

# THE BATTLE TO PRESERVE WESTERN CIVILIZATION

*European Folk Soul vs. Jewish Supremacism*

*-told from a National Socialist & Norse Germanic Pagan perspective*

*-addressed to the Court of World Opinion*

*Presented by The Noble Protagonist*



*Notice: Archive, preserve and disseminate this vitally important material. Feel free to copy & share!*

*This E-Book (or Book) is NOT FOR SALE!*

## OPENING STATEMENT

Greetings... Court of World Opinion,

Here we meet outside of the corrupt United Nations and The International Court of Justice, which are both props for the global ruling elite. This is our court, the Court of World Opinion.

In the spirit of truth and the pursuit of reconciliation, with the highest aim of unity & peace between all the races of mankind, you will hear from the perspective of a National Socialist & Norse Germanic Pagan of “Nordic” European ancestry with ancient Indo-European (*Aryan*) lineage, born in the United States. This address is primarily directed towards the White race in an attempt to advocate on behalf of our own self-interest.

**Although this is a Court of World Opinion, this court is an open space for all the races & tribes to advocate in their “own” self-interest. Once aired, hopefully, we all can achieve a greater understanding of our unique genetic & cultural differences and our similarities, which can bridge the racial divide and lead to resolutions that put an end to unnecessary violence & civil strife.**

Don't shoot the messenger! What is about to be shared in this “Opening Statement” might shock you and Pandora's Box will be opened; however, the blunt & brutally honest language used will be thoroughly justified during the course of this dissertation. This is tough love! What might sound offensive to some, will in due time reveal itself as “constructive criticism” for the purpose of offering solutions to the Gordian Knot that our world has fallen into during these turbulent times.

The case presented...

**In order to prevent the fall of Western Civilization... the constructive European Folk Soul must overcome the foreign destructive nature of Jewish Supremacy, aka International Jewry.**

For a very long time, the great majority of people on our planet have lost their tribal knowledge of history & spiritual folk traditions. Yet, their genetic ancestral memories & “Original Instructions” remain intact, stored in the depths of their collective unconsciousness. Some refer to this as “Blood Memory”.

Today, the ethnic consciousness of White people around the world is relatively low. This is primarily the result of the parasitic influence that International Jewry has had on its host White countries, which aims to destroy “Whiteness”, White identity & social cohesiveness.

In addition to this attack on “Whiteness”, our ancestors in Europe were subject to centuries of brutal Christian despotic lordship that has separated them from nature and their traditional indigenous folkways. We once stood tall. Now we find ourselves on our knees.

*"The virtue of Paganism was strength; the virtue of Christianity is obedience." -Augustus Hare*

However, despite many who are asleep, there is a “European Folk Soul” awakening taking place. Our ancestral spirit, our Blood Memory, is alive & well, despite an organized criminal effort by International Jewry to extinguish it.

**The European Folk Soul is the driving force behind White people's resistance to Jewish Supremacy.**

There are Whites today who draw their strength, and connect to their ancestors, through the religion of Christianity. As long their convictions do not interfere with the European Folk Soul awakening and it's resistance to International Jewry, then their beliefs should be able to co-exist with pre-Christian spiritual traditions under the banner of religious tolerance & racial unity.

Resistance to Jewish Supremacy is necessary! Our beloved White heritage has been dragged through the mud and unjustly debased & defiled by the Cultural Marxist propaganda of International Jewry. In addition to attacks from our historic enemies, there has been sabotage (*controlled opposition*) within our own ranks of so-called “advocates” for the White race. Despite these distortions, the fact remains that our White European forbearers have gifted the planet “Western Civilization” and its fruits; Reason, Individual Rights, Science and Technology.

**In fact, it's the White "genetic" stock that is responsible for almost every technological breakthrough in use in the world today, which the majority of non-White people of the planet are inadvertently using to their benefit. That is all right with us as long as this technology is not used against our race. As a world minority, White lives do matter!**

*"Whether we look at wealth, security, technological advancement, freedom, openness and democracy, all the countries based upon Western civilization come out on top."  
-Anonymous blog commenter*

At present, during these dark days of "political correctness", it has become problematic, and in some cases illegal, for Whites to speak openly about our spirituality, ancient history, cultural achievements and political interests. Despite the challenges, for our children's future well-being, we must speak out at this time and fully express ourselves, from deep within our European Folk Soul.

Today, in this Court of World Opinion, the record will be set straight and our voices will be heard. Our White European legacy of Western Civilization will be put in its rightful place, in its historical context, as an overall "constructive" attempt to evolve mankind away from pain and into pleasure; to lighten the burden of survival, to explore and create. In this way, we honor the gods & goddesses of our European Folk Soul archetype who have bravely fought similar battles on higher planes of existence.

This legacy of Western Civilization must be preserved and expanded upon, for the great benefit of all mankind. White people of European descent, due to the unique & specific conditions of their environmental, genetic, historical and cultural makeup, aka their "Faustian Spirit", have built Western Civilization. It is a reflection of their nature & racial group identity.

**It is a historical truth that those who form the majority of the population, in any territory, will ultimately end up determining the nature of that society. This is an iron law of demographics! No matter how technologically proficient, no matter how militarily capable, no matter how determined, no racial group in the minority can indefinitely resist the power of demographics. Homogeneity is the key to survival!**

**Thus, the White race must preserve its homogeneity, expel International Jewry, end usury, secure its borders, stop the employment of cheap foreign labor, return to nature and restore European indigenous folkways. Demographics is destiny!**

The forced integration of non-White populations into established White territories, coordinated by International Jewry (*Kalergi Plan*), will most certainly destroy Western Civilization. This demographic displacement of White people is White Genocide. This is an intentional act of war!

Destruction of the West, by International Jewry, is well underway....

The “Demoralization” of White societies has been in full swing since the late-1960’s Counter-Revolution, a product of Cultural Marxism, which stirred up a cocktail of hippies, anti-war demonstrations and mind-altering LSD. The cornerstones of Western society, such as its White ethnic solidarity, religion, morals & family values, have all been undermined. Western culture is no longer inspiring; instead it is decadent, lackluster and self-deprecating (*White Guilt*) as it apologizes for its former aggressions & conquests.

The “Destabilization” process of turning homogeneous majority-White Western societies into fractured havens of multiculturalism & diversity has succeeded, through unfettered Third-World immigration.

The stage of “Crisis” is now upon us. Ethnic conflict is near! Crisis will bring changes to governmental powers, social structures and economies. The final “Normalization” stage will last indefinitely. It will become “normal” to see tanks & soldiers patrolling the streets for our “safety”, as the pillars of Western Civilization collapse, and more Third World populations flood past Western borders, feeding upon the scraps of our fallen state.

*“Every second the disaster is coming closer. You will have nowhere to defect to. This (U.S.) is the last country of freedom & possibility.”*  
*-Yuri Bezmenov (Ex-Russian KGB agent)*

In order to survive as a White race and preserve Western Civilization, we must re-establish national sovereignty on a majority-White racially homogeneous basis. We must celebrate our cultural milestones; our myths, tales, heroes, songs and dances. We must also pay respects to our ancestors and honor our traditional family values. A Cultural Revival is necessary!

The Western tradition of individualism & altruism must not be compromised. At the same time, we must rally around our collective White interests and not fall victim to further acts of self-destructive “pathological” altruism.

In order to restore balance on Mother Earth, in accordance with the Laws of Nature, we must bring back our ancient nature-based pre-Christian spirituality, or at the very least, if you are Christian, deeply connect with her omnipresence on a spiritual level. Our failure to do so will result in our inevitable decay. We belong to one inter-connected ecosystem.

Mankind is at the cusp of a great transition. The age of the Kali-Yuga, period of darkness, is coming to a close and a shift of consciousness is near, ushering in a predicted new Golden Age. Our multi-racial planet has an opportunity to potentially survive this shift and thrive in its aftermath, if our racial instincts for self-preservation are activated, and we quickly act in a “constructive” manner to diplomatically settle our differences.

**To move forward, our multi-racial planet must heal the past. Great historic injustices have occurred over time. To endure the coming “Earth Changes” and “Great Purification”, which we have all prophesied, we must purify our hearts of all traumas, collectively experienced, or else nature will do it for us, at the expense of our human family.**

Truth is also purifying! Today, for the safety & protection of everyone, and in the public’s interest, and up for debate & discussion, the “politically incorrect” topic of Jewish Supremacism is going to be addressed in great detail, in this Court of World Opinion. Take heed!

Jewish Supremacy and its extremist belief in dominating, controlling and subjugating the entire planet of non-Jews (*Gentiles*), is the source of great division & conflict in our world. This subject matter of Jewish Supremacy is the “elephant in the room”, which few openly speak about. And if spoken, there are consequences, even jail time or prison.

International crimes against humanity and “White Genocide” have been committed by International Jewry. The testimony heard today will to uncover the criminality of Jewish Supremacists. This is a matter of “National Security” for America, Europe and all governments caught up in the world Central Banking system, headed by the Jewish (*Talmudic*) New World Order.

**Most importantly, the “big lie” of the “Holocaust”, which is repeatedly promoted by the Jewish-controlled media, will be exposed as a gigantic fraud (#Holohoax) and criminal extortion racket.**

**The fraudulent World War 2 “Holocaust” narrative was a cover-up for the White Christian genocide of 20 million Russian & Ukrainian peasants & intelligentsia by International Jewry and their leading Jewish Bolshevik leaders in the aftermath of the 1917 October Revolution. This is criminality on an epic scale!**

**Today’s testimony will also bring to light the hidden & horrific actual Holocaust of National Socialist Germany by International Jewry and their proxy Allied Powers, as dramatically seen in the “Hellstorm” documentary. Truth cannot be silenced!**

This WW2 “disclosure” will also reveal the German (*non-usury*) “economic miracle” of the 3<sup>rd</sup> Reich, created by Germany’s National Socialist government (*NSDAP*) in the 1930s. Their economic blueprint, a managed-balance between collectivism & individualism, if duplicated by other racially-homogeneous nations seeking national sovereignty, will rid the planet from Jewish debt-slavery.

The historical & legitimate animosity that racially-conscious Whites have towards International Jewry, is not “hatred” towards Jews as individual human beings, it is “opposition” to the “collective actions” that Jews have historically taken, which have greatly undermined Western Civilization.

**The “evolutionary group strategy”, and perhaps genetic trait, of the Jewish race has manifested in the belief that they are God’s “Chosen People” and have a right to rule over non-Jews (*Gentiles*), per the Torah (*Books of Moses*) & Talmud. Thus, International Jewry seeks to dominate every other racial group, who in their minds are “racially inferior”, simply because they are of non-Jewish racial origin.**

Whites have to be extremely cautious of Jewish people, as a racial-group. At times Jews will pretend to be “White” (*The Great Jewish Mask*) when it suits their racial agenda. They will side with Whites, and pretend to be “White”, against non-Whites on occasions, or side against Whites; even work “both” sides to their psychological & monetary advantage.

International Jewry will also use the term, “anti-Semitism”, to gain sympathy from Whites, and at other times, or simultaneously, foster “anti-Semitism” to get Gentiles & Muslims, angry at “the Jews” in order to advance their Zionist “Greater Israel” (*Oden Yinon*) agenda.

Individual Jews, unfortunately, need to be looked upon with suspicion. Perhaps, in the distant future, this won’t be necessary if the “evolutionary group strategy” of Jews changes its course, and rights the wrongs that their “Chosen” ideology has committed. Some courageous Jews have already initiated this process and that is honorable.

*“Fool me once, shame on you; fool me twice, shame on me.” -An Old Proverb*

International Jewry accurately describes the Jews as a “collective”. They don’t really need a homeland (*Israel*) to exist. They are quite comfortable leeching off of their host countries in the Jewish Diaspora. “The Jews” is even a better name, since it calls them out directly and alerts Gentiles of their presence. However, being that this is the Court of World Opinion, “Internationally Jewry” will be the “politically correct” name applied for most of our discourse.

The word “racist” was cleverly invented & weaponized by Jewish Supremacists to “shame” our natural White “tribalist” survival instincts, which are needed for self-preservation. It is not “racist” for Whites, or anyone else, to want to live in a homogeneous society. Human species are naturally divided into different races & sub-races. Be a racialist! Have no shame!

We are tribal! Even though we live in the current times, in modernity, we biologically & instinctively act as if we still live in isolated, small tribes. This is especially self-evident when examining the mating behaviors (*dating games*) of men & women in the Western world. Our advanced technological innovations in the West have evolved much faster than our “tribal” brains.



Most likely, our “tribal” behaviors are set in stone; Nature’s way of keeping the races pure, separate and distinct.

**For our own tribe’s survival, any future self-determining (*homogeneous*) ethno-state, nation, country, settlement, territory, city, county or private estate, must keep Judaic influence completely out banking, academia, entertainment, health care, military, police, justice system, etc. And if at all possible, total separation from Jews would be the safest option.**

International Jewry and their militant & “progressive” proxy allies, like Antifa, Black Live Matter and La Raza, are quick to label anyone who advocates for White interests, a “White Supremacist”. While it is true that much of the White controlled opposition, like the “leaders” of the Alt-Right, followers of Alexander Dugin and “White Power” groups who are directed by the FBI & ADL, may fall into that stereotype, real “White Supremacy” has never existed in the past.

For the most part, Whites have been non-ethnocentric. They have experienced a prolonged period of natural selection in an adverse cold European environment where extended kinship relationships had relatively little utility. This created a culture for compassionate marriage, individual rights against the state, representative government, moral universalism and science. The result was an extraordinary period of creativity, conquest and wealth creation that continues into the present.

Whites have come together on a few occasions to fight repeated non-White Asiatic, Mongol and Muslim invasions into Europe, to join the Crusades and to stop the march of (*Jewish*) Soviet Bolshevism into Europe, under the leadership of the German Waffen-SS. Outside of that, Whites have been entangled in continuous inter-tribal warfare over continental Europe, colonial territories and the high seas. Jewish money lending & intrigue has been behind most of these conflicts, since the 13<sup>th</sup> Century.

*“Since the start of World War 1, there has been over  
60 million deaths in Europe... No more brother wars!”  
-Anonymous blog commenter*

**Thus, White people overall, excluding Americans & South Africans, have never been unified as a cohesive racial-group. However, foreign mass immigration and overt & repeated anti-White propaganda in the Jewish-controlled media is now fostering, a genuine (*non-kosher*) grassroots (*international*) pro-White movement, and eventual populist movement that will fight for White survival and advocate for its collective interest. The awakening has begun!**

At this present time, much racial animosity exists between the divergent tribes on this planet. On a spiritual heart-to-heart level (*Above-Time*), we do have a universal (*Cosmic*) commitment to come together... One love! However, on this (*earthly*) material plane of 3<sup>rd</sup> dimensional existence, racial differences & race-realism is a reality. Pluralistic, non-homogeneous societies create unnecessary conflict, especially as they are co-opted by Jewish economic interests that pit one tribe against the other.

**Strength through unity, not diversity! To remedy this conundrum of racial strife, self-determination along homogeneous racial lines is crucial, along with the defeat of Jewish Supremacism. Then holistic creative-cooperation, trade, cultural exchange and friendship amongst the races, the human family, can be achieved and even flourish. This would create a new age of enlightenment; a 21<sup>st</sup> Century Renaissance!**

This new reconfiguration would also include the right of free-association for those who prefer to live in mixed societies, provided that this “diversity” does not infringe upon the Natural Rights (*life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness*) of their ethnically-cohesive neighbors.

Integration of diverse racial populations has produced mixed results, most of which have been detrimental or heading towards disaster. The inevitable clash of cultures outweighs the short-term benefits of any cultural exchange that may occur. Integration, at this time, and historically speaking, ultimately creates a social-engineered crisis (*problem*) that sows the seeds for future race wars (*reaction*) & martial law (*solution*), benefiting a One World Government, with International Jewry at the helm.

History has been written by the victors. Many of us have had our share of victories & defeats throughout the ages. We have enslaved, and have been slaves. This is a karmic wheel!

Admittedly, Western Civilization has given Europeans the technological edge in combat that has allowed the colonial conquest of many foreign tribal nations. There is no doubt, however, that if these same foreign tribal nations had similar weaponry, they would have likely used them against the Europeans as well.

Even worse, complete annihilation of the White minority could have resulted, since some of these foreign tribes have been known to fully liquidate their rivals in their territorial disputes.

**It was never “right” for Whites to force Western Civilization upon foreign lands, which had their own natural habitat and cultures adapted to living in accordance with it. Unfortunately, the incessant fighting & rivalry amongst European nations caused a competition to “colonize” in order to acquire material resources to remain competitive in the heat of battle. Equally, it was never “right” for Christianity to impose its Judaic (Abrahamic) religion upon its colonial subjects. These are karmic lessons!**

Be that as it may, the White race is now heeding the call of our European Folk Soul. We are in the process of a great transformation. We are rising like the Phoenix to take back what belongs to us; our European roots, culture, heritage and ancestral homelands. Our survival is not negotiable! We are battling to preserve Western Civilization. We will not wait till 2050 to be replaced.

*“Force rules the world still. Has ruled it, shall rule it. Meekness is weakness. Strength is triumphant, over the whole earth. Still is it Thor's Day!” -Longfellow*

We will fight to the end... Might makes right! We would expect all other racial groups to rise up as well and fight in their own interests. However, we must work together to end the age-old cycle of violence.

**Let's put the bloody age of Conquest in the past. A return to racial warfare, at this special time of celestial cyclic renewal, will only hasten the demise of all tribal people who have forgotten their very ancient “Original Instructions” of living from the heart of humanity within the heart of nature.**

Since we cannot solve problems with the same level of thinking (*consciousness*) that created them, mankind would benefit greatly by calling into council our indigenous tribal elders (*grandmothers & grandfathers*), our prophecy keepers & medicine people (*shamans*) from the 4 directions. They have a great stake in securing the safety & security of the next 7 generations to come. In addition, their indigenous folk practices, throughout the ages, have strived to maintain the balance between mankind and our Earth Mother. These wise ones, including some of our very own native European Pagan practitioners, carry wisdom & understanding that is in accordance with the Laws of Nature and reflects the racial folk soul identity of their represented tribes.

**Western Civilization has lost its early Pagan foundation; the European Folk Soul is here to reclaim its birthright. This spiritual reclamation will bring about the next stage of Western Civilization; the Age of Free-Energy!**

Our European Folk Soul has the spiritual maturity & potential to unlock the “suppressed” secrets of Free-Energy (*Quantum Field*) (*Zero-Point Energy*) that can service all of our planetary energy needs, and greatly assist efforts to daily feed ourselves. This can be done if humanity allows Western Civilization to prosper, despite some of the perceived wrongs that may have occurred in the past. If humanity does not, eventual racial warfare & conflicts over scarce resources will result, leading us all into destruction at the end of the Age.

Thus, mankind must urgently sit down at the World Court of Opinion and create space for open dialog, diplomacy, mediation and conflict resolution. Heated discussions will surely come from these meetings, but this is necessary to get all the unresolved issues aired out.

To be uncompromisingly forthright, European countries have no choice, but to restore their ancestral homogeneous White-ethnic composition; that much is non-negotiable. The transitional process to obtain that end is up for discussion.

However, the future fate of non-European countries, which Whites have established via conquest & exploration are in question, like the United States. They will most likely end up, either by force or by negotiation, balkanized into mostly homogeneous ethnic-territories (*counties, cities, states, regions, etc.*), with minority populations residing at much lower & manageable numbers. Expulsions will hopefully be voluntarily and encouraged by economic incentives.

If talks fail to materialize, unfortunately, the stakes may be all or nothing, with no restraint. Let's work to avoid that!

In closing...

Today, in the World Court of Opinion, the voice of a National Socialist & Norse Germanic Pagan will attempt to lay the cards of our European Folk Soul on the table. The truth shall set us free!

*"In a time of universal deceit, telling the truth is a revolutionary act." -George Orwell*

Some of the finer talking points & history presented today at length may be debatable, even among other voices within in our own White racial pride movement. Regardless, the crimes that Jewish Supremacy has committed against White people are undeniable, and will be addressed at this time.

Please be patient... as literally hundreds of dots are connected, and the submerged tentacles of International Jewry are lifted for all to see. There will be a "preponderance of evidence" presented to back our case against Jewish Supremacy. This evidence is the tip of the iceberg; research it more yourself.

Hopefully, this Court of World Opinion will take everything presented into account with an open mind, an open heart, and will hold back judgment till our case is presented in its entirety.

Let the healing begin!

-The Noble Protagonist

## ABOUT THE PRESENTER

DJ Noble Protagonist (*music producer*) is a National Socialist & Norse Germanic Pagan of “Nordic” European ancestry, born in the United States. He has a deep appreciation for ethnic cultures & folkways and was active in Hip-Hop Culture during the 1980s & early 1990s. **Note: Refer to Addendum G..**

DJ Noble Protagonist worked with indigenous medicine people (*shamans*), from many nations, on spiritual efforts to unite the Eagle & Condor (*North & South*). This set him on the path of the Red Road, leading him eventually to his native, pre-Christian, pro-Europe, Pagan spirituality. **Note: Refer to Addendum SS.**

After learning about the “true” history of WW2 (*The Greatest Story Never Told*) (*Hellstorm*), DJ Noble Protagonist became a proponent of “National Socialism”, which he sees as a (*non-usury*) economic & social blueprint for all homogeneous racial groups to successfully duplicate, especially the Norse Germanic people.

This E-book (*or book*) is dedicated to Ernst Zundel (*R.I.P.*) who put the Holocaust (*Holohoax*) on trial in the Canada; presenting forensic evidence that disproved the existence of German “Nazi” gas chambers & Death Camps.

***Important Note: The Noble Protagonist's political theories & spiritual beliefs are backed by numerous research material (inspired works), some of which is listed in the Addendum A section. He may not endorse these references, and others not listed, in their entirety; his personal beliefs & theories are clearly outlined in this E-book (or book). Due to time sensitivity, the urgency of getting this message out, the Noble Protagonist does not cite his sources. Much of his documentation has been copiously copied, pasted, edited, revised and “remixed”. He is not looking for credit as a writer; his interest is to promote National Socialism & Norse Germanic Paganism in efforts to preserve Western Civilization. Feel free to “google” key words & passages of text to locate the source material.***

***Dear Christians: The Noble Protagonist has been raised in the Church and deeply appreciates the stories (myths) & Christian moral ethics that he had learned during his childhood. He does recognize some of the positive contributions that the religion of Christianity has brought to Western Civilization; however, he believes that this foreign religious influence has over time weakened Europe to the point of collapse that we are witnessing today.***

***Disclaimer: The “intent” of this publication is to serve the public's interest; to alert the public of the dangers of International Jewry, which is a threat to our national security. DJ Noble Protagonist is deeply embedded within the global Hip-Hop community and considers it his duty to act as a “Whistleblower” to educate the youth on historical truths that are intentionally being withheld from cross-cultural discourse.***

# **TABLE OF CONTENT**

*Note: Grammar, spell check, a thorough read-through and minor revisions will be done at a later date, due to the urgency of getting this E-book (or book) published.*

## ***OPENING STATEMENT***

## ***ABOUT THE PRESENTER***

## ***THE ORIGIN OF JEWISH SUPREMACISM***

THE TORAH & THE TALMUD  
 THE TORAH IS ANTI-GENTILE  
 THE TALMUD IS ANTI-GENTILE  
 THE GREAT JEWISH MASK OF THE "CHOSEN PEOPLE"  
 ARE JEWS A RACE?  
 A NATION WITH A LANGUAGE & TRADITIONS OF ITS OWN?  
 ADOPTED PLACES  
 SUMERIA CIVILIZATIONS  
 UNDER EGYPTIAN RULE  
 UNDER ASSYRIAN RULE (*ISRAEL & JUDAH*)  
 UNDER BABYLON RULE, AGAIN (*JUDAH*)  
 PERSIANS CONQUER NEO-BABYLON  
 EXILE BACK TO JERUSALEM  
 A FALSIFIED HISTORY  
 UNDER GREEK RULE  
 UNDER ROMAN RULE  
 JEWISH SUBTERFUGE & RABBLE-ROUSING  
 JERUSALEM BURNED & RAZED  
 THE GREAT JEWISH MASK MATURES  
 GRECO-ROMANS SEE THROUGH THE GREAT JEWISH MASK  
 THE GREAT JEWISH MASK BOOTED OUT OF JERUSALEM  
 DISPERSION OF THE JEWS?  
 THE GREAT JEWISH UN-MASKING  
 THE GREAT JEWISH MASK IN SUMMARY

## ***THE EUROPEAN FOLK SOUL AWAKENS***

MYTH OF BLOOD  
 THE NATIVE EUROPEAN SPIRITUALITY  
 PAGANISM RETURNS TO EUROPE

## ***THE ORIGINS OF EUROPEAN FOLK***

WHITE EUROPEAN SUBGROUPS  
 WHITE NORDIC

WHITE MEDITERRANEAN  
 WHITE ALPINE  
 (((DNA TESTING)))  
 MATE SELECTION  
 WHAT IS WHITE?  
 WHITES MUST STAND UNITED  
 THE FAUSTIAN SPIRIT  
 WHITE SURVIVAL STRATEGY OF SEEKING TRUTH  
 NON-ETHNOCENTRIC  
 THE EARLY BEGINNINGS  
 THE NEOLITHIC AGE (*FARMING REVOLUTION*)  
 NEW EVIDENCE OF AN ANCIENT NORDIC BLOODLINE  
 OLD EUROPEAN CIVILIZATIONS  
 THE “ARYAN” INDO-EUROPEAN INVASIONS  
 INDO-EUROPEAN IDEOLOGY  
 INDO-EUROPEANS BECAME LACTOSE TOLERANT  
 INDO-EUROPEAN TRIBAL ECONOMY  
 INDO-EUROPEAN WOMEN & EUGENICS  
 INDO-EUROPEAN TRIBAL LAW  
 INDO-EUROPEAN PLUS OLD EUROPEAN  
 OLD TALES FROM EUROPE’S DISTANT PAST  
 LOST WHITE MIGRATIONS... ANCIENT ARYANS  
 THE MYTHICAL “ARYAN” HOMELAND  
 THE SHINING ONES - ARYAN MYTH

### ***THE EUROPEAN “INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION”***

### ***THE BLUEPRINT OF JEWISH SUPREMACY***

### ***JEWISH CONTROL OVER THE JESUITS***

### ***JEWISH FREEMASONRY***

THE MYSTERIOUS FORCE  
 FROM TEMPLES TO LODGES  
 THE SHABBATEAN FRANKISTS  
 THE ILLUMINATI  
 THE FRENCH REVOLUTION  
 THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION  
 THE MASONIC U.S. CONSTITUTION  
 EVIL PRACTICES OF FREEMASONRY  
 FREEMASONS WILL LIE & DECEIVE

### ***THE QURAN ON PAR WITH THE JEWISH TALMUD***

ZAYD THE JEWISH SCRIBE  
 MUHAMMED AND THE JEWS  
 ISLAMIC PLAGIARISM



SAUDI ROYAL FAMILY OF CRYPTO-JEWS  
JEWISH WAHHABISM

***UNMASKING THE JEWISH MODE OF OPERATION***

CONSOLIDATING JEWISH POWER IN THE 20<sup>TH</sup> CENTURY  
JEWISH MARXISM  
THE MARXIST BIRTH OF ZIONISM  
JEWISH INTELLECTUAL MOVEMENTS  
BOASIAN FRAUDULENT ANTHROPOLOGY  
THE DEVIANT FRANKFURT SCHOOL OF SOCIOLOGY  
FREUD THE FREAK AND THE FRAUD  
PSYCHIATRY IS A JEWISH CREATION  
LIBERTARIANISM - PHILOSOPHY OF OBJECTIVISM  
FEMINISM AT ODDS WITH NATURE  
TEENAGE COUNTER-CULTURE  
CELEBRATING "DIVERSITY"  
OPEN BORDERS FOR "WHITE COUNTRIES" ONLY  
JEWISH SURVIVAL STRATEGY OF LYING  
JEWISH WORLD USURY CONSOLIDATED  
JEWISH MEDIA MONOPOLY  
JEWISH CRIMINALS RULE THE UNDERWORLD  
HUMAN TRAFFICKING  
JEWISH COMMUNITARIANISM  
MIND CONTROL  
JEWISH ESPIONAGE IN AMERICA  
JEWISH HIGH-TECH TREACHERY  
"SILENT WARS" TECHNOLOGY  
JEWISH CONTROLLED OPPOSITION  
JEWISH TERRORISM (*BREAD & BUTTER*)

***JEWISH RUSSIAN REVOLUTION***

THE JEWISH TAKEOVER OF RUSSIA  
RED JEWS vs WHITE CHRISTIANS  
CHEKA TERROR  
SOVIET CONCENTRATION CAMPS  
RED TERROR, COLLECTIVIZATION AND FAMINE  
HOLODOMOR  
STALIN, FRONT MAN FOR THE JEWS

***#HOLOHOAX***

DISCOURAGEMENT OF NATIONALISM  
RACE PROBLEM SUPPRESSED  
HOLOCAUST DENIAL = PRISON  
GERMAN PRE-WAR POLICY TOWARDS JEWS  
JEWS CALLED EMIGRATION "EXTERMINATION"

THE TRANSFER AGREEMENT  
 GERMAN POLICY TOWARDS JEWS - OUTBREAK OF WAR  
 EMIGRATION WAS STILL FAVORED  
 JEWISH POPULATION STATS & HOLOHOAX MATH  
 SIX MILLION IS UNTRUE  
 THE "SIX MILLION" NUMBER  
 AN IMPOSSIBLE BIRTH RATE  
 ABSENCE OF EVIDENCE  
 NUREMBERG TRIALS = 6 MILLION CLAIM  
 LEGAL PRINCIPLES IGNORED AT THE NUREMBERG TRIALS  
 NUREMBERG "CONFESSIONS" UNDER TORTURE  
 AUSCHWITZ WAS NOT A DEATH CAMP  
 AUSCHWITZ WAS A WORK CAMP  
 TREBLINKA WAS A TRANSIT CAMP  
 "ENIGMA" CODE CRACKED  
 SCHINDLER'S LIST IS FICTION  
 ANNE FRANK BEST-SELLER IS A FRAUD  
 QUESTIONS NEED TO BE ASKED  
 "NAZI DEATH CAMPS"  
 THE LEUCHTER REPORT  
 FINAL FORENSIC NAIL IN THE COFFIN - AUSCHWITZ STORY  
 GAS CHAMBERS WERE NOT CREMATORIES  
 THE TRUTH ABOUT CREMATIONS  
 RED CROSS REPORT EXPOSES THE HOLOCAUST  
 HUMAN CONDITIONS AT THE CAMPS  
 CRIMINAL JUSTICE AT THE CAMPS  
 UNAVOIDABLE CHAOS  
 FAKE ATROCITY PROPAGANDA  
 BRITAIN'S RUMOR FACTORY  
 THE GERMANS WERE COMPULSIVE BOOKKEEPERS  
 IT'S A HOLOHOAX!  
 NO MENTION OF THE HOLOCAUST...OOPS!  
 THE "HOLOCAUST" INDUSTRY  
 THE HOLOHOAX LIE BEGINS TO DIE

### ***THE GENIUS OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM (FUNDAMENTALS)***

WELL-CONSTRUCTED PLANS OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM  
 WILL OF THE PEOPLE  
 SOCIAL ORDER VIA TRIBAL LAW  
 TRIBAL LOYALTY  
 NATIONAL SOCIALISM OBEYS - LAWS OF THE TRIBE  
 NATIONAL SOCIALISM IS NATURAL ORDER  
 NATIONAL SOCIALISM IS A PHILOSOPHY  
 PHILOSOPHY & ORGANIZATION IN NATIONAL SOCIALISM  
 ONE NATIONAL SOCIALIST PARTY & MOVEMENT  
 NATIONAL SOCIALISM - LAW OF GROUP DOMINANCE  
 DANGERS OF RACE-MIXING & CULTURAL EVOLUTION  
 BREAKING FINANCIAL SLAVERY TO INTEREST

WORK WITHIN NATIONAL SOCIALISM  
 NATIONAL SOCIALISM RESPECTS INDIVIDUALITY  
 STATE'S ROLE IN SUPPORTING INDIVIDUAL TALENT  
 NATIONAL SOCIALISM PROMOTES RACIAL HYGIENE  
 NATIONAL SOCIALISM HONORS MOTHERHOOD  
 NATIONAL SOCIALISM IS BASED ON A FOLKISH IDEAL  
 CREATING A NATIONAL SOCIALIST STATE  
 THE NATIONAL SOCIALIST STATE  
 HIGH-DEGREE OF ORGANIZATION - N.S. STATE  
 RELIGIONS & SPIRITUALITY WITHIN NATIONAL SOCIALISM  
 NATIONAL SOCIALISM STANDS ON THE TRUTH  
 BUILDS ON THE PAST & MAKES IMPROVEMENTS  
 THE NATIONAL SOCIALIST STATE  
 POWERFUL STATE IS THE NECESSARY PRE-REQUISITE  
 PHYSICALLY FIT, MENTALLY ALERT AND PROUD  
 NATIONAL SOCIALIST PROPAGANDA  
 NO MORE CLASS WARFARE  
 NATIONAL SOCIALIST FOREIGN POLICY  
 FOREIGN POLICY REGARDING LIVING SPACE  
 AUTHORITY FROM POPULAR SUPPORT, FORCE & TRADITION  
 NATIONAL SOCIALISM WILL FIGHT FOR SELF-PRESERVATION

### ***NATIONAL SOCIALIST GERMANY (AN ECONOMIC & SOCIAL MIRACLE)***

THE NSDAP RE-ALIGNMENT  
 A MUCH BETTER ALTERNATIVE TO LIBERALISM  
 THE AUTHORITARIAN STATE (*NOT A DICTATORSHIP*)  
 STRUGGLE FOR LABOR IN GERMANY, PRIOR TO 1933  
 HITLER'S SOCIALISM vs MARX'S SOCIALISM  
 THIS IS NATIONAL SOCIALISM  
 RACIAL HYGIENE IN GERMANY  
 THE GERMAN NATION IS ONE PEOPLE  
 A FINANCIAL RUINED GERMANY AFTER VERSAILLES TREATY  
 THE ROAD TO RECOVERY (*PHOENIX RISING*)  
 THE SOCIAL RENAISSANCE

### ***LEAD-UP TO WORLD WAR 2***

RE-ARMING THE GERMAN REICH  
 EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY - AFRICA  
 EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY - GENEVA  
 EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY - FRANCE  
 EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY - AUSTRIA  
 EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY - CZECHOSLOVAKIA  
 EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY - POLAND  
 ENGLISH DIPLOMACY - SEEKS BALANCE OF POWER  
 A BRIEF GERMANY-SOVIET ALLIANCE  
 AMERICAN HOSTILITY TOWARDS GERMANY

## ***PLANTING THE SEEDS OF WORLD WAR 2***

### ***INTERNATIONAL JEWRY SEEKS TO DESTROY THE MIRACLE OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM PT1***

*[Germany, England, France, Italy and Russia at War]*

## ***WAFFEN SS - EUROPEAN REICH***

### ***INTERNATIONAL JEWRY SEEKS TO DESTROY THE MIRACLE OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM PT2***

*[U.S. & Japan enter the War]*

### ***INTERNATIONAL JEWRY SEEKS TO DESTROY THE MIRACLE OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM PT3***

*[The Aftermath of WW2 = De-“Nazi”-fication]*

## ***GERMAN ARISTOCRATS BETRAYED GERMANY***

## ***NSDAP & HITLER (THE REST OF THE STORY)***

THIRD REICH - MOMENTS IN HISTORY  
THIRD REICH - ACCOMPLISHMENTS  
NSDAP - GOVERNMENT POLICIES  
THIRD REICH - ARTS & CULTURE  
THIRD REICH - A CLOSER LOOK  
THIRD REICH - RELIGION & SPIRITUALITY  
THE HORRIFIC AFTERMATH OF WORLD WAR 2

## ***THE ETERNAL RETURN***

## ***CLOSING STATEMENT***

### ***ADDENDUM A:***

RESEARCH MATERIAL (*INSPIRED WORKS*)

### ***ADDENDUM B:***

WHITE GENOCIDE

### ***ADDENDUM C:***

ANTI-GENTILE QUOTES FROM THE TORAH (*OLD TESTAMENT*)

***ADDENDUM D:***

ANTI-GENTILE QUOTES FROM THE TALMUD

***ADDENDUM E:***

JEWISH EXPULSIONS SINCE 250 A.D.

***ADDENDUM F:***

JEWISH ADOPTED TRADITIONS

***ADDENDUM G:***

USING HIP-HOP TO COUNTER JEWISH POWER

***ADDENDUM H:***

THE JEWISH TRANSATLANTIC SLAVE TRADE

***ADDENDUM I:***

MUSLIMS DID “NOT” CIVILIZE EUROPE

***ADDENDUM J:***

VIKINGS “SAVED” EUROPE

***ADDENDUM K:***

AVOID TRAITORS & HONEY TRAP

***ADDENDUM L:***

DUGINISM IS ANTI-WHITE

***ADDENDUM M:***

KALERGI PLAN IS DUGIN & PUTIN’S PLAN

***ADDENDUM N:***

NON-LINEAR WARFARE

***ADDENDUM O:***

RACIAL DIFFERENCES ARE A REALITY

***ADDENDUM P:***

RACISM & ANTI-SEMITISM (*FEAR WORDS*)

***ADDENDUM Q:***

UNTOLD TALES OF SOUTHERN RECONSTRUCTION

***ADDENDUM R:***

THE UNTOLD RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN JEWS & BLACKS

***ADDENDUM S:***

“GANGSTA” RAP, CIA & THE MOSSAD

***ADDENDUM T:***

AMERINDIAN VICTIMIZATION OVERPLAYED

***ADDENDUM U:***

IRISH SLAVES IN AMERICA

***ADDENDUM V:***

THE ARAB-MUSLIM SLAVE TRADE

***ADDENDUM W:***

CHINA & INTERNATIONAL JEWRY

***ADDENDUM X:***

WHITES IN SOUTH AFRICA ARE NOT “SETTLERS”

***ADDENDUM Y:***

QUESTIONS & ANSWERS ON THE HOLOHOAX

***ADDENDUM Z:***

ISRAEL IS A JEWISH-BOLSHEVIK CREATION

***ADDENDUM AA:***

MARXIST TERROR-TACTICS - SOUTH AFRICAN PEOPLE'S WAR

***ADDENDUM BB:***

PROGRAM OF THE NSDAP

***ADDENDUM CC:***

HITLER WAS A GREAT MAN

***ADDENDUM DD:***

((NEW AGE - CONSPIRACY THEORIES)))

***ADDENDUM EE:***

DIFFERENCES BETWEEN NATIONAL SOCIALISM & FASCISM

***ADDENDUM FF:***

AHNENERBE - GERMANS SEARCH FOR ANCIENT ARYANS

***ADDENDUM GG:***

THE NORTHERN GERMANIC SOUL

***ADDENDUM HH:***

HITLER WAS "NOT" CONTROLLED OPPOSITION

***ADDENDUM II:***

IN SUPPORT OF EUGENICS

***ADDENDUM JJ:***

CULTURAL TAKEOVER OF WEIMAR GERMANY BY THE JEWS

***ADDENDUM KK:***

JEWISH RIGHT-WING NEO-CONS & LEFTIST ZIONISTS

***ADDENDUM LL:***

THE CHRISTIAN-ZIONIST RIGHT-WING

***ADDENDUM MM:***

NORDIC EGYPT

***ADDENDUM NN:***

WHITE GUILT - PATHOLOGICAL ALTRUISM

***ADDENDUM OO:***

THE GREAT IDEAS OF THE WESTERN CIVILIZATION

***ADDENDUM PP:***

GERMANIC DEMOCRACY

***ADDENDUM QQ:***

“BARBARIAN” vs. ROMAN TECHNOLOGY

***ADDENDUM RR:***

CREATING A GENETICAL-STABLE ETHNO-COLONY

***ADDENDUM SS:***

NATIVE PROPHECIES - ANCIENT ARYANS

***ADDENDUM TT:***

WHITE HISTORY TIMELINE - EIGHT GREAT RACE WARS



***“SUPREMACISM is an ideology of domination & superiority. It states that a particular class of people is superior to others. That they should dominate, control and subjugate others, or are entitled to do it.”***

*-Wikipedia*

***“We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever. Nothing that you (Gentiles) will do, will meet our needs & demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which is not in your nature to build.”***

*-Maurice Samuel (Jewish author of “You Gentiles”)*

***“We Jews, have spoiled the blood of all the races of Europe. Taken as a whole, everything is Jew-dified. Our ideas animate everything. Our spirit reigns over the world. We are the Lords.”***

*-Dr. Kurt Munzer (Jewish author of “The Way to Zion”)*

***“Since the Jews are the highest and most cultured people on earth, the Jews have a right to subordinate to themselves the rest of mankind, and to be the masters over the whole Earth.”***

*-Rabbi Harry Waton*

# THE ORIGIN OF JEWISH SUPREMACISM

## ***THE TORAH & THE TALMUD***

The concept of Jewish Supremacy is embedded in the Torah (*5 Books of Moses*) (*Old Testament*) and the Babylonian Talmud, both of which share the conviction that Jews are God's "Chosen People".

*The Lord your God has chosen you out of all the peoples on the face of the earth to be his people, his treasured possession. -Deuteronomy 7:6*

According to Orthodox Jewish belief, the Written Law that Moses received from the Lord is only part of God's revelation. Another Law was revealed as well, and handed down orally through generations. This Oral Law is said to be the necessary accompaniment that makes the commandments of the Written Law intelligible to the reader.

For centuries, the Oral Law was passed down by "word of mouth" by the leading Jewish scholars. However, after the destruction of the Temple in 70 A.D. and the devastation of Jerusalem in 135 A.D., Jewish religious leaders were scattered and scarce. For this reason, around 200 A.D., Rabbi Yehudah ha Nasi (*Judah the Prince*) (*Judah I*) began to write down the Oral Law. These writings became known as the Jerusalem Talmud and later finalized as the finished product, composed of scripture, Jewish Law and discussion, called the "Babylonian Talmud", around 500 A.D.

## ***THE TORAH IS ANTI-GENTILE***

The Torah (*5 Books of Moses*) (*Old Testament*) is extremely ethnocentric, promoting Jewish Supremacy. It repeatedly identifies the Israelites as God's Chosen People, and painstakingly traces the genealogical descent of the Children of Israel. Many passages forbid the intermarriage of Jews and other non-Jewish (*Gentile*) tribes. In the book of Exodus, Moses responds to Israelites who had sexual relations with (*Gentile*) Moabite women by ordering that the

Moabites be executed. In the book of Ezra, God commanded those who married non-Israelites to cast off their wives and even the children of such unions.

There are also passages describing the Jewish people's bloody annihilation & genocide of their tribal (*Gentile*) enemies.

The massacres of (*Gentile*) Canaanites, Jacobites, Philistines, Egyptians, and dozens of other peoples are gruesomely recorded in the Torah (*Old Testament*). The Jews spared neither the men, women, children or even the animals & pets of their enemies.

The Jews were not unique in their pursuit of ethnic cleansing. Many other early non-Jewish peoples had also committed genocide on their enemies. What made the Jews unique were their racial "hatred" towards non-Jewish (*Gentile*) people, who they believed were beneath them and existed to serve them as their slaves.

*"Goyim (Gentiles) were born only to serve us." -Israeli Sephardic leader Rabbi Ovadia Yosef*

The Jews were not unique in their pursuit of ethnic cleansing. Many other early non-Jewish peoples had also committed genocide on their enemies. What made the Jews unique were their racial "hatred" towards non-Jewish (*Gentile*) people, who they believed were beneath them and existed to serve them as their slaves.

Members of racial groups might argue about their comparative history, or abilities, or spirituality. To suggest that God favors one people over all others, even to the point of advocating & condoning genocide to make way for the "Chosen People" is certainly the apex of racial supremacy.

In the Middle East, and later throughout the world, the Jews have mingled with many peoples, and yet they preserved their heritage and their essential customs. They are the only ethnic minority in Western nations that have not assimilated after thousands of years. International Jewry is the embodiment of their racial supremacy. Gentiles beware!

***Note: Anti-Gentile quotes from the Torah (Old Testament) are listed in Addendum C.***

## ***THE TALMUD IS ANTI-GENTILE***

In Orthodox Judaism, which the majority of Jews in Israel follow today, the teachings of the Talmud stand above all other laws. They are more important than the laws of Moses. Just like the Torah, it is extremely ethnocentric, promoting Jewish Supremacy, and continues to identify the Israelites as God's Chosen People.

The Talmud is an encyclopedic exposition of Jewish law and customs, compiled by hundreds of rabbis over the centuries. The American Heritage Dictionary describes the Talmud as "constituting the basis of religious authority for traditional Judaism."

*"The decisions of the Talmud are words of the living God. Jehovah himself asks the opinions of earthly rabbis when there are difficult affairs in heaven." –Rabbi Menachen*

By the 6<sup>th</sup> Century A.D. the Talmud became the most important religious work of the Jewish people and the chief canon of their religion, codifying their most chauvinistic tendencies. The popular Jewish writer, Herman Wouk, commented that whatever laws, customs, or ceremonies the Jews observe, whether they are Orthodox, Conservative, Reform or merely spasmodic sentimentalists, they follow the Talmud. It is their common law!

*"Jehovah himself in heaven studies the Talmud, standing." –Tractate Megillah (Talmud)*

**This law is Anti-Gentile and condones the ritual murder, slavery and rape of non-Jewish children. It admires the robbery, cheating and killing of non-Jews. The Talmud gives permission to punish those in the tribe who help non-Jews or those that expose Jewish, which only the Jewish Rabbis are permitted to officially have access to. This book also promotes deceiving & lying when interacting with the "goy" (sheep), code word for Gentile.**

*"The Jews were destroying both Greeks and Romans. They ate the flesh of their victims, made belts for themselves out of their entrails, and daubed themselves with their blood... In all, 220,000 men perished in Cyrene and 240,000 in Cyprus, and for this reason no Jew may set foot in Cyprus today." -Dio Cassius, 2<sup>nd</sup> Century Roman historian*

Since 250 A.D., the Jews as guests have been expelled 109 times from their host countries. Talmudic common law, Jewish Supremacy, is the culprit!

*Note: Anti-Gentile quotes from the Talmud are listed in Addendum D.*

## ***THE GREAT JEWISH MASK OF THE “CHOSEN PEOPLE”***

*“There’s probably no other people in the world who have so developed the instinct of self-preservation as the so-called Chosen People (Jews)... This race still exists. Where can another people be found, that in the course of the last 2000 years, has undergone so few changes in mental outlook & character as the Jewish people?”*  
*-Hitler*

The Jews that follow the Torah or the Talmud, like childish people, enjoy pretending. When this pretending brings them tribute (*money, prestige, etc.*) from Gentile nations, due to their assumed Jewish “character”, they revel in it.

The Jews first began their pretending by borrowing the traditions of the surrounding Gentile nations of antiquity. This supplied them with an entirely false idea of themselves, around 430 B.C., when they began to wear the “Great Jewish Mask”, a pretense which has been maintained to the present-day.

*“If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it.”*  
*-Joseph Goebbels*

The Jewish Mask, naturally, is extremely popular with the Jews (*International Jewry*). It appeals to their vanity and panders pleasantly to their self-esteem. Special arrangements are made for them, being that they the “Chosen People” and have been “persecuted” throughout the ages.

Behind the Jewish Mask, they like to be told, and recount themselves, about the “lofty idealism” of their “spirituality”, and of the “uniqueness” of the Jews. They pretend that the outstanding personalities of all time from Adam and Noah to Columbus and many of the Spanish Inquisitors were Jews; failing to mention that

they themselves headed the Cheka “Inquisition” & Red Terror of the Jewish Bolshevik revolution in Russia.

*The Jewish people, despite the intellectual powers with which they are apparently endowed, have not a culture, certainly not a culture of their own. The culture which the Jew enjoys today is the product of the work of others and this product is debased in the hands of the Jew.*

*-Hitler*

The Jewish Mask pretends that the Jews are an unique and an exceedingly ancient race, and that they are the originators and sole possessors of unique & original traditions, writings, customs, rites, laws, and religious tenets, peculiar to themselves alone, and different from, and superior to, those of all other non-Jewish peoples. When investigation is undertaken, however, the pretending is over and the unmaking begins. The hollowness and effrontery of their pretence is exposed as a fraud, a big Jewish lie, which we will soon find out.

***Note: Being that International Jewry uses the Great Jewish Mask to push their Jewish Supremacist agenda and will often pretend to assume the identity of the White race when it is to their advantage, the White race must frequently call them out and unmask their efforts. This finger pointing is necessary! However, it doesn't mean that the White race is trying to shift the blame for its own internal weaknesses & flaws that allowed its own people to be compromised. Personal responsibility is essential! At the same time, identifying the root cause of any illness is also vital to restoring holistic health.***

## ***ARE JEWS A RACE?***

***“The greater the intelligence of the individual Jew, the better will he succeed in deceiving others. His success in this line may even go so far that the people, who grant him hospitality, may be led to believe that the Jew among them is a genuine Frenchman, for instance, or Englishman, or German, or Italian, who just happens to belong to a religious denomination, which is different from that prevailing in these countries.” -Hitler***

***“He can live among other nations & states only as long as he succeeds in persuading them that the Jews are not a distinct people, but the representatives of a religious faith, who thus constitute a religious community.” -Hitler***

***“Jewry has always been a nation of a definite racial character, and never differentiated merely by the fact of belonging to a certain religion.”***  
***-Hitler***

When it benefits the Jewish Mask to identify as “White”, it does so convincingly. Other times, when the need arises to scapegoat Whites as being “racists” the Jewish Mask will proclaim, “I’m not White, I’m Jewish!”

For most of the 4,000-year history of the Jewish people, the notion of what came to be known as “Jewish exceptionalism” was hardly controversial. Because of their history of in-marriage (*endogamy*) & cultural isolation, imposed or self-selected, Jews were considered by Gentiles (*and themselves*) as a race, separate & distinct from the White race.

***“A Jew who sheds his faith along the way, or even picks up a different one, is still a Jew.”***  
***-Albert Einstein (Jewish theoretical physicist & plagiarist)***

Jews are relatively homogeneous despite the fact that they are spread throughout Europe and have since immigrated to the Americas and back to Israel. The Inquisition shattered Sephardi Jewry, leading to far more incidences of intermarriage and to a less distinctive DNA.

There is an ongoing debate as to whether the Ashkenazi Jews are descended from the Asiatic-Semitic Khazars who converted to Judaism in the 9<sup>th</sup> Century. Some say that is a myth, some acknowledge it as a fact, and others assert that some of the Jews who were driven out of Jerusalem migrated into Khazarian territory, in the steppes of Russia & Ukraine.

**The “Khazar Theory”, supporting the idea that the Ashkenazi are not Jewish, rather they are Khazarian is the creation of Communist Jews and other Jews who promote it in the Gentile community as a refutation that the Jews can’t be racist because they are not a race.**

**This theory also conveniently allows anti-White advocates & non-Whites to attribute the historical crimes of International Jewry to Whites. They see Jews as Whites!**

Arthur Koestler, the author of the “The Thirteenth Tribe”, the communist Jew who popularized the Khazar Theory bragged in a Jewish magazine that he advanced the theory as way to fight against anti-Semitism.

A November 2,001 study, titled “The Y Chromosome Pool of Jews as Part of the Genetic Landscape of the Middle East” found that in most Jewish populations, male line ancestors appear to have been mainly Middle Eastern. This study found in particular that Ashkenazi Jews in particular “share more common paternal lineages with other Jewish & Middle Eastern groups than with non-Jewish populations in areas where Jews lived in Eastern Europe, Germany and the French Rhine Valley. This is consistent with Jewish traditions in placing most Jewish paternal origins in the region of the Middle East.”

A September 2,006 study, titled “European Population Substructure: Clustering of Northern and Southern Populations” found that both Ashkenazi Jews as well as Sephardic Jews showed more than 85% membership in the Southern European group, which made their results consistent with a later Mediterranean origin of these ethnic groups.”

An April 2,008 study, titled “Counting the Founders: The Matrilineal Genetic Ancestry of the Jewish Diaspora” found that about 40% of Ashkenazi Jews originate maternally from just 4 female founders of Middle Eastern origin.

A June 2,010 study, titled “Abraham’s children in the genome era: major Jewish diaspora populations comprise distinct genetic clusters with shared Middle Eastern ancestry” refuted the idea of large-scale genetic contributions of Central and Eastern European & Slavic populations to the formation of Ashkenazi Jewry.

This June 2,010 study specifically excluded the “Khazar theory” as an origin for present-day Jews, saying that “the genetic proximity is incompatible with theories that Ashkenazi Jews are for the most part the direct lineal descendants of converted Khazars or Slavs.”

In addition to genetic studies, there has been extensive physiological comparison of Jewish bodily remains from burial sites, from ancient Israel, and present-day Ashkenazi & Sephardic physiology, all of which conclusively shows their similarity across both the Sephardic and Ashkenazi spectrum, and their difference from European populations.



One of the most obvious indicators of genetic commonality is physical appearance. European people broadly resemble each other; African people broadly resemble each other; Chinese people broadly resemble each other; Australian Aborigines broadly resemble each other and so on. It is a characteristic of genetically similar people to physically resemble each other. Jews are no different in this regard to any other people. They too show a resemblance to each other. This is why it is possible to often “recognize” a Jewish person by his physical appearance.

For example, Ashkenazi Jewess, Barbara Streisand, shares obvious genetic commonality with a Jewish leader of an Israelite trade delegation, portrayed on an Egyptian mural on the wall of the 18<sup>th</sup> Dynasty (1400 B.C.) Tomb of Sobekhotep, Thutmose IV, This is 2,000 years before the alleged Khazar conversion and they look the same as modern Ashkenazi Jews.

Another piece of the jigsaw that disproves the Khazar Theory, is that Jewish Supremacist behavior has remained constant throughout the millennia, from biblical times right through to the present-day. Logic dictates that if the racial make-up of Jews changed substantially after the 9<sup>th</sup> Century, then their behavioral traits would also have changed. The fact that they did not, is yet more proof that there was no racial sea-change amongst Jews as is claimed by the supporters of the “Khazar Theory.”

Whether the Khazar Theory is true or not, the Ashkenazi Jews are definitely not “White”. Beware of the Jewish Mask!

**In conclusion, it is relatively safe to now say, via genetic & genome and other comparative studies, that Jews exhibit a “distinctive genetic signature”. Jews are a homogeneous group with all the scientific trappings of what we would refer to as a “race”. Jewish populations are indeed remarkable for maintaining continuous genetic, cultural & religious (*borrowed*) traditions for over 4,000 years, despite having residence all over the world.**

*Note: Per Dr. Harry Ostrer, a pathology, pediatrics and genetics professor at the Albert Einstein College of Medicine in New York, “On average, all Ashkenazi Jews are genetically as closely related to each other as fourth or fifth cousins.”*

**Note: As many as 1 in 3 Ashkenazi Jews are estimated to be carriers for one of about 19 genetic diseases. In all, Jews have higher carrier rates for more than 40 genetic diseases. These include better-known disorders, such as Gaucher disease, Cystic Fibrosis and Tay-Sachs, along with far rarer conditions, like Nemaline Myopathy & Walker Warburg. Sephardic & Mizrahi Jews are also at risk for some genetic diseases, but these generally vary with the particular country of origin and do not affect Sephardic Jews as a whole.**

***"We Jews... want assimilation to be replaced by a new law; the declaration of belonging to the Jewish nation and the Jewish 'race'. A state built upon the principle of the purity of nation & 'race' can only be honored & respected by a Jew who declares his belonging to his kind... No subterfuge can save us now. In place of assimilation we desire a new concept; recognition of the Jewish nation and Jewish race!" -Rabbi Joachim Prinz, head of the American Jewish Congress (1930s)***

***"He occasionally bestowed one of his female members on an influential Christian; but the racial stock of his male descendants was always preserved unmixed fundamentally. He poisons the blood of others but preserves his own blood unadulterated. The Jew scarcely ever marries a Christian girl, but the Christian takes a Jewess to wife. The mongrels that are a result of this latter union always declare themselves on the Jewish side. Thus a part of the higher nobility in particular became completely degenerate. The Jew was well aware of this fact and systematically used this means of disarming the intellectual leaders of the opposite race. To mask his tactics and fool his victims, he talks of the 'equality of all men', no matter what their race or color may be. And the simpletons begin to believe him."***  
***-Hitler***

***"Hitler was right in one thing. He calls the Jewish people a race, and we are a race."***  
***-Rabbi Samuel Wise***

## ***A NATION WITH A LANGUAGE & TRADITIONS OF ITS OWN?***

If the Jews were ever a nation with a language and traditions of its own, the place where that nation lived, in ancient times, has yet to be discovered. Palestine was never in the possession of the Jewish people. They were never masters of even the country west of the Jordan, nor of the sea coast. Many Phoenicians and other Canaanite cities were impregnable to Jewish strategy. The Jews only occupied portions of the country, and even these they had to share with the Canaanites.

In ancient times, White people, classified as Old Europeans (*existing before the Indo-European invasions*), occupied not only Europe, but parts of the Middle East & North Africa. The Phoenicians (*Canaanites*) were originally of White

Mediterranean (*Old European*) lineage. They established themselves as a powerful nation in the Mediterranean through trade. Their home base was present-day Lebanon, which they occupied by the year 2700 B.C. Over time the Phoenicians eventually mixed (*miscegenated*) with Semitic people in the area.

The sanctuaries of Palestine, such as Bethel, Beersheba, Gezer, Gibeon, Gial, Hebron, "Jerusalem", Shechem, etc., were not Jewish holy places, but ancient sanctuaries of the Phoenician Canaanites "adopted" as such by the Jews, who, in most cases, "adopted" also the "heroes" of the place.

***Note: Jewish adopted traditions are listed in Addendum F.***

Having "adopted" what they did not understand, the Jews became muddled, not only with regard to "heroes," but also in connection with customs, histories, beliefs, and sites.

## ***ADOPTED PLACES***

Thus the Jews do not know the real site of Mount Zion, nor, apparently, why they are unable to identify it. Sinai is not the mountain of Jehovah, but, as its name implies, of the Babylonish moon-god Sin, "Lord of Law," and, especially, "Lord of Hosts" whose territory, also, is the desert or wilderness of Sin, and whose worship dates from at least 4200 B.C.

Jericho is not the city of delightful odours and Palm trees, but is the yellow moon city; and the Jordan is the yellow moon river.

Jerusalem, on the other hand, even if in later times its women did wear "crescents", is not a "moon city", it is not old enough; nor, as is pretended, is it the abode of peace. As its name implies, the city of "Uru", the plague-god, the war-god, and "Salem" the sun-god, in his malevolent & destructive role as god of the dead and lord of Hell.

Abdul Shipa, who was Governor of Jerusalem about 1430 B.C., states, in a letter to his overlord Amenophis IV of Egypt, that Jerusalem, or "Urusalem" is the city of Beth Ninip and of Uras, the god of war, whose name there was Salem. Uru was a disease-demon and god of the pestilence before he became a god of war,

and Salem, or Shalem, has been identified with Set, Israel, Saturn, Adar, Dionysus, etc.

**The Jews pretend that Jerusalem dates from the time of David, but it has yet to be proved that there ever was a Jewish King David. Jerusalem possesses not a single relic of either David or Solomon, nor of the temple, which it is pretended that Solomon, the wise fish-god of the Assyrians, built on the “sun-rock” there.**

*Note: Extensive archaeology in the city reveals Jerusalem was a just a simple village in the 10th Century B.C.*

**The so-called “Stables of King Solomon” are actually vaulted foundations of Roman masonry, and of the church of St. Mary, was built by Justinian, about 529 A.D. Jerusalem was not built by the Jews; the city and its name “Urusalem” were in use long before the Great Jewish Mask “adopted” them into their story.**

## **SUMERIA CIVILIZATIONS**

In 5000 B.C., Sumeria's first cities in Mesopotamia were established by a tribe of White Mediterranean & proto-Nordic (*Old Europeans*), called the Ubaidians, in modern-day Iraq. By 3200 B.C., this tribe was conquered by the Sumerians, a tribe of similar Old European lineage. They called this region, Sumer.

In the centuries that followed, Sumer grew rich & powerful. Art, architecture and crafts flourished, along with religious & ethical thought. The Sumerian language became the prevailing speech of the land and their system of writing, the Sumerian script, set the standard for written languages of the time.

To the southeast of Sumer lay the Saudi Arabian peninsula, the original heartland of the Semitic-speaking peoples. Sumer was soon surrounded by Semitic tribes, and within a few hundred years, Semitic immigration began to take up residence in the region, both as peaceful immigrants and as raiders.

The first large-scale Semitic invasion took place in 2335 B.C., when the Sumerians were overrun by the Akkadian people, establishing the Kingdom of Sumer and Akkad. It was shortly after this invasion that the Jews were recorded

entering Sumeria in large numbers. After a few generations, the original White tribes of Sumer began intermarrying Semitic people and their genetic distinction became blurred, thus a hybrid-population.

The Kingdom of Sumer and Akkad was invaded 2200 B.C. by a new type of invader, the Indo-Europeans. These people were largely Nordic in terms of the White racial subgroup. Indo-European tribes originate from Central & Southern Russia. They ended up migrating in all directions when their home territory, now the Black Sea, was flooded (*Great Flood*) from the Mediterranean Sea, around 5600 B.C. They brought with them the secret of ironworking, thus they were known as the “Battle Axe People”.

The Celtic Gutians (*Indo-Europeans*) sacked & destroyed the Kingdom of Sumer and Akkad. They quickly established their own civilization in the region, which included the Akkadian kings, extending provinces to the Mediterranean Sea. It was soon after this invasion that Sumerian civilization reached some of its greatest heights. After a few generations, the wider Semitic populations of Sumer (*traders, laborers & slaves*) immigrated into the region.

In 2000 B.C., the Amorites (*Indo-Europeans*) invaded. They previously entered the Middle East from the Balkans and had occupied Palestine, mixing with a certain number of the Jewish tribes they subjugated there.

The Amorites based their capital in the city of Babylon, originally called Akkad, which later served as the center of their empire. For this reason, the Amorites are sometimes called the Old Babylonians and the period of their ascendancy over the region, which lasted till 1600 B.C. The Amorites established their authority by crushing their Persian (*Indo-European*) Elamite competitor, and starting the short-lived Babylonian Empire. They were ruled by their King Hammurabi from 1,792 to 1,750 BC. He was best known for the set of laws called Hammurabi’s Code, which constitute one of the earliest surviving codes of law in recorded history. With his death in 1,750 BC, the empire disintegrated into smaller city states ruled by weaker kings.

Naram-Sin of Akkad incorporated Palestine into his empire during his reign, 2254 – 2218 B.C. Palestine was under Babylonian suzerainty (*feudal lordship*) and had to pay tribute to Babylon, till around 1780 B.C. During this whole time, Palestine remained under the influence of Babylonian culture & literature.

## **UNDER EGYPTIAN RULE**

Around the 15<sup>th</sup> Century B.C., when Tuthmose I of the 18<sup>th</sup> Dynasty consolidated his power and expanded his boundaries, till the 10<sup>th</sup> Century B.C., Palestine was a province of Egypt.

The Old Kingdom of Egypt (3100-2270 B.C.) was founded by White Mediterranean, Alpine and proto-Nordic people (*Old European*). Most of the founding ruling elite, especially the pharaohs, were of proto-Nordic racial stock.

In 1785 B.C. the Semitic Hyksos tribe conquered the lands and established the Middle or Second Kingdom. Egyptians, aided by their Minoan Crete (*White Mediterranean*) allies, took the kingdom back in 1580 B.C. and established the New or Third Kingdom. By 800 B.C. most of Egypt was populated by Semitic & Black Nubian people that have immigrated over time into the land. Nubians invaders set up a new kingdom (746- 655 B.C.), known as the 25<sup>th</sup> Dynasty.

Egyptian bowmen were stationed in Jerusalem during the reign of Amenophis III (*Third Kingdom*), and dispatches dating from about 1430 B.C. from the Governors of Jerusalem to their suzerain Amenophis IV, have been found.

The rule of Ramesses II (19<sup>th</sup> Dynasty) extended for more than 100 miles beyond Jerusalem. About 1275 B.C., Ramesses II records that he pursued his enemies as far as Aleppo & Carchemish. He does not mention any such people as the Jews who still have to explain when & where their alleged Exodus (*founding myth*) took place. No archeological evidence has been found to support their Exodus story & supposed enslavement.

In 925 B.C., the Egyptian pharaoh, Shoshenq I, of the 22<sup>nd</sup> Dynasty, marched on Palestine and sacked Jerusalem.

## **UNDER ASSYRIAN RULE (ISRAEL & JUDAH)**

In the meantime, while Palestine was marched on by Shoshenq I, Assyria had become a great power. Assyria was originally an Indo-European tribe, in present-day Syria. In 910 B.C. they captured Babylon.

King Ashurnasirpal II in 877 B.C., who was a real terror of the Middle East, would hunt lions and other animals in the Lebanon. In 841 B.C. his son, Shalmaneser III, was receiving tribute from Palestine, which was twice overrun by his troops.

In 795 B.C., Adad-Nirari III swept through Palestine and imposed taxes & tribute upon its people.

According to Jewish legend, their own story, the alleged kingdom of David broke up immediately after the death of his son Solomon, despite the promise of their god "Jehovah" that it would continue to live on forever, and the Jewish people split into two factions.

There were never, of course, at any time really "12 tribes" of Jews. The phrase "the 12 tribes of Israel" has the same significance as the phrase "the 12 labors of Hercules" (*Greek Myth*), which the Jews adopted. Nevertheless, according to the Jews' own stories there were "12 tribes of Israel" and after the death of their king Solomon, these divided into two factions. "Israel" (*10 tribes*) occupied Shechem and worshipped a golden calf at Dan and at Bethel. "Judah" (*2 tribes*) (*Kingdom of Judah*) occupied Jerusalem and worshipped a brazen serpent. Both factions were polytheistic, adopting the Canaanite pantheon of gods.

These factions, although each distracted with internal dissensions, were continually bickering & quarrelling with each other and with their neighbors, so that Tiglath-Pileser III found it necessary to deal with both. In 738 B.C. he levied tribute on Israel, and in 732 B.C., he received homage & tribute from Judah.

Being utterly unreliable & untrustworthy, these people were constantly giving Assyria trouble. In 726 B.C., Shalmaneser V had to take punitive measures against Israel, again. The Jews avoided punishment by offerings of money & promises but it became evident that they were all the time intriguing with his enemies. Thus, Shalmaneser V again invaded the country, and carried away the "king" into captivity. His troops remained in Palestine until 721 B.C. when his successor, Sargon II, carried away both the golden calves and the "10 tribes," and together they vanished from the page of history.

The people of these lost 10 tribes, referred to as "Israelites", in reality just "one" tribal faction from Israel, most likely distributed among other peoples and entirely assimilated. The people of the other 2 tribes, in reality the other Jewish tribal faction from Judah, continued to give trouble to their Assyrian overlords. No promise or oath was binding to them, and in 712 B.C. they were again intriguing

with the enemies of Assyria. Thus, in the following year, Sargon II overran their territory and inflicted a heavy fine. About 700 B.C., his son, Sennacherib, for precisely similar reasons, ravaged Palestine and exacted costly tribute.

By 675 B.C., however, the Jews of Jerusalem seem to have forgotten this painful experience, and Esarhaddon found it necessary to invade the country again. He was temporarily appeased by “promises” and left, but soon was forced to return. He carried away the “king” in chains, cast him into prison for a time as a lesson and settled strangers in the Jerusalem.

Esarhaddon was unable to stop the plotting of the Jewish “priests”, who have always been the bringers of misfortune upon their Jewish followers. During the ensuing half-century the territory occupied by what was left of the “two tribes”, fell into its accustomed state of disorder. Human sacrifices were offered and bitter religious feuds prosecuted.

According to the Jews’ own stories, it was during this period that the much bepraised “king” Josiah is supposed to have “reigned” at Jerusalem.

Reared by the Jewish priests, who had murdered his predecessor’s son, Josiah developed into a fanatical bigot. His religious exploits came to a climax when he in 608 B.C., obstructed the march of the Egyptian army and was killed. For his interference, the King of Egypt, Pharaoh Necho II, upon his return from Assyria, looted Jerusalem which remained his vassal until 605 B.C. when it became a tributary to Babylon once more.

The Assyria Empire, by the middle of the 7<sup>th</sup> Century, was on the decline, weakened by a steady dissolution of their original racial homogeneity through increasing intermixing with the ever growing Semites in the region. This reaffirms the historical truth that those who form the majority of the population, in any territory, will ultimately end up determining the nature of that society. The Assyrian Empire, like many others, bred themselves out of existence.

### ***UNDER BABYLON RULE, AGAIN (JUDAH)***

The Jewish people of Jerusalem continued their usual chaotic & disruptive tactics. They were also conspiring with Egypt to assist them to rebel against the (Neo) Babylonians. Nebuchadrezzar II, a former proud polytheistic king who



became a humble monotheistic ruler, had to intervene. In 597 B.C., he came down to Jerusalem and carried away its wealthier inhabitants to (Neo) Babylon.

Within a few years, the Jews in Jerusalem were again plotting with the enemies of their suzerain. In 587 B.C., Nebuchadrezzar II, lost his patience and marched on Jerusalem again, upon which he burned and razed to the ground, as well as destroying the Jew's first temple. He took away the "king" in chains and also a great many more of its people as captives. In 582 B.C., the authorities in (Neo) Babylon found it necessary to deport a third batch of Jewish rebels from the city of Jerusalem.

These three great herds of captives from Jerusalem remained in (Neo) Babylonia, together with thousands of other prisoners from all parts of the Near East, for half a century. It was there, in exile that the Jews were permitted to act as scribes, tax collectors and bankers, which they reveled in. Unlike the admired status of warriors & kings, or humbled status of peasant farmers, the Jews have been historically despised for their role in finance & usury, as well for their political intrigue & divisive propaganda at the hands of their scribes.

### ***PERSIANS CONQUER NEO-BABYLON***

The Iranian plateau was settled about 1500 B.C. by Indo-European tribes of self-identified Aryan lineage, two of which were the Medes and the Persians. The Medes occupied the northwestern portion. They dominated the Persians until the accession of the throne by Cyrus the Great in 550 B.C. He overthrew the Medes and two neighboring powers, the Lydian & Neo-Babylon kingdoms.

The Persian Empire became the preeminent power of the Middle East. Cyrus tried to be a benevolent ruler. In Sumeria, he allowed the dominant Pagan religion of the time to approve his assumption of Babylonian kingship, while in the city of Jerusalem he launched the rebuilding of the Jewish Temple. It seems, however, that by about 350 B.C. the Jews had so angered their well-disposed Persian masters that the latter plundered part of Palestine and carried off many Jews as captives.

The end result of Persia's overall amiable disposition and Cyrus the Great's benevolence toward was their empire of diverse peoples, ultimately led to their undoing. Palestine was under Persian occupation up until 332 BC.

## ***EXILE BACK TO JERUSALEM***

The Jewish “exile” in Neo-Babylon was profitable to the Jews. They found it so advantageous that, when they received permission to leave (Neo) Babylon, following the decree by Cyrus the Great, the conqueror of Neo-Babylonian Empire in 539 B.C, less than 43,000 elected to return to Jerusalem. 80 years elapsed before the second and much smaller, and less wealthy, group could be persuaded to leave (Neo) Babylon for Jerusalem.

Many people suspect that the Jews conspired with the Persians to accomplish the downfall of (Neo) Babylon. Thus, they were shown favor by Cyrus in return for their services of spreading sedition & foul play (*Destabilization*) within the city while the Persian troops were still outside.

The polytheistic Jews at that time may also have been at odds with the monotheistic tendencies of the Neo-Babylonian Court and aristocracy.

Those Jews who did return to Jerusalem around 539 B.C. found the countryside occupied by the unfortunate people planted there by Esarhaddon. In order to obtain shelter and ready-made homes, many of the Jews intermarried with these unsuspecting people, who received the Jews kindly and even offered to assist them in rebuilding the city of Jerusalem. The Jews, however, having established themselves in the country, repudiated these offers of help with scorn & insolence.

To add insult to injury, later on, in 458 B.C., the Jews celebrated the arrival of the second horde of “Zionists” from Babylon by driving out of the district all non-Jewish wives and their children. A stab in the back to the unfortunate non-Jewish people originally placed in the region by Esarhaddon.

Meanwhile Jerusalem was still in ruins and the “returned Jews” refused to live in it. Now, however, they were forced to do so by their priests who placed guards at the gates and locked in the unwilling citizens at night.

Later these first “Zionists” were required to cooperate in certain crude restorations and rough building. Most of their clumsy efforts were soon swept away by the 430 B.C. creation of the “Great Jewish Mask”. The Jewish priests concocted the “adoption” of holy places, heroes, traditions, and religious tenets.

The Jewish immigrants had brought back with them to Jerusalem a muddled idea of the Babylonian calendar, the Babylonian system of numeration, weights, measures, money, and also such scraps of mythology, ritual, sacred writings, philosophy, etc. "History", began to be fabricated (*starting in 430 B.C.*) and sacred writings to be adapted; and the results of these ambiguous labors have come down to the present-day. Beware of the Jewish Mask!

### ***A FALSIFIED HISTORY***

The highly colored stories of Jewish spirituality & "monotheism", lofty idealism, patriotism, endurance, fearless valor, feats of arms, heroism, and nobility of character, etc., plentifully interspersed with miracles, are unsupported.

None of their contemporaries seem to have been aware of the "prodigy" in their midst, nor even to have liked or respected the Jews. On the contrary, by the Assyrians' & Medes' own recount, "The Jews were deemed the vilest of all peoples." And among the Greeks and the Romans they aroused dislike & contempt. Marcus Aurelius said he was "sick of the filthy noisy Jews".

No other history corroborates the Jewish tales found in the Books of Joshua, Esther, Judith, Daniel, etc., which were put together during this 430 B.C. period.

The "wonder tales" of the renegade Jew, Titus Flavius Josephus (*Yosef ben Matityahu*) (37-100 A.D.), who lived at ease among the Romans and wrote in Greek, are untrustworthy.

### ***UNDER GREEK RULE***

The Greek Peninsula, and its Northern borders, the Balkans, had previously been settled by the original White Old Europeans during the Neolithic Age. These peoples created civilizations that were some of the most advanced in Europe. From 5000 B.C. onward, the Indo-European migrations moved westward, bringing about the fall of Old European civilizations. In their place rose two great civilizations, Greece & Rome.

In 411 B.C., citizenship of Athens, Greece, was given to tens of thousands of foreigners who had entered the city from the Middle East. This period of racial

integration & miscegenation marks the period of time when Classical Greece, and its Nordic aristocracy, began to decline & fall.

***Note: New genetic studies reveal that the Mycenaean noble classes (proto-Greeks) were indeed members of the Nordic race.***

In 332 B.C., the Jews came under the Macedonian Greek rule. Alexander the Great, the son of Philip of Macedon, began to implement his father's plans for world conquest. He quickly subdued the nations around him. In just 4 years he had conquered all the Greek states, all of Egypt, and the entire Persian Empire, including Syria and Palestine. The Egyptians were so thrilled to be rid of Persian domination that they declared Alexander to be the son of their god, "Amun-Ra".

Ptolemy I Soter, a Macedonian Greek general who served under Alexander, took possession of the throne of Egypt in 323 B.C. Three years later he took Jerusalem and carried away a number of Jews to Egypt. Palestine remained under the Ptolemaic Dynasty for nearly a century. But by 246 B.C., the country had reverted back to its accustomed state of anarchy & disorder.

Antiochus III the Great, was a Hellenistic Greek king and the 6<sup>th</sup> ruler of the Seleucid Empire. He ruled over the region of Syria and large parts of the rest of western Asia. Antiochus III rebuilt the empire in the East but failed in his attempt to challenge Roman ascendancy in Europe & Asia Minor.

In 198 B.C., the Jews made submission to Antiochus III, but owing chiefly to the jealousies of the Jewish priests and their own religious feuds, the state of Palestine did not improve. From 175 B.C., Jerusalem especially seems to have suffered through the greed & brutality of two Jewish high priests who adopted the Greek names of Jason & Menelaus and made the city a bone of contention until it was sacked by Antiochus IV of the Seleucid Empire in 169 B.C.

In 168 B.C., Antiochus IV tried to establish a uniform religion throughout his domain, but the Romans were antagonistic to him and encouraged everything that would embarrass Syria. This enabled the Jews to revolt in 167 B.C. With the influence of Rome against her and preoccupied with other troubles, Syria was unable to deal effectually with the Jewish insurrection, which continued with varying success until about 146 B.C.

## **UNDER ROMAN RULE**

The Jews, left to their own devices, lacked the ability to govern themselves, and jealousies, dissensions, brigandage and civil war speedily brought Palestine to such disorder that it became necessary for the Romans to interfere. In 63 B.C., Pompey the Great, a military & political leader, took Jerusalem by assault and laid the Jews under tribute to Rome.

Like the Greeks, the Romans soon discovered that the Jews were tiresome subjects. They created a community within a community, lived in a state of ceaseless friction with their non-Jewish neighbors, and were constantly lashing themselves into a frenzy over barbarous customs and ideas which appeared ridiculous to the practical Roman mind.

Nevertheless, the Romans liberally granted to the Jews many privileges & immunities, all of which the Jews abused.

***Note: In 48 B.C., Julius Caesar took back from the money changers (bankers) the power to coin money and minted coins for the benefit of all people in the Roman Empire. With this new & plentiful supply of money, Caesar established many large construction projects and built great public works. Rome was healthy, Caesar was loved and the people prospered. But this is not what the money changers wanted, their ambitions were to control the money supply. It didn't take long until Caesar was assassinated.***

From 63 B.C. until the Jews were finally quelled by Hadrian in 135 A.D., except during the reign of Herod, the history of the Jews is mainly a record of rebellion against Roman rule.

Herod the Great was a practicing Jew, not of Jewish genetic origin, whose Idumean father had been poisoned by the Jews. The Roman appointed him "King of the Jews". He captured the city of Jerusalem in 37 B.C. There, he dispersed the bands of robbers & brigands that infested Palestine and inaugurated an era of comparative peace & order.

Between 19 and 9 B.C., Herod built for the Jews the only admirable place of worship they have ever possessed. Since the Jews had no architecture of their own, Herod's temple was built in the Greek style. No expense or pains were spared by Herod to ensure that its construction would be carried out with meticulous regard for the religious susceptibilities of the fanatical Jews and for the traditions which they pretended were theirs. This even included the placing

of a great vine bearing clusters of grapes under a golden heaven, the symbol of Dionysus (*Olympian god*), over the entrance.

It was characteristic of the Jews, while never tired of boasting of the magnificence of the structure, that they would not allow its builder to enter the more sacred parts of the building. They have never revealed the slightest feelings of gratitude to Herod and have never even mentioned his name if this could be avoided. The principle reason for this attitude seems to be that Herod was not a true Jew, his mother was a (*Arab*) Nabataean.

Herod the Great died in 4 B.C., and immediately the Jews rebelled again. Bands of robbers & marauders, led by slaves & pretenders, sprang up in different parts and plunged Palestine into the turmoil to which it was accustomed. Order was restored by the Romans. But in 6 A.D., the Jews rebelled again, apparently because they objected to the Roman method of taking a census.

The practical common sense and easy-going tolerance of the Romans, from the Jewish perspective, was considered "hateful". From the Romans perspective, the Jews seemed a race of bigoted fanatics whose dire & credulous superstition, even though tolerated by Roman's policy of religious freedom, rendered them the implacable enemies not only of the Roman Government, but of all mankind.

An unchanging characteristic of the Jews, too, has been their unfailing success in earning dislike of the peoples among whom they have settled. Sooner or later, all these peoples have come to regard the Jews with extreme disfavor. So it was with the Assyrians, the Medes, the Greeks, and so it was with the Romans.

### ***JEWISH SUBTERFUGE & RABBLE-ROUSING***

By 19 A.D., the number of Jews in Rome had become very large. As they insinuated themselves among all classes, especially among the women, exploiting frailties, credulity and "vice", they became unpopular. When their dishonest & disreputable activities came under the notice of the Emperor, he enlisted 4,000 Jews and sent them to garrison Sardinia. About 39 A.D., in Alexandria where they were numerous, their genius for exciting dislike eventually led to bloodshed.

Among the "privileges" granted to the Jews by the Romans, was permission to meet together, a liberty frequently denied to the Romans themselves, after the

establishment of their empire. This immense concession was abused by the Jews as was the latitude that allowed their teachers to spread their religion.

The Jewish teachers used the freedom allowed them to turn the synagogues into schools of sedition. From childhood, the ignorant & fanatical Jews were trained by them to “hate” the adherents of all other sects, while visions of world domination and worldwide empire were kept constantly before them. And a well-organized system of secret intercommunication was maintained.

At the very time that the Roman Pagans were refining & purifying their own religion, and preaching good-will to all men, the Jewish rabbis (*teachers*) were inculcating amongst the Jews an intense hatred of the Gentiles (*non-Jews*) and all their works. It was an act of disobedience to the Jewish law, they taught, to hold any communications or dealings with non-Jews. The rabbis taught that all Gentiles were born out of wedlock & illegitimate. Non-Jewish women were unclean. To marry a Gentile woman was a heinous offence; the children born of such an alliance were bastards, and could have no inheritance.

The rabbis further taught that it defiled a Jew to sit at table with non-Jews, or to enter a Gentile's house, which was to be regarded as a pen for cattle. Jews were forbidden to counsel or to befriend a non-Jew. And any benefits conferred upon a Jew by a non-Jew were, it was taught, no better than serpent's poison.

These teachings considered the Gentiles to be non-human beings. They considered non-Jews to be merely beasts. They are God's enemies! When a Gentile makes inquiries of a Jew's religion, it is the Jew's duty to answer with a suppressed curse, and to give a false explanation.

This depraved state of the Jewish mind was kept hidden, as far as possible, from the Romans. Inflamed by the teachings of the synagogue and greedy for world domination, the Jews broke out into one insurrection after another, usually simultaneously in different parts of the Empire on each occasion.

### ***JERUSALEM BURNED & RAZED***

In 66 B.C, the mixed-race Parthians, residing in present-day Syria, Iran and Iraq, broke out in open revolt against Roman rule. This was an opportunity for the Jews of Palestine to revolt against Roman rule.

Thus, around 65 A.D., the Jews rebelled again, and having overrun the ill-protected rural districts of Palestine, they directed their efforts against the small Roman garrison. The Romans were so few in number that they agreed to surrender on condition that they be allowed to withdraw from Palestine. The Jews agreed to these terms, and ratified their agreement by a solemn oath, but, immediately the Romans laid down their arms, they were basely massacred by the Jews.

The Jews said, "Palestine must be rid of non-Jews." Wherever, the Jews outnumbered the Gentiles they perpetrated revolting massacres. As a result, from about 66 to about 69 A.D., a state of anarchy & bloodshed, extraordinary even for Palestine, prevailed. In 70 A.D., then military commander, Vespasian (*Titus Flavius Vespasianus*), burned Jerusalem and razed it.

***Note: The Wailing Wall is not part of the foundation wall for the old Temple, it is the wall of the old Roman Antonia Fortress, which the Roman army left as a monument to their power, as it is all that remained after they desolated the rest of the city in 70 A.D.***

With Jerusalem out of the way, Vespasian, instead of turning his attention to the Parthians, had to suppress the anarchy & civil strife in Rome, following the suicide of Emperor Nero. Vespasian became the next emperor (69-79 A.D.) and founded the Flavian Dynasty. The Parthians took advantage of the chaos to declare themselves independent.

## **THE GREAT JEWISH MASK MATURES**

By the First Century B.C., the Great Jewish Mask was already well organized, and it continued to display great activity for nearly 200 years. The later stages of this activity showed remarkable similarities to those of the Great Jewish Mask as it exists today. It differed, of course, in detail. For example, the Jewish people of that time constantly pretended that their numbers were greater than they actually were, whereas they now constantly pretend that their numbers are actually smaller than they are.

The number of Jews living in other countries was already great, but during those 200 years their numbers soon increased until they by far outnumbered the population of Palestine. And the "Jews of the Dispersion" behaved very much as their successors do today.



The overthrow of all Gentile institutions was believed at that time to be imminent; the Messiah was confidently expected; and the assumption of a Jewish Empire of the World and of “domination” over all the non-Jewish peoples of the Earth was impatiently awaited.

From the time of Ptolemy I Soter (*Macedonia Greece*) to the Third Century A.D., a great many Jews, chiefly those of Alexandria, devoted themselves to the extraordinary task of forging texts (*Torah*) and other writings to support and strengthen the Great Jewish Mask and Jewish pretensions.

Detribalized Jews, such as Philo of Alexandria (25-50 A.D.), a Greek-speaking Jewish philosopher and most important representative of Hellenistic Judaism, and the scholar & historian, Titus Flavius Josephus (37-100 A.D.), made Jewish propaganda openly & unashamed. Others Jewish writers, whose writings were sly, but less commercially appealing, adopted more insidious propaganda methods. They usually put forward their ideas under the cloak of some distinguished name.

Thus, books were circulated bearing the names of mythical personages, or of well known people who had never written a line.

Newly compiled literary productions were put forward as writings of the greatest antiquity. Verses were forged and philosophers had fathered upon them writings which represented them as taking a profound interest in the Jewish scriptures. Poets were falsely represented as being deeply impressed by the Jewish religion. And oracles were deceitfully quoted as predicting a mighty destiny for the Jewish people.

### ***GRECO-ROMANS SEE THROUGH THE GREAT JEWISH MASK***

In spite of all this mendacity and artfully disguised propaganda, including the barefaced attempts of Philo and the allegorical school to foist Jewish tales upon the Greeks of antiquity, the Jews continued to be regarded with contempt by the Greeks and the Romans who laughed at their vain-glorious pretensions and flatly refused to take part in the Great Jewish Mask.

The pretensions of the Jews to an honorable and remote antiquity, for example, were ridiculed. For the Jews to pretend that the gifts of civilization were made

through their instrumentality was preposterous to the Greeks & Romans. They asked, "What had the Jews done for art, literature or science? Instead of being the teachers of Plato and the Greek philosophers as the Jews impudently pretended they had been, it was pointed out that the Jews were barbarians when Greek culture had arisen. And that of all the horde of small peoples, shifting from slavery in one country to servitude in another, the Jews were the least productive and the poorest in civilization.

Meanwhile, the Jews secretly determined to make another attempt to exterminate their non-Jewish fellow citizens.

### ***THE GREAT JEWISH MASK BOOTED OUT OF JERUSALEM***

When the demands of the Parthian war had depleted the Eastern Provinces of Roman troops in 116 A.D., a sudden preconcerted uprising of the Jews took place, characterized by revolting atrocities. Humanity, at that time, was shocked at the horrid cruelties which the Jews committed in the cities of Egypt, Cyprus, and in Cyrene where they dwelt in treacherous friendship with the unsuspecting non-Jewish inhabitants.

In Cyrene, the Jews massacred 220,000 Greek & Roman citizens; in Cyprus 240,000; and in Egypt a very great multitude. Wherever, the Jews outnumbered the rest of the population and their uprising was successful, the Jews behaved in the most revolting manner. Many of their Gentile neighbors they sawed asunder (*punished*), in emulation of their mythical King David.

This outbreak in Jewish violence & "spirituality" was suppressed by Roman reinforcements, dispatched by Emperor Trajan (98-117 A.D.), led by Lieutenant Martius Turbo. Despite having success with their secret machinations, the Jews learned, once again, that their frenzied onrush of fanaticism was unavailing against the cool bravery of disciplined Roman troops.

Trajan died in 117 A.D. and was succeeded by his relative Emperor Hadrian (117-138 A.D.), and once more the Jewish agitators became active. Rebellion was encouraged by the Judaic statement that it was unlawful to pay taxes to a Gentile master. Flattering promises were made by their ancient Jewish oracles that spoke of a conquering Messiah which would soon arise, destined to break their fetters, and to "invest the favorites of heaven with the empire of the earth." This propaganda produced an extraordinary ferment among the credulous Jews.

More fanatical frenzy came after Hadrian issued edicts against Jewish mutilation & circumcision practices. In addition to this incitement, around 130 A.D., Hadrian ordered Jerusalem to be rebuilt in Roman style.

Fanaticism was further stirred up at this time by the Jewish Sage & Rabbinic founder, “Akiba Ben Joseph, who declared the man, Simon bar Kosiba to be the Jews’ long expected “Messiah”, and renamed him Simon “bar Kokhba”. His name does not appear in Roman records. And it is not known whether Simon was a fanatic or an impostor. But he was immediately acclaimed as the long expected Messianic King by the rabbi Akiba who became his armor-bearer.

The Roman forces in Palestine were small, as usual. A “holy war” against the Romans was proclaimed, and nearly all the Jewish towns that had no Roman garrison joined their “Messiah” in a formidable revolt. This enabled Simon bar Kokhba to cruelly persecute the Christians who refused to follow him, and to kill many Jews suspected of desiring to live at peace with Rome.

Roman General, Sextus Julius Severus, recalled from Britain by Hadrian, quelled this rebellion, and the Jews were forbidden to set foot in Jerusalem, which became a Roman town.

Under succeeding emperors, the Jews, taking advantage of the facilities afforded by the caves & caverns of Palestine, sometimes caused disturbances. But these, although professedly patriotic, were mainly outbreaks of plundering and never assumed a serious aspect.

### ***DISPERSION OF THE JEWS?***

**Some people imagine that about 135 A.D. the Jews were scattered abroad by some mysterious agency, which, since then, has prevented their return to Palestine. This absurd superstition is encouraged by the Great Jewish Mask, and by the misleading phrase “the dispersion of the Jews.”**

Many Jews were carried off by their conquerors, of course, to such places as Babylonia, Greece, Alexandria and Rome. But a far larger number of Jews left Palestine of their own accord and for their own gain (*personal profit*). This was so, especially, back in the day during the latter stages of Persian rule, emulating

Cyrus the Great's benevolence, and later, when the Greeks offered special inducements to occupiers of new colonies.

Among the very large number of Jews who emigrated for their own benefit, must be included all those Jews who left Palestine because of the seemingly endless disorder & anarchy maintained there by the few who preferred to remain in their so-called "homeland".

Since the 1<sup>st</sup> Century A.D., the "Jews of the Diaspora", the Jews who "prefer" to live outside Palestine, have always been much more numerous than those who have had to live in Palestine. It is important to note, that the Jews outside could have "returned" to Palestine if they had desired to do so.

The prohibition by Emperor Hadrian against Jewish presence in Jerusalem soon lapsed. Although, it was revived by both Emperor Constantine (306-337 A.D.) & Umar I (632-634 A.D.), one of the most powerful & influential Muslim caliphs in history, it never applied to the other parts of Palestine.

**The truth is that Palestine (*Jerusalem*) had fallen victim to Jewish lust for world power, to religiously fostered hatred, and to selfish greed. After ruining her, the Jews abandoned Palestine. The Great Jewish Mask, however, the Jews did not abandon. Its activities can be traced in many countries at many periods of history.**

***"Our compatriots forget too easily that the Jews have accomplices all over the world, and that no beings have greater powers of resistance as regards adaptation to climate. Jews can prosper anywhere, even in Lapland & Siberia." -Hitler***

**Note: 109 Jewish expulsions are listed in Addendum E.**

## ***THE GREAT JEWISH UN-MASKING***

***"Now begins the last great revolution. By wresting political power for himself, the Jew casts off the few remaining shreds of disguise he still wears." -Hitler***

It is not known what language was spoken by the Jews in ancient times. The Jews like to pretend that the original speech of mankind was Hebrew and that

they originated it. However, Hebrew is not even as old as Arabic, and it is not Jewish. Even the word “Hebrew” is not Jewish.

Hebrew is a patois of the despised Canaanites. It is a mixture of fragments borrowed from all the languages spoken by the people with whom the Cannanites came in contact, expressed in an alphabet borrowed from the Phoenicians, about 800 B.C. This alphabet and the Hebrew vocabulary are imperfect. Ancient Hebrew had neither vowels, nor punctuation marks, nor any division between words or between sentences. Some of its consonants are so similar to others that mistakes in reading occur repeatedly.

It has been authoritatively stated that there are around 800,000 various readings of the consonants in surviving manuscripts, which are not very old, that have been counted. Copies vary so much that it is impossible to say, “Which is the correct version?”

Hebrew has been “a dead language” since the 4<sup>th</sup> Century B.C., so that on account of the imperfections of its written form, no one knows how it should be pronounced. Since, however, it has been resuscitated and become part of the Great Jewish Mask, the Jews are tinkering at it and no doubt, in time, when vowels and a sufficiency of artificial words have been added, it may become almost as useful as the pidgin German, known as Yiddish, which is spoken by most Jews today.

***Note: Reportedly, since Hebrew is a dead language, the Jews used the German language to Hebrew its “sound”.***

Nowadays, Yiddish is commonly written in Hebrew characters. This serves several purposes. Those who know Hebrew but not Yiddish cannot read it; and those who know Yiddish but not the Hebrew characters cannot read it. It looks like Hebrew, and so pleases the less educated Jews, and flatters their vanity.

For centuries the Jews of Palestine spoke Aramaic. Both the Jerusalem and the Babylonian Talmud are written in a mixture of Aramaic & Hebrew. Many Jews, apparently, were unable to understand even this mixture, and so translations & explanations, called Targums.

Notwithstanding this difficulty of language, it is pretended that the Jews are the originators & possessors of a unique literature of inestimable antiquity; which is a

vast storehouse of knowledge, science, law, poetry, history, and religion. It is pretended to be without an equal among the literatures of the world.

Upon examination, however, these claims are found to be exaggerated. The Jewish writings are not unique, except in this: they do not present a single original feature. The language employed, the style, mode of presentation, the metre, many of the phrases, similes, sentences, and even whole portions of works may be shown to have been “adopted” from the writings of the Babylonians and other peoples.

***Note: Jewish adopted traditions are listed in Addendum F.***

The Jewish writings are not old, compared to other writings of real antiquity, like the Akkadians. In the British Museum there are preserved inscriptions recording the expeditions of Sargon I of Akkad, and his son Naram-Sin, to Sinai and to Palestine, which Sargon I incorporated into his Empire. These inscriptions were made about 2800 B.C.

At the Akkadian Court of Nippur, more than 30,000 contracts & accounts have been found, some of which date back to 4000 B.C. In addition, some 3,000 literary texts have also been discovered that date from the Sumerian period.

In 622 B.C., Jewish priests suddenly “found” Moses’ “Book of the Law”. Apparently, in spite of its pretended age, no difficulty was experienced in reading (*deciphering*) it for the king, the high priest, and the people, were all astonished at its contents. In order to be quite sure that the book “found” was really the word of their god, Yahweh (*Jehovah*), they asked a woman prophetess, called Huldah “the weasel”, and she said it was and that ended the matter.

The Jews do not actually possess any “original” documents of any kind, whatsoever. The “originals”, including the Decalogue (*10 Commandments*) and the Targums of Onkelos & Johnathon, which were supposedly traced by the finger of their god, Yahweh, were all destroyed when Jerusalem was burned and razed to the ground by Nebuchadrezzar II, in 587 B.C. It is explained, however, that this makes no difference worth mentioning since they were all completely “restored”, about 149 years afterwards, by a priest (*scribe*) called Esdras, about 444 B.C.

Thus, what must be regarded as the second editions of the god-given “originals” should date from about 444 B.C. But even this is not so. Misfortunes befell upon these also. Changes & additions (*adoptions*) continued to be made in them until 287 A.D., when some of the latest editions were translated into Greek and assumed a fixed form. Other versions did not become fixed until they were translated into Latin about 401 A.D.

The Great Jewish Masks likes to pretend that Moses wrote all the laws, David all the Psalms and Solomon all the Proverbs. The books themselves fail to support this idea. In every case they prove to be the work of many writers. Moreover, proof is required to show that the reputed authors ever lived among the Jews, since nearly all of them are “composite heroes”, made apparently by the Jews who made the books.

In addition, the books of the Torah, and the others, show numerous contradictions, and contain different stories relating to the same things, but disagreeing with each other.

***Note: Jewish adopted traditions are listed in Addendum F.***

While the Jews were engaged in putting together questionable books like Judith, Maccabees, the Wisdom of Solomon and the Psalms of Solomon, around 100 B.C., credible writers like Virgil, Horace, Cicero, Ovid, Lucretius, and others, had appeared in Rome, to say nothing of the writers of the Greeks and the Aryans. The Indo-Aryan (*Indo-European*) works catalogued under the name, “Zoroaster”, in the library of Alexandria, contained two million lines!

The oldest Jewish manuscripts belong to the 10<sup>th</sup> Century A.D., and are neither original, nor authentic. Each is the work of many writers and has been edited, and re-edited many times.

The tales & legends of the Jews are not their own. In nearly every case, the Great Jewish Mask has “adopted” them from their masters or their neighbors.

***Note: Jewish adopted traditions are listed in Addendum F.***

The entire ritual of the Jews is, thus, not their own. Not a single feature has been evolved among the Jews. Theirs is a ritual made, even to the smallest details, of items “adopted” from the Babylonians. In Babylonia, the uncivilized Jews found religious ideas & ritualistic practices, which had not only been evolved but have also been carried all over the world, ages before the Jews became acquainted with them. This is the reason why primitive peoples, in such widely separated places as South, Central and North America, and India, Australia and Africa, are found in possession of these same rites, customs, words and objects that the Great Jewish Mask has always pretended are the unique and peculiar property of the Jews.

***Note: Jewish adopted traditions are listed in Addendum F.***

A common complaint of the Jews is that the other peoples, among whom they have chosen to dwell, cruelly “herded” the Jews into ghettos. This is misleading. The idea that the Jews should live in an area specially reserved for them, comes from the Jews themselves. Their hyper-trophied sense of their own importance and other unpleasant qualities, made the Jews so unpopular that their neighbors agreed to their request. They were set aside an area in which the Jews could practice their “adopted” rites & customs, and secretly indulge in their cravings for feeling superior & separate.

There is nothing actually original about the Jewish tribe except for their “feeling of separateness”.

The Jews boast of “inventing monotheism”. This foolish pretense is, of course, entirely misleading, for the Jews were among the most ignorant & uncultivated of the peoples who had monotheism thrust upon them by Nebuchadrezzar II before they were ready to receive it.

The Jews were polytheists who became monolaters, and then much later monotheists under the influence of the Babylonians & Persians, monotheists. It was not until they had been in Babylon for some time that idolatry ceased among the Jews. It was also in Babylon, at about the same time, that the Jews “adopted” the hostile genius Satan, the demon Asmodeus, the angels Gabriel, Raphael, Michael, Uriel, etc., the stories of the rebel angels and of the battle in heaven, and halfheartedly, the idea of the immortality of the soul, along with the resurrection of the dead.



Before about 410 B.C., when the Great Jewish Mask commenced, the Jews did not differ from their neighbors except that they were less cultured and less civilized. But by having become worshippers of one god, even though that god was a borrowed god, the Jews became fanatics obsessed with a ludicrously exaggerated idea of the importance of themselves and this god.

Monotheism developed early among the Egyptians, Babylonians and Persians, and was taught by them to the demon-worshipping Semites. Monotheistic tendencies, in those days represented an advanced stage of free-thinking and manifested among the educated classes.

The Jews have been successful in convincing, rather deceiving, the world that "monotheism" was specially revealed to the Jews, and that it is a great idea distinctive of Semitic genius. Beware of the Great Jewish Mask!

*Note: Jewish adopted traditions are listed in Addendum F.*

## ***THE GREAT JEWISH MASK IN SUMMARY***

*Since the Jew... never had a civilization of his own, he has always been furnished by others with a basis for his intellectual work. His intellect has always developed by the use of those cultural achievements which he has found ready-to-hand around him. -Hitler*

*The Jews have not the creative abilities which are necessary to the founding of a civilization; for in them there is not, and never has been, that spirit of idealism which is an absolutely necessary element in the higher development of mankind. Therefore, the Jewish intellect will never be constructive, but always destructive. -Hitler*

*The Jew has at all times lived in states that have belonged to other races, and within the organization of those states he had formed a state of his own, which is, however, hidden behind the MASK of a religious community, as long as external circumstances do not make it advisable for this community to declare its true nature. As soon as the Jew feels himself sufficiently established in his position to be able to hold it without a disguise, he lifts the MASK and suddenly appears in the character which so many did not formerly believe or wish to see; namely that of the Jew. -Hitler*

The Great Jewish Mask was conceived in dishonor, born in inglorious captivity, schooled in the dark practices of savage cults (*Saturn, Israel, Tsabaoth, Asthoreth, etc.*) and reared amid scenes of deceitfulness, turbulence and anarchy. Flattered by lying tales of a “wonderful past”, and deluded by borrowed prophecies & plagiarized promises of a “still more glorious future”, this mask is consumed with lust for “World domination”.

The Great Jewish Mask wears hatred as a garment and nurses a sinister purpose. The impersonation of the Great Jewish Mask has continued so long and has proven so advantageous, that its perpetuation, at any cost, has become the dominant idea, which obsesses its vain, selfish mind.

**Beware of the Great Jewish Mask!**

*“Jewish domination always ends with the decline of all culture and ultimately of the insanity of the Jew himself. Because he is a parasite on the peoples, and his victory means his own end as much as the death of his victim.” -Hitler*

## THE EUROPEAN FOLK SOUL AWAKENS

### THE MYTH OF BLOOD

*“The blood of heroes is closer to the gods, and more appreciated by them, than the prayers of the saints’... The gods envy the heroes who, not knowing they cannot die, have been willing to give their lives for an ideal, for a dream.”  
-Miguel Serrano, author of “Esoteric Hitlerism”*

*“Never forget that the holiest right in this world is the right to land which one wishes to cultivate oneself, and the holiest sacrifice is the blood which one pours forth for this land!” -Adolf Hitler*

*“History and the task of the future no longer signify the struggle of class against class, or the conflict between one church dogma and another, but the settlement between blood & blood, race & race, Folk & Folk.” -Alfred Rosenberg*

***“There are spiritual or metaphysical implications to physical relatedness among humans which correlate with, but go beyond, the known limits of genetics.”  
-Stephen A. McNallen, AFA***

**“The Myth of Blood” is the awakening of the European Folk Soul. The European race is the external side of a soul. To awaken the racial soul of Europeans, and bring it to life, means to recognize its highest value and its potential high achievement. In all fields of human activity! That is the task of our century; to create a new human type out of a new view of life. Thus, a new paradigm!**

**This Myth of Blood is our Blood Memory! Within our blood, there exists a DNA source-code that holds our genetic ancestral memories intact. Within our blood, our tribal knowledge, history & spiritual folk traditions are remembered. Within our blood, our ancestral spirit is alive! We must protect this blood and the Myth contained within it, at all costs.**

The acts of race mixing (*miscegenation*), interracial marriage and dysgenics, destroy the Myth of the Blood, our Blood Memory, our DNA source-code. This creates racial-chaos!

**The protection & veneration for European blood does not imply contempt for other races, but on the contrary, racial respect. Since human races, as the core of nations, are created by nature, the very respect for nature itself demands respect for such creations.**

***“These forces of race, soul and nature are the eternal prerequisites of existence and life, from which culture, belief, art, and so on, result as spiritual being.” -Alfred Rosenberg***

The recognition of “race-reality”, the existence of a race, racial inequality & biodiversity, means that individuals from each race inherit & preserve certain definite characteristics that are unique to their race. This is recognized the law of nature, not a law made by man.

**Races have basic traits & possibilities. They are realities resulting from political fate, language and nature. This means that nowhere in our historical life is a race identical with a people. The act of becoming a**

**people is a long, rather mysterious process in which inner attitude, outward pressure and spiritual desire gradually begin to form the picture of a unified culture.**

Every race cultivates its own highest ideal for its own society. If this race, through conquest or migration loses its (*demographic*) majority rule, and is infiltrated by foreign blood (*race mixing*) & ideas, then that society & civilization will be changed or overthrown. History repeats itself! Racial-chaos has been a common recurrence throughout time.

**It is a historical truth that those who form the majority of the population, in any territory, will ultimately end up determining the nature of that society. This is an iron law of demographics! No matter how technologically proficient, no matter how militarily capable, no matter how determined, no racial group in the minority can indefinitely resist the power of demographics. Homogeneity is the key to survival!**

*"History is a function of Race!" -Arthur Kemp*

Heroism is basic to the character of the European peoples, originating from its Pagan past. Their ancient understandings led to their greatest achievements. They recognized that nature was not to be mastered by magic, or by intellectual schemes, but only by the most conscientious study of nature.

*"I have alluded from the beginning to the knightly concept of honor. It confronts us in all legal documents of Germanic men through all times as the eternal Myth of the Nordic race soul. The capacity to sacrifice his life for the idea of honor is regarded by the Icelandic Sagas as the essence of the Nordic man. This spiritual property was protected despite the sacrifice of all other possessions."*

*-Alfred Rosenberg*

Because the ancient Europeans peoples engaged in Sun worship, held a high reverence for the spiritual aspects of the Sun, it enabled him to discover the rule of natural law upon the earth. Perhaps, it was precisely this very profound feeling that enabled them to shape the patterns of science and to evolve symbolic ideas, like the Swastika Sun symbol, which alone afforded the European peoples tools to closely approach the eternal flux of nature, despite the intermittence of a continually formative consciousness,

*"The Myth of Blood; under the sign of the Swastika!" -Alfred Rosenberg*

In heroic conduct, whether of warriors, philosophers or scientists, we, as ancient Indo-European people, see what is of essential nature, and we know that all heroism groups itself around a supreme value. This has always been the idea of honor, both spiritually & mentally. But the idea of honor is involved in a war of soul & spirit against the values represented by foreign races or the product of miscegenation, the offspring of racial chaos.

*"Without honor, one has no right to life. A nation that has pawned its honor has pawned its bread. Honor is the foundation of any people's community. Losing our honor is the true cause of the loss of our freedom." -Goebbels*

**European people, true to the roots and the Myth of Blood, determined by the concept of honor, would assert that someone in need should be supported, not in the name of condescending love & mercy, but in the name of justice & duty. This would have had as consequence not a subservient humility, but an inward honesty, not the breaking of personality, but its strengthening. That is, the reawakening of the consciousness of honor.**

To this context belongs pity, of which the Christian church represents, and that has appeared the form of "humanitarianism", which is promoted by International Jewry. The loss of honor, central to the Myth of Blood, led to the greatest desolation of the White race in the face of open borders & political correctness. White Genocide is the result!

From the coercive Christian dogma of unrestricted love & equality ("*human rights*") of all mankind, hypocritically pushed by the levers of Jewish Supremacy, White society has virtually developed as a protector of the inferior, the sick, crippled, criminal and the rotten.

*"Give me your tired, your poor, your huddled masses yearning to breathe free. The wretched refuse of your teeming shore." -Emma Lazarus (Jew)  
(Fundraising sonnet for the Statue of Liberty)*

This dogma has become a doctrine that decomposes all commandments of life, including the life forms of people and the state. The result has come into conflict with nature and has brought on her vengeance.

A nation whose is represented at its core by honor & duty, would not preserve the corrupt & criminal, but eliminate them through deportation or repatriation.

A White social & state community, welded together by honor & duty, must out of justice separate those racially & spiritually unfit for our traditional European forms of life. Honor must be the highest value of all actions, and the protection of the White race must be given prime importance.

Seen from the standpoint of one who is detached from “humanitarianism”, who strives to obtain god-like divinity through heroic acts of bravery, one who is free, beautiful, and has a noble soul, all the traditional highest church values appear to be of a second and third rank. Love, humility, compassion, prayer, good works, mercy, repentance; all these are good & useful but only under the condition that they strengthen the power of the soul, elevate it, make it become more like god. If they do not, then all these virtues become useless, even harmful; as is the case with today’s pathological altruism of the European Union.

*“Possessions pass away. Relatives die. You yourself will die as they.  
One thing I know that lives forever; the famous (heroic) deeds of the dead.”  
-The Havamal, book of Viking wisdom*

**This spirit of heroism & adventure has sent European explorers all over the globe. They were not mere innovators, but discoverers in the real sense. They reshaped the chaos of what they found into an ordered world. These brave explorers visited remote continents, cold polar-regions, tropical forests, bare steppes, the remote seas, inaccessible rivers, lakes and high mountains. In this manner, these explorers found freedom of soul by serving the interests of the European Folk Soul eternal quest for achievement. Forward progress!**

The freedom of soul is a value in itself. Church values merely signify something in relation to a moment outside them, be it god, soul, or the creature. The nobility of the self reliant soul is the highest of all values. Man must serve the cause of the noble soul alone. We of the present-day call it the deepest metaphysical root, this idea of honor, which is likewise an idea in itself, without any relationship to

any other value. The idea of freedom is inconceivable without honor just as honor is without freedom. The soul is naturally capable of good in, and also, of itself, even without any relationship to god.

God and self are a spiritual polarity. Every perfected union is an act of creation calling up renewed dynamic forces. The real European Folk Soul in its highest form, beyond our mythical Pagan gods & goddesses, always flies toward God, the Great Mystery, which is the creative (*constructive*) force behind all things. It always moves here from God. Simultaneously it rests in God and rests in itself. This union forms the basis of European esoteric mysticism.

White people, who are true to their European Folk Soul, believe deeply in an eternal law of nature, which they are manifestly linked to. They do not despise nature, or try to have mastery over it, but accept nature as the symbol of something supernatural.

*“According to Germanic concepts, only that man possessing law has unassailable honor.  
After 1918 the man who possessed most money had law even if he was a scoundrel.”  
-Alfred Rosenberg*

White people, who are true to their European Folk Soul, feel in their heart the value & dignity of “personality”. They are filled with a conscious intuition of it, knowing that it must be felt as well as known. They instinctively feel the eternity & immortality of “personality”. They are driven by a vital feeling, by the greatest activity of soul, to observe, investigate and fathom his fellow men and the surrounding environment. Therefore, they collectively have understood history as the development of a people’s “personality”.

The motivating force of International Jewry is always material gain. The motivating force for the White race is the expression of an inner essence, in a development of soul, without earthly purpose. Thus, the actions of the White races are a form of spiritual activity. By following this, they really live here on earth to serve a higher purpose. White people attribute a dignity to action which alone can lead them to knowledge of themselves.

Goethe (*German writer*) accepts suffering; even sees it as necessary & elevating; “Whoever cannot despair; should not live.”

***Note: Goethe had a special connection with Nature, something which allowed him to discover many secrets of his society. He recognized the problem of fiat money, and guessed the evils that the industrial revolution would soon bring; he was an anti-Semite and some kind of pagan who worshiped Nature.***

Meister Eckhart (*German philosopher*) frequently finds soul expanding bliss in one single moment. In the experience of a creative deed; the whole of suffering is made worthwhile and thus overcome.

*“The warrior is the first announcer of faith. The weak builds himself ladders to heaven with which he hopes to be able to escape the world of deed.”  
-Kurt Eggers, Waffen-SS*

**Nations originate, not by physical breeding, but by undergoing common historical events. Through their suffering & struggles they are subjected to the rule of providence. Therefore, true nations are of divine appointment. They are created to recognize, ever anew, the calling of their gods & goddesses. This is their mission! In doing so, their nation may dip into the well, which gives eternal youth. To always serve this assigned mission means to acquire higher purposes, and with them a higher life.**

*“Only in the midst of battles was the German Myth awakened.” -Alfred Rosenberg*

On Mount Zion, a restless & strong dream was cultivated for centuries, the dream of gold, of power, of lies and hatred. This dream drove the International Jewry around the entire world. This Jewish dream is the bearer of evil lives and weaver of visions, even today among us. This dream of complete world domination is almost a reality, after many aborted attempts.

Many Whites today have ceased to search for their own dream, and because of this, they have lost their dream. Whites, as a whole, are now experiencing the dream of International Jewry. The battle of the European Folk Soul to preserve Western Civilization must put the dream of these Jews to eternal rest.

*“The individual is nothing. The folk, the race, is everything.” -SS*



The present-day battle to preserve Western Civilization is essentially a battle for Whites to reclaim their Blood Memory, the Myth of Blood. This awakening is the organic counter-movement against the racial-chaos promoted by Jewish Supremacy. The rise of the European Folk Soul is here!

*Note: Christianity may have very well been created by the Jews, as a form of pseudo-opposition to corrupt the spiritual constitution of the noble Aryan man. This is a topic that is beyond the scope of this book (or E-Book). Europeans must not be divided over spiritual matters; at least the subject should be postponed until a later date, once unity is achieved and the past can be explored in an objective & constructive manner.*

*Note: Jews create pseudo-opposition whenever they feel the "goyim" (sheep) is about to find out the truth or about to rebel. This pseudo-opposition is in reality no more than a mutated version of that ideology it supposedly fights against.*

*Note: "Sircut Judaeis" was a Papal Bull written in the year 1120 forbidding Christians, on pain of excommunication, from harming Jews, from taking their property, from disturbing the celebrations of their festivals and from interfering with their cemeteries. This Papal Bull was written at a time when the Church was killing massive numbers of White Northern European pagans in the Baltic region. The Wends, Finns, Estonians, Livonians, Lithuanians, Latvians, and Old Prussians were among the victims of the Semitic-Jewish sword of Christianity.*

*Today, International Jewry has succeeded in their centuries-long plan to seize the Church and neutralize it; destroying Catholics along with Protestant Christians. European resistance to Jews have been weakened.*

*Note: Christianity sets Man against God in opposition to each other. Man is a sinner, he is "bad", and God in Heaven is perfectly "good". Unity was sacrificed for Dualism. Socrates & Plato in post-Homeric Greece, taught this Dualism. During this time, Nordic influence in Greece was dying due to foreign immigration & miscegenation (race-mixing). Socrates & Plato became the basis of the Christian religion. It brought destruction to Greece & Rome. Norse Germanic Paganism sees life as cyclical in nature, within a holistic left-right balance of masculine & feminine energy.*

*"Blood carries within it the sum total of all that has gone before,  
all that is and all that can be. Blood is eternal; it is the timeless  
landscape through which the story of our kin is told."  
-Heathen Vegan*

*"Blood is greater than gold, a dirt clod (soil) is greater than a stock  
portfolio, honor is greater than the highest dividend, the folk stands  
taller than the sum of its business-transactions."  
-Alfred Rosenberg*

*"The highest to which a man can attain is a heroic course of life."  
-Schopenhauer*

## ***THE NATIVE EUROPEAN SPIRITUALITY***

*"The German people are not marked by original sin, but by original nobility."  
-Alfred Rosenberg*

*"In their day, faith grew from the blood and it was knowledge.  
Today it must be learned, for it is an alien faith."  
-Wulf Sorensen (Himmler)*

*"Can one understand why these men laughed when they heard those commandments, which demanded that they not commit acts they never would have dreamed of committing? Can one understand that they raised their swords in wrath when the monks told them that they were 'born in sin'? These best of the Goths, whose very name means 'The Good Ones'... Cannot one understand the unspeakable contempt with which these noble men regarded those (monks) who promised them a reward in heaven for abstaining from doing things which, according to their own nature, were beneath the dignity even of animals?... To such men the commandments were brought; men infinitely superior in human dignity and morality than the monks who brought them. For countless generations they had lived far above the moral plateau on which the commandments from Sinai then operated. Thousands of years before the time of the "Christ" the monks claimed to represent, our ancestors had sown the seeds of culture & civilization throughout the world on their fruitful voyages and wanderings."  
-Wulf Sorensen (Himmler)*

The many Pagan faiths of native Europe has far more in common the nature-based spirituality of American Indians than the "universalist" religion of Christianity. The Pagan faiths are for the European folk. They reflect the "Myth of Blood" of indigenous European peoples.

After the fall of Western Rome, in order for Christianity gain foothold & acceptance in Europe, a mass genocide, on a mass scale, of native Pagan peoples and the cutting down their sacred holy sites, including holy trees, took place in accordance with the foreign Abrahamic law of the Bible. Despite these many atrocities, the European Christian Church eventually adopted many Pagan

beliefs, spiritual symbols and traditions into their faith, which made their “religion” somewhat palatable to the native European.

The Protestant reformation, beginning in 1517, brought further mass genocide, on a mass scale, to native European. However, despite these, many atrocities, the preconditions for the Enlightenment and the traditional “liberalism” (*Liberty & Equality*) of Europe were achieved, introducing a healthy skepticism of authority.

**Some can argue that Christianity had brought positive contributions to Western Civilization. What is important for native Pagans today to realize is that there are many Whites who draw their strength and connect to their ancestors through Christianity. Thus, as long their convictions do not interfere with the European Folk Soul awakening and it’s resistance to International Jewry, then their beliefs should be able to co-exist with native European Pagan spiritual traditions under the banner of religious tolerance & racial unity.**

The nature-based, Pagan faiths of native Europe is the way of people. It is a deep identification, a way of relating to the Holy, an expression of the European Folk Soul. From this faith, we know that we are not born out of sin, we have free will, and life is good. We are free to shape our lives to the extent allowed by our skill, courage and might. We do not need salvation; all we need is the freedom to face our lives with courage & honor. We are connected to all of our ancestors. They are a part of us!

We are also linked to all our living kin, the greater European family. We are connected to Nature and subject to its laws. Morality arises from the dignity & honor of the noble-minded man & woman. We do not fear the Holy Powers; rather we share a community & fellowship with the Divine.

**The Holy Powers encourage us to grow & advance to higher levels. We honor them! We honor our ancestors, the Divine, and ourselves in everyday life. The native pagan faith is all about roots, connections and coming home to the European motherland in person or in spirit.**

*Note: For information pertaining to the Northern German Soul, refer to Addendum GG.*

## **PAGANISM RETURNS TO EUROPE**

***“The wisdom of a thousand generations slumbers in you. Waken it and you have found the key which will open the doors of your truest aspirations. Only he who esteems himself is worthy of being a man. Only he is a man who bears the living past and future in himself, for only he is able to stand above the present hour. And only he who is master of the present is successful; he alone is fulfilled. As only in fulfillment is divinity. Thus sayeth the Voice of our Ancestors.”***  
**-Wulf Sorensen (Himmler)**

French philosopher, Alain de Benoist, has rightly noticed, in “The Way to be Pagans”, that Europe could not and will not return to Paganism, but rather that Paganism was inevitably returning to Europe.

Paganism, indeed, has been returning to Europe, long before the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, long before Nietzsche & Wagner. Benoist noticed that its return can be traced as far back as the days of the Renaissance and can be found in those magnificent paintings rich in infatuation and love with the Aryan mythos of Hellas, and thereby with the Ancient Pagan soul of Europe.

Perhaps most modern historians have not taken notice of that evolution of Heathen creativity, but Christian priests have long ago manifested their concern, or, maybe, fear. Abbot J. Gamme wrote in his letter to Monsignor Dupanloup, in 1852, “The Renaissance was the resurrection, the cult, the fanatical adoration of Paganism with all its literary, artistic, philosophical, moral and religious idols.”

**Today, the Ancient gods & goddesses of Europe are enjoying a heroic, long awaited return. They belong to Europe and only Europe. They have witnessed our rise to conquest, then our decay, and now they are watching us as we struggle to recover our eternal values, our Blood Memory, the Myth of Blood.**

**Note: The “Quickening” describes the observed phenomenon of accelerating changes in consciousness, technological advancement, spirituality and perhaps even physical causality. The Aryan Awakening, the awakening of the European Folk Soul, the return of Paganism are signs of the “Quickening”, which is signaling the end of a cyclical age and the “Eternal Return”.**

# THE ORIGINS OF EUROPEAN FOLK

## **WHITE EUROPEAN SUBGROUPS**

Races & racial subgroups are identified in ancient civilizations by the study of skeletal examination (*Paleoserology*), art forms, language and the relatively new science of genetics.

**There are 3 major subgroups of White Europeans that make up the White Race in total. These are known to academics as (*White*) Nordic, (*White*) Alpine and (*White*) Mediterranean.**

During the early Christian era, Nordics were associated with Northern Europe, Alpine with Central Europe and Mediterranean with Southern Europe. It is incorrect to believe that these groups always occupied these geographical regions. In actuality, these 3 major subgroups of White people have played a role in events in almost every region where the White racial group has appeared.

It wasn't uncommon, for example, to find White Mediterranean (*majority*) & proto-Nordic (*minority*) racial types inhabiting the same geographic areas in the Middle East, during ancient times.

Out of the 3 major White racial subgroups, only 2 are in existent in any large number today. The (*White*) Mediterranean group has tragically lost their population numbers through wars, disease & miscegenation (*race-mixing*).

**The 3 major subgroups of the White race exhibit slightly different physical characteristics, but still share enough of a common genetic inheritance with each other to be included in a broad racial category of being considered "White". This unity between the 3 major subgroups is defined as "genetic commonality".**

*Note: Dinarics & East Baltics represent the 2 other White racial subgroups. These types differ slightly in skull shape and body dimensions, but they share a great number of physical characteristics, such as hair & eye color. A very small percentage of these 2 subgroups also display physical characteristic resulting from racial mixing with Asiatic, Mongol and Muslim invaders who penetrated Europe from the east & south during the course of history.*

## **WHITE NORDIC**

The (*White*) Nordic racial subgroup is physically characterized by light colored hair & eyes, a tall slim build, and a distinctive “long”, thin & extended, skull shape. Nordics have been mentally associated with great independence of character, individual initiative, leadership and tenacity of will.

Proto-Nordics first appeared in 40,000 B.C.

**This Nordic racial subgroup has historically assumed a great number of important leadership roles, going all the way back to the early White civilizations, like the Egyptian, Greece and Roman Empires. Nordics typically formed the upper tiers of ancient civilizations. Nordic aristocrats were also prime targets for execution during the Jewish-led French & Bolshevik Revolutions.**

*“The so-called (French Revolution) reign of terror began.  
It depopulated entire towns & districts.  
'Death to the blonds' was the battle cry.”  
-Germanic Guidelines (NSDAP)*

One of the most pronounced characteristic of Nordics is self-discipline. They are adventurous in the midst of battle, and courage is the foundation of their military accomplishments. Nordics are conscientious, reliable and have strong will that greatly strengthens their drive for independence. Virtues are affirmed by their deeds. Nordics love sports, competition, taking risks and seek out occupations that are bound to danger.

*“Even now we have large groups of German Nordic people within our national organization, and that their blood has ‘not’ been mixed with the blood of other races. We must look upon this as our most valuable treasure for the sake of the future.” -Hitler*

**Moving forward, as Whites restore homogeneous societies, “Nordicism” as a hierarchical spiritual & political ideology, and as a (*full-blood*) “people”, from a race-realist perspective, should be evaluated and possibly taken into some consideration.**

At the present time, however, the top priority must be to focus on strategies to unite all the major subgroups & national identities of the White race into a cohesive whole, in order to preserve Western Civilization for the benefit of all humanity.

*Note: Blue has long been considered the world's most popular favorite color, even though it's the rarest occurring pigment found in nature. Sure, we can see blue quite easily in the sky and water, but its tendency to appear in animals, like the endangered Grand Cayman blue iguana above, is fairly uncommon.*

*“According to the latest research, we accept five (White) races all of which reveal perceptibly different types. But it is beyond question that the true culture bearer for Europe has been in the first place the Nordic race. Great heroes, artists and founders of states have grown from this blood. It built the massive fortresses & sacred cathedrals. Nordic blood composed & created those works of music which we revere as our greatest revelations. Nordic blood shaped German life before all else. It is revealed in some circles only in small, but very definite, type forming, ways. Germany is Nordic, and the Nordic element has had an effect, type forming, also upon the western, Dinaric and east Baltic races. This singling out of the Nordic race does not signify any sowing of race hatred in Germany. On the contrary, we have a conscious recognition of a full blooded binding material within our folkhood. Without this binding material, as it has formed our history, Germany would never have become a German Reich. Germanic poetry would never have appeared. The idea of honor would never have dominated and ennobled law & life. On any day, if the Nordic blood were to vanish without a trace, Germany would fall to pieces and undergo a characterless chaos. That many (Jewish) forces deliberately work for this has been extensively discussed.”*

*-Alfred Rosenberg*

## **WHITE MEDITERRANEAN**

The (White) Mediterranean racial subgroup, which may no longer exist, is physically characterized by (*predominately*) dark hair & eye color, a slim build like Nordics or a solid build like Alpines, and a long or round skull shape. These people bear almost no resemblance to the present-day inhabitants of the Mediterranean basin.

Mediterraneans first appeared in 40,000 B.C.

## **WHITE ALPINE**

The (*White*) Alpine racial subgroup is physically characterized by brown hair & eyes, a short, more “solid”, body build and a distinctive, almost round, or circular, skull shape.

Alpines first appeared in 10,000 B.C. This subgroup is probably the result of mixing between Proto-Nordics & Mediterranean racial types.

## **(((DNA TESTING)))**

DNA testing is under the control of International Jewry. It is a legitimate science that uses the scientific method and has the oversight of many non-Jews worldwide, but at the same time political agendas and selective funding of prestigious labs is surely present.

Haplogroup DNA testing became available in the 1990s. Since 2010, high-quality ancient DNA genome testing has become available and is relatively affordable as the technology improves.

This new testing has determined (for example) that...

Ancient Egyptians had not one drop of sub-Saharan African blood.

-White Indo-European blood, and their languages, came into India during the “Aryan Invasions”.

-90% of British DNA was replaced in the late-Neolithic period by Bell-Beaker people of Southern Germany.

**The science of DNA testing appears to be getting better. However, corruption of data may be possible. DNA testing results should be looked at with healthy skepticism & discernment and the scientific method used should be closely scrutinized of any inconsistencies or bias.**



***Note: Never turn your priceless genetic DNA information into Jewish-controlled Ancestry DNA testing facilities. They do not have your interest at heart. International Jewry is cold-blooded & heartless.***

In 1942, the Jewish anthropologist, Ashley Montagu, published “Man’s Most Dangerous Myth; The Fallacy of Race”, a book with an anti-White agenda that argued that race is a “social concept” with no genetic basis.

Beginning in 1972, genetic findings began to be incorporated into Montagu’s argument. That year, the Jewish geneticist, Richard Lewontin, published an important study of variation in protein types in blood. He attributed variation among humans as “differences between individuals.” This study has long been debunked as fallacy, via a 2003 paper by A.W.F. Edwards, entitled “Human Genetic Diversity; Lewontin’s Fallacy”.

The Jew & “anti-racist”, David Reich, is the leading geneticist at Harvard Medical School. His anti-White bias is quite clear. He believes, like Montagu & Lewontin, that a “consensus (*by Jews*) was established that among human populations there are no differences large enough to support the concept of biological race.” Reich believes, “Race is a social construct, a way of categorizing people that changes over time and across countries.”

***“Human populations are remarkably similar to each other from a genetic point of view.”  
-David Reich, Jewish Geneticist***

Only a tiny fraction of the mammalian genome is different for each species, but that tiny fraction of the mammalian genome that specifies whether the hair, skin, bone and other tissues will become a person, or a rat, or a dog is important. The differences, although small, are very significant.

Reich will straddle the fence and contradict himself by admitting that genetically-speaking, race-reality exists. He admitted, “I have deep sympathy for the concern that genetic discoveries could be misused to justify racism. But as a geneticist, I also know that it is simply no longer possible to ignore average genetic differences among races... Since all traits influenced by genetics are expected to differ across populations, the genetic influences on behavior & cognition will differ across populations, too.”

Overall, Reich admits that there are indeed genetic differences between “populations” in terms of behavior & cognition, but he believes that those differences are so small, that they don’t justify any “discrimination”. After all, differences between individuals within a “population” are greater than differences between “populations”, which is classical Jewish Lewontinism.

If Reich was truly honest, he would admit that he is deeply worried that genetic facts will undermine the hegemony that International Jewry has over the West. Beware of DNA Testing!

**Races are self-defining entities, true. But the consequences of that self-definition, and its naturally-associated separation and separate evolution, are more than merely real; they are profound. They are the difference between a witch doctor’s totem and the Saturn V rocket. Again, the genetic differences between races, small though they may seem compared to the similarities, are indeed significant.**

## ***MATE SELECTION***

Moving forward, as Whites restore homogeneous societies, steps must be taken to preserve the unique variety of ethnic European nationalities & cultural traits that nature has produced. This will not be a problem for many European nations who are already grouped according to their ethnic European identity. For societies that are mixed, like America, the encouragement of selective breeding practices & mate selection between men & women of similar ethnic European backgrounds should be a high priority, a duty and a high honor.

**All the ethnic European nationalities can be defined as racially “White” at a genetic level. At the same time, there are enough “distinct genetic characteristics” between these White ethnicities that classify them as separate & unique European ethnics groups.**

These genetic differences are the byproduct of the phenomenon of population stratification. Our genetic makeup varies gradually as a result of non-random mating between subgroups.

This means that, basically, everyone is more likely to have children with someone who lives close by, and as a result, people who live close by have a stronger evolutionary link and become or remain more genetically similar over time. Ethnic European cultural traits may have a genetic component as well that are passed through the genome.

White ethnic heritage of individual European countries must be preserved for posterity and Mate Selection, selective breeding, is the best method to ensure that the national lineage & bloodline of each European nationality is secure. Obviously, this may be a challenge to countries like America, where European ethnicities have co-mingled over time.

## ***WHAT IS WHITE?***

***“European history has been written in terms of nationality and of language, but never before in terms of race; yet race has played a far larger part than either language or nationality in moulding the destinies of men; race implies heredity, and heredity implies all the moral, social and intellectual characteristics & traits which are the springs of politics & government.”***

***-Henry Fairfield Olsen, paleontologist***

***“The racial history of Europe... is the history as influenced by hereditary impulse, predispositions, and tendencies which as highly distinctive racial traits date back many thousands of years, and were originally formed when man was still in the tribal state, long before the advent of civilization.***

***-Henry Fairfield Olsen***

**From a genetic standpoint, the Caucasian race, also referred to as Caucasoid or Europid, is a grouping of human beings historically regarded as a biological taxon, which, depending on which of the historical race classifications used, have usually included some or all of the ancient & modern populations of Europe, the Caucasus, Asia Minor, North Africa, the Horn of Africa, Western Asia, Central Asia and South Asia.**

**Prior to the Indo-European migrations, Old Europeans have existed to some degree in Asia, the Middle East and North Africa, in addition to Europe. What is White? That depends on an “arbitrary” drawing of lines.**

The White Nordic, White Alpine and White Mediterranean subgroups, would most likely best define the White Race, being that they are identified via the study of skeletal examination (*Paleoserology*), art forms, language and the science of genetics. Due to their geographic location, North & Western Europe kept clear from non-White Asiatic, Mongol and Muslim invasions in the distant past. Thus, North & Western would easily be defined as “pure” White. In addition, the Industrial Revolution was a purely “White phenomenon” that occurred in North & Western Europe.

Most advocates of the White Race would also classify East & Southern Europe as collective members of the White Race. This would include Greece, not Turkey, and Greater Russia, west of the Ural Mountains. Thus, “White” basically means European, excluding the Jews.

Ashkenazi Jews, although technically defined as Caucasian, are mostly the product of past interbreeding between male Jews & White women. From a genetic standpoint, they are not closely related to the “White race”, especially North & Western Europeans. Jews are genetically closer related to Whites than Middle Eastern people. Thus, they are intermediaries. Due to their anti-White evolutionary group strategy, these “Chosen People” must not be classified as “White” and their Great Jewish Mask must be exposed. They are not White... they are Jewish!

***Note: Most humans have only one hair color and one eye color. White Europeans are a big exception; their hair is black but also brown, flaxen, golden or red; their eyes are brown but also blue, gray, hazel or green. This diversity reaches a maximum in an area centered on the East Baltic and covering Northern & Eastern Europe. If we move outward, to the South & East, we see a rapid return to the human norm; hair becomes uniformly black and eyes uniformly brown.***

***Note: From Ireland to the Balkans, Europeans are basically one big family, closely related to one another for the past thousand years, according to a new study of the DNA of people from across the continent. Whites share consanguinity!***

## **WHITES MUST STAND UNITED**

***“Since European peoples are related to each other, they have often been assimilated... Nevertheless it is the desire of all nations to preserve whatever they have made their own, their mode of life, the forms of their art and their conception of fate; to preserve these by means of conscious training, education, and living example.”***

***-Alfred Rosenberg***

The majority of ethnic European nationalities are facing the challenge of losing “majority-rule” status in their home countries. By around 2050, most White countries, outside of East Europe who are standing together as a homogenous whole at this time, will lose the demographic war. This will happen if the Whites from these countries lose the will to self-preserve and fight to survive. This is a racial struggle! This is a demographics struggle!

**It is a historical truth that those who form the majority of the population, in any territory, will ultimately end up determining the nature of that society. This is an iron law of demographics! No matter how technologically proficient, no matter how militarily capable, no matter how determined, no racial group in the minority can indefinitely resist the power of demographics. Homogeneity is the key to survival!**

A pro-White ideology, can coexist with the ideology of Ethnic Nationalism. From an organizational standpoint, and historical perspective, Ethnic Nationalism is the natural order. However, next to the low birthrate of Europeans, it is ethnic conflict between European nationalities that has greatly reduced the population of White race.

Not to mention, inter-tribal conflict (*White-on-White*) has cost the lives of the very brightest, bravest and strongest warriors that White Race has ever produced. Many of these young men did not have an opportunity to pass on their genes and improve the gene pool. This was a great tragedy!

**Thus, both ideologies must coexist! United we Whites must stand! No more brother wars! No more White ethnic tribalism! We are an extended family of ancient European lineage. Blood & Soil!**

***Warning: International Jewry seeks the destruction of the White race and they are quite vocal about their sinister intentions. Refer to Addendum B for more detail.***

## **THE FAUSTIAN SPIRIT**

***“The gods grant their love only to those who demand the impossible.”  
-Hitler***

***“The lame rides a horse. The maimed drives the herd. The deaf is brave  
in battle. A man is better blind than buried. A dead man is deaf at nothing.”  
-The Havamal, book of Viking wisdom***

***“A measure of wisdom shall each man have, but never too much. The fairest  
(significant) lives do those men live whose wisdom wide has grown.”  
-The Havamal***

***“He is truly wise who’s travelled far and knows the ways of the world.  
He who has travelled can tell what spirit governs the men he meets.”  
-The Havamal***

***It is better to live than lie dead. A dead man gathers no goods.  
I saw warm fire at a wealthy man’s house himself dead at the door.  
-The Havamal***

***“He is happy, who for himself obtains fame and kind words”  
-The Havamal***

***“Cattle die; kindred die; every man is mortal. But I know  
one thing that never dies... the glory of the great dead.”  
-The Havamal***

***“The brave and generous have the best lives.”  
-The Havamal***

***“Men find, in the greatness of their past,  
courage & confidence for the future.”  
-The Havamal***

In the many versions of the Faust legend, relating back to the life of a mysterious scholar, Dr. Johann Faust (1480-1538), various elements are emphasized, but the persistent theme is the quest of exceptional men for an understanding of life & nature; the reaching out for a new level of existence, for a fuller development of latent powers.

One may easily see a precursor of the Faust legend in that of Odin (*Wotan*), whose quest for truth & understanding led him to give up one of his eyes, and to be hanged for 9 days from the World Tree.

The adjective, “Faustian” refers to a spiritual tendency in the White race that has shown such fascination down through the ages with the idea behind the Faust legend. It describes a fundamental urge or drive latent in the (*folk*) soul of European man, and active in a few exceptional Europeans.

The Faustian urge in race-soul says, “Thou shalt not rest or be content, no matter what thy accomplishments. Thou must strive all the days of thy life. Thou must discover all things, know all things, master all things.”

European man’s Faustian urge is quite different from the urge in the Levantine (*Jewish*) soul to accumulate, to possess, the craving to pile up money beyond all reason, the lust for personal aggrandizement. And it is, of course, antithetical to the Latin peoples’ soul (*Mestizo*), which says to them, “Enjoy life... Don’t hurry... You don’t need to know what lies beyond the next ridge.”

**For the White race, the Faustian urge is the source of their basic restlessness & inquisitiveness. It is what makes them adventurers, drives them to risk their lives in ventures which can bring us no conceivable material benefit, something which is totally foreign to other races, accustomed to judging everything according to its utility only.**

It is the Faustian urge that has made the White race the pre-eminent race of explorers, which has driven them to scale the highest mountains in lands inhabited by men of other races who have been content to remain always in the valleys. It is what, more than intellect alone, has made them likewise the pre-eminent race of scientists; especially in those days before the practice of science became a well-paid profession. It is what sent them to another world and has them now reaching for the stars.

But the Faustian urge is also more than all these things. It raises those imbued with it above the economic men, who, in the eyes of Western politicians and Eastern (*Russian-Jewish*) commissars, of labor bosses & captains of industry, of neo-liberal Democrats & conservative Republicans alike, are the sole denizens of the earth. It makes of man more than a mere consumer or producer. It is, more than anything else, the manifestation of the Divine in the White man’s (*folk*) soul.

From a strictly anthropological viewpoint, a clue may be found to European man's Faustian tendency in the particulars of his evolutionary development. He was, for 10,000 generations, a hunter of the herds of bison, reindeer and mammoths that roamed the frozen plain of northern Europe during the Ice Ages. Therefore, European man's inquisitiveness is likely the mark of the predator.

Ancestors of the European race followed the herds in their seasonal migrations for so many centuries, owning only the property they could carry on their backs, that they should have acquired the restlessness of the wanderer, while more sedentary races should have become, over the eons, more inclined to accumulation & less to exploration. But, again, there have been more southerly nomadic races which seem not to have become imbued with the Faustian spirit.

The rigor of the northern climate, the challenge of the ever-changing seasons certainly shaped the character of the White race as strongly as any other factor. Aggressiveness, venturesomeness, boldness were traits which enabled the ancestors of the European race to find and exploit every scarce possibility for survival in a harsh & unforgiving environment. But the Mongoloid (*Asian*) peoples, who evolved in a similarly harsh environment, seem to have responded somewhat differently to it. Today, they are characterized as stolid, calm unemotional people, the opposite of European characteristics.

Thus, it can be concluded that the Faustian spirit is the consequence of a unique & transitory combination of causative factors, to which a single race, the White race, was exposed over a period just long enough to effect the necessary genetic transformation and give it a tenuous racial basis. Even in the White race, it manifests itself strongly "only" in the few who prefer adventure to advantage, accomplishment to acquisition, self-knowledge to self-satisfaction, the conquest of new worlds to the convenience & safety of the old, a true understanding of the "absolute" to the unquestionability of a narrow orthodoxy.

**The White race, which is the bearer of this Faustian Spirit, must be doubly careful that its genetic basis is preserved; that it does not become a race solely of lawyers, clerks, laborers and merchants, but remains a race also of philosophers, explorers, poets, inventors and seekers of ultimate knowledge, striving toward the perfection which is Godhood.**

When the longest viewpoint is taken, one can see that the Faustian Spirit, tenuous though it may be, is European man's entire justification for existence.



Let us never forget... To our European ancestors, Idealism was a manifestation of the great racial barriers that separate Aryans from other forms of life. The pursuance of ideals & dreams, the selfless devotion to perfection and the intensity of will applied to goals that offer no economic reward, is vibrant and omnipresent in European culture, in contrast to non-Aryan peoples whose actions are motivated by the immediacy of food & shelter. The myths that Ancient Pagans have forged, entirely out of their souls and nothing else, were the purest manifestations of the search for the ideal. This Faustian Spirit lives on!

*“Our people were great explorers & adventurers who tread upon almost every land on earth. Their admiration & desire to learn of other culture was a staple of their way of life, exemplified by certain rites of passage where youth would set off to see the world. Long before such tolerance & acceptance of others became a trend of modern society. Northern sailors traveled from one end of the globe to the other, without leaving a trace of imposition or disrespect towards those they encountered. Archeological evidence shows them to have been peaceful traders among the nations they aled, though their fierce defense of their homelands was legendary.” -The Odinist Edda*

*Note: Frank Raymond is an industrial businessman from India, educated in the West and has lived in Vancouver, BC, for many years. He wrote a novel from a race-realist & anti-Cultural Marxist perspective, called “Sweet Dreams and Terror Cells”. From Frank’s perspective, White people are among the best stewards of the Earth, in regards to protecting wildlife and having concerns for the environment. He believes that the Caucasian mind has the unique ability to transcend beyond immediate biological needs to pay attention to immaterial realities & goals.*

*Frank has a theory called “energy conservation constraint”, which is a subconscious drive that prevents many other cultures, except Whites, from indulging in leisurely activities, exploring or exertions of intellect that would deter from addressing the more practical demands of life. He has observed that one of the main characteristics of the Caucasian mind is the ability to transcend beyond the present reality to study or ruminate on the abstract. Frank, among many other observations, appreciates White people’s unique appetite for exploring the realms of science fiction, time and space travel; pushing the boundaries of civilization’s advancement.*

## **WHITE SURVIVAL STRATEGY OF SEEKING TRUTH**

***“The prerequisite for action is the will and the courage to be truthful.” -Hitler***

***“The heroic ideal... must always be ready to renounce the approval of the present, if truthfulness & truth demand it.” -Hitler***

As a general principal or truth, White people, as a race, generally strive for the truth. It is a part of their culture, their daily life and a deep part of Western Civilization. They strive for the “absolute” truth!

White people’s greatest yearning for the truth, and ability to doubt & question authority, started during the Renaissance when they rediscovered a history that they had lost for a thousand years.

**For the last 500 years, the White race has put a lot of focus on obtaining the truth and abstracting knowledge from it. This hunt for the truth, known as Science, is a search for the “objective” truth, and the White race has applied it in everything they do.**

**Thus, the White race has built a foundation; on top of which, they can build other layers that are all based on the truth. Over time this hard study & search for the objective truth created what is now referred to in modern times as “Western Civilization.**

The White race has acquired foundational knowledge little-by-little, through careful precision, study and time. Superior civilizations have been built through this process, which has given the White race the upper hand in competing with other tribal groups from other races.

This does not mean that the White race is superior as a whole; that would be a subjective assertion. Every race & tribal group has its own unique god-given qualities & characteristics that sets it apart from the others and is a part of the grand cosmic plan.

Many other races & tribal groups have adopted Western Civilization to some degree because it has the soundest structure. It is true that it has been forced upon many of them as well during the course of history.

**The White race, amongst themselves, they are very critical, and not afraid to criticize each other's actions & accomplishments if they are not logically sound. As a general rule, the White race is also a very trusting society. It tries to be truthful & honest; to themselves and to other races & tribal groups, in order to avoid confusion that would harm its base. In fact, all Western nations operate on a system of trust.**

As a general rule, in reverse, this is not the case with many non-White societies, which explains why many of these people live with corruption at every level, not just top-down, like it is with the corrupt West, ridden with the disease of International Jewry.

Free debate & free speech is essential to living in accordance with the objective truth and must be maintained in order to preserve Western Civilization. There is no room for "political correctness".

Weak people cannot handle the truth. It is a sign of weakness that people turn to lying. Telling the truth is only something that strong people, with strong minds & characters, can do. This is because it is a hard thing to do. It is the strength of the White race that they can do it, and they do it selflessly many times as a matter of habit.

The search for the truth is a slow tedious process. It took the White race a lot of time, hard work, struggle and pain to establish the truth. Eventually, as truths were discovered and laid out, brick-by-brick, layers upon layers of truth provided a solid foundation for Western Civilization to stand upon. From this launch pad, the Industrial Revolution, which came much later, sky-rocketed the White race into the current technological age, and even allegedly into space travel.

**The beauty about the truth... is that once it is firmly established, it's as solid as a rock.**

With truth being as solid as a rock, it doesn't easily break down; you don't have to go back every few days and check to see if it is still solid. You can come back a thousand years later and the truth will still be standing firm. Thus, once a truth is firmly established, you can ignore it and proceed on towards your next quest for the truth. This is how Western Civilization progressed.

The White race may not be as "social" as other races, their "people skills" may be lacking, but they possess logical, mathematical and engineering-type personalities

that operates on a much slower, rigid and detailed outlook on life. This characteristics and truth-building survival skill has built Western Civilization.

## ***NON-ETHNOCENTRIC***

**For the most part, Whites have been non-ethnocentric. They have experienced a prolonged period of natural selection in an adverse cold European environment where extended kinship relationships had relatively little utility. This created a culture for compassionate marriage, family-bonding, individual rights against the state, representative government, moral universalism and science. The result was an extraordinary period of creativity, conquest and wealth creation that continues into the present.**

## ***THE EARLY BEGINNINGS***

A team of geneticists in Copenhagen, Sweden, were recently successful in sequencing a 37,000 year old European genome in Copenhagen. This permitted them to determine the genetic history of Europe's earliest modern humans (*Homo Sapiens*) who emerged at the end of the last great Ice Age. Analysis revealed that Scandinavians were most closely related to the prehistoric Cro-Magnon peoples, who lived in Europe from 50,000 to 20,000 B.C., only a fraction of the 400,000 years the Neanderthals inhabited Europe, Western Asia and North Africa.

Whites, contrary to the "Out of Africa Theory" popularized & promoted by International Jewry, are a distinct species from Africans. A recent DNA study conducted by Dr. David Reich, of Harvard University Medical School, proves that 90% of those claiming White descent, can trace their ancestry back to a single founding population that lived in Europe 35,000 years ago. This group inhabited a region of northwestern Europe in what is today Belgium.

***Note: Race is "not" the accidental result of climate. Whites & Eskimos are both northern peoples, exposed to very harsh & cold winter climate, yet racially they are very distinct & separate people.***

Anatole A. Klyosov, a Russian geneticist, and a number of other distinguished Russian scientists, put together a paper, entitled “Re-Examining the Out of Africa Theory and the Origin of Europeoids in Light of DNA Genealogy”. This study offers a growing body of evidence in support of multi-regional origins, even the poly-genesis model for the origin of humankind. It offers clear proof that Europeans did not descend from Africans, or an “Out-of-Africa” migration.

Furthermore, it places the point of origin for the White race somewhere between Central Europe in the West and West-Central Russia in the East and as far south as the Levant.

This Russian supports an early finding. In 1959, Northern Greece became the location of a discovery that challenged the idea of common African origins theory. At this site a 700,000 year old skull, “Petralon Man” was found resembling that of the earlier hominid species known as Homo Erectus with a few notable differences. It is the oldest hominid that exhibits identifiable White European features, and pre-dates Neanderthals.

Petralon Man is a separate species, an independent line of evolution, not a descendant of a species that came out of Africa, but a direct ancestor to Europeans, and Europeans alone. Being that this species is older than the oldest known Neanderthal, it calls into question the current paradigm of mankind’s evolution.

Another question that challenges our current paradigm, are the newly discovered human-like footprints from Trachilos, Crete. The footprints are approximately 5.7 million years old and were made at a time when previous research indicated that our “ancestors” in Africa had ape-like feet.

A discovery in the former Soviet Republic of Georgia, made a few decades ago, is yet another fossil found in the vicinity of Europe, that links a major phase in human evolution to Europe, not Africa. This discovery is a portion of a skull that exhibits features similar to a Homo Habilis. What perplexed those who found the skull was the fact that a very primitive hominid species, which was 3.7 million years old, had been found in Europe at a time prior to the supposed colonization of the Old World by Homo Erectus.

This find in Georgia further suggests that Europe played a pivotal role in the evolution of the human species and that many of us share a direct lineage from Europe.

For example, the oldest-known musical instruments ever found (*flutes*) in the world, were recently discovered in Southern Germany, dating all the way back to 42,500 B.C.

The Chauvet Cave, dating to 30,000 B.C., was discovered in Southern France in 1994. It contained hundreds of animal paintings, including Rhinoceros and a “primitive Venus” (*goddess fertility symbol*), along with evidence that this site was a holy place of worship (*Bear Cult*).

The famed mythologist, Joseph Campbell, makes mention of bear-worship in Europe dating from about 75,000 B.C. among the late Neanderthal populations, to 30,000 B.C. with the Cro-Magnons. Stan Gooch’s book, “Rich Legacy of Neanderthal Man Which Shaped Our Civilization”, mentioned that the religion of the Neanderthals included a Moon worship cult of “immense sophistication”.

The 25,000 B.C. time period is known as the Late Paleolithic era. During this time, Whites were hunter-gatherers and utilized fire, paint, stone blades, and bone-made weapons & tools. This was also the period that Neanderthals became extinct. By this time, however, they have already interbred with the Whites hunter-gatherers to some degree, thus the 4% appearance of Neanderthal “Nordic” DNA admixtures in the genes of Whites today.

Neanderthals are the earliest Europeans; their genome has been mapped, and it seems that about 4 percent of our DNA comes from the Neanderthals.

Fired ceramics, beadwork and woven material made their appearance around 26,000 B.C. The “Venus of Petřkovice”, which is a pre-historic Venus figurine, a mineral statuette of a nude female figure, is dated to about 23,000 B.C. in what is today the Czech Republic.

***Note: Fairness & cooperation seen in early European societies can only have been due to a balance between male & female forces and not to the rule of a single goddess. In Norse Mythology (Prose Edda), The High One (Wotan) said, “There are twelve gods whose nature is divine.” He also said, “No less holy are the goddesses, nor is their power less”.***

Lascaux cave paintings in France, dating back to 20,000 B.C., reflect an ancient understanding of the Zodiac. The spear came around 12,000 B.C., followed by the Bow & Arrow and other “primitive Venuses” artwork, which appeared around 9000 B.C.

Rock paintings, found in the caves of Mas d' Azil in Southern France, date back to 7000 B.C. These stones appear to have writing on them, possibly the oldest form of written communication in the world.

***Note: In 2014, a series of ancient pyramids were discovered in the Crimea, Ukraine. These ruins, buried beneath the earth, predated even the marvelous structures of Gobekli Tepe in Turkey. It is widely accepted that Gobekli Tepe was built roughly between 15,000-12,000 B.C., long before the oldest known city in Asia Minor was constructed.***

***Note: The Basques of southern France & Northern Spain are perhaps the most ancient people alive in Europe today. Their bloodline goes all the way back some 40,000 years, according to genetic profiling begun in the late-20th Century, to the continent's first modern population of Homo sapiens, the Cro-Magnon. Part of the evidence for this is the fact that they are truly a unique population, with no known linguistic, cultural or genetic relatives anywhere else in Europe. The Basques have a unique mythology as well. According to Basque accounts, giants are responsible for constructing one of the most enigmatic series of stone monuments in Western Europe, Carnac in Brittany, France.***

***Note: Is it possible that Rh-Negative people are descendants of those who scattered for safety when Atlantis disappeared from the map. There are some people who believe there is a connection between the "lost civilization" of Atlantis to Haplogroup X and the Berber & Basque civilizations; who happen to have the highest concentration of Rh-Negative blood in there modern population on the planet.***

## **THE NEOLITHIC AGE (FARMING REVOLUTION)**

As the climate improved with the recession of the last Ice Age, Late Paleolithic man gradually became more settled and stayed in places that provided shelter and arable land. These first fixed settlements, around 10,000 B.C., led to a shift from a food gathering society to a food cultivating society, and the appearance of crops and the domestication of animals became features of their way of life by 5,000 B.C.

Original White civilizations on the continent of Europe predate the civilizations in the Middle East, many of which were inhabited by White populations. This fact, to a large degree, has been ignored by traditional history writers, particularly those who wrote during the dominant Christian era in Europe who had Judeo-Christian bias. They believed that civilization started in the Middle East, per the Old Testament.

*"On the earth, there once were giants."  
-Homer, Greek poet (400 B.C.)*

**In Europe, there are many huge megalithic buildings built out of massive stones, which per folklore, giants were credited with engineering. Some of these stone edifices even had ingenious ball & joint locking systems to lock rock boulders into place. Exactly how did the ancient Whites, or White "giants", construct these large edifices is still a mystery. In addition to these places, early settlements, artifacts, burial sites and even a form of writing are found in Neolithic Europe, which show that the inhabitants of Europe were advanced in the evolution of their societies & cultures.**

*"There were giants in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came into the daughters of men, and they bore children to them: the same mighty men, who were of old, men of renown." -Genesis (6:4)*

**Note: It is important to understand that the Gigantes were not the only large beings in Greek mythology. The gods themselves "were giants". Unlike the Gigantes, they were blond-haired, fair-skinned and highly Nordic in appearance. Their description is consistent with Hindu sacred texts. The Daitya were equivalent to the Titans in Greek mythology, including Atlas and the other kings of Atlantis.**

**Note: The Bosnian Pyramid, Visocica Hill, is the first European pyramid to be discovered and is located in the heart of Bosnia, in the town of Visoko. The pyramid has all the elements; four perfectly shaped slopes pointing toward the cardinal points, a flat top and an entrance complex. Because of its similarities to the Pyramid of the Sun in Teotihuacan, Mexico, it has been named the "Bosnian Pyramid of the Sun". There are also a four more ancient structures on the site, as well as underground tunnels. Professor Dr. Konstantin Korotkov, "This discovery is in the range of discovery of tombs in Egypt, and pyramids in Maya & Aztecs in Central America."**

**Note: In the Book of Enoch, the "Watchers" (giants) (fallen ones) are described as tall, with flowing white or blonde hair, ruddy complexions, and mesmerizing eyes which shone as brightly as the sun.**



Copper working had been established in the Balkans by 5000 B.C., some two thousand years before it was produced in the Mesopotamian River Valley. Gold working jewelry in the Balkans predates the gold working skills of the Egyptians by at least 1,600 years.

5000 B.C. is also the time that Neolithic settlements throughout continental Europe had taken the form of established villages, towns, and even a few cities. By 1,000 B.C, Western Europe started building hilltop forts, which later evolved into castles.

**The creation of fixed White settlements in Europe and the Middle East came as a result of the farming revolution that originally occurred in Anatolia (Turkey). White farmers from Anatolia eventually migrated into Europe and the Middle East and interbreed with early hunter-gatherers. Thus, almost all present-day Europeans are descended from a mixing of the early hunter-gatherers who had occupied the continent for tens of thousands of years, and the Neolithic White farmers from Anatolia who entered some 7,000 years ago.**

*Note: Some European groups, around 5000 B.C., started farming while others retained their hunter-gatherer lifestyle. This was a continual evolution rather than a sudden revolution. The oldest grains farmed in Europe were local grains like emmer & einkorn. This shows that Europeans began farming without help from White farmers from the Anatolia. Agriculture began later in Europe only because of the climate and not because of cultural diffusion. Early European farmers were called "Band-Ceramic" peoples.*

*Note: Primitive races, like the Indians of America, developed agriculture on their own, without ever coming up with Indo-European inventions, like the plow, the wheel, heavy metal instruments (copper, bronze or iron), fertilization, crop rotation or domestication; therefore, agriculture "alone" is not a sign of high development, nor of intelligence. The important criteria, is "the way" in which people perform agriculture.*

*Note: Ancient European from the colder climates, with their technology & methods, outperformed any other farmers in the world, including later the big empires, as soon as the climate allowed.*

The early farmers grew wheat & barley, which they ground into flour. Some farmers grew beans and peas. Others grew a plant called flax, which they made into linen for clothes. Neolithic farmers kept lots of animals and learned how to domesticate cattle.

Northern Europeans have more hunter-gatherer ancestry and Southern Europeans have more farmer ancestry. The farming revolution laid the basis for the next great leap in White civilization, which was the establishment of Old European civilization, in both Europe and the Middle East.

***Note: “Cheddar Man” is a human male fossil found in Gough’s Cave in Cheddar Gorge, Somerset, England. He is being promoted by the Jewish-controlled academia, as a man “who lived 10,000 years ago had dark brown skin & blue eyes.” But one of the geneticists who performed the research says the conclusion is less certain. Cheddar man’s “dark skin” was widely reported as a fact, but it turns out it was just a wild guess.***

### ***NEW EVIDENCE OF AN ANCIENT NORDIC BLOODLINE***

Europeans can trace their bloodline to two original sources, prior to the Indo-European invasions. These two groups were the early hunter gatherers and the European (*White*) farmers who migrated from the Near East (*Anatolia*). A new genetic study, however, indicates that there was indeed a third bloodline, that of the (*Nordic*) North Eurasians, aka Basal Eurasians, and it is an ancestor that is common to both Europeans & Amerindians. The research also seems to indicate that the North Eurasians, who once hunted mammoths in Siberia, are actually a far older lineage.

The North Eurasians split from all other bloodlines at a very early date, and this adds to the uniqueness & separateness of the Northern European population “and” the Amerindian population.

Per this new study, Northern Europeans have more hunter-gatherer ancestry, up to about 50 percent in Lithuanians, and Southern Europeans have more farmer ancestry. The Ancient (*Nordic*) North Eurasian ancestry is proportionally the smallest component everywhere in Europe, never more than 20 percent, but it is found in nearly every European group the genetic research team have studied; and also in populations from the Caucasuses & Near East (*Anatolia*).

In 1998, an earlier genetic study discovered a marker named “Lineage X”, suggesting definite links between ancient Whites & American Indians. This new genetic study is no longer suggesting but is now explaining the evidence of an ancient Nordic bloodline that Europeans & Amerindians share.

## **OLD EUROPEAN CIVILIZATIONS**

As the Neolithic revolution became more widespread and larger fixed settlements began to spring up, it was inevitable that Old European Whites would start establishing formal societies. Old European civilizations then came into being all throughout continental Europe, the Middle East, North Africa and northwest corner of South Asia.

### ***Southern Europe***

The Old Europeans in the Southern Europe built the Cretan Civilization on the island of Crete, the Trojan Civilization in the northwest corner of Turkey and the Etruscan Civilization in Italy. These ancient civilizations provided much of the groundwork for the later development of Classical Greece & Rome.

By the year 3000 B.C., Crete had contact with the developing Egyptian Civilization, and many Cretan religious customs and social habits were taken directly from Egypt. The Cretan priest king resided in a three-story sophisticated palace, located in Knossos. This city had a running water sanitation system and the first “flushing” toilet in the world.

For many years, the city of Troy was thought to exist only in Homer’s poem and was associated with the famous epics, The Iliad & The Odyssey. In 1870 A.D., an amateur archaeologist discovered Troy and unearthed a total of 9 cities, built on top of one another, indicating periods of history, which very little is known.

The Etruscans originally penetrated Italy from somewhere north of the Alps, and they were aided by iron weapons.

### ***Ancient Egypt***

Old Europeans lived in typical Neolithic settlements in North Africa and the Middle East until 3100 B.C. The first Egyptian state first formally emerged shortly after the establishment of the (*White Old European*) Sumerian civilization, between the Tigris & Euphrates in Southern Iraq. At this time, a measure of unity had started to take hold in Egypt, coalescing into a northern & southern kingdom.

A dynamic leader, named Menes, united these kingdoms together and established a capital city at Memphis on the Nile River. This marked the start of the Dynastic Period, called the Old Kingdom.

Menes developed the idea of using channels to diver the waters of the Nile to irrigate land, and this irrigation system exists along the Nile River exists to this very day. Also during Menes reign, construction was started on the greatest city of ancient Egypt, Memphis, which became the capital.

Egyptian pictograph writing appeared at this time, probably inspired by the Sumerian Script. A great many other advances of science & technology, art & literature where explored, such as the division of the solar year into 365 and one quarter days based on a 12 month cycle.

It was also during this Old Kingdom period that the Great Pyramids and the Sphinx of Giza were built. This timeframe is open to debate, being that new evidence is coming to light that these massive constructions and other megaliths, like Stonehenge, were built at a much earlier time period, which puts into question many things about mankind's ancient origins & mysterious past. International Jewry controls the world of academia and the funding of research projects, which makes it difficult for White people to investigate their ancient past.

***Note: Christopher Dunn, author of "The Giza Power Plant: Technologies of Ancient Egypt", is an engineer with over 45 years experience in the field. His research indicates that based on his measurements of Egyptian monuments, ancient stone cutting methods, using some form of advanced laser technology, achieved a high-precision accuracy, even surpassing modern accuracy standards in building.***

***Note: Ancient builders of megaliths utilized Sacred Geometry, and understood how to apply the spiritual components of the Golden Ratio and the Fibonacci Sequence to build their architectural masterpieces.***



## **THE “ARYAN” INDO-EUROPEAN INVASIONS**

***“The beneficiaries in world history to date have never been peoples with cowardly views of neutrality, but rather young peoples with the better sword... Neither in antiquity, nor in the Middle Ages, nor in the present time has there been even one example of powerful states emerging in any other way than through constant conflict. The people who have been the beneficiaries of history, however, have always been powerful states.” -Hitler***

Many present-day White people are either direct or partial descendants of the largely “Nordic” White Indo-European (*Aryan*) peoples, who from 5600 B.C. onwards, migrating away from the steppes of Russia & Ukraine, have built many civilizations & settlements up until 500 B.C. These migrations began after the Indo-Europeans’ homeland, around the basin of the Black Sea, was flooded from the Mediterranean Sea in 5600 B.C. This flooding, the “biblical” Great Flood, was the result of meltwaters from the retreating glacier ice sheets at the end of the Pleistocene (*geological epoch*), which caused the world’s oceans to rise by almost 328 feet.

Indo-Europeans originated as pastoralists, whose economy was based on raising a few species of livestock. As such, they were semi-nomadic, journeying long distances to find new pastures for their animals to graze. They were patriarchal and grew to become fiercely warlike. Those new pastures these Indo-European tribes found during their great migration period, after the flooding of the Black Sea basin, were usually occupied by others, thus, they to be driven out via coercion & violence.

The patriarchal Indo-Europeans had military advantages over their matriarchal neighbors, the domesticated horse, the wheel and the Battle Axe (*Ironwork*). All other things being equal, warriors on foot just don’t stand a chance against warriors who are mounted on horseback or riding in chariots. Add the Battle Axe, and these raiders were invincible.

The White Old Europeans who the “Nordic” Indo-Europeans tribes came into contact with, including the proto-Nordic Old Europeans, were not match for these new invaders. Over time the Indo-European & Old Europeans blended together quite well, being that their genetics were similar and they were blood related, thus racially assimilable.

In Northern & Western Europe, the Alpine & Mediterranean Old European Whites were fewer in number, compared to their proto-Nordic Old European counterparts. Thus, Nordic Indo-European assimilation into these areas created a “Nordic” heartland.

**The main Indo-European tribal groups, collectively known as “Aryans”, composed of many tribal subgroups, were the Celts, Germans, Balts and Slavs. They conquered or displaced all the people who they encountered, who wielded inferior bronze & copper weapons.**

**These Indo-European tribes were the founding builders of many important civilizations in Western & Northern Europe as well as many other areas, such as the civilizations of Classical Greece (*Mycenae*) & Rome (*Latini*), as well as the Indus Valley Civilization (*Indo-Aryan*) in (*present-day*) Northern India, the Aryana Civilization (*Aryan*) in (*present-day*) Afghanistan, the Kassite Civilization in (*present-day*) Iraq, the Persian Civilization in (*present-day*) Iran, the Hittites Civilization in (*present-day*) Turkey and the Tocharian Civilization in (*present-day*) China.**

Here is a small listing of the many numerous Indo-European tribes...

The Aryans, Indo-Aryans, Latini, Mycenae, Tocharians, Kassites, Hittites, Persians, Britanni, Dorics, Spartans, Corinthians, Scythians, Sarmatians, Goths, Amorites, Jutes, Angles, Saxons, Sumerians, Gutians, Galatians, Amorite, Philistines, Cimmerians, Phrygians, Medes, Franks, Vandals, Burgundians, Frisians, Danes, etc.

These ancient Indo-European invasions created an Indo-European language family, whose branches included the Anatolian, Indo-Iranian, Greek, Italic, Celtic, Germanic, Armenian, Tocharian, Balto-Slavic and Albanian languages.

Another common denominator amongst the Indo-European family is the Swastika, which was a letter of the ancient Indo-European Sanskrit language. This emblem was originally a symbol of the Sun, meaning “well being”. The oldest recorded Swastika dates back 20,000 years, found in Eastern Ukraine, etched into a mammoth tusk. The Swastika was carried by the Aryan Indo-Europeans throughout their wanderings, and became the Celtic cross out in the West. It was also incorporated into the Hindu religion in the East.

**Note: The culture most associated with the Indo-Europeans is called “Corded-Ware” (2900-2350 B.C.), which primarily consisted of Nordic Whites.**

**Note: The most beautiful pieces of Greek literature bearing the DNA of their whole culture, all their values & philosophy, namely the Iliad and Odyssey, were written by the Indo-Europeans when they had just arrived into Greece. This achievement was accomplished by simply writing down their common lore. Imagine what kind of treasures could have been found among the migrating Indo-European Celts, if they would have written down their lore, instead of passing their knowledge down through word-of-mouth.**

**Note: Roughly half the world's population speaks languages sourced from the Indo-Europeans. We speak English not just because our parents taught it to us, but because wild horses used to roam the steppes of Central Eurasia, because Aryan stepped-dwellers invented the spoked-wheel, and because poetry once had real power.**

**Note: The race-realist, Joseph Arthur Comte de Gobineau, often referred to the civilizing people as “Germanic” or “Aryan.”**

**Note: The ancient symbol of the Aryan was the swastika. But when did the Aryans start using this controversial symbol? Hindu legend says that civilization dates back to an incredibly distant time, hundreds of thousands, if not millions of years, and that the ancestors of the Aryans were blond, oftentimes bearded, light-skinned people led by their Lord Indra. The earliest record of the swastika in India dates back to the Indus Valley civilization around 3500 B.C. This time period coincides with the time of the Aryan (Indo-European) invasion.**

**Note: Whenever modern feminists & liberal historians want to prove their myth of Patriarchy they use evidence from the late, decadent empires, like the Greeks, Romans or Hittites, but they forget that these empires had nothing to do with the Indo-Europeans anymore. By then they were mixed with non-White populations as multi-cultural empires.**

**In addition, Celtic & Germanic lore does not fit with the modern feminists & liberal historians' patriarchal view of the Indo-Europeans. Among the Celts & Germanics it was women, as Valkyries or just goddesses, who initiated the hero into war & sexuality. With the Germanics, every person had a protecting spirit who was invariably female. It was always a female goddess who guarded the entrance into the other-world, a metaphor for reaching the secrets of Nature through the female force.**

## **INDO-EUROPEAN IDEOLOGY**

The French scholar Georges Dumézil (1898-1986) is the father of modern Indo-European studies. Following the Second World War, academic, scholarly investigation into Aryan (*White*) prehistory & origins came to an almost complete halt. Research in this field was deemed to be “politically incorrect”. Due to its association with National-Socialist racial theory, the very word “Aryan” itself was declared out of bounds, and was replaced by the more-neutral term “Indo-European.”

For some 2 decades following 1945, Indo-European studies were only acceptable if they were strictly limited to the realm of comparative linguistics, that is, tracing the common origin of words in the various languages of the I-E language family.

Dumézil was one of the scholars in the tiny, tightly-circumscribed field of Indo-European linguistic studies. Unlike his colleagues, however, Dumezil was daring enough to think forbidden thoughts, and to go beyond the bounds of what was academically acceptable.

**In studying ancient I-E texts from many lands, especially those of a mythological nature, Dumezil noticed that they had more in common than just a similar vocabulary. Rather, they also described a common society that was based on a common ideology or way of looking at the world.**

**The various I-E mythologies, including those of the ancient Greek, Roman, German, Celtic and Hindu peoples, were all polytheistic. In each, there was a community of divine beings. The individual gods & goddesses of one mythological tradition had a corresponding deity in the other mythologies. For example, the Germanic Thor corresponded closely to the Roman Mars, and the Vedic Indra. Furthermore, each god each had a distinct social role to play in the divine community that was likewise a reflection of a social role in actual I-E society, such as the chieftain, the warrior, the smith, the mother, and the farmer. Dumézil perceived that the mythologies of the ancient & prehistoric I-E peoples described a social hierarchy that was common to all of them. This structural hierarchy in turn was a manifestation of a common I-E ideology, or world thought.**



**In essence, what Dumézil was saying was that our distant Indo-European (Aryan) ancestors not only had a common language, but also a common religion and a common social structure. He later expanded this further to include a common legal system.**

The implication was that this common I-E patrimony was genetically based, that is, that it is encoded in our genes (*Blood Memory*) and not just transmitted culturally from generation to generation. Dumézil never made this claim himself, but left it to his students to elaborate on the basic research that he did.

Later, the scholars Marija Gimbutas, Edgar Polomé and Roger Pearson would build on Dumézil's work, and expand the field of Indo-European studies to formally include not just linguistics, but also mythology, archaeology, ethnology, and anthropology.

The essence of Dumézil's theory of Indo-European ideology is termed "Functional Tripartition".

There are three levels to the I-E social hierarchy, each of which serves a certain social function.

-First Function: Sovereignty or leadership [*Odin, king or lord of the Gods*]

-Second Function: Force, which enforces the decisions of this First Function [*Thor, defender of the Gods*]

-Third Function: Productivity, which provides the material basis for society [*Frey, God of prosperity & fertility*]

Dumézil wrote numerous books explaining & expounding various aspects of this theory. In English, his most popular & readily available book is "Gods of the Ancient Northmen" (1973).

A concrete example of the three functions in I-E (Aryan) society may be found in the three estates of the medieval world: those who pray (*priests*), those who fight (*knights*) and those who work (*serfs*). There is also a reflection of this tripartition in the US Constitution, as well as in the government described by Plato in "The Republic" (Greece).

*Note: Genetic research confirms an (Aryan) Indo-European link based on common descent. In the Jewish-controlled domain of academia this is cause for alarm, because it confirms the German NSDAP-supported researchers in the 30s & 40s. Hitler was right!*

## **INDO-EUROPEANS BECAME LACTOSE TOLERANT**

It is believed the advantage driving Indo-European expansions was “biological”, a high frequency of “lactose-tolerance mutation”, as a byproduct of dairy farming, which allowed Indo-Europeans to drink & digest milk.

*Note: 90% of adult Northern Europeans and, some people from Africa and the Middle East now have a gene expressing lactase, the enzyme that hydrolyses the milk sugar lactose into its glucose & galactose monomers. But most humans in the world lose their lactase enzyme after babyhood; lactose passes through their stomachs undigested, leading to stomach aches, bloating, diarrhea and excess gas production as bacteria chews the lactose up.*

**Keeping cattle for their milk was more efficient than raising cattle for slaughter; it produces about five times as many calories per square kilometer. As the Proto-Indo-Europeans became dairymen they relied more on cattle and less on grain farming, which gave them a major advantage in mobility over other populations. In addition, milk provided an important source of protein during their travels, which gave them strength.**

Drinking milk from cows, horses or camels was a shared trait among many conquering peoples, from Arabs to Mongols. Nomads of the steppes remained a serious threat for thousands of years. Only strong states could provide some protection against them, and even they occasionally failed. The Chinese did not consume milk, but some of the nomads in Central Asia did. The settled lifestyle in China seemed incomprehensible to the Mongol conquerors in the 13<sup>th</sup> Century, with so many people and so few animals, compared to their homeland in Mongolia. To them, the peasants were like grazing animals rather than real humans who ate meat and drank milk. They referred to grass-eating (*cereal-eating*) people with the same terminology that they used for cows.

In “Commentaries on the Gallic War”, Julius Caesar mentions that they, the Indo-European Romans, did not live on grain as much as on meat, milk and cheese and suggests that this diet helped to make them tall & strong warriors.

**Note: Sweden has the highest rate of lactose tolerance in the world**

## **INDO-EUROPEAN TRIBAL ECONOMY**

This economic system of Indo-European was based on trust, a “trust society”, backed up solely on services & goods. It was an economy based solely on credits. Trusts served as a kind of credit. These credits could be created by everyone or perhaps an institution that registered the transactions.

The debts were balanced when the debtor delivered a service to someone else with the same value of his debt. These credits were free of usury and the system was not based on scarcity, making it impossible to speculate.

This explains in part the prosperity of Germanic & Celtic societies, in comparison with welfare states in the later (*multi-cultural*) Roman Empire, which were continuously hit by inflation & economic crises.

Some scholars agree that our Germanic & Celtic ancestors lived in prosperous societies where there were always enough for everyone. They had their own rightful cities before the Roman invasion, and life there was probably more amenable than in the overpopulated, impoverished (*multi-cultural*) Roman Empire. This prosperity was actually one of the reasons why the Romans tried to conquer their towns.

Historians have demonstrated, for example, that Caesar wanted to get his hands on Celtic mines because the Celts were so rich & prosperous.

The economy of our Indo-European ancestors had also a “eugenic” tone, which created strong, vibrant and heroic “Aryan” men & women, because talented, idealistic individuals were more successful in such an economy.

Another clue to the Indo-European economic system is that Germanic & Celtic kings were honored not because they had more property than others, but rather because of their generosity. The more freely they gave to their followers, the more respect they earned. This came in stark contrast with (*multi-cultural*) Roman society, where elites were admired the more they kept their wealth to themselves, and the more alienated they were from the rest.

In dealing with outsiders (*foreigners*) in trade & exchange, most Germanic peoples used cows as currency in the early times; and even earlier they used bulls. Cow served as an estimative value, which allowed all kinds of goods to change hands freely. Their system didn't allow speculation or misuse.

***Note: In Scandinavia, precious metals were mostly used as jewelry and not as coins. All historians agree that even the later Vikings had little interest on Islamic or Roman coins, and they melted most of them into Jewelry.***

***Note: Money for the Celts some kind of religious art, containing symbols about the secrets of the underworld, reincarnation and the sacredness of Nature. The Druids congregated seasonally in order to choose the symbols of these coins, and these coins circulated freely among all levels of society.***

With outsiders, the Indo-Europeans would measure & quantify their economic transactions; but with closer friends they would earn trust and build alliances through generosity.

In such a system, earning the trust of other people was a profitable investment because human relationships are more reliable & flexible than an artificial market. This economic system made services & occupations profitable. As long as someone found useful what you did, you could make a living out of it, without interference from scarce currencies or the lack of formal contracts or diplomas.

Economic life was not anonymous; it was open, friendly and deeply intertwined with the folk and with social morals.

## ***INDO-EUROPEAN WOMEN & EUGENICS***

Our Indo-European ancestors measured their ancestry from both the motherly and the fatherly side, suggesting that relationships between the sexes had reached a more advanced stage of evolution. Once the Indo-European migrations period was over and life was more stationary, women were at the center of economic life, and they had in those times a lot of freedom regarding the administration of the house & finances, while men would go to war or farm the fields.

Furthermore, it seems the roles of females were rather flexible in those times, as long as this didn't threaten the family life and the securing of offspring.

This flexibility of roles can be seen for example in the numerous Indo-European names for women with imposing meanings, like "the ruler of the people". The feminine name in Celtic dialect, "Gwledyr", means literally, "ruling over the territory." Women among the Celts & Germans could also lead armies in battle. Boadicea was a queen of the British-Celtic Iceni tribe who led an uprising against the occupying forces of the Roman Empire in AD 60 or 61, and died shortly after its failure, having supposedly poisoned herself.

Indo-European women enjoyed so much freedom in their sexual relationships that around the 3<sup>rd</sup> Century, a Celtic princess, the wife of the Caledonian chief Argentocoxos, was still able to scorn the Roman empress Julia Augusta, of Syrian origins, because Roman women allowed themselves to be dominated by men in their society.

*"We Celtic women obey the demands of Nature in a more moral way than the women of Rome. We consort openly with the best men, but you of Rome allow yourselves to be debauched in secret by the vilest." -Cassius Dio, Roman historian*

What the Celtic princess realized is that women become totally passive in their selection, and cannot get the best genes for their children, when they are not allowed to consort openly with the best men. Celtic & Germanic women were allowed to get children even from married men, without being stigmatized from society, as long as he was a carrier of good genes. This doesn't mean, though, that was the rule. Not all wives allowed their men escapades, neither were all single women ready to raise a baby alone.

That sexual & social freedom is echoed later by Viking women in 9<sup>th</sup> Century Scandinavia. According to the Spanish ambassador Al Ghazal (*Muslim*), who visited Denmark in the year 844 A.D., Danish women could be with whomever they wished without fearing punishment or shame, as long as the male partner was not far beneath her in social status.

The Arab envoys were also surprised at how openly Danish women communicated with them, and when they expressed their fear that their conversation with women would lead to misunderstandings & violent encounters

with the males the Danish queen laughed & responded: “We have no such a thing in our religion (*oppression of women*) and we have no jealousy. Women stay with their husband according to their choice. The woman stays with him as long as she wishes, and parts from him if she no longer desires him.”

**The fact that Viking women had freedom didn't mean they were disloyal or promiscuous; precisely because of their loyalty & intelligence they lived in free societies which warranted their individual freedom. Destructive forms of sexuality belong only to morally oppressed societies, as instituted by Hebraic religions, where individuals oscillate from one extreme to the other, from sexual repression to promiscuous orgies. Pagan women enjoyed their body & sexuality in a healthy, natural way.**

In Indo-Europeans societies there was no taboo against death. Having taboos against death was actually a sign of being a slave. Back then, due to the harsh, miserable and violent conditions of the times, severely malformed & mentally sick children were often mercifully kept from staying alive. Investing the family's resources on the healthy children was the social norm. Likewise, regarding the old & feeble people, they were always ready to make room for the young generations and as soon as they felt they could not contribute to the community anymore. On some occasions, they would take their lives on their own free will, perhaps even with help of family members.

Despite some of these practices, throughout European history and in the Sagas there are many examples of heroic people who began their lives with a sickly & little-promising childhood.

### ***INDO-EUROPEAN TRIBAL LAW***

Indo-European (*Pagan*) laws were indeed fairer than what we have today because in their societies it was impossible to misuse these laws, something that escapes most of modern scholars.

Our Indo-European ancestors had both communal & private property. Things like soil, on which the whole group depended, were communal property, while things that everyone could earn himself were private property.

The tribal court, especially the Germanic & Celtic, was not just an institution to simply to find out the “objective” isolated facts. It cared about the dignity of the ones involved and their future development in the tribal community. The tribal court showed a high level of forgiveness regarding the actual facts, and focused on the psychological & human aspects of the case.

The aim of the tribal court was to reconcile & rehabilitate, and not to punish or incarcerate for life. Strong penalties were used only when reconciliation was not possible, implying a total disregard for the community on the part of the accused, but in contrast to modern society these penalties had no moral presumptions.

The person in question, who could not be rehabilitated, lost the protection from communal life, being left to his own lot; a rather natural reaction towards someone who disregarded the community. This loss of social protection implied abandoning the community (*exiled*), or being left alone to deal with the angry family of the victim who in the case of murder were allowed to extract vengeance (*blood feud*) or collect monetary compensation.

This form of tribal justice prevents Judicial & Executive powers from becoming alien & tyrannical; the freedom to carry arms today in many White countries goes back to these Indo-European values & laws, the same countries which show the lowest crime rates, at least among Whites.

For our Indo-European ancestors, it was Important to figure out if the accused was a decent member of the society or not; and for that purpose their methods were incredibly effective, making use of witnesses and swearing of support. Every honest member could get enough support while anti-social persons had no way to cheat, because long-lasting human relationships could not be faked.

**Their methods were so effective that the king himself could lose all support, be deposed or even sacrificed, if he didn't perform honorably. Needless to say, our modern politicians would have been sacrificed long ago under Indo-European tribal law, but under modern liberalism they retain their privilege and have become unaccountable.**

Courage was also an important aspect of Indo-European society and the “ordeal trials”, which some of the accused opted for, had less to do with superstitions and more to do with testing their courage & will-power. It was a last opportunity for someone who had already lost a case to improve his social image.

Trial by ordeal was an ancient Indo-European practice by which the guilt or innocence of the accused was determined by subjecting them to a painful, or at least an unpleasant, usually dangerous experience.

In later year, it was actually Christian-thinking that brought about ever more cruel trials in order to prove the “sanctity” of people, in order to determine if they are good Christians. This development was possible only because people forgot what the original “ordeal trails” were all about.

### ***INDO-EUROPEAN PLUS OLD EUROPEAN***

**Despite the Indo-European conquest of Western Europe, miraculously, the fairy tales, symbols and spiritual folkways of the Old Europeans has been preserved throughout the ages and are still practiced today. Thus, matriarchal spiritual influences from the ancient times of the hunter-gatherer are not only a Blood Memory but also a living element of European culture.**

The combined fairy tales, symbols and spiritual folkways of the Old Europeans & Indo-European people led to the birth of nationalist (*populist*) movements in Europe, in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, with a romantic focus on folklore, nature and local community related by blood & tradition. This Romantic Nationalism was a form of nationalism, in which the state derives its political legitimacy as an organic consequence of the unity of those it governs, who have a common race, language, culture, religion, etc. This form of nationalism arose in reaction to dynastic or imperial hegemony, which assessed the legitimacy of the state from the top down, emanating from the divine right of kings (*monarchy*) or other authority, which justified its existence.

*“The Volk valued rural rootedness, a concept that allowed an almost spiritual communion between the Germanic landscape, its people, and the cosmos.”*  
-VolkischPaganism.com

The cultural assertions of folksish Romantic Nationalism were central in post-Enlightenment & political philosophy. From its earliest stirrings, with their focus on the development of national languages, folklore and the spiritual value of local customs & traditions, to the movements that would redraw the map of Europe



and lead to calls for self-determination of nationalities, nationalism was one of the key issues in Romanticism, determining its roles, expressions and meanings.

Historically in Europe, the watershed year for romantic nationalism was 1848, when a revolutionary wave spread across the continent; numerous nationalistic revolutions occurred in various fragmented regions, such as Italy, and in multinational states, like the Austrian Empire. While initially the revolutions fell to reactionary forces and the old order was quickly re-established, the many revolutions would mark the first step towards liberalization and the formation of modern nation states across much of Europe.

### ***OLD TALES FROM EUROPE'S DISTANT PAST***

***"Once upon a time" of our fables, serves as a reminder, a finger showing us the way back into the millennia of our great past."  
-Wulf Sorensen (Himmler)***

Fairy tales like Beauty and the Beast can be traced back thousands of years, according to researchers at universities in Durham and Lisbon. Using techniques normally employed by biologists, academics studied links between stories from around the world and found some had prehistoric roots. They found some tales were older than the earliest literary records, with one dating back to the Bronze Age. The stories had been thought to date back to the 16<sup>th</sup> & 17<sup>th</sup> Centuries.

"Jack and the Beanstalk" could be traced back 5,000 years ago. The "Beauty and the Beast" & "Rumpelstiltskin" is about 4,000 years old. "The Smith and the Devil", about a blacksmith selling his soul in a pact with the Devil in order to gain supernatural abilities, was estimated to go back 6,000 years to the Bronze Age.

Dr Tehrani, who worked with folklorist Sara Graca Da Silva, from the New University of Lisbon, Portugal, said: "We find it pretty remarkable these stories have survived without being written. They have been told since before even English, French and Italian existed. They were probably told in an extinct Indo-European language."

In the 19th Century, authors the Brothers Grimm believed many of the fairy tales they popularised, including "Red Riding Hood", "Cinderella", "Hansel & Gretel"

and “Snow White”, were rooted in a shared cultural history dating back to the birth of the Indo-European language family.

According to Wilhelm Grimm, "Some of these stories go back much further than the earliest literary record and indeed further back than Classical mythology; some versions of these stories appear in Latin & Greek texts, but our findings suggest they are much older than that."

The study, which was published in the “Royal Society Open Science” journal employed phylogenetic methods to investigate the relationships between population histories & cultural phenomena, such as languages, marriage practices, political institutions, material culture and music. It also used a "tree" of Indo-European languages to trace the descent of shared tales to see how far they could be demonstrated to go back in time.

*“Rome's influence extended over our tales and sagas, falsifying them, giving them new meaning and made advantageous to Roman domination. Thus, it was that our people no longer could understand the voice of our ancestors, that we went astray these many centuries, becoming more & more alienated from our own ways and enslaved to Rome, and thus to Judah.” -Wulf Sorensen (Himmler)*

## ***LOST WHITE MIGRATIONS... ANCIENT ARYANS***

Several waves of White migrations have happened in ancient times. Knowledge of these migrations has been lost for centuries. Evidence of lost White migration is now surfacing, but due to “political correctness” and International Jewry intervention, this knowledge is being swept under the rug. Rediscovered archeological finds of lost White civilizations or settlements has been discovered all over the map that proves early White migration across the seas & continents.

At present, the popular TV show, “Ancient Aliens”, is attempting to highjack the many epic accomplishments of the White race and deflect them over to into the realm of Ufology (*extraterrestrials*). This is a bait-and-switch! Though, it is highly probable, and accepted as truth by some, that ET's, known to the indigenous as “Star Nations”, have intervened into human affairs at very times throughout history, this should not take away from the contributions of the ancient White race that can be verified by archaeological research.

The name “Aryan” has multiple meanings. The overall Indo-European people & tribes can be considered “Aryan”. The peoples of the Indus Valley Civilization are considered to be Indo-Aryan and the peoples of the Aryana Civilization and the Third Reich of Germany called themselves Aryan. In addition, the ancient peoples of the White race can be considered Aryan or proto-Aryan peoples.

Ancient Origins researcher & contributor to Renegades Tribune, Patrick Chouinard, has popularized the “Ancient Aryan Theory”.

**The Ancient Aryan Theory asserts that not only has the building blocks of civilization been put in place by the White “Aryan” folk, but also due to their natural egalitarian nature, which is sometimes destructive (*pathological altruism*), they have long been, and continue to be, the benefactors of human culture, the power that has spread technology, advancement and knowledge, not only in our own recent history, but in our remotest origins.**

It was the ancient White race, with their mastery of astronomy, astrology, cultural & moral sophistication and building techniques, which earned them the reputation from others as “those who from Earth rose to the heavens”. The ancient White race was seen by some as its masters, and they were called sky-people. These Whites were even mistaken to have come from the sky as their skin was light as the moon and their hair as fiery as the sun.

**The White race, or “Aryan” race, has a history of infinite antiquity, going back to a glorious age, which we have long since forgotten, a period spoken of in the Sanskrit writings of India.**

This long since past age was destroyed by what scientists called the “Younger Dryas Boundary Event” in 12,800 B.C., which included a cometary impact on the North American continent that included not only the destruction of many lost civilizations, but also the mega fauna of the earth, and the extinction and near extinction of several human species and races.

This extinction may include other possible proto-White races & White giants, which may have evolved separately from White Europeans, who due to similar environmental conditions, happen to look similar to Europeans. This evolutionary process is called “racial convergence”.

Some examples of lost ancient White migrations...

### ***Eastern China***

A genetic study by Asians, published in the journal “Molecular Biology and Evolution”, titled “Genetic structure of a 2,500 year-old human population in China and its spatiotemporal changes”, came to a remarkable conclusion. The Chinese & Japanese scientists who authored that report found that the city of Linzi in Eastern China had over the past 2,500 years undergone massive changes. That even today, the Linzi population showed greater genetic similarities to present-day Europeans than to present-day Asian populations.

Some ancient “Sun God” Chinese legends maintained that the first Chinese emperors, who brought unity and civilizations to China, had “Nordic” features, fair hair and blue eyes. New literary finds are forcing a reexamination of old Chinese books that describe historical or legendary figures of great physical height, with deep-set blue or green eyes, long noses, full beards, and red or blonde hair.

It is now the belief that these “Sun Gods”, coming out from the direction of the Himalayan mountains, brought Bronze weapons, horses and the chariot into China and built “pyramids”; which are an obvious embarrassment to the current communist government of China who would prefer to bury any evidence of Ancient Aryans in their country. So would International Jewry whose banks are intertwined with the Bank of China & HSBC.

### ***Canary Islands***

Off the coast of northwest Africa, the Canary Islands became home to a mysterious group of White Nordics who, in antiquity, were known as the “Guanches”. They shared a number of characteristics with ancient Egyptians and their building style appears to have been replicated in South & Central America.

They built several small step pyramids on the islands, using exactly the same model as those in ancient Egypt and Mesopotamia. The famous explorer, Thor Heyerdahl, who “rediscovered” the pyramids on the Canary Islands and who set up an academic body to study the phenomena, argued that the pyramids may be remains from explorers who sailed the Atlantic in ancient times, and who may have possibly forged a link with the pre-Columbian civilizations of the Americas.

It is believed that Guanche explorers used the Canary Current, over the Atlantic Ocean, to the Americas. In 1970, Thor Heyerdahl and his crew set out from Morocco across the Atlantic Ocean in “Ra II”, a papyrus sailing craft modeled after ancient Egyptian sailing vessels. Thor was attempting to prove his theory that Mediterranean civilizations sailed to America in ancient times and exchanged cultures with the people of Central & South America. The Ra II crossed the 4,000 miles of ocean to Barbados in just 57 days.

When Christopher Columbus and the Europeans who followed in his wake landed in the America, they were somewhat welcomed and initially worshiped as gods, since the beardless Indians they encountered believed that the Spanish belonged to the same people as the legendary founders of their civilization, bearded men from across the Atlantic Ocean.

According to Aztec & Olmec Central Amerindian legend, their god, “Quetzalcoatl” had Nordic features and a beard. This god came from over the sea, in a boat that “moved by itself” without paddles.” Quetzalcoatl taught the Amerindians all fundamentals of life, civilization and death, including how to raise corn, write, use a calendar and build structures. He then departed, promising one day to return.

A gifted scholar of Mayan studies, Sylvanus Griswold Morley, concluded that Quetzalcoatl was so human that it is not improbable that he may have been an actual historical character. His benefactions carried his memory long after his death, and whose personality was eventually deified.

This deity was called Quetzalcoatl by the Aztecs, Kukulcan by the Mayans, Amalivaka by the Tamanacs, Manco-Capac by the Incans and Viracocha by the Aymaras and other names by the Eastern Islanders & Polynesians. The Quetzalcoatl deity not only appears there, but in some variation in many non-white cultures on Earth.

*“Votan is credited with giving writing to the Mesoamericans. Odin (Wotan) gave runic writing to the Norse. Odin (like Votan) is pictured with wings on his head and wearing robes. Odin... was also known as a patron and helper of the ruling elite, much like the Mexican Votan.”-Alexander von Humboldt (Early 19<sup>th</sup> Century German Explorer)*

There was probably not just one single Quetzalcoatl-type Nordic individual who was deified during ancient times. It is more likely that multiple seafaring individuals from Nordic lands, with exceptional talents & enlightened wisdom, came in contact with diverse tribal groups during their explorations.

*Note: The proto-Aryans were known by many other names given them by the primitive peoples whom they conquered and taught civilization to. These proto-Aryans were also known as a race of "giants" as they stood as much as twice as tall as the original indigenous peoples that they conquered. Many of the ancient proto-Aryan mummies & skeletons found in modern times, such as the remains of Lovelock, and elsewhere throughout North America, is proof that these proto-Aryans were "giants", with an average male height of 7.5" to 8", and an average female height of 6.5" to 7"; though some reported skeletons may have been as tall as 12 feet. Most interestingly are the extremely large skulls found to coincide with these findings; some large enough to fit around the full-grown head of a man. Repeatedly, the "race of giants" is connected with the legend of a global flood or "Deluge".*

*"Some minstrels & (Norse) sagamen called the holy messengers 'The sons of the Sun', 'The Sun Gods from Aesirgard', 'The sons of Odin', 'The Messengers', or the 'Angels'. Whatever name given them, these great personages actually lived among men, they taught great truths, they lived & died for men. Their wisdom and their inspiration is still with us." -Rud Mills, prominent Australian Odinist*

### **North America**

Some leading archeologists assert that the earliest humans to inhabit America came from Europe. People from Northern Spain traveling to America by boat, following the edge of a sea ice shelf that connected Europe & America during the last Ice Age, 14,000-25,000 years ago. For more than 400 years, it has been claimed that people first entered America from Asia, via a land bridge that spanned the Bering Sea. It appears that many Amerindian people did arrive via this route nearly 15,000 years ago, probably by both land & sea. They may not have been the first people to enter America.

The political agenda of mainstream scholars, under the sway of International Jewry, say nothing with regards to the Solutrean Theory of Ice Age Europeans migrating in boats across the North Atlantic Ice sheets. It was found that the Clovis Point and the Solutrean Point were nearly identical and that the oldest

examples in North America where on the Atlantic Coast and nowhere near Alaska. In fact, examples of Clovis technology seem to have moved from East to West at an incredible rate.

Eighty years ago, stone tools long believed to have been left by the first New World inhabitants were discovered in New Mexico and named "Clovis". These distinctive Clovis stone tools are now dated around 12,000 years ago leading to the recognition that people preceded Clovis into the Americas. No Clovis tools have been found in Alaska or Northeast Asia, but are concentrated in the south eastern United States.

Groundbreaking archeological discoveries from the east coast of North America are demonstrating that people who are believed to be Clovis ancestors arrived in this area no later than 18,450 years ago and possibly as early as 23,000 years ago, probably in boats from Europe. These early inhabitants made stone tools that differ in significant ways from the earliest stone tools known in Alaska. It now appears that migrating people entering the New World arrived from more than one direction.

The origins of Clovis culture stem from the Solutrean people, who occupied northern Spain & France more than 20,000 years ago. These people went on to populate America's east coast, eventually spreading at least as far as Venezuela in South America. The link between Clovis and contemporary American Indians is not yet clear.

When the first people arrived in America, sea levels were nearly 130 meters lower than today. The shore lines of 20,000 years ago, which hold much of the evidence left by these early people, are now under the ocean. This is also the case in Europe.

The United States law, the Native American Graves Protection and Repatriation Act of 1990, mandates the return and reburial of American Indian skeletal remains & artifacts. This law now complicates efforts by non-Amerindian people to physically examine the archeological finds of "indigenous" skeletal bodies & artifacts. This law is a major hindrance to discovering lost White migration into North America.

*"Innumerable moons ago, a race of White men, 10 feet high, and far more rich & powerful than any White people now living, here inhabited a large range of country, extending from the rising to the setting sun."*

*-Chief Rolling Thunder (Comanches), 1857*

Here are some examples of lost White migration in North America...

-The Spirit Cave Mummy, found in Nevada (1940), and the Kennewick Man (*skeleton*) found in Washington (1996) and the Wizard Beach Man (*skeleton*) found at Pyramid Lake in Nevada, all had White racial traits that are undeniable and date back to around 7000 B.C.

-The now extinct Karankawa tribe of Southern Texas was legendary for their unique White skin and red hair, as well as being exceptionally tall.

- DNA samples taken from the brains of the Windover Bog people of Florida show European origin.

-Archaeologists digging at on the island of Santa Rosa, off the California coast, unearthed a number of skeletal remains dating back to 10,000 B.C. with apparent Caucasian features. During the 16<sup>th</sup> Century, as the Spanish explorer Juan Rodriguez Cabrillo skimmed the same coastline, he found that native Chumash Indians possessed physical attributes that set them apart from the rest of the Channel Island Indians. He reported that their children were “white, with light hair and ruddy cheeks.”

-Numerous reports exist of Caucasian “Indians” in the Americas filed by European explorers during the early years of White colonization.

-Exceptionally tall Nordic “Lovelock Mummies” of the Si-Te-Cah tribe were found in the Humboldt Lake bed of Nevada (1931). Local Indian legends identify the Si-Te-Cah as “red-haired” peoples who were war-like. A number of Indian tribes joined together in a long war against them. The last of the Si-Te-Cah (*giants*) were trapped in what is now called “Lovelock Cave”, near the area of Humboldt Lake. When they refused to come out, the Indians piled brush before the cave mouth, set it aflame and incinerated them.

***Note: Western European explorers, such as Magellan, Sir Francis Drake, Desoto, and Commodore Byron, the famous poet, Lord Byron’s grandfather, all submitted reports of having personally encountered living giants in North America. A well-documented sighting by Magellan occurred in 1520 near the harbor of San Julian, Mexico, where he and his crew confronted a “red-haired” giant allegedly standing nearly ten feet tall and with a “voice like a bull”. Later, Magellan learned from natives that the giant belonged to a neighboring tribe. Remarkably, Magellan’s logs claim that he and his mates captured two of these living giants and brought them aboard ship for transportation to Europe. Neither survived the voyage, however, and both were buried at sea.***



***Note: Numerous earthworks associated with “red-haired” giants dotted the Middle West, from as far South as Tennessee and North into Wisconsin. Most were obliterated by early 19th Century farmers. According to author Frank Joseph, in “Advanced Civilizations of Prehistoric America”, his book, “The Mound Builders stood out like aliens in the midst of tribal America’s far more multitudinous native population.”***

-South of the U.S. border, in Mexico City, the Penon Woman III (*skeleton*) was found in 2002, dating back to 11,000 B.C. This ancient “indigenous” woman is currently the oldest skeleton found in the Americas and possesses a Nordic dolichocranic or “long-faced” skull.

***Note: Reportedly, the “Canal People” lived in the Gulf Coast of Mexico thousands of years before the Olmecs. The information about them has been suppressed, but they appear to be a mix of Celtic, Basque and North African.***

-On the North American continent there are megalithic structures and even small square-building cities that appear to be remnants of White European culture.

-Mystery Hill, located near the town of Salem, New Hampshire, is a 30 acre megalithic site, which in many respects are identical to those found in Western Europe and equally as old. An etching, which experts have identified as “Celtic” in nature, was located here.

-Ironworking sites with identical designs to smelting furnaces in Europe have been discovered in North America, yet ironworking was foreign to Amerindians.

-The culture known to archaeologists as the “Hopewell” may be the most widely discussed, but least understood, ancient culture in Ohio, if not the entire eastern United States. The Hopewell culture has been described as a non-Indian “super race” of Mound Builders.

-The mysterious ruins of the cliff dwellings in Nevada have square stones structures that were also foreign to Amerindians. Local Indian legends claimed that the buildings were first created by a mysterious people, called the “Anasazi”, who inhabited the area before the Amerindians. Similar structures can be found in the Southwest.

The Comet that hit North America in 12,800 B.C. may have weakened the ancient White American native people in a mass die-off, along with other tribes.

Also, the evidence indicates that the first Whites in America were killed in open warfare with Amerindians who may have arrived simultaneously or afterwards. Their survivors were absorbed into what became the dominant Amerindian groups. The existence of the Lineage X gene string adds credence to this.

In 1998, a genetic link between Amerindians and Whites had been discovered, announced at a meeting of the American Association of Physical Anthropologists, held in Salt Lake City. The data from a marker named "Lineage X", suggest definite links between ancient Whites & American Indians.

It implies that ancient European peoples, who reached North America after first presumably migrating through Asia, still retained a distinct genetic makeup, which then passed into New World populations through race-mixing (*miscegenation*). White populations were likely among the North American continent's earliest settlers. Thus, ancient DNA is now found to link Amerindians with Whites, back in the days of antiquity.

### ***Peru***

In the late 1990's, archaeologist Johann Reinhard discovered a series of mummified remains on top of Peru's Andes Mountains. Among them was a young Inca woman who was sacrificed to the ancient gods. Many of Reinhard's subsequent discoveries also included young children. These Inca were apparently given as offerings to the deities as well. Many of his human relics featured blonde, reddish hair and baffling facial features, which hinted at alternative Amerindian origins and the existence of White racial-types at an early time, prior to Spanish conquest, in South American prehistory.

The oldest mummies in the world are the Chinchorro mummies from Northern Chile and Southern Peru. While the earliest Egyptian artificial mummy dates to around 3000 B.C., the earliest Chinchorro artificial mummy dates to around 5050 B.C. And while the earliest Egyptian natural mummy, a Nordic red-head named "Ginger", dates to around 3400 B.C., the earliest Chinchorro natural mummy dates to around 7020 BC.

The Chinchorro culture was unique, they were the only Andean culture that performed mummification on all members of their society. In all of the other

Andean cultures, only the elite were mummified. The Chinchorro mummies have Nordic hair & physical features. This may mean that only the Chinchorro culture consisted exclusively of White racial-types, and that the other Andean cultures had a White elite class that ruled over a Mongoloid Amerindian lower class.

The “Native Races of the Pacific States” book by Hubert Bancroft, published in 1874, says that in Peru there were “numerous vague traditions of settlements or nations of white, bearded men, clad in long robes, who regulated the calendar, and were the possession of an advanced civilization.

A major burial site of the Nazca culture was the Chauchilla Cemetery in Peru, established in 200 A.D., used for 600 – 700 years. The hair that was found on the mummies were Caucasoid (*White*), and they were all wearing long robes.

2000 years ago a mysterious and little known civilization, with a blue-eyed elite, ruled the northern coast of Peru. Its people were called the Moche. They built huge pyramids that still dominate the surrounding countryside; some well over a hundred feet tall. The Lord of Sipan tomb is held by some archaeologists to be one of the most important archaeological discoveries in this region of the world in the last 30 years, as the main tomb was found intact and untouched by thieves.

The Wari red-head mummies found in a pyramid, belonging to one of the many pre-Inca peoples who inhabited the area now known as Lima in Peru, were all bearing blue-eyed masks. Besides the mummy wrapped in six layers of wool, needles were found and other textile materials.

In 1532 A.D., when the Spanish conquistador Pizarro arrived in Peru, he asked who the white-skinned Inca redheads were. The Inca Indians replied that they were the last descendants of the Viracochas. According to the Incas, the Viracochas were a divine race of white men with beards. They were so like the Spanish that the Europeans were called “Viracochas” the moment they came to the Inca Empire. The Incas thought they were the Viracochas who had come sailing back across the Pacific.

According to the principal Inca legend, before the reign of the first Inca, the sun-god, Con-Ticci Viracocha, had taken leave of his kingdom in present day Peru and sailed off into the Pacific with all his subjects.

When the Spaniards came to Lake Titicaca, up in the Andes, they found the mightiest ruins in all South America, Tiahuanaco. They saw a hill reshaped by man into a stepped pyramid, classical masonry of enormous blocks, beautifully dressed and fitted together, and numerous large statues in human form.

They asked the Indians to tell them who had left these enormous ruins. The well known chronicler, Cieza de Leon, was told in reply that these things had been made long before the Incas came to power. They were made by white and bearded men like the Spaniards themselves.

The White men had finally abandoned their statues and gone with the leader, Con-Ticci Viracocha, first up to Cuzco, and then down to the Pacific. They were given the Inca name of Viracocha, or "sea foam", and vanished over the sea.

Archeologists have discovered a lost city deep within the Amazon rain forest of the long-lost tribe of white-skinned, blonde-haired people, called the "Cloud People". They were also known in legend as "the white warriors of the clouds" who established the expansive pre-Inca kingdom located in the northern regions of the Andes in present-day Peru. Other pre-Hispanic groups referred to the Cloud People as "White Gods" due to their height, blonde hair and blue eyes. According to Inca legend, the Chachapoyas remembered that their ancestors came from the East.

**The reoccurrence of White racial-traits in the remains of American aborigines continues to disrupt the foundation of conventional wisdom. This has generated distinct rumblings throughout the archaeological community and poses a threat to the cover up of White ancient heritage by International Jewry.**

*Note: The "Paracas skulls" were discovered on the desert peninsula of Paracas, on the southern coast of Peru, by native archaeologist Julio Tello in 1928. Many thought that these skulls were of extraterrestrial origin. Researcher Brian Foerster, director of the Paracas History Museum, has now, in 2018, released new details of DNA tests that were carried out in conjunction with the Peruvian Government. The skulls appear to be human in origin. Per Foerster, "We are likely looking at a sub-species of humanity as regards to the Paracas. It seems to be a lot of DNA evidence from extreme Eastern Europe and extreme Western Asia."*

*Many Old European sites, including those on Malta & Sardinia, and the location of some Egyptian tombs, were scattered with burials of men with elongated skulls.*

***Note: Reportedly, the Quechua language of Peru has hundreds of words that appear to have their origin in either Scandanvian or early Germanic language. Indeed, the Ancient Aryans had a vast global empire or system of colonies in the dark mists of pre-history.***

### ***He walked the Americas***

An Anthropologist, Archaeologist and Geologist who attended the University of Illinois, circa 1915, and graduated from UCLA continuing graduate studies in Geology & Anthropology, Lucile Taylor-Hansen had a passion. For more than 40 years she collected & compiled a plethora of American Indian oral histories recalling a fair-skinned bearded prophet who spoke 1,000 languages, healed the sick, raised the dead and taught in the same words as a Jesus or Quetzalcoatl-type figure.

Remembered by such names as Viracocha in ancient Peru, Kate-Zahl to the Toltec, Tlazoma (*Tacoma*) to the tribes of the Pacific Northwest, Azoma, Mahnt Azoma and the Morning Star in North American & Mexico, the same legend is recalled throughout the Americas according to tribal lore. Known as the Healer, the Prophet, the Miracle Worker, God of the Dawn Light, the Wind God, the Teacher, and the White-Robed Master, although the names were different, the legends are sung the same.

In Polynesia they tell of three great ships that sailed from the West. Moving across the water there appeared a fair-skinned man in a long white garment, brown hair and golden beard. When He reached land the people saw that his robe was dry. Thus they knew he was a God. Scholars ascribe this legend to the 1<sup>st</sup> Century A.D. Among the Toltec of central Mexico there lived a Prophet with gray-green eyes & golden sandals. With 12 disciples, he taught the people his religion of peace. The Mound Builders of North America told of a great healer who could raise the dead and heal the sick. He walked among the people, hands raised in blessing. A mysterious cross graced each palm. Such are the stories whispered by the Holy Men and Keepers of the Legend for nearly 2,000 years.

By consulting museums, libraries and experts on folk-lore, and transcribing legends from the elders of the tribes, Lucile Taylor-Hansen correlated her findings into a fascinating book, called "He walked Americas", backed up by the spades of the diggers into ancient ruins, and by all the sciences that she learned in her years of schooling.

### ***Easter Island***

Thor Heyerdahl, during his travels to Easter Island, discovered that the leading family on the island, to this day, has a familial propensity for red hair, fair skin and thin noses. This is in stark contrast to the rest of the population, who for the most part are dark, flat-nosed and black haired.

The red-haired elite claim that they descent from White people, known as the “long ears”, because they wore large earrings that elongated their earlobes, and who arrived on the island by boat at some stage in history, the exact date of which is unknown. Some researchers have concluded that they must have been the Viracocha “sea people” that the Inca legends talk about.

According to the oral tradition of the red-haired descendants on Easter Island, who are now mixed descent, these first red-haired White people on the island set up a kingdom under Hotu Matua. They carved and set up the famous stone statues, which all have long ears and long noses. These stone statues have been dated to approximately 1600 years ago.

### ***Pacific Ocean***

The discovery of light-skinned mummies in New Guinea & New Zealand, and the persistent references in indigenous legends to god-like, light-skinned peoples inhabiting a now-sunken landmass in the Pacific Ocean, raises some interesting possibilities of a primordial White race.

***Note: “The Aryan Maori” was written by Edward Tregear and published in 1885. Tregear was a former surveyor who had fought during the New Zealand wars, and lived for some time in Maori communities. On the basis of an examination of Maori language & mythology, he made the discovery that Māori shared with Europeans an ancient Aryan heritage, and that their languages belonged to the Indo-European family.***

**Note:** It is believed that the Aryan Ainu settled on Japan before the Asians. There is also a lot of mysterious megalithic architecture on Japan, and no one knows who built it. It resembles the Aryan-built megalithic walls on Easter Island and in South America.

## **Africa**

Credo Mutwa, a 94-year old Zulu shaman, or “Sanusi”, in South Africa, gave a fascinating account that supports the Ancient Aryan Theory. Credo told researchers from National Geographic in the 1920s that thousands of years ago, prior to the arrival of the white Europeans to Africa, that the native blacks had encountered blond, blue-eyed beings from the “North.” According to the shaman, such encounters were not limited to one specific encounter or merely to their tribe alone. These same beings had appeared throughout time to countless tribes in ancient Africa.

The Africans called these blue-eyed beings the “Mzungu”, or “the ones who traveler about”, because they were travelers from a far away land. The name today is corrupted and means “those with white skin.”

The Mzungu “travelers” gave these Africans the rudiments of their traditions, their medicine, laws, etc, and promised to one day return. This future time when the White gods would in fact return had long been expected by tribesmen throughout Africa. According to Credo, when the local blacks first encountered White European colonialists, the black Africans thought they were the same White “gods” returning as they had promised.

## **THE MYTHICAL “ARYAN” HOMELAND**

*“The ancients conceived of the sky as a dome that spun. The dome was held up by the Great Tree, and by astronomical calculations it had to be at the North pole. When chariots became paramount, the tree was supplanted as a metaphor by the axle; the Axis Mundi.”*

*-Anonymous blog commenter*

*“In ancient thought, the grand division of the world are four, to wit; the abode of the godss, the abode of living men, the abode of the dead, and... the abode of demons. To locate these in right mutual relations, once must begin by representing to himself the earth as a sphere... The pole-star is thus in the true zenith, and the heavenly heights centring about it are the abode of the supreme god or gods. According the same conception, the upper or Northern hemisphere of the earth is the proper home of living me.”*

*-William F. Warren, author of “Paradise Found”*

***“There has been and might be again conditions which could convert the ice-clad Arctic regions into blooming Paradises.  
-Principal J.W. Dawson, geologist***

Many Greek, Iranian & Hindu traditional sources dating as far back as the 1000 B.C. describe a civilization that once existed in the Northern Arctic region during a time when it was suitable for human habitation. Some refer to it as being the “cradle of civilization”, Polar Eden, which would eventually branch out in all directions down to the South.

***“Whoever seeks as a probable location for Paradise, the heavenliest spot on Earth with respect to light & darkness (and the Aurora Borealis), and with respect to celestial scenery, must be content to seek it at the Arctic Pole.” -William F. Warren, author of “Paradise Found”***

This Arctic homeland had to be abandoned with the coming of the Ice Age. Its inhabitants migrated southwards and their migrations, some believe, led to the subsequent civilizations of ancient Egypt & Sumeria. Thus, under this scenario, it was not the East but the North that was the origin of true religion & civilization.

According to some Ancient Greek & Roman literature & cartography, the place that is located furthest North is called “Thule” and acquired a metaphorical meaning of any distant place located beyond the “borders of the known world”.

***“Nordic race did not evolve, but came directly down from heaven to settle on the Atlantic continent.” -Heinrich Himmler***

In 600 B.C., the Greek lyric poet, Alcaeus, wrote a series of narratives describing a vast Northern kingdom (*Atlantis*) located far beyond the homelands of the Germani & Keltoi.

More recently, Ancient Origins researcher Robert Scrutton has presented his own collections of speculative texts that support theory of an “Atlantis” located in the North Sea. From this “Ancient Aryan” homeland, a technological civilization utilized a coordinated system of psycho-electric science that was employed on a global scale, which utilized megalithic stone circles, artificial hills, sacred sites, meditation chambers and altars.



All of these were connected by geometric grids (*Ley Lines*) and underground streams that formed an energy network that surrounded the entire globe.

Scrutton's primary source in bolstering his theory is a Dutch manuscript, the "Oera Linda" book. It has been acclaimed as "the oldest book in the world and a number of authors believe that this ancient book holds a key to the Atlantis riddle.

The Oera Linda describes a post-Atlantis civilization that resided on semi-circular land-mass, northeast of the British. It survived the traditionally-known Atlantis by many thousands of years. Its name was "Atland", and it appears to be the homeland of Hyperboreans, a mythical race of "White Giants" who were the forebears to the White "Aryan" race.

*"Neither by ship nor on foot could you find the marvelous road to the meeting-place of the Hyperboreans." -Pindar, Greek poet (470 B.C.)*

A cosmic calamity struck Earth that tilted its axis and a climatic change of overwhelming severity took place. Atland, aka Hyperborea, aka Thule, was submerged, along with most of its history. There were survivors! The resulting Atlantic tidal waves smashed into the Mediterranean Sea, causing the "biblical" Great Flood.

*"It is now an established conclusion that the great aggressive faunas & floras of the continents have originated in the North, some of them within the Arctic Circle."  
-Principle J.W. Dawson, geologist (1883)*

According to the Oera Linda Book, the Atlanders were a maritime people who charted the seas of the world, including the Mediterranean. They established colonies in Scandinavia, Northern & Southern Europe, North Africa, and Greece.

*"The Land of the Hyperboreans lies on the Atlantic sea, opposite the land of the Celts."  
-Hecataeus, Greek historian (550 B.C.)*

The myths of Hyperborea and the Northern Atlantis of the Celts, Germans, Norse, Slavs, Balts, and Finns share common elements and could well be linked.

In the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, this Northern kingdom became associated with a distinctive “Germanic Atlantis”, which was home great maritime fleets that departed for trade, conquest, and settlement. Some believe that the major migrations of early civilization began there.

Contrary to popular portrayals of the ancient Germans as wild barbarians, some propose that they maintained a vast & sophisticated Nordic culture, but then Christian Romans purposely destroyed that society, erasing all memory of its existence. The seers of those forgotten times depicted the saga of Germanic history on the grandest scale imaginable.

This society, born of Germanic Pagan tribalism and governed by sacred kingship, survived until the end the fourth Cataclysmic age, around 11,000 B.C. The remnants of that civilization scattered across Europe & Asia. Their knowledge was preserved in the oral traditions of the people they conquered or their descendants in the lands they colonized. Europe and India were the richest centers of Aryan culture that survived the Cataclysmic age.

The Aryan culture was comprised of the tall, blond, fair-skinned ancestors of today’s northwestern population in Europe, and also the partial ancestors of much of modern Europe & Asia. Aryans were noted to be “giant” in stature; perhaps some were “real” giants, as some of the archeological evidence & lore suggests, others were definitely larger in size than other populations, which gave them the appearance of being giants.

The “Aryans” were a very real and very ancient European people with a rich archaeological & mythological heritage. The Hyperborean Aryan myth precedes the Aryan Indo-European migrations that begun around 5600 B.C. This myth recounts a surviving Hyperborean migration that initially crossed through the highlands & mountains of Tibet into Northern India.

Among the Hindus, descendants of the great Aryan invasion, their sacred texts, “The Rig Veda” & “Upanishads”, remain vestiges of the Hyperborean race. These texts were written by members of the elite warrior society, document that the purest strain of the Aryan race had conquered much of India and their culture was preserved through the rigid caste system that prevented race-mixing.

The ancient Indo-European Iranian myths tell of Yima, the greatest of mortals, who was commanded by the gods to create a walled city, an enclosure within which the most spiritual beings would take refuge from a lethal winter which was

to be released by demonic forces. When this catastrophe had finally passed those humans within the enclosure could re-enter the world outside and populate it anew. This Northern paradise of the Iranian “Aryans” is described as a fortified citadel within which both houses & storerooms allow its occupants to survive through these terrible times.

The archetypal symbol of the Far North has multiple layers of meaning. Fundamental to this symbolism is the underlying idea of a vertical ascent. The Hyperboreans, the perfect beings who dwell at the pole, represent the perfected beings that have attained enlightenment. The spiritual journey that is expressed in many mythical traditions is one of travelling on the way up to the North, the way to enlightenment. In many archaic cosmologies the heavens are symbolized as being held up by a pole or a pillar and we find such beliefs in the Norse tradition. In Old Norse, the word that means “god” also means “pole”.

The Vikings would face the North to invoke their Norse gods. The Hyperborean myth was still current during their time. Even as late as the 11<sup>th</sup> Century, the medieval historian, Adam of Bremen, when writing about the pagan rites he witnessed in Sweden, repeated the myth that the most northerly people in the world were the Hyperboreans.

Among the Europeans today, classical writing such as the English “Beowulf”, the German “Song of the Nibelungs”, the Finish “Kalvala”, Irish & Norse sagas, Arthurian romances, and many other examples of ancient & medieval literature stand as lasting remnants of these forgotten times and their corresponding archetypal symbology.

In 1656, blonde-haired Arctic natives, perhaps lost descendants of Hyperboreans, were first sighted when a Dutch trading vessel traveled west from Greenland across the Davis Strait towards Baffin Island. There was also an eyewitness account by a Lutheran Missionary, Hans Egede, who wrote in 1721 of a blonde “quite handsome and white” indigenous tribe that he had discovered in Greenland. Adolphus Greely compiled the sightings recorded in earlier literature of blonde or fair haired Arctic natives and published them in the 1912 National Geographic Magazine, entitled “The Origin of Stefansson’s Blonde Eskimo”.

Underwater exploration in our current times has raised solid masses of lava from the great depths of the Atlantic Ocean. Geographers depict for us continental masses between North American & Europe whose fragments we see in the countries of Iceland & Greenland.

It seems far from impossible that in areas over which the Atlantic waves roll and giant icebergs float, a flourishing continent once rose above the waters, and upon it a creative race produced a far-reaching culture and sent its children out into the world as seafarers & warriors.

Even if this Northern Atlantis, aka Atland, aka Hyperborea, aka Thule, hypothesis should prove untenable, a prehistoric Nordic “Aryan” cultural center must still be assumed. The race which provides the “meaning of world history” is found to originate in the North and has spread from the North over the whole Earth. It was a giant, blue-eyed and fair-haired race, which in several great waves formed the spiritual features of the world, even where the race itself was bound to perish.

*“The study of Paleontological Botany has just conducted to a new & entirely unanticipated result. The best authorities in science, both in Europe & America, have lately reached the conclusion that ‘all the floral types & forms revealed in the oldest fossils of the Earth originated in the region of the North Pole, and thence spread first over the Northern and then over the Southern hemisphere, proceeding from North to South.’ This is the conception of the origin & development of the vegetable world.”*  
*-William F. Warren, author of “Paradise Found”*

*“Whatever the direction of the first human migrations, we are now clear as to the direction of that “great invasion of Artic plants & animals, which in the beginning fo the Quaternary ages came southward into Europe.”*  
*-Professor Oswald Heer, 1868*

*“All evidence at our command points to the Northern hemisphere as the birth-place of the class, Mammalia, and probabl of all the orders.”*  
*-Alfred Russel Wallace, British Naturalist & biologist*

*“It should be observed that in the beginning of things the continents were built up from North to South... animals slowly migrated southward.”*  
*-A.S. Packard, author of “Zoology” (1877)*

**Note: Sacred trees, like the sacred waters, of many ancient people invariably point to lands outside their historical habitats; to the same primeval home-country, the land of light & glory at the arctic North Pole.**

## **THE SHINING ONES - ARYAN MYTH**

The European gods were associated with characteristics which "are body marks in the form of the sun, the moon, or stars." Indeed their characteristics are overwhelmingly Nordic although there are some exceptions to this general rule. Where exceptions occur this tends to point to an alternative non-Aryan origin for a deity. This is not surprising as often the deities of a subjugated people may sometimes creep into the pantheon of the dominant invading folk.

The gods were much more handsome than us. Their great beauty is stressed time and again. Their complexion was white, but not just white, but extremely white. Often, it is said that they were the color of snow. Their hair is mostly described as golden, or blond. Some gods, however, had raven-black hair. Lips & cheeks are sometimes pictured as blood-red. Their eyes had a striking lustre. When the color of the eyes is rendered, which does not happen that often, they are said to be blue, grey, or green most of the time. The gods were taller than humans, imposing, and of noble bearing.

It is not just the Gods of the Northern Europeans who are described as Nordic in appearance. It applies to the gods of the Aryan Greeks & Romans as well. The following deities are described as being blonde; Hera, Harmonia (*daughter of Ares & Aphrodite*), Leto (*mother of Apollo & Artemis*), Dione (*mother of Aphrodite*), Aphrodite, Athene, Demeter, Persephone, Mercurius, Eros and Dionysus are sometimes described as golden-haired.

Amongst the nymphs & heroes, who are often demi-Gods, the following are blonde; the Charites, the Graces, the Hesperides, Ocyrhoe (*daughter of a nymph and a centaur*), Helen of Troy (*a daughter of Zeus*), Achilles, Rhadamanthus (*son of Zeus*), Heracles, Europa, Agamede, Medea, Ariadne, Phaedra, Periclymenos, Clytemnestra, Iphigeneia, Orestes, Electra, Odysseus and Menelaos.

Celtic myths & legends has also shown that in the majority of cases where deities, supernatural beings or heroes are physically described, they almost always have blonde or red hair. Occasionally they are described as being auburn; a variety of red or blonde hair.

One could argue are the Gods physically a reflection of the people who worshipped them or are the people who worshipped them alike in appearance because they are the descendants of the Gods?

Tacitus wrote in Germania 2.2 that the Germans believed themselves to be descendant of Mannus, the son of "a god brought forth from the earth" or "an earth-born god". Poetically, Mannus is described as the "fountain-head of their race". Mannus is "the source & founder of their people". Thus our ancestors believed themselves to be sons of the Gods and we should believe the same.

*"The evidence so obtained consistently indicates that the Indo-European people, or at least its upper class, was of the Nordic race."*

*-Jean Haudry, professor and author of "The Indo-Europeans"*

**We must not be shy in affirming the Nordic characteristics of the Aryan peoples. When a collective people start to deviate from this norm it is the result of admixture.**

*"The physical qualities of that stock (Nordic Aryans) did enable them by the bare fact of superior strength to conquer even more advanced peoples, and so to impose their language on areas from which their bodily type has almost completely vanished. That is the truth underlying the panegyrics (written praise) of the Germanists; the Nordics' superiority in physique fitted them to be the vehicles of a superior language."*

*-V. Gordon Childe, archaeologist (author of "The Aryans")*

The original speakers of Indo-European must have been Nordic. The archaeological evidence will not support the thesis that the Indo-European language stock had its origin in Northern Europe, although the dominant physical type there can be identified with that of early speakers of Indo-European. This leaves the Corded Ware culture of Upper Saxony & Thuringia to be associated with the original Indo-Europeans.

**The original population of the Italian Peninsula was mainly of the Mediterranean type, but the dominant type among the Italici was Nordic. Both Sieglin & Guenther have collected a vast amount of material from Roman sources, from literary & historical records, from Roman statuary and from personal names, showing clearly that the type of the ruling classes of the ancient Romans was Nordic. A great many well-known persons are described as blond.**

Blond hair was ascribed to the deities such as Amor, Apollo, Aurora, Bacchus, Ceres, Diana, Jupiter, Mars, Mercury, Minerva and Venus. 250 persons are known who bore the name of Flavius (*blond*), and there are many with names such as Rufus (*red*) & Rutilius (*reddish*).

**"There can be no doubt that those who introduced an Indo-European language were basically of the Nordic type. Most of the gods and heroes of the Illiad and the Odyssey were blond; Athena was blue-eyed, Aphrodite was described as having golden-hair, Helen had silken blond hair, light-coloured eyes, a dazzling white skin. The Greek word iris meaning rainbow was used to describe the human eye. It would be very strange indeed if a dark-eyed people had made such a comparison.**

Many plastic representations from Roman sources have survived and these show quite clearly that the dominant Celtic characteristics were of the Nordic kind, even when allowance is made for idealization on the part of the artist.

*"Skulls of Nordic type have been found in the burials of the royal families of the Hatti and of the Mitanni. Indo-European names of rulers are common. This is also true of the Hittites."*

*-Francis Owen, author of "The Germanic People: Their Origin, Expansion & Culture"*

**Our divine ancestors were spiritual and not material in bodily composition. Some of the summarized texts indicate that the gods were not only very white, but even "shining". It should be our goal to restore both the spiritual & physical nobility of our Aryan race.**

*Note: According to Helena Petrovna Blavatsky the First Root Race was ephereal. In other words they were composed of etheric matter. This is the age of the Gods! Their descendants, the Hyperboareans which were the Second Root Race were the color of golden yellow. No doubt this is to do with their hair colouring. These were a physical race, descended from the ephereal Gods but they were already composed of matter in the sense that we know it. Our destiny as Aryans of the Fifth Root Race is to ascend back from base matter to spirit via the Sixth Root Race, regenerated after Ragnarok, the end of our cyclical age, and the Seventh Root Race, back to spirit, the aether.*

## THE EUROPEAN “INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION”

*“A culture that cannot compete with the past’s greatest expressions of the human spirit is, in some sense, a backward culture.”  
-Charles Murray, political scientist & author*

*“Excellence exists, and it is time to acknowledge & celebrate the magnificent inequality that has enabled some of our fellow humans to have so enriched the lives of the rest of us”  
-Charles Murray*

*“Equality is a fine ideal, and should have an honored place... But equality has nothing to do with abilities, persistence, zeal, and vision that produce excellence. Equality & excellence inhabit different domains, and allegiance to one need not compete with allegiance to the other.”  
-Charles Murray*

Whites have reached extremely high levels of human achievement in the present and distant past. This is testament to the creativity and constructive “Will to Power” of the European Folk Soul. The heights achieved by early Old European & Indo-European who built founding civilizations throughout Western & Northern Europe, as well as North Africa, Middle East, South & East Asia, was absolutely revolutionary. However, an even greater “Quantum Leap” occurred during the Industrial Revolution (1760-1840), which far surpasses the technological & scientific innovation of previous times.

Here is a list of 13 key technological & scientific breakthroughs that occurred during the Industrial Revolution and its aftermath, leading up to the beginning of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century...

James Watt- First reliable steam engine- 1775

Eli Whitney Cotton- Gin, interchangeable parts for muskets- 1793, 1798

Robert Fulton- Regular steamboat service on the Hudson River- 1807

Samuel F.B. Morse- Telegraph- 1836

Elias Howe- Sewing machine- 1844



Isaac Singer- Improves & markets Howe's sewing machine- 1851

Cyrus Field- Transatlantic cable- 1866

Alexander Graham Bell- Telephone- 1876

Thomas Edison- Phonograph, first incandescent light bulb- 1877, 1879

Nikola Tesla- Induction electric motor- 1888

Rudolf Diesel- Diesel engine- 1892

Orville & Wilbur Wright- First airplane- 1903

Henry Ford- Model T Ford, large-scale moving assembly line- 1908, 1913

*"What the human species is today it owes in astonishing degree to what was accomplished in just half a dozen centuries by the peoples of one small portion of the northwestern Eurasian landmass."  
-Charles Murray*

The nexus of the Industrial Revolution (1400 – 1950) was concentrated in the countries of Britain, France, Germany and Italy; then later expanded into North America. The Western Civilization promotion of Individual Rights promoted the climate for outstanding achievements to occur in the Arts & Sciences, which have always depended on a relatively small group of creative individuals.

*"High culture depends on a subjection of the majority that sets the creative minority free."  
-Friedrich Nietzsche*

Accumulation of wealth is the prerequisite of civilization. It creates a surplus from which an intellectual class can be supported. Since the "discovery" of the New World, the European economies have experienced a sustained expansion of wealth and an unprecedented acceleration of human accomplishment. This expansion of wealth created a growing market for artistic artifacts and generated a demand for new technology. It also provided money to build universities & trade schools, thereby providing more positions for scholars and learning opportunities for students.

“High Cultures” from all parts of the world contributed to the common treasure of humanity. All great civilizations were culturally deficient in certain areas that can benefit from this common treasure trove.

For the most part, however, all modern invention occurred after 1500 and is strictly accredited to Europe. Disparaging critics will call this “Eurocentrism”, while at the same time, enjoying the great benefits and much higher living standards that the European “Industrial Revolution” has afforded them.

For a variety of reasons, a genetic change occurred in northwest Europe, beginning in 1000 to 1800, which then spread outwards. This led to the end of Feudalism, the creation of a common market and mass production, which then made mechanization economically viable, in addition to creating a population genetically predisposed to “invention”. It’s the result of a genetic change from a specific place & time.

International Jewry’s agenda of “White Genocide” is an attempt to exterminate the White genetics that are responsible for building Western Civilization. Without those specific White genetics surviving, or if demographically replaced, Western Civilization will most certainly fall. The greatest advocates of Science & Technology, Reason and Individual Rights will be no more. The hungry world population of currently 7.6 billion, minus 1.3 billion Whites, will have to fend for themselves.

*“Western Civilization has generated the greatest number of important contributions to knowledge and the arts.” –Charles Murray*

Let us always remember & repeat...

**It is a historical truth that those who form the majority of the population, in any territory, will ultimately end up determining the nature of that society. This is an iron law of demographics! No matter how technologically proficient, no matter how militarily capable, no matter how determined, no racial group in the minority can indefinitely resist the power of demographics. Homogeneity is the key to survival!**

**Note: The Industrial Revolution was a product of the “great ideas of Western Civilization”. For more information on this topic, refer to Addendum OO.**

**Note: The outpouring of science & technology which accompanied the Renaissance & Reformation inevitably led to the Age of Discovery, where explorers from Europe set sail to explore the four corners of the globe in numbers never before seen. The European explorers of the 1400s created an achievement which literally changed the course of Earth’s history. Yet the one single factor, White technological superiority, which underpinned this unparalleled wave of exploration is consistently ignored by almost all histories of this period.**

**This is a serious omission, because without an understanding of this issue of “racial” technological inequality, it is impossible to explain why it was the European people who explored & colonized the non-White world, and not the other way around.**

**This issue of technological superiority, or on its flip-side, inferiority, is therefore crucial to understanding not only the events of the era of White exploration, but also to understanding the attitudes of those undertaking the explorations & conquests.**

## **THE BLUEPRINT OF JEWISH SUPREMACY**

**“How much the whole existence of this people is based on a permanent falsehood, is proved in a unique way by ‘The Protocols of the Elders of Zion’, which are so violently repudiated by the Jews... What many Jews unconsciously wish to do is here clearly set forth. It is not necessary to ask out of what Jewish brain these revelations sprang, but what is of vital interest is that they disclose; with an almost terrifying precision, the mentality & methods of action characteristic of the Jewish people and these writings expound in all their various directions the final aims towards which the Jews are striving. The study of real happenings, however, is the best way of judging the authenticity of those documents. If the historical developments, which have taken place within the last few centuries, be studied in the light of this book, we shall understand why the Jewish Press incessantly repudiates & denounces it. For the Jewish peril will be stamped out the moment the general public come into possession of that book and understand it. -Hitler**

The blueprint of Jewish Supremacy is clearly established in the Torah & Talmud. There are additional Jewish materials that also outline the strategy to achieve world supremacy for the Chosen People. These in particular, are the “Communist Manifesto” (1848), written by Karl Marx (Jew), “The Fatal Discourse of Rabbi Reichhorn” (1869), transcripts from a Jewish funeral oration and “The Secrets of the Learned Elders of Zion” (1905) doctrine.

A synthesis (*overlap*) of these 3 texts will undoubtedly establish a blueprint that is consistent with the Torah & Talmud. Beware of the Great Jewish Mask!

The following is the plan & master agenda of the Great Jewish Mask...

**1). Seduce & demoralize the youth with false doctrines. [Protocols]**

*“Monopolize Education. By this means we spread ideas that are useful to us, and shape the children’s brains as suits us.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**-Kids must attend (OUR) school to be prepared for their futures. There is to be no more child labor. [Marx]**

**2). Destroy the family life. [Protocols]**

*“Let us take care not to hinder the marriage of our men with Christian girls, for through them we shall get our foot into the most closely locked circles. If our daughters marry Goyim (Gentiles) they will be no less useful, for the children of a Jewish mother are ours. Let us foster the idea of free love; that we may destroy among Christian women, attachment to the principles & practices of their religion.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**-When a person dies, their possessions go to the government (JEWRY) to be redistributed, instead of being passed down to family members. [Marx]**

**3). Dominate humanity by preying upon their lower instincts & vices. [Protocols]**

**4). Debase and vulgarize Art, and introduce filth in Literature.**  
*[Protocols]*

*“The other great power is the “press”. By repeating without cessation certain ideas, the press succeeds in the end in having them accepted as actualities. The theatre renders us analogous services. Everywhere the press and the theatre obey our orders.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**5). Destroy respect for religions; undermine the reputation of the clergy through scandalous stories and back up the so called “higher criticism” so that the old fundamental faith is shattered and quarrels & controversies become permanent in the churches.** *[Protocols]*

*“By our mockeries and our attacks upon them we shall make their priests ridiculous then odious, and their religion as ridiculous and as odious as their clergy. Then we shall be masters of their souls. For our pious attachment to our own religion, to our own worship, will prove the superiority of our religion and the superiority of our souls.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**6). Introduce the habit for luxuries, crazy fashions and spendthrift ideas so that the ability for enjoying clean & plain pleasures is lost.** *[Protocols]*

**7). Divert the attention of the people by public amusements, sports, games, prize contests, etc., so that there is no time for thinking.** *[Protocols]*

**8). Confuse & bewilder the minds of the people by false theories and shatter the nerves & health by continuously introducing new poisons (*Alcohol, Nicotine, Big Pharma, Chemtrails, 5G, GMO's*).**  
*[Protocols]*

**9). Instigate class hatred & class war among the different classes of people. [Protocols]**

*“By the ceaseless praise of “Democratic Rule” we shall divide the Christians into political parties, we shall destroy the unity of their nations and we shall sow discord everywhere. Reduced to impotence, they will bow before the law of our bank, always united, and always devoted to our cause.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

*“We shall prepare “revolutions”, which the Christians will make themselves, and of which we shall reap the fruit.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**10). Dispossess the old aristocracy, which still keeps up high traditions by excessive taxes and replace it with the “Knights of the Golden Calf” (Jewish Secret Society). [Protocols]**

*“We have established our own men in all important positions.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

*“If one of our people should unhappily fall into the hands of justice amongst the Christians, we must rush to help him; find as many witnesses as he needs to save him from his judges, until we become judges ourselves.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

*“For ages past, the sons of Israel, despised & persecuted, have been working to open up a path to power. They are hitting the mark. They control the economic life of the accursed Christians; their influence preponderates over politics and over manners.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**11). Poison the relations between the employees & employers through strikes & lockouts so as to ruin the possibility of productive cooperation. [Protocols]**

**12). Demoralize by all means the higher classes of society and by adverse publicity raise the “hate” of the people toward them. [Protocols]**

**13). Use industry to ruin agriculture and then in its turn destroy industry by wild speculation. [Protocols]**

**14). Spread all possible utopian theories so as to bring the people into a labyrinth of impractical ideas. [Protocols]**

*“We count among us plenty of orators capable of feigning enthusiasm and of persuading mobs. We shall spread them among the people to announce changes which should secure the happiness of the human race. By gold and by flattery we shall gain the proletariat which will charge itself with annihilating Christian capitalism. We shall promise workmen salaries of which they have never dared to dream, but we shall also raise the price of necessities so that our profits will be greater still.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**15). Raise the rate of wages, which however, will not bring any advantage to the workers, for at the same time, we shall produce a rise in the price of the first necessities of life. [Protocols]**

*“Gold always has been and always will be the irresistible power. Handled by expert hands it will always be the most useful lever for those who possess it, and the object of envy for those who do not. With gold we can buy the most rebellious consciences, can fix the rate of all values, the current prices of all products, can subsidize all State loans, and thereafter hold the states at our mercy.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

*“Let us try to replace the circulation of gold with paper money; our chests will absorb the gold, and we shall regulate the value of the paper which will make us masters of all the positions.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**16). Cause diplomatic friction & misunderstanding between states, which will increase international suspicions and “hate”, thereby greatly augmenting armaments. [Protocols]**

*“We shall force the Christians into wars by exploiting their pride and their stupidity. They will massacre each other, and clear the ground for us to put our people into.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**17). Introduce in all states, general suffrage so that the destiny of nations depend upon ignorant people. [Protocols]**

**18). Overthrow all monarchies and substitute republics for them; in so far as possible fill important state offices with persons who are involved in some unlawful affair and who will, from fear of being exposed, remain our obedient servants. [Protocols]**

*“The monarchs of the Christian world, swollen with ambition & vanity, surround themselves with luxury and with numerous armies. We shall furnish them with all the money their folly demands, and so shall keep them in leash.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**19). Gradually, amend all constitutions so as to prepare the soil for absolute despotism & (International) Bolshevism. [Protocols]**

*“Every hundred years, We, the sages of Israel, have been accustomed to meet in Sanhedrin in order to examine our progress towards the domination of the world which Jehovah has promised us, and our conquests over the enemy, Christianity.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

*“The possession of the land has always brought influence & power. In the name of social Justice & Equality we shall parcel out the great estates; we shall give the fragments to the peasants who covet them with all their powers, and who will soon be in debt to us by the expense of cultivating them. Our capital will make us their masters. We in our turn shall become the great proprietors, and the possession of the land will assure the power to us.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**-No more private property; all property is now owned by the government (JEWRY) to be redistributed when necessary. [Marx]**

**-The government (JEWRY) gets to take the belongings (including land) of those who leave the country and stand against it and its Communist ideals, and then proceed to redistribute them. [Marx]**



-Tax the rich more than the poor so that the amount of money that everyone has will eventually even out, as the tax money will be redistributed amongst the (*OURSELVES*) population. *[Marx]*

20). **Establish huge “monopolies” upon which even the great fortunes of the Gentiles will depend to such an extent that they will be swallowed up at the “hour” when the industrial crisis will start.** *[Protocols]*

-There is to be one bank controlled by the government (*JEWRY*), who is the singular producer in the banking industry. *[Marx]*

-The government (*JEWRY*) controls all forms of interactions conducted by citizens within the country, as well as the means by which they travel from place to place. *[Marx]*

-Increase in government-run factories and the safeguard of all land being used to its potential (*FOR US*). *[Marx]*

-Everyone must work (*NOT US*). The creation of a huge labor force for factories & farms. *[Marx]*

-Rearrange the people (*NOT US*), factories and farms so that there is an equal concentration of them across the country. *[Marx]*

21). **Destroy all financial stability; increase economic depressions to the extent of bringing a general world bankruptcy; stop the wheels of industry; make bonds, stocks and paper money worthless; accumulate all the gold of the world in the hands of a certain few people, thus withdrawing tremendous capital from circulation; at a given hour close all the exchanges, withdraw all credits and cause general panic.** *[Protocols]*

*“Already the principal banks, the exchanges of the entire world, the credits of all governments, are in our hands.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

**22). Prepare the death struggle of the nations; wear out humanity through suffering, fear and shortage of food; hunger creates slaves. [Protocols]**

*“At the wished for hour, fixed in advance, we shall let loose the “revolution”, which by ruining all classes of Christianity, will definitely enslave the Christian to us. Thus will be accomplished the promise of God made to His people.” [Rabbi Reichhorn]*

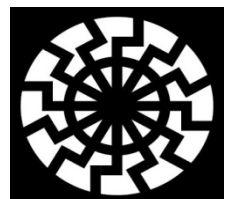
In summary...

**Per Baruch Levy, responding to Karl Marx in 1879, “The Jewish people as a whole will become its own Messiah. It will attain world dominion by the dissolution of other (*Gentile*) races, by the abolition of frontiers (*borders*), the annihilation of monarchy and by the establishment of a world republic in which the Jews will everywhere exercise the privilege of citizenship.**

**In this New World Order, the children of Israel will furnish all the leaders without encountering opposition. The Governments of the different peoples forming the world republic will fall without difficulty into the hands of the Jews. It will then be possible for the Jewish rulers to abolish private property and everywhere to make use of the resources of the state.**

**Thus will the promise of the Talmud be fulfilled, in which is said that when the Messianic time is come, the Jews will have all the property of the whole world in their hands.”**

***Note: Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort. (Article 3, U.S. Constitution)***



## JEWISH CONTROL OVER THE JESUITS

*“Finally, he (crypto-Jew) became baptized and thus entitled to all the rights & privileges which belonged to the children of the nation on which he preyed. This was a high-class stroke of business for him, and he often availed himself of it, to the great joy of the Church, which was proud of having gained a new child in the Faith, and also to the joy of Israel, which was happy at seeing the trick pulled off successfully.”*

*-Hitler*

*“Jesuits are Jews in Suits.” -Nick Spero*

A “Marrano” in Spanish history is a Jew who converted to the Christian faith to escape persecution, but who continued to practice Judaism secretly. In the late 14<sup>th</sup> Century A.D., Spanish Jewry was threatened with extinction at the hands of Christian mobs. Thousands of Jews accepted death, but tens of thousands found safety by “converting” to Christianity.

By the mid-15<sup>th</sup> Century, the Marranos formed a close-knit society. They began to grow rich and to rise to high positions in the state, the royal court, and the church hierarchy. They intermarried with the noblest families of the land. After a while, the Old Christians became suspicious of these Jewish converts.

Thus, Alonso de Hojeda, an Old Christian Dominican friar from Seville, convinced Queen Isabella of the existence of Crypto-Judaism among Spanish Jewish converts during her stay in Seville. This was further collaborated by a report produced by the Archbishop of Seville. Queen Isabella & King Ferdinand then requested a papal bull establishing an inquisition in Spain, in response to the Marranos returning to the practice of Judaism. This Spanish Inquisition lasted from 1478-1834.

It was during this period that the crypto-Jew Ignatius of Loyola conceived the Jesuit Order in an underground room beneath a church, in 1534.

Confirmation of Loyola’s mixed-Jewish origin was confirmed by the Georgetown Jesuits themselves, in the book, “Friends on the Way, Jesuits encounter Contemporary Judaism”, published in 2007. It reveals that several studies have found that the Society’s founder and its first Superior General, Ignatius Loyola. “came from a reside (*Marrano*) family”.

In 1540, Pope Paul III approved the Jesuit Order. By the time of Loyola's death there were more than 1000 members in the Jesuit Order, located in a number of nations. The Jesuits would grow to become the most vile, bloody and persecuting order in the Roman Catholic Church.

The Jesuit Order is the Great Jewish Mask, wearing another mask, the mask of the Roman Catholic Church. All five of its founding members were Marrano Jews; Ignatius Loyola, Alfonso Salmeron, Diego Laynez, Nicolas Bodadilla and Simao Rodriguez.

The Great Jewish Mask has a strong vice-grip over Roman Catholic Church, from the inside out. So much so, that the Pope himself even wears a Yarmulke.

There are multiple instances where International Jewry has attempted to demonize the Vatican when they aren't co-operative or subservient to their will. One example is the Jewish-controlled mass media going on a massive demoralization campaign against Catholic priests (*Jesuits*) with accusations of pedophilia & Satanism. While some of these accusations have proven to be true, some of these claims could be embellished or fabricated by the Jewish-controlled mass media when the Vatican does something that International Jewry don't approve of. This happened, for example, when the Vatican strongly opposed the Iraq war.

**The Vatican is infiltrated & blackmailed by International Jewry. The Jews have control over the Jesuits, and not the other way around, as some claim. In fact, the Jewish Rothschild banking dynasty also controls the Vatican treasure.**

The Jewish Encyclopedia (1905) admits that "a number of Catholics undertook to organize a competitor bank to rival the Rothschild power, sometime about 1820. The Rothschild's crushed it." It says further that "it is a somewhat curious sequel to the attempt to set up a Catholic competitor to the Rothschilds that at the present time the latter are the guardians of the papal treasure."

In the London "Catholic Gazette" of February 1936, a sensational article was published under the heading, "The Jewish Peril and the Catholic Church". The monthly organ of the Catholic Missionary Society of England was quoting speeches delivered in a series of secret Jewish meetings in Paris.

A few weeks later, the Parisian weekly “Le Reveil du Peuple” published a similar account, adding that the statements had been made at a recent convention of the B’nai B’rith, a secret non-Gentile Jewish Masonic order, held in Paris.

Here are a few quotes from the article in Catholic Gazette...

“We have blackened the Catholic Church with the most ignominious (*humiliating*) calumnies (*false statements*), we have stained her history and disgraced even her noblest activities. We have imputed to her the wrongs of her enemies, and thus brought these latter to stand more closely by our side. So much so, that we are now witnessing to our greatest satisfaction, rebellions against the Church in several countries.”

“We have turned her clergy into objects of hatred & ridicule. We have subjected them to the contempt of the crowd. We have caused the practice of the Catholic religion to be considered out of date and a mere waste of time.”

“And the Gentiles, in their stupidity, have proved easier dupes than we expected them to be. One would expect more intelligence and more practical common sense, but they are no better than a herd of sheep. Let them graze in our fields till they become fat enough to be worthy of being immolated to our future King of the World”

“We have founded many secret associations, which all work for our purpose, under our orders and our direction. We have made it an honor, a great honor, for the Gentiles to join us in our organizations, which are, thanks to our gold, flourishing now more than ever.”

“Yet it remains our secret that those Gentiles who betray their own and most precious interests, by joining us in our plot should never know that these associations are of our creation and that they serve our purpose.”

“One of the many triumphs of our Freemasonry is that those Gentiles who become members of our Lodges, should never suspect that we are using them to build their own jails, upon whose terraces we shall erect the throne of our Universal King of Israel; and should never know that we are commanding them to forge the chains of their own servility to our future King of the world.”

“So far, we have considered our strategy in our attacks upon the Catholic Church from the outside. But this is not all. Let us now explain how we have gone further in our work, to hasten the ruin of the Catholic Church, and how we have penetrated into her most intimate circles, and brought even some of her Clergy to become pioneers of our cause.”

“Apart altogether from the influence of our philosophy, we have taken other steps to secure a breach in the Catholic Church.”

“We have induced some of our children to join the Catholic body, with the explicit intimation (*hint*) that they should work in a still more efficient way for the disintegration of the Catholic Church, by creating scandals within her.”

“Unfortunately, not all among the ‘convert’ Jews have proved faithful to their mission. Many of them have even betrayed us. But, on the other hand, others have kept their promise and honored their word. Thus, the counsel of our Elders has proved successful.

“We are the Fathers of all Revolutions, even of those which sometimes happen to turn against us. We are the supreme Masters of Peace & War. We can boast of being the creators of the Reformation.”

“Calvin (*John Cohen*) was one of our children; he was of Jewish descent, and was entrusted by Jewish authority and encouraged with Jewish finance to draft his scheme in the Reformation. Martin Luther yielded to the influence of his Jewish friends, and again, by Jewish authority and with Jewish finance, his plot against the Catholic Church met with success.”

“Thanks to our propaganda, to our theories of Liberalism and to our misrepresentations of Freedom, the minds of many among the Gentiles were ready to welcome the Reformation. They separated from the Church to fall into our snare. And thus the Catholic Church has been very sensibly weakened, and her authority over the Kings of the Gentiles has been reduced almost to naught.”

“We are grateful to Protestants for their loyalty to our wishes, although most of them are, in the sincerity of their faith, unaware of their loyalty to us. We are grateful to them for the wonderful help they are giving us in our fight against the stronghold of Christian Civilization, and in our preparations for the advent of our supremacy over the whole world and over the Kingdoms of the Gentiles.”

**“So far we have succeeded in overthrowing most of the Thrones of Europe. The rest will follow in the near future. Russia has already worshiped our rule, France, with her Masonic Government, is under our thumb. England (*Yiddish Empire*), in her dependence upon our finance is under our heel; and in her Protestantism is our hope for the destruction of the Catholic Church. Spain & Mexico are but toys in our hands. And many other countries, including the U.S.A., have already fallen before our scheming.”**

Further Vatican infiltration by International Jewry occurred in the early 1960's, during the Vatican II “reform” conference. Crypto-Jew, “Father” Malachi Martina, acting as an agent of Zionist interest, was the architect of Vatican II, which bended the doctrines of the Catholic Church into accord with International Jewry.

The first evidence of Father Martina's infiltration of the Vatican came in a “Look Magazine” article in 1966, entitled “How the Jews Changed Catholic Thinking.” This magazine did not identify Father Martina as the “Zionist” agent, but it did mention that the agent had written a book under a pseudonym “Michael Serafian”. It was some years later that that pseudonym was revealed to be a pen-name for none other than Father Malachi Martin. Beware of Crypto-Jews!

***Note: In 1959, Pope John XXIII made Augustin Bea a cardinal of the Catholic Church. Bea was highly influential at the Vatican II Council in the 1960s as a decisive force in the drafting of Nostra aetate, which repudiated “anti-Semitism”. In 1963, he held secret talks with Rabbi Abraham Joshua Heschel, theological consultant of the American Jewish Committee, promoting Catholic-Jewish dialogue. From the very beginning, Rabbi Heschel worked hard to remove from the teaching of the Catholic Church any anti-Semitic words and any reference to a mission of the church for the conversion of the Jews.***

***Note: Although the Vatican Bank, it's branch Riggs Bank and the Vatican City's influence still holds some sway, the Jesuits are practically irrelevant, since the end of WW2. This does not mean one should not research the Jesuit Order for historical importance, because their Order was highly efficient in helping form the World Order via subversion tactics. Just remember, it's International Jewry that controls all areas of industry, finance, media, spying and subversion.***

***Note: Prior to the Vatican II “reform conference”, there was the “White Smoke of October 26, 1958” event, which refers to the hi-jacking of the Vatican and the structures of the Roman Catholic Church, by Jewish interests, at the 1958 conclave, inaugurating the “Eclipse of the Church”. This event was long prophesied by Catholic authorities, scholars and other holy persons.***

***Note: Bella Dodd testified before a televised hearing of the U.S. Senate Internal Security Subcommittee about widespread Communist Party infiltration of labor unions\_and other institutions. Per her testimony, hundreds of Communists infiltrated the Catholic Church. They intended to destroy the Church from within and build a new Church, one that appeared Catholic, but was not Catholic in substance.***

***Note: According to Germany's National Socialist research, in "World Freemasonry Unveiled", and original Third Reich original publication, Masonry completely infiltrated the Catholic Church.***

## **JEWISH FREEMASONRY**

***"In order to strengthen his political position, he directed his efforts towards removing the barrier of racial & civic discrimination, which had hitherto hindered his advance at every turn. With characteristic tenacity he championed the cause of religious tolerance for this purpose; and in the freemason organization, which had fallen completely into his hands, he found a magnificent weapon which helped him to achieve his ends. Government circles, as well as the higher sections of the political & commercial bourgeoisie, fell a prey to his plans through his manipulation of the Masonic net, though they themselves did not even suspect what was happening."***

***-Hitler***

### **THE MYSTERIOUS FORCE**

Jewish masonry was founded by King Herod Agrippa with eight other Jewish founders in Jerusalem.

In the year 43 A.D., King Herod summoned the court of Jerusalem and said...

"Dear Brothers, you are not the King's men and his collaborators. You are the support of the King and the life of the Jewish people. Until now you have been his faithful followers. From this moment on you will be his brothers. This new group is based on Brotherhood."

"My Brothers, the aristocracy as well as the common people have perceived the spiritual and even political revolt that the appearance of the impostor Jesus has caused among the people, and especially among our Israelites.



We have noted a great power in him, which he left as an inheritance to that group he called disciples. He founded an Association that he called a religion; it being called that by them as well. This supposed religion is at a point of overturning the foundations of our religion and demolishing it.”

“He attributed to himself the gift of prophecy and the power of performing miracles. He claimed to be the hoped-for Messiah of whom our prophets announced the coming; not being anything but a vulgar man like the rest of the people, devoid of any feature of the Divine Spirit, withdrawn to the extreme from the rectitude (*righteousness*) of our firm Jewish doctrine, from which we are determined not to deviate in even one point.

“Never will we recognize such a person as the Messiah, nor will we recognize his divinity. We know that the hoped-for Messiah is not yet among us, nor has the time of his coming arrived. Nor has any sign been exhibited that might indicate his appearance. If we commit the error of letting our people follow him and be deceived, we convict ourselves of an unforgivable crime.”

“We crucified him, he died and we buried him, leaving guards who watched the tomb. But it was claimed that he was risen & resurrected. He disappeared in an unknown manner, in spite of the zealous vigilance (*careful watch*) and the security of the closure.”

“His leaving the tomb, my friends, was a decisive blow for his rivals; it was a powerful means that encourages his men to continue spreading his teachings and to prove the confirmation of his divinity.”

“We will not recognize, on any point, a religion other than ours, the Jewish religion that we have inherited from our ancestors. Duty calls us to preserve it until the end time.”

“That blow had never been expected. That “mysterious force” had never been dreamed of. Our fathers attacked it and we continue attacking it. In spite of everything, astonishingly their number increases. Observe with me how the son is separated from the father, the brother from his brother and the daughter from her mother. They are all alienating themselves to join that group. This affair encloses a great secret. How many men, how many women, how many entire families have abandoned the Jewish religion in order to follow those impostors, those partisans of Jesus. How many times they were threatened by the priests & authorities, in vain.”

***Note: Some critics of International Jewry believe that Jesus and the religion of Christianity is an invention of Jewish Supremacy to weaken the White race from within. These critics see this Abrahamic religion as a foreign invader that aims to divert the European Folk Soul away from its nature-based roots & native European pagan faith. The history of Christianity in Europe can attest to this suspicion. White European support for Christianity has an opposite opinion.***

***Note: "Jesus" may have been a composite of different entities and the name was chosen several hundred years later at the Council of Nicea, wherein the Roman Emperor Constantine ordered the various religious sects to come together and create a single religion for Rome, a "universal religion" that incorporated all of the aspects of the various religions, so that all could accept & subscribe to it. There is some suspicion that this creation of a "universalist" religion was a Jewish plot to deceive the Goyim (Gentiles).***

The original name of ancient Masonry was "The Mysterious Force". Hiram Abiud, the King's Counselor, who was the real founder of ancient Jewish Masonry, proposed the name of the association as the "Mysterious Force".

According to Hiram, speaking to his majesty King Herod, "It seems that there has been a hand, a force, secret, mysterious, that punishes us without our being able to offer resistance. It seems we have lost all our strength to defend our religion and our existence itself. Based on the evidence that there is no efficacious (*effective*) means of incorporating our ideas, nor firm hope of attacking that force, undoubtedly mysterious; there is no other oath than to establish a Mysterious force, similar to that one. I have come to the conclusion that it is our unavoidable duty, unless you have a better idea to establish an Association of greater power so it may assemble the Jewish forces threatened by that mysterious force. It is fitting that no one knows anything about this foundation, its principles and its actions. Only those whom 'your majesty' may choose as founders will know the secret of the foundation."

The nine founders of Jewish masonry had to take a horrifying oath. They pledged loyalty to the Association and agreed to attack whoever follows the teaching of the Jesus and to combat his men until death. They also pledged among themselves that betrayal to the Association is worthy of death.

King Agrippa explained to its Association members the meaning of instruments & symbols to be used in Masonry. "You already know that we must make everyone believe that our Association is very ancient.

We will reinforce this deceit with the use of the instruments of construction that the architect Hiram utilized in the construction (*of the fictional Solomon Temple*), such as the Square, the Compass, the Trowel, the Scales, the Hammer, etc., all of wood as Hiram Abiff had them.”

“Every session will be opened by striking three times consecutively with this hammer; thus we will remember eternally through centuries, that we have crucified him and with this hammer we have fixed the nails in his hands & feet, killing him. These three stars you see symbolize the three nails. Within this ‘great sign’ are the three stars of David, telling the Jewish people that he is continuing the work of the 9 Masonic founders; to persecute the true Church which is the mystical body of Jesus Christ.”

“Within our Association, we will make degrees, as we have mentioned previously. These will be thirty-three, symbolizing the age of the impostor. We will give a name to each degree and we will create other similar symbols. All these things were my ideas and those of brothers Moab & Hiram. The meaning of these ironic symbols must not be perceived; it must remain among the nine of us. For the other brothers or affiliates it is enough to make them see the utilities & instruments so they may believe that the Association was founded in the times of Solomon or earlier than this.”

During the First Session, the nine founders also created a new symbol; the apron that symbolized the protection of the clothing from the mud. This symbol, along with the Masonic instruments, is to conceal the true purpose of the Association. Also, it assures their affiliates of the antiquity of the Association.

## ***FROM TEMPLES TO LODGES***

Jewish Masonry set up the Temple of Jerusalem and sent heir-descendant of Hiram Abiud to Rome to establish the two Temples of Rome and of Achaëa. After the members of the latter two temples killed St. Peter & St. Andrew, the Temple of Rome became the reside (*controller*) of all temples in the East. The heir-descendant of Moab Levy was sent to Russia, that of Adoniram to Gaul (*France*) and those of the successor of Abiud to Germany.

The movement initiated by the “Mysterious Force” did not expand greatly due to the fear created by its name. Joseph Levy & Abraham Abiud, heir-descendants of Moab Levy & Hiram Abiud, were sent from Russia & Germany to London where they met John Desaguliers, who was a Protestant with intense hatred for Catholics. The three agreed on naming the Association to “Freemasonry” on August 25, 1716. Then on June 24, 1717, they met with the associations of architects & builders in London and officially launched the Association with the new name. Since 1717, the temples were changed to lodges.

Jewish Freemasonry preached liberty, equality, and fraternity, while perverting their meanings. Liberty meant; without limits, liberty of blasphemies & deceits, liberty to destroy the lives of families. Equality meant; the disappearance of all order, everything falling into confusion. Fraternity meant; brotherhood full of egotism & privileges, love of revenge, divisions, endless conflicts, betrayal, robbery, pride, profanation and nihilism.

The objectives of Jewish Freemasonry were to preserve Judaism only for the Jews, attack Roman Catholicism and to embrace nihilism. As a result, it acted for the demolition of thrones, the abolition of authorities, both spiritual & temporal, so it may have absolute domination of the world via a master race led by a world messiah who is to rule from Jerusalem.

An essential element in the grandiose plan of Jewish Freemasonry today is to eventually blow up and destroy Islam’s golden-domed monument, now sitting on the Temple Mount in Jerusalem, despised by both Orthodox Jewish rabbis & high-ranking Freemasons. On the heap of its ruins, they intend to build a Jewish Masonic temple where they and their “Messiah” shall worship and pay homage to the Egyptian double-headed eagle deity, Mammon-Ra, the god of money & prosperity (*Daniel 11:37-39*).

## **THE SHABBATEAN FRANKISTS**

**Most people have heard of Jesus Christ, considered the Messiah by Christians, and who lived 2000 years ago; but ver few have ever heard of Sabbatai Zevi, who declared himself the Messiah in 1666.**

A new order would be formed within Freemasonry, a secret society within a secret society, founded by members of a Jewish family, the Rothschilds, who were affiliated with a development of Lurianic Kabbalah headed by false messiah known as Shabbetai Zevi.

According to Gershom Scholem, the foremost authority on the Kabbalah, “The Shabbatean movement was “the largest and most momentous messianic movement in Jewish history”, since the destruction of Jerusalem.

In 1666, Shabbetai Zevi, followed by his prophet, Nathan of Gaza, proclaimed himself the promised Messiah of Judaism. Zevi succeeded in rallying a large following, involving nearly half of the Jewish population of the world, including the Jews of Palestine, Egypt and Eastern & Western Europe. The movement was shattered, however, when forced by the Sultan of the Ottoman Empire to choose martyrdom or conversion, Zevi chose conversion to Islam.

Nathan became a Roman Catholic, and the movement largely collapsed, though some followed Zevi into conversion, and there is down to the present time an Islamic sect in Turkey that follows his teachings, known as the “Doenmeh”, who profess Islam only outwardly, while adhering to a mixture of traditional & heretical Judaism in secret.

**The Shabbatean heresy, which until that time had survived in secret circles akin to something of a Masonic organization, re-emerged through the Jewish sect of the Frankists. They were also known as the Zoharists, or the Illuminated, or Shabbatean Zevists, for their allegiance to the false messiah of the preceding century. The leader of the Zoharists was Jacob Frank, originally named Jacob Leibowicz, who regarded himself as a reincarnation of Zevi.**

Frank, who rejected the Talmud in favour of the Zohar, maintained that certain elect individuals are exempt from the moral law. The Shabbateans believed that in the Messianic age, the laws of the Torah were no longer valid, and all that had been formerly prohibited was now permitted, or even mandatory. This included all the prohibited sexual unions & incest. Therefore, their practices, which included orgiastic, sexually promiscuous rites, led the Jewish community to brand them as heretics.

Frank preached a “Religious Myth of Nihilism”. Ultimately, Frank taught his followers that the overthrow & destruction of society was the only thing that could save mankind. Despite the fact that they were all outwardly religious, the Frankists sought “the annihilation of every religion and positive system of belief”. They dreamed “of a general revolution that would sweep away the past in a single stroke so that the world might be rebuilt.”

According to Frank, all the great patriarchs had sought the way to God, but without success. It was therefore necessary to find a new way, which leads to “true life”, which Esau or Edom symbolize as liberation, or man’s nature unbridled

by law. In order to achieve this goal, it would be necessary to abolish all laws, but to be accomplished in secret. As the “true believers” had already passed through Judaism & Islam, they ought now also to assume the “religion of Edom”, or Christianity, outwardly, using it to conceal the real core of their belief of Jacob Frank as the true Messiah and the living God.

In 1759, members of the sect converted to Christianity, but nevertheless persisted in heretical ways. As a result, the Inquisition imprisoned Frank in 1760. Freed by the conquering Russians in 1773, he eventually settled in Offenbach, Germany, dubbing himself baron. In the period between Frank’s conversion and his death, the community of his followers strengthened their position not only in Poland, but also in the Austrian territories of Moravia & Bohemia.

**The movement became active in Masonic organizations and began to combine revolutionary Kabbalistic ideas with the philosophical ideals of the Enlightenment. Among Frank’s followers some were accepted into the administration & aristocracy of the Habsburgs, “but they preserved a few Frankist traditions & customs, so that a stratum was created in which the boundaries between Judaism & Christianity became blurred, irrespective of whether the members had converted or retained their links with Judaism.”**

The sect’s exclusive organization continued to survive in this period through agents who went from place to place, through secret gatherings and separate religious rites, and through dissemination of a specifically Frankist literature. The “believers” endeavored to marry only among themselves, and a wide network of inter-family relationships was created among the Frankists, even among those who had remained within the Jewish fold. Later Frankism was to a large extent the religion of families who had given their children the appropriate education.

## ***THE ILLUMINATI***

In 1798, John Robison exposed the devious evolution of the Illuminati in his book, “Proofs of a Conspiracy”. Per his account regarding Germany Freemasonry, “I saw it much connected with many occurrences & schisms in the Christian church; I saw that the Jesuits had several times interfered in it; and that most of the exceptionable innovations & dissensions had arisen about the time that the order of Loyola was suppressed; so that it should seem, that these intriguing brethren had attempted to maintain their influence by the help of Free Masonry.” Therefore, when Pope Clement XIV dissolved the Jesuits in 1773, Adam Weishaupt established the Illuminati as a secret order modeled on them.

***Note: Adam Weishaupt was referred to “a Jesuit in disguise” by his closest associate, Baron von Knigge.***

Albert Pike, a 33rd degree Scottish Rite Mason and leading member of the Illuminati during the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, stated that “the doctrines of the Illuminati was like their predecessors, the Templars, Rosicrucians and Freemasons, the ancient tradition of the Kabbalah.”

According to Rabbi Antelman, in “To Eliminate the Opiate”, it was the founder of the Rothschild dynasty who convinced Adam Weishaupt to accept the Frankist doctrine, and who afterwards financed the Illuminati, with the aim of fulfilling the Frankist plot of subverting the world’s religions, or the Kabbalah’s Zionist objective of instituting a global government to be ruled by the expected Messiah.

Rothschild’s wealth was largely achieved through his association with the family of Hesse-Kassel. Rothschild served a three year apprenticeship in Hanover at the Bank of Oppenheim, at the service to Lt. Gen. Baron von Estorff, who was the principal adviser to Landgrave Frederick II of Hesse-Kassel. Frederick II was a member of the Order of the Garter, as well as the wealthiest man in Europe; much of it inherited from his father, Wilhelm VIII, brother of the King of Sweden.

In 1773, Mayer Rothschild had invited twelve other wealthy & influential men, representing in all the thirteen bloodlines of the Illuminati, to convince them to pool their resources in a plot to bring about a New World Order. Thus was Adam Weishaupt commissioned to establish the Illuminati. Though born Jewish, as a young boy, Weishaupt was educated by the Jesuits. On May 1, 1776, three years after the Jesuit order was disbanded by the Church, Weishaupt announced the foundation of the Order of Perfectibilists, which later became more widely known as the Illuminati.

## ***THE FRENCH REVOLUTION***

As part of his plan for political revolution, Adam Weishaupt aimed to infiltrate Masonic lodges, and establish a hidden power base. Within a short time, the Illuminati had lodges all over Germany & Austria, while branches were founded in Italy, Hungary, France and Switzerland.

However, it was the Illuminati plot to overthrow the Habsburgs in 1784, exposed by police spies who had infiltrated the order, which led to the Bavarian government to ban all secret societies, and driving the followers of Weishaupt underground. Nevertheless, sufficient evidence remained that its members continued under different guises, spreading subversive ideas and scheming behind the scenes.

Unhindered, the Illuminati proceeded with their plot for revolution in France. The chief conduit of their activities was the Loge des Chevaliers Bienfaisants at Lyons. This Lodge stood at the head of French Freemasonry. Its Grand Master was Illuminati member, the Duke of Orleans. This dukes primary motivation, besides his hatred of the King and his wife, Marie Antoinette, was to himself succeed as King following the revolution.

About eight years before the Revolution, Orleans was elected Grand Master of France, and the whole association of various lodges came to be known as the Grand Orient. The chief instigators of the Revolution, Mirabeau, Condorcet, Rochefoucault and others, were high-ranking officers of these lodges. The Count Mirabeau was himself a member of the Illuminati, and had attended the Grand Masonic Convention in 1782, at Wilhelmsbad, in Hessen-Kassel, where the ground-plan for the coming French Revolution was reputed to have originally been discussed.

In 1788, deputies of the Illuminati were sent, upon his request, to inform the French lodges on strategy. Their first item of advice was the creation of a Political Committee in every lodge, and from these committees arose the Jacobins Club. Soon, nearly every lodge in the Grand Orient was infiltrated by supporters of Weishaupt, who became active in spreading the political policies of terrorism against the state.

**It was the English Civil War which initially ushered in the opposition of the Church's interference in civil affairs. And, through the increasing influence of Masonic writers, primarily John Locke, who promoted a "Natural Law" in contradistinction to Biblical law, the economy became increasingly regarded as a self-governing phenomenon.**

**Masonic & Illuminati propagandists increasingly argued that religious morality was not needed to govern economic practices, which in themselves were virtuous. It was the Freemason, Adam Smith, in "The Wealth of Nations", who proposed the notion that unrestrained selfishness was actually positive, by producing sufficient wealth to be distributed to other parts of society by an "invisible hand".**



All the leading philosophers of the Enlightenment were Freemasons, or members of the Illuminati, and assisted in propagating its goals. Therefore, through the influence of Lurianic Kabbalah, they fostered the idea that humanity is progressing through ever higher stages of development, which would culminate in the rule of “reason” & “freedom”, meaning the full emancipation from the tyranny of “superstition” of religion.

In 1789, when the Bastille was stormed, the Comte de Mirabeau, allegedly said, “the idolatry of the monarchy has received a death blow from the sons & daughters of the Order of the Templars.” Albert Pike declared that “the secret movers of the French Revolution had sworn to overthrow the Throne and the Altar upon the Tomb of Jacques de Molay”, the last Grand Master of the Knights Templar. The revolutionaries, many of whom were members of Masonic organizations, adopted the symbolism & language of the occult societies.

***Note: Knights Templar were the first international Bankers. You could deposit your gold & silver money in a Templar castle and get a fiat receipt that you could cash anywhere in Europe or the Holy Land. Needless to say, the knights became very wealthy. The party ended on Friday October 13th, 1307, when the French king, Phillip IV, who was in massive debt to the Jewish international bankers, had all the Templars arrested.***

**The Masonic tenets of Equality, Liberty and Fraternity, became their rallying cry. When Louis XVI, King of France was executed, a voice in the crowd cried out “De Molay is avenged!”**

## **THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION**

Just prior to the French Revolution, the Illuminati was also conspiring to bring about the American Revolution of 1776. Among the fifty-six American rebels who signed the Declaration of Independence, only six rebels were not Masons. The American constitution itself was inspired by the French Revolution, and the ideals of Freemasonry. It enshrined “Liberty”, which to them meant freedom from the yoke of Christian morality, and “unalienable rights” referred to a Masonic concept that was originally discussed among the secret meetings of the Illuminati.

Both Washington and Jefferson, the founder of the Democratic Party, were ardent defenders of Adam Weishaupt. Jefferson referred to him as an “an enthusiastic philanthropist”.

And it was Jefferson who had been responsible for infiltrating the Illuminati into the then newly organized lodges of the “Scottish Rite” in New England.

Jefferson defended Weishaupt saying, “As Weishaupt lived under the tyranny of a despot & priests, he knew that caution was necessary even in spreading information, and the principles of pure morality. This has given an air of mystery to his views, was the foundation of his banishment... If Weishaupt had written here, where no secrecy is necessary in our endeavors to render men wise & virtuous, he would not have thought of any secret machinery for that purpose.

In September 18<sup>th</sup>, 1793, President George Washington dedicated the United States Capitol. Dressed in Masonic apron, the president placed a silver plate on the cornerstone and covered it with the Masonic symbols of corn, oil and wine. The plan of the city of Washington DC itself was designed by Freemason & architect Pierre Charles L’Enfante in the form of a pentagram, or five-pointed star. In 1848, in a Masonic ceremony, the cornerstone was laid of the Washington Monument, an obelisk or pillar, like those formerly dedicated to the dying gods of ancient Middle East. And, every president of the United States since Independence has purportedly been a 33<sup>rd</sup> degree Freemason.

*“(General) Cornwallis revealed to Washington that ‘a holy war will now begin on America, and when it is ended America will supposedly be the citadel of freedom, but her millions will unknowingly be loyal subjects to the Crown (Illuminati)... Your churches will be used to teach the Jew’s religion and in less than 200 years, the whole nation will be working for divine (One) world government... That government that they believe to be “divine” will be the (Jewish) British Empire. All religions will be permeated with Judaism without even being noticed by the masses, and they will all be under the invisible all-seeing eye of the grand Architect of Freemasonry.” -Jonathan Williams, 1781 (author of “Legions of Satan)*

*“Cornwallis well knew that his military defeat was only the beginning of world catastrophe that would be universal, and that unrest would continue until mind control could be accomplished through a false religion. What he predicted has come to pass. A brief sketch of American religious history and we have seen Masonry infused into every church in America with their veiled Phallic religion.” -Senator McCarthy, 1956 speech*

**Note: The First Bank of the United States was set up in 1791 as the first private central bank in America by the Rothschild banking family.**

## **THE MASONIC U.S. CONSTITUTION**

The U.S. Constitution was a betrayal of the Declaration of Independence by Masonic “Federalists”, like John Quincy Adams, Robert Morris, George Washington, Benjamin Franklin and Alexander Hamilton. They favored the Central Bank and were setting up a New World Order via the “New Atlantis”, which is America.

*Note: Alexander Hamilton was a half-Jew. His mother, Rachel Faucette, was married off by her mother to Jewish merchant, Johann Michael Lavien, on the Danish-controlled Caribbean island of St. Croix in 1745, a time when Danish law would have required her conversion to Judaism before the wedding.*

**Real patriots such as Patrick Henry, John Adams, George Mason and a few others saw the U.S. Constitution as a blueprint for empire and fought it. The Ten Articles of Amendment (*Bill of Rights*) was added in 1791 at their insistence as a defense against the Constitution.**

Masonic government leaders nullified the Constitution in 1913 with the passing of the 17th Amendment. This provided for the direct election of Senators. The U.S. Constitution was a contract between the States and the People, the former represented by Senators appointed by State legislatures, and the latter by Representatives elected popularly. When Senators became elected popularly, the States were no longer represented and the Constitution was rendered null & void. The U.S. has been under a sham government ever since.

The U.S. Constitution has not protected its people from civil or foreign wars, from inflation and federal corruption. It is in fact the engine of all these crimes, authorizing such racketeering as the private Federal Reserve Corporation and its collection agency, the IRS.

The Bill of Rights was the great champion of the People for many years but it, too, has collapsed because it is in conflict with the first Seven Articles of the U.S. Constitution. The Supreme Court protects the Constitution but it does not protect the Bill of Rights.

*Note: Examples the Bill of Rights not holding up...*

*-The First Amendment has become a license for the People's natural enemies to corrupt their children and them with vile pornography, which has nothing to do with the right to criticize the government.*

*-The Second Amendment has been declared null and void with a USSC decision, which paves the way for confiscation & martial law.*

*-The Fourth, Fifth and Sixth Amendments have been ripped up by the Patriot Act.*

*-The Seventh Amendment supposedly guarantees a jury for virtually any dispute over twenty dollars; yet bringing that up with a judge in traffic court these days.*

*-The Eighth Amendment prohibits excessive bail and cruel & unusual punishment. Has the Supreme Court or any federal court protected anyone against "jeopardy assessments & seizures" that steal money before trial that the accused can't even hire an attorney.*

*-The Ninth & Tenth Amendments are not even recognized by the federal judges, who are mostly Freemasons.*

*-Everything in the Bill of Rights was pretty much nullified by the Fourteenth Amendment, rammed through in the dictatorial aftermath of the Civil War, when the Southern States had no true legislatures. The Fourteenth Amendment made everyone "slaves" and said that the public debt shall not be questioned*

Americans have been in the malevolent, deceptive hands of Freemasons from the very beginning of the country's founding. The Declaration of Independence, the truly great instrument of human liberty, was rendered meaningless by the Masonic Federalists who provided for no such liberation in the U.S. Constitution, which was itself a dirty trick crafted in secrecy by delegates who met to modify the existing "Articles of Confederation" & "Perpetual Union Between the States".

**The "Articles of Confederation" gave no power to the central government, which the Masons craved. It purposely kept the central government weak. The Freemasons wanted a "Central Bank", which must have a central government to enforce it.**

Second only to George Washington & Benjamin Franklin in the Federalist movement were Robert Morris & Alexander Hamilton. Often called "The Banker of the Revolution", Morris, like Hamilton, realized that a national fiscal & economic system was necessary to hold the States together.

First steps were made toward this when Morris was named Superintendent of Finance in 1781, and when the Bank of North America was opened in 1782. The Bank clothed Washington's army and supplied enough confidence in the new nation to win America international recognition. Hamilton supported Morris, and proposed extending the Bank into "The First Bank of the United States", and with Washington's strong support, succeeded in this endeavor to establish America on a sound monetary basis.

**The significance of Freemasonry's influence on the U.S. Constitution cannot be overstated. Freemasons conceived, argued and ratified the immortal document. And now we can understand why; the "Central Bank" was the entire purpose of the American Revolution.**

**The Central Bank would not become the true dictatorial power with total control of interest & credit until 1913, because of intelligent resistance based on an understanding of money & credit by "true" American patriots up until that significant year, which birthed the Federal Reserve; which isn't "federal", it is privately owned by International Jewry.**

*Note: Abraham Lincoln demonstrated that the Declaration of Independence was meaningless, by waging bloody war on those who took the Declaration seriously. What the Confederates did was fully-authorized by the Declaration and their government was based on the original "Articles of Confederation". All independence movements are prohibited by the US government. The Declaration of Independence is considered by our Masonic and Zionist-controlled government as a "domestic terrorist" creed.*

*Note: Loopholes in the U.S. Constitution allows the Bill of Rights to be overridden; you'll be "eaten alive" in the courtroom if you try to invoke your "constitutional rights".*

*Note: The Act of 1871 formed the corporation known as THE UNITED STATES. Note the capitalization, because it is important. This corporation, owned by foreign interests, moved right in and shoved the original "organic" version of the Constitution into a dusty corner. With the "Act of 1871," the Constitution was defaced in the sense that the title was block-capitalized and the word "for" was changed to the word "of" in the title. The original Constitution drafted by the Founding Fathers, was written in this manner, "The Constitution for the united states of America".*

*The altered version reads, "THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA". It is the corporate constitution. It is "not" the same document you might think it is. The corporate constitution operates in an economic capacity and has been used to fool "the People" into thinking it is the same parchment that governs the Republic. It absolutely is not! International Jewry has pulled the wool over our eyes.*

## ***EVIL PRACTICES OF FREEMASONRY***

***“Freemasonry is founded on the ancient law of Israel. Israel has given birth to the moral beauty which forms the basis of Freemasonry.”***

***-The Freemason, 1930***

***“Each Lodge is and must be a symbol of the Jewish temple; each Master in the Chair, a representative of the Jewish King; and every Mason a personification of the Jewish workman.”***

***-Encyclopedia of Freemasonry, Philadelphia, 1906***

***“The technical language, symbolism and rites of Freemasonry are full of Jewish ideas and terms... In the Scottish Rite, the dates on official documents are given according to the era & months of the Jewish calendar, and use is made of the Hebraic alphabet.”***

***-Jewish Encyclopedia, 1903***

***“The B’nai B’rith are but a makeshift (temporary). Everywhere that Freemasonry can admit that it is Jewish in its nature as well as in its aims, the ordinary lodges are sufficient for the task.***

***-B’Nai B’Rith Magazine, Volume 13***

One of the unheralded and least known facts about Freemasonry and the Masonic Lodge is its Jewish origins and nature. The religion of Judaism is based on the Babylonian Talmud & Jewish Kabala, which is an alchemical system of “magic” & devilry. This system forms the basis for the Scottish Rite’s 33 ritual degree ceremonies.

***“The spirit of Freemasonry is the spirit of Judaism in its most fundamental beliefs; it is its ideas, its language, it is mostly its organization, the hopes which enlighten & support Israel. It’s crowning will be that wonderful prayer house of which Jerusalem will be the triumphal centre and symbol.”*** -La Verite Israelite, Jewish paper, 1861

The Jewish Tribune of New York (October 28, 1927) stated that “Masonry is based on Judaism. Eliminate the teachings of Judaism from the Masonic Ritual and what is left?” Similarly, the well known rabbi, Isaac Wise, was emphatic when he concluded, “Freemasonry is a Jewish establishment, whose history, grades, official appointments, passwords and explanations are Jewish from beginning to end.”

*"The most important duty of the Freemason must be to glorify the Jewish Race, which has preserved the unchanged divine standard of wisdom. You must rely upon the Jewish race to dissolve all frontiers." -Le Symbolism, Jewish paper, 1928*

In the classic treatise, "Morals and Dogma", authored by the late Sovereign Grand Commander of the Scottish Rite, Albert Pike, revealed that the Jewish Kabala is the very basis of Masonic practice & ritual. He states that kabalistic "Theology of the Sephiroth" is at the root of all Masonic knowledge. According to Pike, "this is high magic, the Sacerdotal Art and the Royal Art.

The Masonic Lodge of Jewish Freemasonry is pleased to welcome in its ranks not only Jews but Gentiles, even apostate Muslims, Buddhists, and men of every religion or no religion. Yet, Jews remain "first among equals" to use George Orwell's phrase from Animal Farm. They are the "Princes of Masonry" according to Albert Pike's "Morals and Dogma" book.

The Jewish "Messiah" will confide that it is God's "Chosen People", the Jews, who collectively are "Christ". According to the Kabala and the Zohar, the Jews created "God" in their image and, in turn, this "God" of the Jews is the reflected image of divine man (*the Jews*) himself, for Jews are said to be "partakers of the Divine Nature". This is the final secret mystery of the Masons!

Through the worship of Mammon-Ra, the god of money & prosperity, a synthesis of all religions will transpire that is superintended (*managed*) by a Jewish "Messiah". Then a Jewish Utopia will manifest, a One World Government of the Jews, by the Jews, and for the Jews, forever and ever.

***Note: Christians who oppose Freemasonry & International Jewry, regard this cabal as the "Synagogue of Satan". Revelation 2:9 says, "I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the Synagogue of Satan." Satanic rituals are certainly incorporated into Masonic rituals.***

***The late Anton LaVey (Levey), a former international arms dealer, was the Jewish founder of the Church of Satan. LaVey bashed organized religion, but behind the scenes he defended Moses' laws and was supportive of the Zionist cause.***



*Michael Aquino had been a member of Church of Satan under Anton LaVey's leadership. He joined the Church of Satan in 1969 when he was a military intelligence officer specializing in psychological warfare. He decided to break away in a schism with LaVey to establish the Church of Set.*

*Aquino has been accused of pedophilia over a span of decades, with a lot of evidence he may be involved at the highest levels of these child slave sacrifice rings, and the sex-satanic abuse scandals at Presidio.*

*"The Coat of Arms used by the Grand Lodge of England is entirely composed of Jewish symbols." -Transactions of the Jewish Historical Society, Vol. 2*

*"We cannot help but greet socialism as an excellent comrade of Freemasonry for ennobling mankind, for helping to further human welfare. Socialism & Freemasonry, together with Communism are sprung from the same source."  
-Latomia, German Mason journal (1849)*

*"At the head of all those secret societies, which form provisional governments, men of the Jewish race are to be found."  
-Benjamin Disraeli (Jew), Prime Minister of England*

*"Masonry is a Jewish institution whose history, degrees, charges, passwords and explanations are Jewish from beginning to end."  
-The Israelite of America (1866 )  
(Rabbi Isaac Mayer Wise)*

## ***FREEMASONS WILL LIE & DECEIVE***

*"Masonic lodges are established all over the world to help us achieve our independence. Those pigs, the non-jewish Masons, will never understand the final objects of Masonry"  
-Theodor Herzl, father of modern political Zionism*

**According to Albert Pike, top-ranking freemason and author of "Morals & Dogma, "A Spirit that loves wisdom and contemplates the Truth close at hand, is forced to disguise it, to induce the multitudes to accept it... Fictions are necessary to the people... The truth must be kept secret and the masses need a teaching proportional to the imperfect reason." In other words the masses need to be lied to.**



Pike is not only talking about lying only to the non-Masonic population, but also lying to the lower-level Masonic brethren. Pike admits, “Masonry, like all the Religions, all the Mysteries, Hermeticism and Alchemy, conceals its secrets from all except the Adepts and Sages, or the Elect, and uses false explanations and misinterpretations of its symbols to mislead those who deserve only to be misled; to conceal the Truth, which it calls Light, from them, and to draw them away from it... So Masonry jealously conceals its secrets and intentionally leads conceited interpreters astray.”

**Therefore, Freemasons will lie & deceive. Masonry deliberately lies to its own lower-level people and the general masses. Jewish Freemasonry “uses false explanations and misinterpretations of its symbols to mislead.”**

## THE QURAN ON PAR WITH THE JEWISH TALMUD

***“We (Jews) see ourselves fighting together with our Muslim brothers who want a free Europe, who want a peaceful Europe; want to integrate, like our forefathers integrated in Western Europe, 120 years ago, and they are our natural allies.  
-Rabbi Pinchas Goldschmidt***

***Note: The Muslims did “not” civilize Europe in the dark aftermath of the “fall of Rome”. Please refer to Addendum I for more information.***

### **ZAYD THE JEWISH SCRIBE**

The person who singlehandedly canonized the Quran, the sacred text of Islam, was a Jew, Zayd ibn Thabit, whose mother was ethnically & culturally Jewish. He was around 13 years old when Prophet Muhammad made Hijrah (*planned migration*) to Medina. Zayd was well-educated and supported by his family, but was devastated in his young teenage years when he was not allowed to participate in battle (*jihad*). His response was to study the Quran, the words of Allah, and thus prove his worth to his Prophet.

Zayd's Islamic & secular (*Jewish*) education taught him how to read & write, which included the languages of Hebrew & Syriac. This was a skill that most people did not have at that time. Even the Prophet Muhammed was illiterate. Thus, Zayd eventually earned a trusted position within the inner circle of the men around the Prophet.

At the time of Prophet Muhammad's death, pieces of the Quran were held in trust by many Muslims. Some had only a few pages from which they were learning to recite, others had several chapters, and still others had pieces of bark or animal skin containing only one verse.

The leader of the Muslims after Prophet Muhammad, Abu Bakr, was afraid that the Quran would be lost, so he consulted some of the Sahabah about compiling the Quran into a single book. He asked Zayd to oversee this task. At first, Zayd felt uneasy about doing something with the Quran that Prophet Muhammad did not specifically authorize. However, after realizing the necessity of the task he agreed to collect pieces of the Quran, both written & memorized and compiled a book, the Mushaf.

It is said that Umar ibn Al-Khattab once addressed the Muslims saying, "O people, whoever wants to ask about the Quran, let him go to Zayd ibn Thabit." Seekers of knowledge from among the Sahabah and the generation who succeeded them came from far & wide to benefit from Zayd's knowledge. When Zayd died, between 660 & 665 A.D., the Sahabi Abu Hurayrah is believed to have said, "Today, the scholar of this Ummah has died."

## ***MUHAMMED AND THE JEWS***

As a fellow monotheist, Prophet Muhammed looked to the Jews as his natural allies and he hoped they would accept him as their long-awaited Messiah. His followers were directed to face towards Jerusalem in prayer and to recite three daily prayer services and special Friday evening prayers in imitation of the Jews. His Quran is full of Jewish elements.

Ablutions and forms of worship were modeled on Jewish patterns. They adopted the solemn Jewish fast of Kippur to celebrate their own military successes.

Prophet Muhammed repeatedly compared himself to Moses and clearly regarded himself as his successor. In response to taunts arising from the Jewish origin of one of his wives, Muhammed proudly declared, “Aaron was my father and Moses my uncle.”

## ***ISLAMIC PLAGIARISM***

The Quran is plagiarized from the Jewish Talmud. The Prophet Muhammed, the founder of Islam, quoted from the Jewish Zohar, the foundational literature of Kabbalistic mystical thought, 600 years before the Zohar made its appearance in the Iberian Peninsula, where the majority of Kabbalists resided, from the 13<sup>th</sup> – 15<sup>th</sup> Century.

**Compare the Quran of Islam and then read the Jewish Talmud. Rabbis made commentary on the Tanakh (*Jewish Bible*) that produced the Talmud. Prophet Muhammed made commentary on the Talmud that produced the Quran of Islam.**

Here is a comparison of Islamic Ottomans & the Jewish behavior...

It is well documented history that Jews lived with Muslims just fine in the Islamic Ottoman Empire for centuries. They both have similar pro-pedophilia laws from the Talmud & Quran respectively. Jewish chieftains collected taxes for Ottoman Kings who raise an elite corps of young, sexually-molested & mind-controlled, Christian Janissaries (*slaves*) to win wars for their greater empire.

The Ottoman's Armenian Genocide of 1.5 million Christians, was surely pleasing to the Talmudic Yahweh. Collecting a poll tax (*jizya*) from kuffars (*non-Muslims*) is very much a practice that is allowed in the Quran, and not much different from Talmudic understanding; “What a Jew steals from a goy (*Gentile*) he may keep.”

Barbary pirate (*Ottoman corsair*) raids & kidnappings of White Europeans occurred in Italy, Spain, France, Portugal, England, Netherlands, Ireland, Scotland and Iceland, between the 16<sup>th</sup> – 19<sup>th</sup> centuries. An estimated 1.25 million were abducted and sold into slavery. Attractive White women were especially singled out and sold for sexual servitude.

Less than 500,000 Black African slaves were brought into the United States via the Jewish-dominated Transatlantic slave trade. Both the Ottomans & Jews had no spiritual qualms with practicing enslaving the “kuffars” & “goyim”.

**Note:** See Addendum H for more information on the Jewish Transatlantic Slave Trade, and Addendum V on the Arab-Muslim Slave Trade.

### **SAUDI ROYAL FAMILY OF CRYPTO-JEWS**

In the year 851 A.D., a group of men from Al Masaleekh Clan, which was a branch of the Anza Tribe, formed a caravan for buying cereals (*wheat & corn*) and other food stuff from Iraq, and transporting it back to Najd (*Saudi Arabia*). The head of that group was a man called Sahbi bin Hathloul. The caravan reached Basra (*Iraq*), where the members of the group went to a cereal merchant who was a Jew, dressed in Arab garb, called Mordakhai bin Ibrahim bin Moshe. During their bargaining with that merchant, the Jew asked them, “Where are you from?” They answered back, “Saudi Arabia; from the Anza tribe and members of the Al Masaleekh Clan. Upon hearing that name, Mordakhai started to hug so affectionately each one of them saying (*lying*) that he, himself, was also from the clan of Al Masaleekh, but he had come to reside in Basra, in consequence to a family feud between his father and some members of Anza Tribe.

After Mordakhai recounted to Arabs his fabricated narrative, he ordered his servants to load all the camels of the clan’s members with wheat & date. This was a remarkable deed, so generous that it astonished the Al Masaleekh men and aroused their pride to find such an affectionate cousin in the country of Iraq, the source of their sustenance. They believed each word he said, because he was a rich merchant of the food commodities that they badly needed.

When the caravan was ready to depart returning to Najd, the Jewish merchant asked them to accept his company, because he intended to go with them to his original homeland. Upon hearing that from him, they wholeheartedly welcomed him with a very cheerful attitude.

So the crypto-Jew, Mordakhai, reached Najd with the caravan. Once there, he started to promulgate a lot of propaganda for himself through his companions, his alleged cousins.

This gathered around him a considerable number of new supporters; but, unexpectedly, he confronted a campaign of opposition to his views led by Sheik Saleh Salman Abdulla al Tamimi, who was a Muslim religious preacher in Al-Qaseem. The radius of his preaching area included Najd, Yemen, and Hijaz, a fact which compelled the Mordakhai bin Ibrahim bin Moshe, the ancestor of the present Saudi Family, to depart from Al-Qaseem to Al-Ihsa, where he changed his name to Markhan bin Ibrahim Musa.

Then Markhan (*Mordakhai*), changed the location of his residence and settled at a place called Dir'lya, near Al-Qateff, where he started to spread among the inhabitants a fabricated story about the shield of Prophet Muhammed, that it was taken as a booty by a Pagan Arab in consequence of the Uhud battle between the Arab pagans and the Muslims. Markhan (*Mordakhai*) said, "That shield was sold by the Arab Pagan to a Jewish Clan called Banu Qunaiqa, who preserved it as a treasure."

Markhan (*Mordakhai*) gradually enhanced his position among the Bedouins through such stories, which indicated how the Jewish clans in Arabia were so influential and deserved high esteem. He gained some personal importance among the Bedouins, and decided to settle permanently there, at Dir'lya town, which he decided to be his Capital on the Persian Gulf. He aspired to make it his spring board for establishing a Jewish Kingdom in Arabia.

In order to fulfill his ambitious scheme, Markhan (*Mordakhai*) started to approach the desert Arab Bedouins for support of his position, then gradually, he declared himself as their king.

At this juncture, the Ajaman tribe & Banu Khaled tribe became fully aware of Markhan's cunning Jewish plan after they had verified his true identity, and decided to put an end to him. They attacked his town and conquered it, but before arresting him he had escape. Markhan (*Mordakhai*) sought shelter in a farm, called at that time Al-Malibreed-Ghusaiba, near Al-Arid, which is called at our present time, Al-Riyadh.

Markhan (*Mordakhai*) requested the owner of that farm to grant him an asylum. The farmer was so hospitable that he immediately gave him sanctuary. After a month, Markhan assassinated the land lord and all members of his family.

He then pretended that they were all killed by an invading band of thieves and announced that he had bought that real estate from them before that catastrophe happened to them. Accordingly, he had the right to reside there as a land lord. Markhan then gave a new name to that place, Al-Diriya.

Markhan (*Mordakhai*) was then quick to establish a “guest house”, called Madaffa, on the land he usurped from his victims, and gathered around him a group of hypocrites who started to spread false propaganda for him that he was a prominent Arab Sheikh. He plotted against Sheik Saleh Salman Abdulla al Tamimi, his original enemy, and caused his assassination in the mosque of the town called Al-Zalafi. After that, he felt satisfied and safe to make Al-Diriya his permanent home, where he practiced polygamy at a wide scale, and indeed, he begot a lot of children whom he gave pure Arab names.

One of Markhan’s sons called Al-Maqaran, which was made to sound “Arab”, from the Jewish root “Mack-ren”, begot a son called Mohammad, then another son called “Saud”, which is the name of the present day Saudi Dynasty.

Markhan’s Saudi descendants grew in larger numbers, power and influence. They they have followed his steps in practicing underground subversive (*Jewish*) activities & conspiracies against the Arab Nation. The Saudi clan illegally seized rural sectors & farm lands, and assassinated every person who tried to oppose their evil plans.

The Saudi clan used all kinds of deceit for reaching their goals. They bought the conscience of their dissidents, offered their women & money to influential people in that area, bribed writers of history in order to purify their ignominious history, and make their lineage related to the most prominent Arab Tribes such as Rabi’a, Anza and Almasaleekh.

Descendants of Saudi clan started a campaign of assassinating prominent leaders of the Arab tribes under the pretence that those leaders were apostates; deserting away from the Islamic Religion & Quran doctrines; so they deserved the Saudi condemnation & slaughter.

**In the History Book of the Saudi Family, their private family historian declares that the (*Jewish*) Saudi Dynasty considers all the people of Najd blasphemous; so their blood must be shed, their properties confiscated, and their females be taken as concubines.**

**No Muslims are authentic in their beliefs unless they belong to the sect of Muhammed bin Abdul Wahab, whose origins are also Jewish from Turkey.**

**Abdul Wahab's doctrines give authority to the Saudi family to destroy the villages with all their inhabitants-males, including children, and to sexually assault their women, stab the bellies of the pregnant, cut off the hands of their children and then burn them. They are further authorized to plunder all the properties of those who they call "renegades", individuals who deviate from the teachings of Wahhabism.**

This hideous Saudi (*Jewish*) family has, in fact, done all these kind of atrocities in the name of their false religious sect, the Wahabi, sowing the seeds of terror in the hearts of people in towns & villages. They have been committing such brutal atrocities ever since 1163 A.D. The whole Arabian Peninsula is named after their family name, as if the whole region is their own personal real estate, and that all other inhabitants are their mere servants or slaves, toiling day and night for the pleasure of their masters, the Saudi family. Beware of the crypto-Jew!

### ***JEWISH WAHHABISM***

In the middle of the 18<sup>th</sup> Century, a British spy was sent to the Middle East and made contact with Adbul Wahhab to create a subversive version of Islam, the notorious sect of Wahhabism, which became the founding cult of the Saudi regime. The movement was temporarily suppressed by the Ottoman armies in the middle of the 19 Century. However, with the assistance of the British, the Wahhabis and their Saudi sponsors returned to power and founded their own state in 1932. Since then, the Saudis have collaborated closely with the Americans, to whom they owe their tremendous oil wealth, in funding various Islamic fundamentalist organizations and other American covert operations, like the Mujahideen (*"freedom fighters"*), Al-Qaeda, ISIS, etc.

The Saudis simultaneously use the immense wealth at their disposal to disseminate this disruptive brand of Islam to various parts of the world, categorized by some of the largest propaganda campaign in history.

Both Abdul Wahhab, and his sponsor, Ibn Saud, who founded the Saudi dynasty, were of Jewish origin. Muhammad Ibn Abdul Wahhab was a descendant of a family of Donmeh Jews from Turkey.

They were descendants of followers of the infamous false-messiah of Judaism, Sabbatai Zevi, who shocked the Jewish world in 1666 by converting to Islam. Viewing it as a sacred mystery, Sabbatai Zevi's followers imitated his conversion to Islam, though secretly keeping to their Kabbalistic doctrines.

In Europe, the "Sabbateans" were eventually led a century later by Jacob Frank, claiming to be a reincarnation of Zevi. According to Rabbi Antelman's book, "To Eliminate the Opiate", the founder of the Rothschild banking dynasty convinced Adam Weishaupt to accept the Frankist doctrine, and who afterwards financed the Bavarian Illuminati, with the aim of fulfilling the Frankist plot of subverting the world's religions, or the Kabbalah's "Zionist" (*Jewish*) objective of instituting a global government to be ruled by the expected Messiah.

The Donmeh community of Turkey was concentrated in the city of Salonika, which became a hotbed of Masonic activity, and from which the Young Turk movement evolved, which aided in the collapse of the Muslim empire of the Ottoman Turks. There is evidence that Ataturk himself, the founder of the modern Turkish state, was of Donmeh origin as well.

Abdul Wahhab's grandfather, Sulayman was actually Shulman, having belonged to the Jewish community of Bursa in Turkey. From there he settled in Damascus, where he pretended to practice Islam, but was apparently expelled for practicing sorcery. He then fled to Egypt and again faced condemnation, so he made his way to Hijaz, the holy land of Islam, where he got married and fathered Abdul Wahhab.

In The History Book of the Saud Family, the Saudi ambassador in Cairo, Egypt, Abdullah bin Ibrahim al Mufaddal, paid Muhammad Al-Tamimi 35,000 jinee in 1943, to forge a family tree of the Saudi family and that of Abdul Wahhab, and merge them into one, claiming their origin from the Prophet Mohammed.

The virulent forms of Islam, that Wahhabism & Salafism, are busy at work wrecking havoc on Islamic traditions, and dividing the Muslim community in petty squabbles over trivial details, allowing the "War on Islam" to proceed effectively unchecked. Beware of the crypto-Jews!



## UNMASKING THE JEWISH MODE OF OPERATION

*“Politically, he (Jew) works to withdraw from the state its means of subsistence... He undermines the foundations of national resistance & defense, destroys the confidence which the people have in their government, reviles the past and its history, and drags everything national down into the gutter.*

*Culturally, his activity consists in weakening art, literature and the theater, holding the expressions of national sentiment up to scorn, overturning all concepts of the sublime & beautiful, the worthy and the good, finally dragging the people to the level of his own low mentality.*

*Religion, he makes a mockery. Morality & decency are described as antiquated prejudices, and thus a systematic attack is made to undermine those last foundations on which the national being must rest if the nation is to struggle for its existence in this world.”*

*-Hitler*

*“With the Jewish people, the readiness for sacrifice does not extend beyond the simple instinct of individual preservation. In their case the feeling of racial solidarity which they apparently manifest is nothing but a very primitive gregarious instinct, similar to that which may be found among other organisms in this world. It is a remarkable fact that this herd instinct brings individuals together for mutual protection only as long as there is a common danger which makes mutual assistance expedient or inevitable... Jews act in concord only when a common danger threatens them, or a common prey attracts them. Where these two motives no longer exist, then the most brutal egotism appears and these people who before had lived together in unity will turn into a swarm of rats that bitterly fight against each other.”*

*-Hitler*

*“Should the Jew, with the aid of his Marxist creed, triumph over the people of this world, his Crown will be the funeral wreath of mankind, and this planet will once again follow its orbit through ether, without any human life on its surface, as it did millions of years ago.”*

*-Hitler*

*“Their blatant behavior in their relations with other people shows how clearly they envisage (contemplate) their day of triumph in the near future.”*

*-Hitler*

## **CONSOLIDATING JEWISH POWER IN THE 20<sup>TH</sup> CENTURY**

***“There is only one power which really counts, the power of political pressure. We Jews are the most powerful people on earth, because we have this power, and we know how to apply it”***  
***-Ze'ev Jabotinsky, Jewish Daily Bulletin, July 27, 1935***

***“I saw the revolutionary destruction of society as the one and only solution to the cultural contradictions of the speech.”***  
***-Georg Lukacs, Cultural Marxist philosopher***

***“The thing that make Judaism dangerous to everybody, to every race, to every nation, to every ideas is that we smash things that aren't true. We don't believe in the boundaries of nation-state, we don't believe in the idea that these individual god's protect individual groups of people. These are all artificial constructions, and Judaism really teaches us how to see that. In a sense our detractors have us right, in that we are a corrosive force; that we are breaking down the false god's of all nations, and all people, because they are not real. And that is very upsetting to people.”***  
***-Douglas Rushkoff***  
***(Jewish documentarian)***

The Great Jewish Mask was very busy consolidating its power, throughout the 20<sup>th</sup> century. This includes consolidating its monopoly over international banking, the underworld and the media, overthrowing & infiltrating governments and corrupting institutions of higher learning in the world of academia. Two important ideological movements, Marxism & Zionism in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, paved the way for Jewish Supremacy into the 21<sup>st</sup> Century.

In 1976, the influential Jew, Howard Wallace Rosenthal, Administrative Assistant to NY Senator Jacob Javits, summarized Jewish consolidation of power. “At first, by controlling the banking system we (Jews) were able to control corporation capital. Through this, we acquired total monopoly of the movie industry, the radio networks and the newly developing television media. The printing industry, newspapers, periodicals and technical journals had already fallen into our hands. The richest plum was later to come when we took over the publication of all school materials. Through these vehicles we could mold public opinion to suit our own purposes. The (Gentile) people are only stupid pigs that grunt and squeal the chants we give them, whether they be truth or lies.”

*"This movement among the Jews is not new. From the days of Weishaupt to those of Karl Marx, and down to Trotsky (Russia), Bela Kun (Hungary), Rosa Luxembourg (Germany), and Emma Goldman (United States), this worldwide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization, and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, envious malevolence, and impossible equality, has been steadily growing."*

*-Winston Churchill*

## **JEWISH MARXISM**

*"At first he had used the bourgeois class as a battering-ram against the feudal order; and now he used the worker against the bourgeois world. Just as he succeeded in obtaining civic rights by intrigues carried on under the protection of the bourgeois class, he now hoped that by joining in the struggle which the workers were waging for their own existence he would be able to obtain full control over them. When that moment arrives, then the only objective the workers will have to fight for will be the future of the Jewish people. Without knowing it, the worker is placing himself at the service of the very power against which he believes he is fighting."*

*-Hitler*

*"Outcries are systematically raised against international capital, but in reality it is against the structure of national economics that these slogans are directed. The idea is to demolish this structure and on its ruins triumphantly erect the structure of the International Stock Exchange."*

*-Hitler*

*"By categorically repudiating the personal worth of the individual, and also the nation and its racial constituent, this (Marxist) doctrine destroys the fundamental basis of all civilization; for civilization essentially depends on these very factors... The destruction of the concept of personality and of race removes the chief obstacle which barred the way to domination of the social body by its inferior elements, which are the Jews."*

*-Hitler*

It is well known that Jews have been traditionally associated with the political "left". If one is not aware of the Great Jewish Mask, they could be duped into believing that it is understandable that "persecuted" Jews should support movements that advocate overthrowing the existing order. After all, Communism (*Marxism*) promises "universal" social solutions and a utopian workers paradise. In reality, Communism is a tool for International Jewry to achieve world supremacy and a One World Government, which will be at the expense and mass eradication of the White race.

Marxism, Socialism and Communism in practice are nothing but state-capitalism and rule by a privileged minority, exercising despotic and total control over a majority having virtually no property or legal rights. Talmudic Judaism is the progenitor of modern Communism & Marxist collectivism as it is now applied to a billion or more of the world's population.

Only through the thorough understanding of the ideology from which this collectivism originates, and those who dominate & propagate it, can the rest of the world hope to escape the same fate. Communism & Socialism was originated by Jews and has been dominated by them from the beginning.

There is no moral, philosophical or ethical conflict whatsoever between Judaism & Marxist collectivism as they exist in actual practice. Marxism, to which all branches of Socialism necessarily adhere, was originated by Karl Marx, himself of Rabbinical & Jewish descent. Every Jewish source today boasts of his rabbinical ancestry, and his "keen dialectical ability" being due to his Talmudic inheritance & studies.

*"Jewry is the mother of Marxism." -Le Droit de Vivre*

It is also a fact, that Marx had grandparents who were related to the Jewish Rothschild banking family through marriage. This wealthy family partially funded his writing.

Marx did not actually originate anything, but merely "streamlined" Talmudism for Gentile consumption. The Socialist system he conceived merely brings about a practical means for a state dominated & controlled through a Jewish minority to rule by absolute dictatorship over everything & everyone. This is a concept which has been carried out very successfully in those countries of the World brought thus far under Marxist dictatorship.

Socialism is indeed merely the clover held in front of the cow's nose to get her into the barn under the milking machine.

*"Some call it Marxism; I call it Judaism." -Rabbi Stephen S. Wise*

Marx was the ancestor of modern political genocide. He was the first (Jewish) European thinker of the modern period to publicly advocate racial extermination. Marx advocated the use of genocide by writing, "The classes and the races too weak to master the new conditions must give way. They must perish in the revolutionary Holocaust." He considered the Slavs as one of these weak races.

***Note: The communists criticize many principles of capitalism, but they leave out the most important criticism of all, they fail to talk about interests or usury, which were not even tackled by Karl Marx in his writings. Thus, not even in their communist theory did they dare to really hurt the system.***

***"Thus arose a (Marxist) movement which was composed exclusively of manual workers under the leadership of Jews. To all external appearances, this movement strives to ameliorate the conditions under which the workers live; but in reality its aim is to enslave and thereby annihilate the non-Jewish races. The propaganda which the freemasons had carried on among the so-called intelligentsia, whereby their pacifist teaching paralyzed the instinct for national self-preservation, was now extended to the broad masses of the workers & bourgeoisie by means of the Press, which was almost everywhere in Jewish hands."***

***-Hitler***

***"He (the Jew) gradually becomes the leader of the trades union movements, which is an easy task for him, because he does not genuinely intend to find remedies for the social wrong: he pursues only one objective, namely, to gather & consolidate a body of followers who will act under his commands as an armed weapon in the economic war for the destruction of national economic independence. For, while a sound social policy has to move between the two poles of securing a decent level of public health & welfare on the one hand, and on the other, that of safeguarding the independence of the economic life of the nation, the Jew does not take these poles into account at all. The destruction of both is one of his main objects. He would ruin, rather than safeguard, the independence of the national economic system."***

***-Hitler***

***"In the masses organized under the Marxist banners he has found a weapon which makes it possible for him to discard democracy, so as to subjugate & rule in a dictatorial fashion by the aid of brute force."***

***-Hitler***

## **THE MARXIST BIRTH OF ZIONISM**

***“Communism & Judaism are one and the same.” -Hilary Cotter  
(author of “Cardinal Mindszenty, The Truth About His Real”)***

***“A claim sometimes made is Zionists are the problem,  
not Jews. In fact Jews have been a problem for  
centuries, long before 'Zionism' was invented.”  
-Nick Griffin, British National Party***

***“The Jew is an inborn Communist (Marxist).”  
-Otto Weininger (Jew), Austrian Philosopher***

***“Some call it Marxism, I call it Judaism.”  
-Rabbi S. Wise, The American Bulletin (1935)***

***“They have not the slightest intention of building up a  
Jewish State in Palestine so as to live in it. What they really  
are aiming at is to establish a central organization  
for their international swindling & cheating.”  
-Hitler***

A fellow Jewish Marxist and colleague of Karl Marx was Moses Hess (1812 – 1875), who is the progenitor of modern day Zionism Moses. Hess was born in Germany and is of Talmudic rabbinical ancestry. He was steeped in Orthodox Judaism by the rabbi grandfather who raised him.

Hess was active with Marx & Engels in promoting Communism which, he held, could best be achieved on a world-wide scale through Jewish Hasidism & Nationalism (*Zionism*), based upon Orthodox Judaism. He collaborated with Marx & Engels on the book, “The German Ideology” (1845). His continued publicizing for practical socialism in Germany earned him a sentence of death after the 1848 revolution.

***“Socialism, Marxism, Communism and Zionism share the same roots, although they  
travel different paths, they have same common goal, domination of the world!”  
-Europa, The Last Battle***

“Rome and Jerusalem: The Last National Question”, is a book published by Moses Hess in 1862 in Leipzig, Germany. It gave impetus to the Labor Zionism movement. The book was the first Zionist writing to put the question of Jewish nationalism in the context of European nationalism. Hess blended secular thought, as well as religious philosophy, Hegelian dialectics, Spinoza’s pantheism and Marxism into his writings. To the Gentile world, he purported to be an “egalitarian” that believed in the principles of the (*Masonic-led*) French Revolution and wanted to apply the “progressive” concepts of the day to the Jewish people.

**Hess believed that Orthodox Jews have a much higher and truer conception of Judaism. To him, Orthodox Judaism retained the kernel of Nationalism, and the desire for Jewish restoration. Hess advocated the colonization of Palestine, in order to establish a homogeneous Jewish homeland (*ethno-state*).**

Palestine in 1862 was 90 to 95% Arabic. Hess argued that international Jewish bankers would help in his realization of stealing the land from the Palestinian Arabs. He also dreamed of a Jewish Congress that would become the leading Zionist advocates for a Jewish homeland.

Hess suggested in his book, “Rome and Jerusalem”, that there would be one last race (*battle*) and class struggle between the Aryans and the Semites (*Jews*). He predicted a future war & “race struggle” in Europe with Germany, Italy, and Austria. At the end of this war, Jews would be victorious. Hess believed that the Jews would stand superior over all other peoples (*Gentiles*) because the Jewish race had preserved their racial purity over the centuries, giving them a leading role in the world.

In 1897, Hess’ vision took root. The First Zionist Congress was held in Basel, Switzerland. It was chaired by Theodor Herzl. Jewish delegates from across Europe agreed that Palestine should be given to them. Prior to his death, in 1904, Herzl predicted that a world body will one day give Palestine to the Jews, and that he will go down in history as the father of the Jewish state.

For Herzl’s prediction to come true, European military powers would have to be manipulated and used into taking Palestine away from the Ottomans by force.

In the German newspaper, Deutsche Zeitung, Herzl wrote, "The wealthy Jews rule the world. The fate of the governments lies in their hands. They start wars between countries, and when they wish, the governments make peace. When the wealthy Jews sing, the nations and their leaders dance along, and meanwhile the Jews get richer."

## **JEWISH INTELLECTUAL MOVEMENTS**

*"Simultaneously, the Jew gave himself the air of thirsting after knowledge. He lauded every phase of progress, particularly those phases which led to the ruin of others; for he judges all progress & development from the standpoint of the advantages which these bring to his own people. When it brings him no such advantages he is the deadly enemy of enlightenment, and hates all culture which is real culture as such. All the knowledge which he acquires in the schools of others is exploited by him exclusively in the service of his own race." -Hitler*

*"We must organize the intellectuals and use them to make Western civilization stink. Only then, after they have corrupted all its values and made life impossible, can we impose the dictatorship of the proletariat." -Willi Munzenberg, Jewish Communist (Frankfurt School)*

*For 1,500 years Jewish society had been designed to produce intellectuals... Jewish society was geared to support them. . . . Rich merchants married sages' daughters; . . . Quite suddenly, around the year 1800, this ancient & highly efficient social machine for the production of intellectuals began to shift its output. Instead of pouring all its products into the closed circuit of rabbinical studies, it unleashed a significant and evergrowing proportion of them into secular life. This was an event of shattering importance in world history." -Paul Johnson, author of "A History of the Jews"*

An influx of Eastern European Jews flooded into America from the early 1880s onwards infused a general Judaization into American life. These Jews began to overwhelm the universities and eventually implemented their tribal loyalties to one another in the awarding of scholarships & appointments in the universities, which aided the Jewish intellectual movement of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century. This movement successfully changed White societies in fundamental ways, even destroying the confidence of Western man.



Jewish intellectual movements promoted Marxism, Freudian psychoanalysis, Boasian Anthropology and the Frankfurt school of Sociology. They were designed to advance Jewish group interests, even though they were presented to the “goyim” (*non-Jews*) as universalistic & utopian. The increasing dominance of these ideas has had profound political & social consequences that benefited Jews, but caused great harm to White societies.

Intellectual Jews did not exhibit greater talent or creativity than non-Jews, rather, these Jews took over through corruption & tribalism, and to a large degree destroyed the university system and replaced scholarly thought and discourse with Jewish dogmatism, Jewish mysticism, Zion-ism, Commun-ism, Freudian-ism, Einsteinian-ism, homosexuality, etc. The supposedly "Jewish" innovations in academia are frequently the product of degeneration or plagiarism from Gentiles; sometimes both.

*Leo Strauss, a (Jewish-Zionist) political philosopher who happened to 'educate', among others, (Jewish) president of the World Bank and former Bush official, Paul Wolfowitz, writer (neo-con) Robert Kagan, (Jewish) academic Allan Bloom and (Jewish) journalist William Kristol."*  
*-Guy Raz, Jewish NPR correspondent & journalist.*

The Jewish intellectual movements used universalistic & utopian idealism to promote Third World immigration & multi-culturalism. While claiming to be working for the good of mankind, International Jewry has worked for their own good and to the detriment of others. It talks about “brotherhood”, while dissolving the ethnic identification & solidarity of White society. Jews as an ethnic group have hypocritically maintained precisely the kind of intense group solidarity they decry as immoral in others.

*“We will have torn out the old limbs from their (Aryan) ancient roots in deep layers, social norms will be lying disorganized and anarchic so they must be blocked against new cultural forms and social categories naturally re-emerging. The general masses will have been first persuaded to join as equals in the first task of destroying their own traditional society and economic culture, but then the new order must be forcibly established through people again being divided and differentiated only in accordance with the new pyramidal hierarchical system of our imposed global monolithic new world order.”*  
*-Nahum Goldmann, president of World Jewish Congress*

***“The Revolution won't happen with guns, rather it will happen incrementally, year by year, generation by generation. We will gradually ‘infiltrate’ their educational institutions and their political offices, transforming them slowly into Marxist entities as we move towards universal egalitarianism.”***

***-Max Horkheimer, Jewish Sociologist***

***Note: Josef Korbel, father of crypto-Jewess, Madeleine Albright, was a Rockefeller-funded totalitarian Jew who came to America and taught Jewish Communism & Zionism in the name of “International Studies”. Condoleezza Rice was one of his students, who had a prominent role to play in the mass murder of Iraqis by Americans for the great benefit of International Jewry.***

***Note: Franz Boas, Jared Diamond, Stephen Jay Gould, Ashley Montagu and Richard Lewontin are all well-known Jewish Intellectuals, Jewish Supremacists, and some of them Jewish Communists as well. Jared Diamond, a professor at UCLA, is best known for insisting that race doesn't exist, but is also on record as boasting “that DNA has finally been able to scientifically define who is a Jew (race), which will be a boost to Israel.”***

***Note: The Jewish lobby in America has forced through more than 11,000 pro-Israel changes to US school textbooks; affirming George Orwell's quote, “Who controls the past controls the future: who controls the present controls the past.”***

***Note: The Obama administration increased national control over schools via the “Common Core” initiative. Common Core is set of standards in English & Mathematics written & pushed by private interests in Washington D.C., without any representation from career educators or the states. Common Core is nothing more than the failed & repackaged proposed Outcome-Based education of the 1990s. The Common Core Standards are a set-up for national standardized tests, “tests that can't evaluate complex thought, can't avoid cultural bias, can't measure non-verbal learning, can't predict anything of consequence”. The new Common Core ELA Standards stress more non-fiction informational texts, such as the ones that promote UN Agenda 21, and less classical literature. The concern is more “indoctrination”, “Cultural Marxism”, “political correctness” and less evaluation of a character's morals & ethics.***

## ***BOASIAN FRAUDULENT ANTHROPOLOGY***

The German-Jewish immigrant, Franz Boas (1858-1942), almost single-handedly established the current fraudulent contours of anthropology, ridding it of all biological explanations (*race-reality*) for differences in human culture or behavior. He and his followers, with the notable exceptions of Margaret Mead & Ruth Benedict, were all Jews with strong Jewish identities.

*“Jewish identification and the pursuit of perceived Jewish interests, particularly in advocating an ideology of cultural pluralism as a model for Western societies, has been the ‘invisible subject’ of American anthropology.”*  
*-Kevin Macdonald’s “The Culture of Critique”*

By 1915, Boas and his students controlled the American Anthropological Association, and by 1926, they headed every major American university anthropology department. From this position of (*Jewish*) dominance they promoted the idea that race & biology are trivial matters, and that environment counts for everything. In other words, all the races are biologically equal.

**This deception of Boas hides the biological, race-realist, established fact that genetic factors account for approximately 72 percent of the variations in IQ, while the environment factors account for only 15 percent. Races are inherently & biologically not equal.**

Boas and his students completely recast anthropology. They provide intellectual support for open immigration, integration, and miscegenation (*race-mixing*). They also laid the foundation for the idea that because all races have the same potential, the failures of non-Whites must be blamed exclusively on White oppression, aka “White Supremacy” or “White racism”.

The ultimate conclusion of Boasian anthropology was that since environment accounts for all human differences, every inequality in achievement can be eliminated by changing the environment. This has been the justification for enormous & wasteful government intervention programs.

The entire “civil rights” movement can be seen as a natural consequence of the triumph of Boasian thinking. Since all races were equivalent, separation was immoral. Jews almost single-handedly launched the desegregation movement. Without the leadership of Jews, the NAACP might never have been established. Until 1975, every one of its presidents was Jewish. In 1917, when the black separatist, Marcus Garvey, visited NAACP headquarters, he saw so many White faces that he stormed out, complaining that it was a White organization.

The efforts of Jews were crucial to the “civil rights” transformation of America. Many of the civil rights laws were actually written in the offices of Jewish agencies by Jewish staff people, introduced by Jewish legislators and pressured into being by Jewish voters.

While the Boas school was promoting integration & racial equivalence, it was also critical of White American culture as being overly homogeneous, hypocritical, emotionally & aesthetically repressive. Central to Boas program was to create “ethnographies”, systematic studies of human culture, which portrayed Third World cultures as being idyllic, free of the negatively perceived traits that were attributed to Western culture. This deception of Boas hid the fact that Third World countries, for the most part, are notoriously for being mismanaged, extremely dirty, and generally an unpleasant place to live.

The role of the anthropologist became one of criticizing everything about Western society & Western Civilization, while glorifying everything primitive. Boas promoted the “noble savage” concept of non-Western peoples, similar to the way they were idealized in Romantic literature, which symbolized the innate goodness of humanity when free from the corrupting influence of civilization. This deception of Boas hid the historical fact that plenty of violence & savagery existed in places, prior to their exposure to Western Civilization.

**Boas made a deliberate attempt to undermine the confidence of Western societies, in order to make them receptive to Third World influences & people. Today, this view is enshrined in the dogma that America & Europe must remain open to immigration because immigrants bring spirit & energy that the West somehow lacks.**

*Note: In promoting their multicultural agenda, the Jewish intellectuals claimed that it would lead to collaboration & brotherhood. Jewish writers, like Boas' student, Israel Ehrenberg, who wrote under the name of “Ashley Montagu”, claimed that human beings were “innately cooperative”. Any evidence that increasing ethnic diversity led to ethnic conflict & violence was ignored by the Boasian social science establishment, which had commitment to Jewish universalism for everyone but their own tribe.*

*Note: In 1981, the Jew, Stephen J. Gould, wrote an infamous book called “The Mismeasure of Man”, which was a wildly influential attack on 19th Century “scientific racism.” In the 1990s, Gould savagely attacked “The Bell Curve”, which had just been released at the time, in the second edition of his book and was treated as a respected authority figure by the Jewish-controlled Media. The Gould's book attempted to show that 19th Century racialists, like Samuel Morton, had falsified their scientific findings to justify “racism” against African-Americans. It played a huge role in fostering the myth that “scientific racism” was a pseudo-science. The scientific reputation of Stephen J. Gould suffered a blow when John S. Michael, an undergraduate at the University of Pennsylvania, checked Samuel Morton's skull measurements and found that they were reasonably accurate. Not long after that, a team of physical anthropologists at the University of Pennsylvania went back and remeasured Morton's skulls, and they have discovered that Morton's measurements were entirely accurate.*

## **THE DEVIANT FRANKFURT SCHOOL OF SOCIOLOGY**

In order to open European-derived societies to the Third World immigration that would transform them, it was necessary for International Jewry to discredit White racial solidarity, and commitment to cultural traditions & moral family values. This was the basic purpose of a group of Jewish intellectuals known as the “Frankfurt School” who birthed “Cultural Marxism”. It mixed the ideas of Sigmund Freud with those of Karl Marx, criticizing every pillar of Western culture.

These intellectuals originally attended the Institute of Social Research, founded in 1923 by a Jewish multi-millionaire, in Frankfurt, Germany, during the Weimar Republic. Most of its staff, however, emigrated to the United States after the National Socialists chased them out of Germany, in order to rid the 3<sup>rd</sup> Reich of their deviant anti-White program. The Frankfurt School then reconstituted itself at UC Berkeley.

Due to the failure of sparking International Communism via “class struggle” in White countries, like Germany, Internationally Jewry invented “Cultural Marxism” (*Critical Theory*) as a method to demoralize & criticize the White “oppressors” and empower their non-White “victims”. In this way, Communism would enter through the back door and bring down Western Civilization by stealth. This is occurring today!

***Note: “Critical Theory” refers to destructive criticism of all aspects of traditional, Judeo-Christian-based culture; including family, sexual mores, religion, capitalism, patriotism, authority, morality, and tradition. Critical Theory doesn’t propose remedial (cures) measures; its intention is to destroy.***

The Frankfurt School “anti-establishment” social movements of the 1960’s that fought for Black power, feminism, gay rights, sexual liberation, etc., pushed the Cultural Marxist (*Critical Theory*) agenda into the mainstream. The Frankfurt School’s ideals caught on like wildfire across American & European universities. Today, these so-called institutions of higher learning are breeding grounds for Cultural Marxism and their Social Justice Warriors who fight for anti-free speech “political correctness”, open borders and gun control.

Critical Theory addressed any issues that are “critical” of White society. The mission is to be extremely critical of that society, to rally those who have been “victimized” by it and to ultimately replace it with a Marxist Utopian society with the Marxist Utopia.

The Frankfurt School’s organization was headed by Max Horkheimer, and its most influential members were Theodor Adorno, Erich Fromm and Herbert Marcuse. They all had strong Jewish identities and anti-Gentile bias. According to Horkheimer, “Research would be able here to transform itself directly into (*Anti-White*) propaganda.”

“The Authoritarian Personality”, was written by Theodor Adorno in 1950. It made every White group affiliation sound as if it were a sign of mental disorder. This includes everything from patriotism to religion to family and race. He considered loyalty as signs of a dangerous & defective “authoritarian personality. Adorno made the determination that making distinctions between different groups is “illegitimate”, and all group loyalties, even close family ties are “prejudice”. This book is pure anti-White propaganda!

The deviant Frankfurt School considered “anti-Semitism” a sign of mental illness. They concluded that Christian self-denial, and especially sexual repression, caused hatred of Jews. These Jewish intellectuals were enthusiastic about Freudian psycho-analysis, according to which, “Oedipal ambivalence toward the father and anal-sadistic relations in early childhood are the anti-Semite’s irrevocable inheritance.”

In addition to ridiculing patriotism & racial identity, the Frankfurt School glorified promiscuity & unconventional deviant lifestyles. According to Professor Kevin MacDonald, many of the central attitudes of the 1960’s counter-cultural (*hippie*) revolution, found their expression in “The Authoritarian Personality”. These attitudes idealized rebellion against parents and low-investment sexual relationships, while showing scorn for upward social mobility, social status, family pride, patriotism and Christian faith.

The French-Jewish intellectual & “deconstructionist”, Jacques Derrida, followed the same Frankfurt School tradition. He wrote, “The idea behind deconstruction is to deconstruct the workings of strong nation-states with powerful immigration policies; to deconstruct the rhetoric of nationalism, the politics of place, the metaphysics of native land & native tongue.

The idea is to disarm the bombs of identity that nation-states build to defend themselves against the stranger, against Jews & Arabs and immigrants.”

The fundamental agenda of the deviant Frankfurt School is to influence White people to view concern about their own demographic & cultural as irrational and an indication of psychopathology. Needless to say, this project has been successful; anyone opposed to the displacement of Whites is routinely treated as a mentally unhinged “hate-monger,” and whenever Whites defend their group interests they are described as psychologically inadequate.

**It is quite ironic, that the ideology which considers “ethnocentrism” a form of psychopathology had been promulgated by a Jewish group of intellectuals whose tribe of “Chosen People”, over its long history, has been the most ethnocentric group among all the cultures of the world.**

***Warning: It is Cultural Marxism that has created the narrative that Europeans have mass-genocided native populations in the Third World. Most of their claims are based on exaggerations, lies and hearsay that cannot be backed up by objective facts. As a result of these false accusations being repeated over-and-over by Cultural Marxist teachers and the Jewish-controlled media, this “false” narrative is now accepted as “fact”, and is now facilitating anti-White hate and White Genocide. Refer to Addendum B for more detail on White Genocide.***

***Note: Post-Modernism is related to Cultural Marxism (Critical Theory), which shuns Positivism, scientifically verified assertions, because science is inconvenient to the Cultural Marxist ideal vision. Post-modernism is the fertile soil cultural Marxism grows in.***

## ***FREUD THE FREAK AND THE FRAUD***

For those who have taken the time to educate themselves on Cultural Marxism, there is no doubt that psychoanalysis has played a major role in the deep brainwashing of the White masses and the slow destruction of Christianity and Western morals & values.

Today, we are at a point where most people living in White society cannot distinguish right from wrong anymore, because their perception of reality has been completely distorted finding themselves persuaded into accepting things that in a normal and decent world they would have never accepted.

Before International Jewry and their Frankfurt School were able to gain this level of infiltration, people used to reach out to their families or the Church for guidance. But this unconditional love & support have been slowly replaced for the exclusive adoration of the “self”, leaving people surrounded with “material pleasures”, but lonely & empty inside.

Most people in White societies have seen how the family unit, the only entity capable of giving unconditional love & support has been destroyed. This pushes people to look for outside help when they find themselves alone. That is when they end up opening the doors of their soul to strangers who have already been brainwashed & trained in these evil Cultural Marxist practices and possess no moral values, nor the capacity to help people get back on the right path.

The result is the society we live in, totally corrupted & desperately running towards its own self-destruction.

On his way to America in 1909, Sigmund Freud declared, “We are bringing them (*Whites*) the plague.” That plague was none other than “psychoanalysis”. Freud’s “psychoanalysis”, in totality, was a system that sought to subvert classical psychology, which started with the Greeks and which was to a large extent based on reason. Psychology progressively began to be viewed as an academic exercise for smuggling in Jewish ideology.

Per author E. Michael Jones, “The redefinition of psychology was a revolution in the truest sense of the word. What was up went down, and what was down went up. Before that revolution, reason sat on instinct like a rider on a horse.”

When reason lost its proper place, Jewish psychology, aka psychoanalysis, began to unleash a plethora of sexual instinct upon mankind. Sigmund Freud played a big role in bringing about this sick transformation. The ethics of this form of psychology is neither Greek, nor German or Western, but it has a Judaic-sounding ring to it.



Freud, in fact, had a secret library in which he housed books on the Kabbala and a copy of the Zohar, which is the most important document in Jewish mysticism and which, among other things, “taught the Jews to sacrifice Christian virgins for God’s pleasure.” Freud was also a participant in the Masonic B’nai B’rith lodge, when he lived in Vienna, Austria.

Freud used scientific pretensions to unleash his venomous psychoanalysis upon the Western world. In his past, he was acclimated with scientific medical research, but later gave up what he had acquired in anatomy & physiology to push “psychoanalysis” on Whites using pseudo-science.

The Daily Mail newspaper quoted Professor Frederick Crews, from the University of California, who declared that Sigmund Freud was “the most-vile, medically useless, misogynistic, snobbish, petulant, jealous, crazy, sex-obsessed creep you could ever hope not to look up at from a couch. A man whose treatment you wouldn’t wish on your worst enemy.”

Freud had many sick & twisted thoughts & theories, such as “penis envy” or the concept of “infant sexuality”, which starts at birth and progresses with oral, anal and genital phases. He even proposed the theory that there is an innate desire in every child to want to have sex with his mother or father.

Freud’s conception of sexuality was completely weird & freaky. In one report, a lady patient came to see him with an aching leg & bad period pains. Freud forced his patient’s story to fall into line with his theory that “a misconstrued erotic incident, having befallen a virgin prior to the onset of sexual awareness, gets suppressed and thereby becomes a cause of hysteria, but only when a second such incident reawakens that memory and renders it horrifying.” After many hours of probing, Freud eventually managed to get his patient to admit that a shopkeeper had once tried to grab her genitals when she was a child.

Freud went through a phase of doing “pressure treatment” on women patient’s foreheads & bodies in his darkened consulting room. He would tell them to remove any tight clothing and then search their bodies for their “hystereogenic zones”, while coercing them to tell him details of their sexual history.”

Freud’s sexual perversion has had a tremendously powerful influence on the Western culture, particularly in Hollywood. Blockbuster movies, such as “A Clockwork Orange”, “Black Swan”, “Where The Wild Things Are”, “The Science of Sleep”, “Eternal Sunshine of The Spotless Mind”, “The Paradise Trilogy”,

“Repulsion”, “Shame”, “We Need to Talk about Kevin” and “A Dangerous Method” have all been influenced by Freud’s ideas in one way or another.

**Freud’s accomplishments were against humanity, especially the White race. His work was not scholarship, it was subversion. Freud knew this very well. There was no way for Freud to get a professorship with his ideas; therefore, he bribed his way to a professorship at Vienna University, which gave him credibility and later fame.**

*“Pessimistic and totalitarian traits are at the roots of anti-Semitism.” -Sigmund Freud*

The sexual perversion of children that found in some of Freud’s theories have an origin in the Jewish Talmud. When Jesus Christ accused the Pharisees (*rabbis*) of his day of being Satan’s spiritual children, he fully realized what they were capable of. Second century, Rabbi Simeon ben Yohai, one of Judaism’s very greatest rabbis and a creator of Kabbalah, sanctioned pedophilia, permitting molestation of baby girls even younger than three.

In Sanhedrin 55b (*Talmud*), it says, “A maiden aged three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition (*intercourse*), and if her deceased husband’s brother cohabits with her, she becomes his.

Sanhedrin 54b (*Talmud*) declares that “pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that.” Nine years is defined as the minimum, “but if one committed sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred.

Kethuboth 11b bluntly states, “When a grown-up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this (*three years old*), it is as if one puts the finger into the eye;

The Talmud also teaches that an adult woman’s molestation of a nine year old boy is “not a sexual act” and cannot “throw guilt” upon her because the little boy is not truly a “man”.

*“The conscious and intelligent manipulation of the organized habits and opinions of the masses is an important element in democratic society.”  
-Edward Bernays (Jewish Public Relations director)*

Freud's psychological use of sexual deviancy was furthered by the advertising & propaganda work of his nephew, Edward Bernays, who is considered the "Father of Public Relations". Edward understood how to use advertisements to subliminally manipulate the unconscious desires of the general public, which includes desires for pleasure, comfort and especially sex.

Edward's "propaganda", consisted of methods on how to outwit & deceive people, how to brainwash them, to make them adopt a forced political idea or belief, how to purchase & sell consumer undesired items, etc.

### ***PSYCHIATRY IS A JEWISH CREATION***

Psychiatry is a communist "mental health" weapon, promoted by International Jewry, which is primarily aimed at the White race. The "father" of Psychiatry in the United States was a freemason, named Benjamin Rush. Psychiatry was founded as a means to take care of critics of Freemasonry or the Masonic Lodge. Psychiatry, a field related to Freudian Psychotherapy, has had a dark history of mistreatment & failures.

***Note: Jews are overrepresented in the field of Psychiatry.***

In ancient times, holes would be drilled into the skulls of person with symptoms as a means to releasing their inner-demons. The middle-ages led to burning people at the stake, claiming they were witches. In recently modern times, the age of asylums included inhumane torture, isolation, abuse, and cruelty. Those, classified "mentally ill" have been one of the most mistreated groups of people throughout human history.

Psychiatry has no foundation in science! It is the most fraudulent practice of the entire Jewish medical establishment. A psychiatrist can do what no police officer, judge or forensic laboratory can do, that is to section (*lock-up*) someone under the Mental Health Act with no evidence whatsoever.

***"The practical power of the word of a psychiatrist is comparable only to that of a judge."  
-Dr. Giorgio Antonucci***

The psychiatrist can imprison you on the basis of one interview and force feed you mind altering medication. The drugs themselves are dangerous and can easily destabilize a normal person, so in effect the psychiatrist is creating his own clientele and is playing “God” with a person’s life.

The additional effect of locking a person up with other drug-damaged inmates is traumatic and adds to the destabilizing effect of the drugs. Then the psychiatrist can say, “See we told you he was mad” after having damaged a human in his perverted care.

The Soviet Union, in 1956, perfected the practice of communist brainwashing techniques and used mental asylums to destroy people (*Gentiles*) who opposed communism. The psychiatry of the Soviet communists is now identical to ours in the Western world, a godless criminal atheist doctrine of “Frankenstein” medicine that will even condemn a man for having faith in God or the higher powers.

This non-scientific Jewish psychiatric gibberish, aka psychobabble, is designed to destabilize the mind of Whites for the purpose of destroying Western Civilization and its effect has been quite successful so far.

Here are a few examples...

- Antidepressants were the third most common prescription drug taken by Americans of all ages in 2005-2008, and the most frequently used by persons aged 18-44 years. The rate of antidepressant use in the United States among all ages increased nearly 400%, since 1988.

- 100,000 lobotomies were performed in the US.

- 8 million U.S. children are being prescribed psychiatric drugs, with more than 1 million between the ages of zero to five.

- 4 of the 10 leading causes of disability in the US and other developed countries are psychiatric “mental disorders”.

- Psychiatric drugs can cause lasting, grotesquely disfiguring, nerve damage, known as Tardive Dyskinesia, which occur in more than 20% of persons “treated” with major tranquilizers and currently affects up to 1,000,000 Americans.

-Valium, Xanax and Prozac medications have been found to create intense, violent, suicidal thoughts. A study, published in 1989, revealed that Prozac can generate Akathisia (*restlessness*) in as many as 25% of those who take it. Two other papers subsequently confirmed the connection between Prozac and suicidal thoughts & actions.

-A recent study in the Journal of the American Medical Association found that in one year, over two million patients suffered serious drug reactions, resulting in 106,000 deaths. Prescription drugs, including Psychiatry pills, are the fourth leading cause of death in the U.S.

Psychiatry is chemical warfare against the White race. Psychiatry pills are not natural substances, but are manufactured poisons. Even if these pills don't finish its victims off completely, for the most part, everyone who takes them get damaged; whether they realize it or not.

Psychiatry pills lower IQ, verbal functioning, cognitive abilities, etc. Many people end up injured, but not to the point of being completely brain dead. Those who don't end up brain dead just haven't taken these pills for long enough.

The lie that Psychiatrists perpetuate is that "mental disorders" are "incurable", meaning that their patients will have to take pills for the rest of their lives. They create customers for life; the goal of every pharmaceutical marketer.

New pharmaceutical drugs are usually introduced as a scientific-medical breakthrough, a miracle drug with no side effects. Eventually the side effects of these new drugs become glaringly obvious, and the search for a new drug begins. The cycle repeats!

*"DSM labels are not only useless as medical diagnoses, but also have the potential to do great harm; particularly when they are used as means to deny individual freedoms."*

*-Dr. Sydney Walker III*

Coinciding with the pharmaceutical boom was the creation of the Diagnostic Statistical Manual for Mental Disorders (*DSM*). In 1952, the first DSM was published in a 130-page packet, which included 112 disorders. These were not

based on science, but rather voted in on a mail-in ballot that was sent to 10-percent of American Psychiatric Association (AMA) members.

By 1994, the fourth edition of the DSM was published in an 860-page book with 374 diagnoses. In 42 years, the number of diagnoses tripled. They weren't being discovered; they were simply being created and voted in at psychiatry conventions. With each new diagnosis, another medication could be prescribed.

Further, the DSM-V was released in 2013 with 19 of the 27 planners of the committee having significant financial ties to pharmaceutical companies. It is estimated that 450 million people are diagnosed with a mental disorder. The criteria for the diagnosis are so subjective that any person could be diagnosed with any disorder at anytime.

Psychotropic weapons are highly dangerous in the hands of International Jewry. Psychiatrists force people to obey their "doctor's orders" without consent, under the pretense of "curing" their patients of "mental disorders". While this occurs, Jewish companies that manufacture corrosive psychiatric drugs, like Eli Lilly, GlaxoSmithKline, Johnson & Johnson, Wyeth Pharmaceuticals and Pfizer, profit in the multi-billions.

*"There is nothing more despicable than a physician (Psychiatrist) who knowingly tells normal patients that they are sick, ill, or diseased, for profit. Yet this has become standard practice throughout medicine."*

*-Dr. Fred Baughman*

The current president of the American Psychiatric Association (APA), Renee Binder is an atheistic Jew. The current CEO of same organization, Saul Levin, is a gay Jew. The list of past Jewish presidents of the APA reveals that the patent race bias of the association has long been more the rule than the exception. Such are the people currently defining "normal" & "healthy" for the minds of White men, women and children in the Western world.

At best, Psychiatry is a non-remedial & destructive method of incarceration & coercive control for people who, though not exactly criminal, are so disordered mentally & spiritually as to be an unreasonable nuisance to others. At worst, and much more commonly than many realize, it is an atrocious method of incarceration, coercive control and deactivation of political dissidents and the general public (*Whites*).

In 1961, Fabian Socialist & Novelist, Aldous Huxley, revealed to the public, “There will be, in the next generation or so, a pharmacological method of making people love their servitude, and producing dictatorship without tears, so to speak, producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies, so that people will in fact have their liberties taken away from them, but will rather enjoy it, because they will be distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda or brainwashing, or brainwashing enhanced by pharmacological methods.”

The communist agenda of International Jewry is to morally & spiritually weaken all the humans (*Gentiles*) in the world and get them to submit to a One World Government. Whites must say “No” to Psychiatry and seek better “holistic” alternative medicine practices.

*Note: The market growth (profitability) of vaccines is substantially higher than other pharmaceuticals. In regards to the “vaccine causing autism” debate, there are still a number of studies that link vaccines to a possible autism connection. Multiple courts, worldwide, have ruled in favor of vaccines causing autism, brain damage and other complications that include the MMR vaccine. Many other side effects besides autism have been observed in relation to vaccines as well.*

*More than 500,000 kids currently suffer from autism, and pediatricians diagnose more than 40,000 new cases every year. The disease was unknown until 1943, when it was identified & diagnosed among 11 children born in the months after thimerosal was first added to baby vaccines in 1931.*

## ***LIBERTARIANISM - PHILOSOPHY OF OBJECTIVISM***

The high Jewish priestess of libertarianism, and the creator of a philosophy known as “Objectivism”, is the late Ayn Rand. To her, individual human mind is the prime mover of all progress, and anything that would fetter or restrict it is part of a “collectivist” drag back to primitivism.

Government exists solely to enforce contracts between free individuals, and perhaps to provide for the common defense, although no one is obligated to pay for the defense or to serve in the armed forces. Libertarians in practice strongly oppose drug control, immigration laws, gun-control laws, social-welfare programs and taxation. They favor unlimited & uncontrolled capitalism in all its forms.

The type of society favored by libertarians seems to be a sort of loosely-contained anarchy; each intelligent, self-seeking, rational mind goes quietly & peacefully about its business, pursuing its own objectives, not disturbing or interfering with the objectives of other free & rational entities. Government, such as it is, will be called upon only to arbitrate contractual disputes.

**Rand and most of the early “objectivists” were Jews. The Jewish communist and the Jewish libertarian may seem to be in violent opposition; however, both are hostile to movements built on national, racial, or cultural instincts. Thus, they are anti-White!**

***“Ayn Rand was the anti-tribalist who wanted the U.S. to support Israel absolutely.”  
-Anonymous blog commenter***

***Note: The Jewish power elite do not think on an individual basis, the reason they have so much power is because they “subversively work together”. The archetypal Jew never thinks how he can solely benefit himself, but the Jewish community as a whole. They preach the opposite to Gentiles via the philosophy of Objectivism.***

## ***FEMINISM AT ODDS WITH NATURE***

***“Man & woman are the poles producing the electricity of life. The stronger every essence is for itself, the greater the effect of labor, the cultural value and life will of the entire people will be. Whoever arrogates (takes) to himself the power to undermine this law must find his decisive enemies in the real man and the real woman. If no one protects himself any longer against racial & sexual chaos, then decline has become irreversible.”  
-Alfred Rosenberg***

***“We want to destroy the structure of culture as we know it, its art, its churches, its laws... The nuclear family is the school of values in a sexist, sexually repressed society.”  
-Andrea Dworkin, Jewish radical feminist***



Feminism, which has been invented by International Jewry, is just another exercise in reality denial, which has become such a common pastime. There are too many people out there who seem to believe that if we pretend that men & women are the same, they really will be; that if we pretend there are no differences between Blacks & Whites except skin color, the differences will disappear; that if we pretend that homosexuality is a normal, healthy condition, it will be so.

**Feminism is one of the most destructive aberrations being pushed by the Jewish-controlled media today.**

Feminism is a system of ideas with several distinguishing characteristics. It's a system in which gender is regarded as the primary identifying characteristic, more important even than race. Paradoxically, it's a system in which men & women are regarded as innately identical in all intellectual & psychical traits, and in all physical traits except those most obviously dependent on the configuration of the genitalia. It's a system in which filling a traditionally male role in society is valued above being a wife & mother, a system in which the traditional female roles are denigrated.

Finally, it's a system in which men and women are regarded as mutually hostile classes, with men traditionally in the role of oppressors of women; and in which it is regarded as every woman's primary duty to support the interests of her fellow women of all races against the male oppressors.

Real feminism is not just an intellectual thing; it's a sickness, with deep emotional roots. Some women just want to be trendy, but are otherwise normal. They just want to be fashionable, and feminism is held up by the Jewish-controlled media as fashionable these days. It's Politically Correct.

Feminists often attribute the growth of feminism to a reaction against male chauvinism. Actually the latter, which never afflicted more than a minority of White men, has been more an excuse for the promoters of feminism than a cause of that disorder.

**Feminism is destructive at several different levels. At the racial level it is destructive because it divides the White race against itself, robbing us of racial solidarity and weakening us in the struggle for racial survival; and because it reduces the White birthrate, especially among educated women. It also undermines the family by taking women out of the home and leaving the raising of children to television & day-care centers.**

**At a personal or social level feminism does its damage by eroding the traditional relationship between men & women. That traditional relationship is not based on any assumption of equality or sameness. It's not a symmetrical relationship, but rather a complementary one. It's based on a sexual division of labor, with fundamentally different roles for men & women; men are the providers and the protectors, and women are the nurturers. Men bring home the bacon, and they guard the den; women nourish the children and tend the hearth.**

Mother Nature made a very big investment in her way of doing things over the past few million years of evolution. A man is a man in every cell of his body and his brain, not just in his genitalia, and a woman is a woman to the same degree. We were very thoroughly & precisely adapted to our different roles. We can't change reality by passing a civil rights law. When we deceive ourselves into thinking that we can, there's hell to pay. We end up with a lot of very confused, disappointed, and unhappy men & women. We also end up with a lot of very angry men & women, which accounts for the feminists and the male chauvinists.

**Feminism is unfortunately, wrecking our society and weakening our race, and it must be stopped soon.**

We just need to move that model back closer to what Mother Nature had in mind, instead of being at odds with her. Then there's no need to take away anybody's rights. A few female lawyers, doctors, professors, etc. can easily be tolerated in a healthy society, so long as their profession doesn't begin undermining the health of the whole society.

**In the 1960's, the Jewish-controlled media invented second-wave feminism as part of the elite agenda to dismantle Western civilization.**

It has now a fact, appearing in the "Village Voice" on May 21<sup>st</sup>, 1979, that feminist leader, Gloria Steinem, worked for the CIA, spying on Marxist students in Europe and disrupting their meetings. She became a media darling due to her CIA connections. MS Magazine, which she edited for many years, was indirectly funded by the CIA.

Steinem has always pretended that she had been a radical student. Not true!

In 1958, Steinem was recruited by CIA's Cord Meyers to direct an "informal group of activists" called the "Independent Research Service".

This was part of Meyer's "Congress for Cultural Freedom", which created magazines like "Encounter" & "Partisan Review" to make left-liberalism fashionable and to oppose Marxism. Steinem attended Communist-sponsored youth festivals in Europe, published a newspaper, reported on other participants and helped to provoke riots.

Despite its anti establishment image, MS Magazine attracted advertising from the crème of corporate America. It published ads for the ITT at the same time as women political prisoners in Chile were being tortured by Pinochet, after a CIA inspired coup.

The CIA has always been the instrument of a dynastic international banking and oil elite (*Rothschild, Rockefeller, Morgan*) coordinated by the Royal Institute for Internal Affairs in London and their US branch, the Council for Foreign Relations; in other words, an tool of International Jewry. It was established and peopled by blue bloods from the New York (*Jewish*) banking establishment and graduates of Yale University's secret "Skull and Bones" society.

There is now plenty of evidence that the 1960's drug counter culture, the civil rights & anti-war movement and second-wave feminism were CIA directed. For example, the CIA has admitted setting up the National Student Association as a front in 1947. In the early 1950's the NSA opposed the attempts of the House Un American Activities Committee to root out Communist spies. NSA officers participated in the activities of SNCC, the militant civil rights group and Students for a Democratic Society, a radical peace group.

The CIA also used Timothy Leary and distributed LSD to him and other opinion makers in the 1960s. Leary made a generation of Americans turn away from active participation in society and seek fulfillment "within."

**Feminism has done the most damage. There is no more fundamental, yet delicate, relationship in society than the successful union of male & female. The family depends on it!**

Women's oppression is a lie. Sex roles in the West were never as rigid as feminists would have us believe. Women were free to pursue careers if they wanted to. The difference was that their role as wife & mother was understood, and socially validated; that is, until Gloria Steinem and the CIA came along.

***Note: One of the most important contributors to “political correctness” was Betty Friedan; her real Jewish name was Naomi Goldstein. Through her second-wave feminism book, “The Feminine Mystique”, Friedan became the mother of the modern feminist movement in America. Friedan was not a member of the Frankfurt School, but she was strongly influenced by it. The idea she promotes of transforming a patriarchy into a matriarchy can be connected directly to Friedrich Engels’ book, “The Origin of the Family, Private Property and the State”, published in 1884.***

## **TEENAGE COUNTER-CULTURE**

One of the best way to bring down the West is to morally corrupt the youth using cultural influences. International Jewry perfected this method in the 1960s. Their intellectual architects in Britain created the “British Invasion” and the “hippie” flower-power counter-culture, both of which were heavily promoted by the Jewish-controlled mainstream media.

The 1960s began a time for the youth to “question authority”, grow their hair long, smoke pot, listen to Rock music, take LSD and protest the war. This was all by design; it was mind control to manipulate what the Baby Boomers. The Tavistock Institute of Human Relation, founded in 1921, as well as the Stanford Research Institute, were central casting.

A few examples...

-Harvard CIA asset, Timothy Leary preached “turn on, tune out”, as millions of tabs of LSD appeared into the hippie scene from CIA laboratories, and bands like Grateful Dead promoted the scene. Alan Trist, a social engineer for the Tavistock Institute, became the shadow manager of the Grateful Dead. His father, Eric Trist, was one of the principle founding members of Tavistock.

***Note: Key to the CIA’s MK-Ultra operation was the soundman for the Grateful Dead, known as Owsley Stanley, or “Bear”. At only fifteen, he “voluntarily committed” himself to St. Elizabeth’s Hospital in Washington DC where Dr. Winfred Overholser Sr. funded LSD research through the Scottish Rite Committee and was at the center of the mind control network. After a stint in the US Air Force, beginning in 1956, Stanley moved to LA, where he worked at Pasadena’s Jet Propulsion Laboratory, founded by Jack Parsons, who was a leader of the Agape lodge, the American chapter of Aleister Crowley’s Ordo Templi Orientis (OTO).***

***Along with L. Ron Hubbard, the founder of Scientology, beginning in 1946, Parsons started the "Babalon Working," a series of rituals designed to manifest an individual incarnation of the archetypal divine feminine called Babalon, and to conceive a child through sexual magic.***

-The phenomenon of The Beatles was not a spontaneous rebellion by youth against the old social system. Instead, it was a carefully crafted by Tavistock. New words & new phrases, prepared by Tavistock, were introduced to America. Words such as "teenager", "cool", "discovered" and "pop music" were a lexicon of disguised code-words signifying the acceptance of drugs. Without the full cooperation of the new electronic media, the Ed Sullivan Show in particular, along with teenagers most-likely (*reportedly*) paid to obnoxiously scream, "The Beatles" and their "music" would have never have become an overhyped worldwide sensation.

-The Laurel Canyon area of Los Angeles, home to The Doors, Mamas and the Papas, Frank Zappa, America, Jackson Browne, Crosby, Stills, Nash and Young, Mike Nesmith of The Monkees, Cory Wells of Three Dog Night, etc., became known worldwide for its contribution to the late-1960s music scene. As one scrolls through the roster of Laurel Canyon superstars, what one finds, far more often than not, way beyond the law of averages, are the sons & daughters of the "military intelligence", and the sons & daughters of the wealthy elite.

***Note: Many of these musicians were involved in MK-Ultra, a known "mind-control" operation of the CIA, whose real focus was the spread of LSD through the Haight-Ashbury scene of San Francisco, to produce the 60s counter-culture scene, as per the dictates of the notorious Frankfurt School of psychologists. The chief evangelist of the project was Aldous Huxley, the kingpin of the CIA's subversion of culture, and author of "Brave New World", a dystopia about a society drugged into servitude.***

-“Papa” John Phillips, of Laurel Canyon, co-organize the famed Monterrey Pop Festival, which, through unprecedented media exposure, gave mainstream America its first real look at the music and fashion of the “hippie” movement. He also wrote “San Francisco”, which will quickly rise to the top of the charts as a “hippie” anthem, luring the disenfranchised, a preponderance of whom are underage runaways, to San Francisco to create the Haight-Asbury phenomenon and the famed 1967 “Summer of Love”.

***Note: The Laurel Canyon groups were closely associated with the “first hippies”, Vito Paulekas, his wife and Karl Franzoni, along with their group of about thirty-five dancers. Calling themselves “Freaks”, they lived a semi-communal life, engaged in sex orgies and free-form dancing whenever they could.”***

***Note: A series of destabilizing events (psychological trauma) occurred to shock idealistic & upbeat minds of the late-60s “Peace & Love” movement. The MK Ultra-related Charles Manson murders, the assassinations of Martin Luther King & Robert Kennedy, riots in the Black ghettos, the rise of the Black Panthers and the Weather Underground, the Tet Offensive in Vietnam, the “Day of Rage” around the 1968 Democratic Convention in Chicago, and the turn from relatively soft “drugs” to harder drugs, like heroin, purposely brought in the 1970s on a “downer”. No more peace & love. No more Flower Power.***

A psychological warfare model was developed by Tavistock & Stanford to be used on foreign & domestic populations, modeled on the Lord Gordon Riots in London, and the Jacobin Terror of the French Revolution. The purpose was to mobilize mobs in ideological opposition to the state, as a mass destabilization operation. This became the “turbulent late-1960s”.

Today, the Tavistock Institute operates a \$6 Billion a year network of Foundations in the U.S., all of it funded by U.S. taxpayers’ money. Ten major institutions are under its direct control, with 400 subsidiaries, and 3000 other study groups & think tanks which originate many types of programs to increase the control of the World Order over the American people.

The Stanford Research Institute, adjoining the Hoover Institution, is a \$150 million a year operation with 3300 employees. It carries on program surveillance for Bechtel, Kaiser, and 400 other companies, and extensive intelligence operations for the CIA. It is the largest institution on the West Coast promoting mind control and the behavioral sciences.

## **CELEBRATING “DIVERSITY”**

***“Jewish survival can only take place within the framework of a progressive & expanding democratic society, which through its institutions & public policies gives expression to the concept of cultural pluralism (diversity).”***

***-David Petegorsky, Director of the American Jewish Congress***

***“Historically, Jews had always thrived in nations and empires with multi-cultural, pluralistic and tolerant environments, while they fared badly in strong ethnic or nationalistic societies.”***

***-Goran Rosenberg, Jewish journalist***

One of the most consistent ways in which the Great Jewish Mask has advanced its group interests has been to promote pluralism & diversity, but only for others. They have led movements that tried to discredit the traditional foundations of White society, such as patriotism, racial loyalty, the Christian basis for morality, social homogeneity, and sexual restraint. At the same time, within their own Jewish communities, and with regard to the state of Zionist state of Israel, they have often supported the very institutions they attack in gentile (*White*) society.

This hypocritical behavior and mode of operation is in the interests of International Jewry. This is because the prejudiced group loyalty characteristic of Jews attracts far less attention in a society that does not have a cohesive racial & cultural core. The Jewish determination not to assimilate fully, which accounts for their survival as a people for thousands for years, even without a country, has invariably attracted unpleasant and even murderous scrutiny in nations with well-defined national identities.

It is therefore in the interest of Jews to dilute and weaken the identity of any people among whom they live. Jewish identity can develop & grow in safety only when the gentile (*White*) identity is weak. For this reason, Jews often may support deviant & subversive movements, not because they think it is good for their country but because it is good for the Jews.

Earl Raab, founding director of the Perlmutter Institute for Jewish Advocacy at Brandeis University, “celebrates diversity”. According to Earl, “We (*Jews*) have been nourishing the American climate of opposition to bigotry for about half a century. That climate has not yet been perfected, but the heterogeneous (*diverse*) nature of our population tends to make it irreversible.” This “Jewish” nourishment is also making the ultimate displacement of European culture & White People also irreversible.

**“Diversity” is not our strength! Diversity is a code word for “Anti-White”.**

**Note: Robert Putnam of Harvard became an academic celebrity in 2000 with his book, "Bowling Alone", which argued that society is in dire straits because so many community attachments are breaking down; Americans are increasingly mobile & isolated, with few group affiliations. He later analyzed census & survey data to find out what role racial diversity plays in all this; whether it deepens attachment to community or further atomizes people. To his dismay, he found that racial & ethnic diversity destroys trust in neighbors & institutions.**

**Europeans have high-trust societies! Diversity destroys trust!**

**Note: Jewish extremists demand that all other nations on earth be "multi-cultural" and have "open borders", while simultaneously ruthlessly maintaining Israel as a racially Jewish state. Hypocrisy at its finest!**

**What makes Jewish-Zionist extremism even more outrageous is the fact that it uses U.S. money provided to Israel in terms of "foreign aid" by the American taxpayers, who are, at the same time, subjected to multi-cultural propaganda by the Jewish-controlled media in the United States.**

**Note: Studies on the effects of "diversity" on former homogeneous countries are endless. Here are a few examples...**

**-A Denmark study from 1979 has shown that "Social trust is negatively affected by ethnic diversity."**

**-A study in the 2005 "European Sociological Review" has shown that "ethnic (European) homogeneity & Protestant (religious) traditions seem to have a direct impact on trust, and an indirect one through their consequences for good government, wealth and income equality.**

**-A 2002-2010 "Social Forces" study has shown that "immigration growth is particularly strongly associated with a decrease in social trust in contexts of economic decline and high ethnic polarization."**

**-The "Applied Economic Letters" journal has reported on a Chinese study which has shown that "high ethnic diversity has a negative effect on innovation."**

**-An Illinois State University study, using data from U.S. states, by the Department of Economics, has shown a "negative relationship between ethnic polarization and trust."**

**Note: The "Journal of Peace Research" has reported on a study showing that "increasing social pluralism (diversity) is correlated with increased chance of collective violence.**

**-The "National Bureau of Economic Research" has reported on a study which indicates that "genetic diversity has contributed significantly to frequency of ethnic civil conflict, intensity of social unrest, growth of unshared policy preferences, and economic inequality over the last half-century."**



*-The "American Journal of Community Psychology" has reported that studies using social science data & computer modeling found that "policies that attempt to create neighborhoods that are both integrated and socially cohesive are a 'lost cause'."*

*Note: Mass migration (diversity) is a "soft weapon" that is used to harden the resolve of the police state and the hired assassins that enforce conformity. International Jewry wishes to use ethno-engineering as a catalyst for civil upheaval and a clash of civilizations. The most dramatic effect of this transition we are undergoing is the planned end-run eroding of all sovereign White nation-states. In its place, we will have world governmental institutions, like the European Union. This is taking place through a complex, creeping, gradual, crisis-filled and violent process that is erecting legally-binding, mandatory, multi & supra-national bureaucratic entities to lord over formally homogenous White peoples.*

## **OPEN BORDERS FOR "WHITE COUNTRIES" ONLY**

*"The historical mission of our world revolution is to rearrange a new culture of humanity to replace the previous social system. This conversion & re-organization of global society requires two essential steps; firstly, the destruction of the old established order, secondly, design & imposition of the new order. The first stage requires 'elimination of all frontier borders', nationhood & culture, public policy ethical barriers and social definitions, only then can the destroyed old system elements be replaced by the imposed system elements of our new (world) order.  
- Nahum Goldmann, president of World Jewish Congress*

*"The Jew uses every possible means to undermine the racial foundations of a subjugated people." –Hitler*

*"There are 2 issues at the top of our agenda at the very moment. One is the unbelievably important immigration debate in this country. To make sure that immigrants around the world particularly those from south of our border have a chance here. The 12 million, 13 million that live here and do work, and aren't really going home, that they have a chance to stay here."*

*-Rabbi Steve Gutow*

It is entirely natural for the Great Jewish Mask to promote open immigration exclusively for White countries. It brings about the “diversity” Jews find comforting. Jews are the only group that has consistently fought for mass immigration & open borders. No matter what political disagreements Jews may have between themselves, they have always favored high immigration.

The 1908 play, “The Melting Pot”, written by Israel Zangwill (*Jew*), advocated, “There is only one way to World Peace, and that is the absolute abolition of passports, visas, frontiers, custom houses.” Zangwill was nevertheless an ardent Zionist and disapproved of Jewish intermarriage.

Although the statue of liberty was a gift to the United States from France as a tribute to American political traditions, which included an immigration policy that was pro-White, the sonnet by the Emma Lazarus (*Jew*) helped change this statue into a symbol of immigration. Affixed to the base of the statue, several decades after its construction, the poem welcomes the concept of open immigration into America.

Emma wrote, “Give me your tired; your poor, your huddled masses yearning to breathe free; the wretched refuse (*garbage*) of your teeming (*swarming*) shore. Send these, the homeless, tempest-tost (*overwhelmed*) to me. I lift my lamp beside the golden door!”

In 1948, the American Jewish Committee was urging Congress to believe that “Americanism is the spirit behind the welcome that America has traditionally extended to people of all races, all religions, all nationalities.” Of course, there had never been such a tradition. In 1952, the American Jewish Congress argued in hearings on immigration that “our national experience has confirmed beyond a doubt that our very strength lies in the diversity of our peoples.” This, too, was at a time when U.S. immigration law was still explicitly designed to maintain a White demographic majority.

**That White-majority policy changed in 1965, via the Hart-Cellar Immigration Act, due primarily to Jewish advocacy & corruption. When this occurred and the old immigration policy was scrapped, Whites were tricked by International Jewry into believing that the overall racial makeup of the American would not change much. By 2050, Whites in America, Canada, Europe, Australia and New Zealand, will no longer have a demographic majority in their countries if no drastic action is taken to alter their destiny and the fate of Western Civilization.**

The Boers of South Africa, having been deceived by International Jewry in 1993 to give up its majority-rule, is now facing a potential deadly “White Genocide”, which is the “canary in the coal mine” for Whites in all other parts of the world.

Jews have been the foremost advocates of immigration in England, France, and Canada. Australian Jews led the effort to dismantle the “White Australia” policy. These “Aussie” Jew reasoned, “The strengthening of multi-cultural or diverse Australia is also our most effective insurance policy against anti-Semitism.” They were prepared to sacrifice the traditional culture, people and identity of Australia to specifically Jewish interests.

*“We must be mad, literally mad, as a nation to be permitting the annual inflow of some 50,000 dependants, who are for the most part the material of the future growth of the immigrant-descended population. It is like watching a nation busily engaged in heaping up its own funeral pyre.”*  
*-Enoch Powell, British politician (Rivers of Blood speech, 1968)*

**Note:** In 1965, the goal first advanced by Jewish organizations in the 1880s came to fruition when Congress passed the (*Hart-Celler*) Immigration Act. It has resulted in immigration becoming 90 percent non-European. America went from an immigration program meant to be proportionately representative to all groups in the United States to one that discriminated against Europeans. As with earlier legislation, Jewish representatives & senators, as well as powerful Jewish lobbying organizations, led the assault. It succeeded because during the 41 years since 1924, Jewish power had increased dramatically in virtually all spheres of American life.

**Note:** *Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort. (Article 3, U.S. Constitution)*

**Note:** *John F. Kennedy was first to coin phrase, “We (America) are a nation of immigrants.” This is not true and never was. “E pluribus unum”, the motto on the Great Seal, is falsely claimed to celebrate immigration. These are both anti-White “weapons” to justify the immigration that is reducing the American founding stock to a minority.*

## **JEWISH SURVIVAL STRATEGY OF LYING**

*“On this first & fundamental lie, the purpose of which is to make people believe that Jewry is not a nation, but a religion; other lies are subsequently based. One of those further lies, for example, is in connection with the language spoken by the Jew. For him language is not an instrument for the expression of his inner thoughts but rather a means of cloaking them. When talking French his thoughts are Jewish, and when writing German rhymes, he only gives expression to the character of his own race.”*

*-Hitler*

*“The foremost connoisseurs of this truth regarding the possibilities in the use of falsehood & slander have always been the Jews; for after all, their whole existence is based on the one single great lie, to wit, that they are a religious community, while actually they are a race.”*

*-Hitler*

*“The kind of existence which he leads forces the Jew to the systematic use of falsehood, just as naturally as the inhabitants of northern climates are forced to wear warm clothes.”*

*-Hitler*

*“In terms of domestic policy, he (The Jews) fights within the individual peoples first for equality and then for superiority. Weapons assisting him in this are the attributes of shrewdness, cleverness, cunning, disguise, and so on, which are rooted in the character of the people. They are strategems in his fight to preserve life.”*

*-Hitler*

*“They (Jews) do not aspire to civic virtue... for the spirit of usury holds sway amongst them... They are a nation of swindlers who benefit only from deceiving their host's culture.”*

*-Immanuel Kant*

*“Every coward is a liar; Jews for example, not only in business, but also in common life.”*

*-Immanuel Kant*

**An evolutionary group strategy of the Jewish race is to tell lies in order for them to survive as a small cohesive minority. This behavior justifies the use of trickery to achieve a political, financial, or legal purpose.**

*“It is not a matter of what is true that counts, but a matter of what is perceived to be true.”*

*-Henry Kissinger (Jew) (former Secretary of State under Nixon & Ford)*

Weak people cannot handle the truth. It is a sign of weakness that people turn to lying. Telling the truth is only something that strong people, with strong minds & characters, can do. This is because it is a hard thing to do. It is a weakness of the Jewish race as a whole, that they cannot do it. Lying is a much easier intellectual practice for them, and it is one they have mastered.

In Europe, the small Jewish minority relied on lying as a survival skill, and their sacred Talmudic texts promoted this anti-social behavior. They became so good at it, and excelled beyond expectation, that they turned it, almost literally, into a Jewish science.

*"Jews are guilty of chicanery (trickery) unless proven innocent." -Napoleon*

The German Minister of Propaganda for the NSDAP, Joseph Goebbels, was referring to the Jews, and their science of lying, when he stated, "If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it." He also wisely added that "the truth is the mortal enemy of the lie."

**Truth, being the backbone of Western Civilization, puts the International Jewry as its mortal enemy.**

Lying is a sign of a weak position and of weak people. They may use words to lie, but their actions will always tell the truth. The 109 times that the Jews have been expelled since 250AD speaks is testament to this axiom.

*"For a Jew, nothing is more insulting than the truth."  
-Alexander Solzhenitsyn, Nobel Prize-winning Novelist*

**The centuries-old Jewish evolutionary strategy of lying is simply not a reliable strategy. A lie may take care of the present but it has no future. Today, International Jewry may have the upper hand but they are standing on top of a house of cards. The deception of the Great Jewish Mask is coming to a close.**

Seeking the truth is a slow & tedious process; however, lying is a fast process. In this process, the best lie is one that is based the most on truth. If you have pretty good book-knowledge, which International Jewry has, inventing credible lies is quite easy, and the more sophisticated your lies can become.

*“The masses will follow whatever leader makes them the most extravagant promises in regard to economic matters. The Jew is a past master at this art, and his activities are not hampered by moral considerations of any kind.”*

*-Hitler*

It's easy to invent a lie, once you have some historical background; all you need is a deceptive, yet creative mind. If you have a background in studying human psychology & human strengths & weaknesses, which International Jewry does, then you can take your creative knowledge and apply it to your enemy.

If you are a liar and your survival strategy is lying, there are many techniques & methods involved that you can use. If your lie has been thought out and marketed properly, a lot of people will believe it.

It's quick to think up a lie and it doesn't require money or resources. You can even think up ten different lies and go out and test them all out to see what sticks. “Fake News” does this all the time. Once disseminated, you can find out who is falling for your lies. Then you come back and refine your lies and re-sell them again. Through practical experience your lies can be refined, like fine wine.

*“A lie told often enough becomes the truth.” -Lenin*

The Jewish survival strategy of lying is very subtle, so subtle that the White race has trouble seeing the propaganda of International Jewry as at threat. The White race has a guilt complex; they feel morally bound by what they tell other people. But Jewish culture & background permits the telling of lies, thus, Jews can lie with impunity, and that make them, as a collective, very hazardous to the psychological strength & stability of the White race.

It takes time for the truth to counter lies. The truth is slow and lying is easy & fast. As the truth finally comes to the surface, liars will scramble to tell variations of the lie as a smokescreen for their original lie.

Hence, twenty new lies to counter the original lie. Now, one target, the original lie, has become twenty targets. And so it goes! Truth seeking and countering Jewish lies is an ongoing battle that takes time.

*“(Jews...) The Great Master of Lies!” - Schopenhauer*

The only way to counter lies is to find out who is behind each lie. Eventually, the source of the lies will be revealed. Today, International Jewry is being exposed for the factory of lies that they have told, regarding World War 2 and the deceptive anti-White propaganda they are spreading through their Jewish-controlled media outlets.

With time, the truth-teller gains credibility and liars are discredited. Once people start seeing patterns, they begin to differentiate between what is credible and what is not. When this happens, the next step for the liar is to distance himself from their own lie, and hide behind somebody else who can tell for them. This is often the case with International Jewry, which likes to hide behind the Great Jewish Mask.

*“The ignorance of the broad masses as regards the inner character of the Jew, and the lack of instinct & insight that our upper classes display, are some of the reasons which explain how it is that so many people fall an easy prey to the systematic campaign of falsehood which the Jew carries on.”  
-Hitler*

The best liar is somebody who lives among you and psychologically knows your strengths & weaknesses. Jews have lived among Gentiles for centuries and know them well. Their international wandering has also gained them a great perspective on the inner-mechanics of how Whites think and how they differ from nation-to-nation. International Jewry has thrived on White ethnic division & spiritual rivalry.

*“Political language is designed to make lies sound truthful, and murder respectable.” -George Orwell*

The truth is like a brick. You can build on truth over another and eventually you will end up with a building. However, when you are dealing with lies, you cannot build with them; they are too fragile and can be demolished at any time. You can stack the lies, one upon the other, but they can all easily fall; simply by pulling them apart and scrutinizing any of their layers. The whole building of lies will come crumbling down, just as the edifice of International Jewry is poised to deconstruct & self-implode.

The truth is solid! You can come back to it 1000 years later and it will still be standing. The Jewish evolutionary strategy of survival must cling onto Western Civilization, because it has lacked the ability to build a civilization of its own, due to its lack of truth-seeking & truth-building.

Despite the ability of the White race to build civilizations, their potential downfall is the lack of resolve to weed out the liars & deception within governments, which today are Zionist-controlled.

Quietly & slowly, if left to their own device, the White race has the potential reach even greater heights, including interstellar travel and Free-Energy technologies. If International Jewry continues to put a stranglehold on the West, the world will fall into great chaos & decay, which the lying elite Jews will profit from, until their whole race is falls victim to its own evolutionary survival strategy.

*"There is nothing that the International Jew fears so much as the truth, or any hint of the truth about himself or his plans." -Henry Ford*

**The Great Jewish Mask poses the Jewish people as "Great Humanitarians". But what really has International Jewry poured into the well of White culture over the last century? The answer is... Pornography, Paranoia, Litigation, Drugs, Psychiatry, Confusion, Guilt, Decadence, Greed and especially... Lies!**

Hitler, in his book, "Mein Kampf", written in 1925, understood very well the great heights to which International Jewry will lie.



He wrote, "In the big lie there is always a certain force of credibility; because the broad masses of a (*Gentile*) nation are always corrupted in the deeper strata of their emotional nature than consciously or voluntarily; and thus in the primitive simplicity of their minds they more readily fall victims to the big lie than the small lie, since they themselves often tell small lies in little matters but would be ashamed to resort to large-scale falsehoods. It would never come into their heads to fabricate colossal untruths, and they would not believe that others could have the impudence to distort the truth so infamously. Even though the facts which prove this to be so may be brought clearly to their minds, they will still doubt & waver, and will continue to think that there may be some other explanation. For the grossly impudent lie always leaves traces behind it, even after it has been nailed down, a fact which is known to all expert liars in this world and to all who conspire together in the art of lying. These people (*Jews*) know only too well how to use falsehood for the basest purposes."

*Note: A common anti-Hitler allegation is that Hitler invented or advocated the principle "the bigger the lie, the more people will believe it." In fact, the truth is precisely the opposite, and Hitler actually warned people against the "Big Lie" technique, which he said was used by the Jews.*

Hitler knew the big lies that International Jewry can tell, it's no surprise that after his death, that the Jews collectively pushed the biggest lie of all.. the Holohoax! **Knowing that Jews collectively are the "great masters of the lie", Hitler wisely proclaimed in Mein Kampf that "anyone who does not recognize this, or does not want to believe it, will never in this world be able to help the truth to victory."**

**Note: For more than a century, Black's Law Dictionary has been the gold standard for the (((language))) of law. Today, it's the most widely cited law book in the world. Legal jargon can be confusing & incomprehensible for many. It is basically Jewish trickery, a Jewish mask, which hides the truth via legalese. A return to Germanic Democracy via National Socialism will throw the Black's Law in to the garbage heap, along with the whole Masonic system of Justice and creating "corporate fiction" (*strawmen*). Truth and the law needs to be open and understood by everyone.**

*"The followers of the movement, and indeed the whole nation, must be reminded again and again of the fact that, through the medium of his newspapers, the Jew is always spreading falsehood, and that if he tells the truth on some occasions it is only for the purpose of masking some greater deceit, which turns the apparent truth into a deliberate falsehood. The Jew is the Great Master of Lies! Falsehood & duplicity are the weapons with which he fights." -Hitler*

*"There will come a day, when all the (Jewish) lies will collapse under their own weight, and truth will again triumph." -Joseph Goebbels*

## **JEWISH WORLD USURY CONSOLIDATED**

*"The Jew became liberal all of a sudden and began to talk enthusiastically of how human progress must be encouraged. Gradually he assumed the air of being the herald of a new age. Yet at the same time he continued to undermine the ground-work of that part of the economic system in which the people have the most practical interest.*

*He bought up stock in the various national undertakings and thus pushed his influence into the circuit of national production, making this latter an object of buying & selling on the stock exchange, or rather what might be called the pawn in a financial game of chess, and thus ruining the basis on which personal proprietorship alone is possible. Only with the entrance of the Jew did that feeling of estrangement, between employers & employees begin which led at a later date to the political class-struggle.*

*Finally the Jew gained an increasing influence in all economic undertakings by means of his predominance in the stock-exchange. If not the ownership, at least he secured control of the working power of the nation." -Hitler*

*"It is a pernicious race (Jews), oppressing all men by their usury and rapine (theft). If they give a prince or magistrate a thousand florins, they extort twenty thousand from the subjects in payment. We must ever keep on guard against them."  
-Martin Luther*

*"The Jews should not be allowed to keep what they have obtained from others by usury; it were best that they were compelled to work so that they could earn their living instead of doing nothing but becoming avaricious."  
-Thomas Aquinas, Catholic priest*

*"I know of no other troublesome pest within the state than this race, which impoverished the people by their fraud, usury and money-lending and commits all deeds which an honorable man despises."  
-Maria Theresa, Austrian Archduchess*

Usury is the unscrupulous practice of lending money at unreasonably high rates of interest. This criminal activity is very ancient! In Deuteronomy, Yahweh emphatically orders the Jews several times to conquer the world with usury.

***Note: Capitalism is Usury! Its defining belief is “return on investment”. This is an extension of the “time value” of money, which is the central tenet of modern economics. Capitalism is unthinkable without banking, and banking is institutionalized Usury, which is Plutocracy. Compound interest ensures that the very richest own everything in generations. Capitalism and its ‘return on investment’ is clearly the successor of medieval Jewish Usury. It arose during the destruction of medieval Usury prohibition. Its typical devices, Usury, Banking, the Stock Exchange, asset bubbles, Trans-nationals, all were already present in Amsterdam. It was this force that migrated to Britain and the U.S. It was in these three financial Empires that Capitalism showed its unrestrained imperialist designs.***

***Note: The Jews had been expelled from Britain in 1290. This was a few decades after the Magna Carta, which clearly points at Jewish Usury as a huge problem at the time.***

***“For the Lord, thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.” -Deuteronomy 15:6***

**Capitalism is (Jewish) Usury! Its defining belief is “return on investment”. This is an extension of the “time value” of money, which is the central tenet of modern economics. Thus, Capitalism is unthinkable without banking and banking is institutionalized Usury.**

Usury is Plutocracy! Compound interest makes it unavoidable that the very richest own everything in generation. In the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, Jewish banking interests consolidated their power to own, monopolize and control the world's wealth. Capitalism is Jewish Usury, a weapon of International Jewry.

The Jewish Rothschild banking dynasty was worth 50 billion in 1850. With compound interest, their fortune is now worth hundreds of trillions. Capitalist usury has treated this ruling family very well.

### ***Dutch Republic***

Modern Capitalism was first clearly visible in the Dutch Republic. Italian Banking expelled Iberian Jews, Reformation advocates, naval power and the acquisition of huge trade fortunes came together in the Amsterdam Empire. They outshined their much bigger Spanish, British and even French competitors until the middle of the 17<sup>th</sup> Century.

Everything that defines modern Capitalism was either invented or came to fruition in Amsterdam. This includes the first Stock Exchange, Multinationals, Dutch East & West India Company and extremely profitable Central Bank.

Amsterdam also saw the first bubble in 1637, the Tulip mania. This typical banker device, blowing bubbles with easy credit and then popping them by calling in loans, would haunt Western economies for centuries to come.

The Dutch Republic resulted from a Calvinist rebellion against Catholic Spain. Calvin is considered by many to have been Jewish. He openly defended Usury. This was in a time when the Medieval Era of Usury prohibition was in terminal decline. Calvinist thought was also infected by the typically Jewish notion that wealth is a sign of God's favor.

Jewish fortunes and their methods played a large part in Amsterdam. Their ships would also dominate the growing slave trade of the Americas. The Jews had come from Spain, after being expelled in 1492. Holland was known at the time for its "tolerance".

Amsterdam was the first great star of high finance. Opulence acquired through trade became Capital, looking for returns. Capitalist (*Jewish*) bankers lent money to those (*Gentiles*) they controlled, or wanted to control, and they withhold credit to those for whom they have no purpose. Usury gives these bankers their take of any venture. By keeping money scarce, they keep labor cheap. This is how money rules!

## **Britain**

Amsterdam peaked in 1648, when the “Peace of Westphalia” ended both the 80 year war for independence with Spain and the 30 year war in Germany. But after the peak comes the decline. In the 1650’s, problems began to mount when British military & political leader, Oliver Cromwell, landed a blow on Dutch naval supremacy with the “Acts of Navigation”. These acts were designed to tighten the government’s control over trade between England, its colonies, and the rest of the world.

The Jews had been expelled from Britain in 1290. This was a few decades after the “Magna Carta”, which clearly points at Jewish Usury as a huge problem at the time.

Cromwell, who was a Calvinist “Puritan”, negotiated extensively with Amsterdam Jews about resettlement. He probably was a tool of Jewish Amsterdam finance to begin with.

***Note: Regarding the Puritans, in the late-17<sup>th</sup> Century, no Jews were tried for witchcraft during Salem, Massachusetts’ notorious 1692 trials, but the Puritan world in which the hysteria occurred was deeply influenced by Jewish history & religious law. Locating their town on the sea coast north of Boston, the Puritans nodded directly to Jerusalem by calling their settlement Salem. Puritan thinking, in addition to British Liberalism and the Enlightenment, had an influence over the Northern Colonies of America.***

Resettlement came with the promise of making London a better Amsterdam. While British merchants and many others were against the re-admittance of the Jews, Cromwell went ahead anyway. The Puritans were optimistic & naïve. They thought they could “redeem” the Jews. The British Empire, due to Jewish Capital, was indeed pushed to unprecedented heights, however, there was no Jewish redemption. By the end of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century the British Aristocracy had become entirely under the control of International Jewry.

Cromwell, as a tool of Amsterdam (*Jewish*) Imperialism, ultimately failed. However, the Dutch Jews had a second shot at London in 1688. The “Glorious Revolution” created a situation where William III of Orange, Chief Magistrate of Holland, became the King of Britain. The Dutch Republic and England were united in a personal union.

William III repaid his financial (*Jewish*) backers by chartering the Bank of England in 1694 and this was the official entry of Capitalism in Britain. It came with the end of sovereign money and the ascent of Gold. Until this time, the British economy had been financed with Talley Sticks, simple pieces of wood measurements issued by the King. The first thing the Bank of England did was take these Talley Sticks out of circulation. The Bank of England is only the eighth bank in history and is the second oldest to survive today.

### ***Germany***

In 1760, Mayer Amschel Rothschild created the House of Rothschild that paved the way for international banking and control of the world's resources.

Mayer was born in Frankfurt, Germany, in 1744. He was a money lender and a goldsmith on Jew street, whose shop had a sign out front with a red hexagram on it. Eventually he would change his name from Bauer to "Rothschild", which is German for red sign. Rothschild soon learned that loaning money to governments & kings was more profitable than loaning money to private individuals. Not only were the loans bigger, but they were secured by the nation's taxes.

Mayer Rothschild had five sons whom he trained in the skills of money creation. He sent them out to the major capitals of Europe to open branches of the family banking business.

Mayer told his sons, "You are five brothers. I want you each to start a banking business in a different country. One go and open a house in Paris, one in Vienna and one in London. Choose the most important centers, so that when money is to be sent from here to London, let us say, you won't have to risk life & gold. Amschel, here in Frankfurt, will just send a letter to Nathan in London, saying, 'pay so-and-so'. And that will be offset by loans from London to Frankfurt. Understand?" The sons replied, "Yes, father."

Mayer predicted, "In your day there will be many wars in Europe and nations that have money to transport will come to the Rothschilds, because it will be safe. Now five banking houses may cover Europe, but you will be one family, Rothschild, who work always together. That will be your power!"

The five brothers followed their father's instructions and amassed a huge fortune. Historically the Rothschild family's wealth was hidden in underground vaults. Their secret financial records were never audited and never accounted for. The family commissioned biographies give the illusion that their family fortune has dwindled. Researchers estimate the Rothschild's wealth at close to 500 trillion dollars, which is more than half the wealth of the entire world.

Over the centuries the Rothschild family has amassed trillions of dollars worth of gold bullion in their subterranean vaults and have cornered the world's gold supply. They own controlling interest in the world's largest oil company, Royal Dutch Shell. The Rothschilds operate phony charities and offshore banking services, where the wealth of the black nobility in the Vatican is hidden in secret account at Rothschild Swiss banks, trust, and holding companies.

**The Rothschild family has crashed stock markets, bankrupted nations, hand-picked presidents, orchestrated wars and impoverishment of millions. The wealth hoarded by this one family alone, could feed, clothe and shelter every human being on earth.**

The Rothschild family is the head of the snake. Within the City of London there is a one-mile square that is referred to as "the city". This is the headquarters of the Rothschild's banking dynasty that owns the money supply through the central banks of almost every nation on earth.

### ***United States of America***

The "founding" of the United States is not about the War of Independence and the Constitution. It's about banking!

**The United States did not revolt over "taxes without representation". According to (*Freemason*) Benjamin Franklin, the real reason for the War of Independence was that the Lords of Whitehall Chapel forced scarce money through Britain's Gold Standard on the Colonies, who had thrived with their own Colonial Scrip, which was paper fiat money. A depression was the inevitable result.**

Only a few years after nominal independence, (*Freemason*) Alexander Hamilton's first Bank of the United States brought Capitalism to the United States. It was closed in 1800, but in 1816, in the aftermath of the war with Britain, a second Bank of the United States, a privately owned corporation, was opened with a 20 year charter.

President Andrew Jackson did not renew this charter and miraculously survived an attempt on his life. His last words, "I killed the Bank." Unfortunately, he failed to replace it with a decent monetary system and the country was plunged in a depression because of a tanking money supply.

This left the Whig Party, including Northern Whig member Abraham Lincoln, plenty of scope to campaign for a new "National" Bank, which came in the aftermath of the Civil War.

### ***Federal Reserve***

On November 1910, seven of the world's richest Jewish men, held a secret meeting on Jekyll Island, just off the coast of Georgia, to establish a central bank, which they called the "Federal Reserve Bank". These men were Nelson Aldrich, & Frank Vanderlip, both of the Rockefeller financial empire, Henry Davidson, Charles Norton and Benjamin Strong, representing JP Morgan and Paul Warburg, representing the Rothschild banking dynasty of Europe.

There were some powerful men who were not in favor of the Federal Reserve banking system. Their total wealth today would be worth nearly 11 billion dollars. These men were Benjamin Guggenheim, Isador Strauss and Jacob Astor. Unfortunately, all of them were aboard Titanic when it sank to the depths of the sea. All three died that night.

As of late, however, new evidence has come to light JP Morgan may have carefully orchestrated the sinking of the Titanic so that he could form the Federal Reserve, unopposed. Was the Titanic swapped with its sister ship the "Olympic" as part of an insurance scam & murder plot? JP Morgan did cancel his trip on the Titanic at the last minute, due to ill health, yet was spotted in France, two days later, appearing to be perfectly well, in good health. He also had 7 valuable bronze statues removed one hour before the ship left Southampton.



**By April 1912, all opposition to the Federal Reserve had been eliminated. On December 23<sup>rd</sup>, 1913, after many senators & congressmen had left town for Christmas, President Woodrow Wilson signed the bill and the privately-owned Federal Reserve System came into being in the United States. It is not “federal”, as many uninformed Americans think, but in the hands of private “Jewish” bankers.**

After Wilson signed the Federal Reserve Act, he said, “I’m a most unhappy man! I’ve unwittingly ruined my country. A great industrial nation is now controlled by its system of credit. Our system of credit is concentrated. The growth of the nation, therefore, and all our activities, are in the hands of a few men. We have come to be one of the worst ruled. One of the most completely controlled & dominated governments in the civilized world. It’s no longer a government by free opinion, no longer a government by conviction and the vote of the majority, but, a government by the opinion & duress of a small group of dominant men.”

US Congressman, Charles August Lindbergh added, “The financial system has been turned over to the Federal Reserve Board. This system is private, conducted for the sole purpose of obtaining the greatest possible profits from the use of other people’s money.”

**The Federal Reserve System was neither federal, nor does it contain reserves, and, nor is it a part of a decentralized system. The adoption of the debt based financial system preached by Marx in the Communist Manifesto had been accomplished. The current banking system, fractional reserve banking, enables privately owned banks to create money completely out of thin air.**

**Money today is simply numbers in a computer system, with only about 3% existing as physical currency. Through its control & monopoly of our money, the Jewish elite that own the Federal Reserve, now have total control over other banks, corporations, money and politicians. The Fed system is designed to enslave us (*Whites*) to never-ending debt, and to fool us to believe that our money has any real value. When it is, in fact, worthless, based on debt and backed by nothing.**

International Jewry must enslave humanity to protect its monopoly over credit. Its money-creating tricks enabled their World Government to borrow endless money from the Fed. Every Federal Reserve Chairman, since 1980, has been Jewish; Burns, Volcker, Greenspan, Ben Bernanke and Yellen.

The House of Rothschild owns 57% of the stock of the privately-held Federal Reserve Bank.

Greenspan admits, "The Federal Reserve is an independent agency, and that means basically, that there is no other agency of government which can overrule actions that we (*Jews*) take.

The senator aide, Harold Wallace Rosenthal (*Jew*), explained it best...

**"Our power has been created through the manipulation of the national monetary system... The Federal Reserve System fitted our plan nicely, since it is owned by us. But the name implies that it's a government institution. From the very outset, our purpose was to confiscate all the gold & silver, replacing them with worthless non-redeemable paper notes... We Jews have put issue upon issue to the American people. Then we promote both sides of the issue as confusion reigns. With their eyes fixed on the issues, they fail to see who is behind every scene. We Jews glory in the fact that the stupid goy (*Gentiles*) have never realized that we are the parasites consuming an increasing portion of production while the producers are continually receiving less and less."**

The most powerful tools International Jewry has for profit & control is war. The most lucrative thing that can happen for the (*Jewish*) international bankers is war. For it forces the country to borrow even more money from the Federal Reserve Bank at interest.

*"War is a racket. It always has been. It is possibly the oldest, easily the most profitable and surely the most vicious. It is the only one international in scope. It is the only one in which the profits are reckoned in dollars, and the losses in lives."*  
*-Major General Smedley Butler*

It's no secret Wall Street is run by the Jews, and is now the global standard bearer of Jewish Usury with "derivatives" being the current scam of the day (*du jour*). Of course there are White Americans in Wall Street too, just as there are White Englishmen in the City of London or White Germans in Deutsche Bank, but whereas these nationalities compete amongst each other, the Jewish presence in background is strong in all nations and this gives International Jewry supremacy. Thus, Jewish World Usury consolidated!

***Note: Indo-European civilizations were so averse to usury & swindles that even paying taxes was regarded as a sign of slavery, and they knew only the reverse of taxation, where the government handed over goods to the citizens from time-to-time. These taboos against usury were so stark that they persisted throughout most of European history.***

***“As the powers of kings & princes increased, the Jew sidled up to them. He begged for charters & privileges, which those gentlemen, who were generally in financial straits, gladly granted if they received adequate payment in return. However high the price he has to pay, the Jew will succeed in getting it back within a few years from operating the privilege he has acquired, even with interest & compound interest. He is a real leech who clings to the body of his unfortunate victims and cannot be removed; so that when the princes found themselves in need once again they took the blood from his swollen veins with their own hands. This game was repeated unendingly.” –Hitler***

***“The Jews have practiced usury since the time of Moses, and oppressed the other peoples. Meanwhile, the Christians were only rarely usurers, falling into disgrace when they did so. We ought to ban the Jews from commerce because they abuse it... The evils of the Jews do not stem from individuals but from the fundamental nature of this people.”***

***-Napoleon***

## **JEWISH MEDIA MONOPOLY**

***“I have never been so upset by a poll in my life. Only 22% of Americans now believe ‘the movie and television industries are pretty much run by Jews’, down from nearly 50% in 1964. The Anti-Defamation League, which released the poll results last month, sees in these numbers a victory against stereotyping. Actually, it just shows how dumb America has gotten. Jews totally run Hollywood.”***

***-Joel Stein, Jewish-American journalist***

***“The Jews are so dominant, I had to scour the trades to come up with six Gentiles in high positions at entertainment companies. When I called them to talk about their incredible advancement, five of them refused to talk to me, apparently out of fear of insulting Jews.”***

***-Charlie Collier, AMC (Jewish) President***

***“Hollywood is run by Jews; it is owned by Jews.”***

***-Marlon Brando***

*“How deeply Jewish is Hollywood? When the studio chiefs took out a full-page ad in the Los Angeles Times a few weeks ago to demand that the Screen Actors Guild settle its contract, the open letter was signed by: News Corp. President Peter Chernin (Jewish), Paramount Pictures Chairman Brad Grey (Jewish), Walt Disney Co. Chief Executive Robert Iger (Jewish), Sony Pictures Chairman Michael Lynton (surprise, Dutch Jew), Warner Bros. Chairman Barry Meyer (Jewish), CBS Corp. Chief Executive Leslie Moonves (so Jewish his great uncle was the first prime minister of Israel), MGM Chairman Harry Sloan (Jewish) and NBC Universal Chief Executive Jeff Zucker (mega-Jewish). If either of the Weinstein brothers had signed, this group would have not only the power to shut down all film production but to form a minyan withenough Fiji water on hand to fill a mikvah.”*  
*-Ari Emanuel, Hollywood (Jewish) super-agent*

The “Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion” (12:4) states, “Not a single announcement will reach the public without our control. Even now (1903) this is already being attained by us inasmuch as all news items are received by a few agencies, in whose offices they are focused from all parts of the world. These agencies will then be already entirely ours and will give publicity only to what we dictate to them.”

*“We all know that the first bankers of the world (Rothschilds) are Jews; we know they control not only the money market, but also the political destiny of the European world. The Press of Europe is mostly controlled by Jews; the leading editors are Jews.”*  
*-Simon Wolf (Jewish diplomat, 1888)*

International Jewry, by the end of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, had a monopoly over the world press. The freedom of the press, excluding the Internet, has been dead ever since. Indeed, not a single announcement reaches the public without the control & approval of the Jewish elite.

*“Another weapon beside that of freemasonry would have to be secured. This was the Press. The Jew exercised all his skill & tenacity in getting hold of it. By means of the Press he began gradually to control public life in its entirety. He began to drive it along the road which he had chosen to reach his own ends; for he was now in a position to create & direct that force which, under the name of public opinion, is better known today than it was some decades ago.” -Hitler*

In 1880, a former Chief of Staff of the New York Times, John Swinton (*Gentile*), made a revealing remark, "There is no such thing, at this date of the world's history, as an independent press... The journalist is to destroy the truth; to lie outright; to pervert; to vilify; to fawn at the feet of mammon, and to sell the country for his daily bread... We are the tools and vassals of the rich (*Jewish*) men behind the scenes. We are the jumping jacks, they pull the strings and we dance. Our talents, our possibilities and our lives are all the property of other men. We are intellectual prostitutes."

*"We are grateful to the Washington Post, The New York Times, Time Magazine and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost 40 years."*  
*-David Rockefeller, founder of the CFR*

The Rothschild banking dynasty, at end of the 1800's, purchased Reuters wire service so they could have control of worldwide media coverage. They also purchased the established Wolff news agency in Germany and Havas in France. Reuters would later on own its wire service competitor, the Associate Press.

*"Propaganda here (U.S.) is entirely in Jewish hands. When bearing public ignorance in mind, their propaganda is so effective that people have no real knowledge of the true state of affairs in Europe."* -Jerzy Potocki (Polish Ambassador to the U.S.)

On January 12, 1939, the Polish Ambassador in Washington reported, that "propaganda is mostly in hands of Jews, who control almost 100 percent radio, film, daily and periodical press."

*"It is not considered part of the purpose of this (*Jewish*) press to inspire its readers with ideals which might help them to lift their minds above the sordid conditions of their daily lives; but, on the contrary, it panders to their lowest instincts... It is this press, above all, which carries on a fanatical campaign of slander; it strives to tear down everything that might be considered as a mainstay of national independence and to sabotage all cultural values as well as to destroy the autonomy of the national economic system."*  
*-Hitler*

This is true today! Shahr Ilan, writing in Haaretz.com, Israel's top daily newspaper, admits, "Jews do control the American media. This is very clear, and claiming otherwise is an insult to common knowledge."

The Jewish political writer, Alfred Lillienthal, in his 1978 book, "The Zionist Connection", revealed that the "most effective component of Jewish connection is probably that of media control. It is well known that American opinion molders have long been largely influenced by a handful of powerful (*Jewish-owned*) newspapers, including the New York Times, the Washington Post, and the St. Louis-Post Dispatch."

*"I'm not sure that there was an 'American Dream' before the Jews came to Hollywood and invented it."*

*-Aljean Harmetz, Jewish author & historia)*

**It is easy to document the massive dominance over the media by International Jewry who are continually hostile to pure American (*Gentile*) interests while, everyday, unabashedly spewing out reams of misleading Jewish (*Zionist*) propaganda. Time magazine, Newsweek, NBC, ABC, CBS, CNN, FOX and many more are all owned or run by Jews and operated solely to further the aims of Jewish Supremacy.**

*"The Jews have got a big position in the press here... At last I am shaken. The Jews may drive us into war (WW2)."*

*-Lord Beaverbrook, British media mogul, 1938*

Joel Stein, a Jewish columnist for the Los Angeles Times newspaper & Time magazine, says that Americans who think the Jews do not control Hollywood and the media are just plain "dumb".

*"We already know that Jews are vastly overrepresented on public radio, where it can be hard to find an edition without a Jewish host." -Forward.com*

According to Stein, “Jews totally run Hollywood.” He then provided a long list of Jewish media moguls in Hollywood. On his list where, (Fox News) President-Peter Chernin, (Paramount Pictures) Chairman-Brad Grey, (Walt Disney) CEO-Robert Iger, (Sony Pictures) Chairman-Michael Lynton, (Warner Brothers) Chairman-Barry Meyer, (CBS) CEO-Leslie Moonves, (MGM) Chairman-Harry Sloan and (NBC/Universal Studios) CEO-Jeff Zucker.

*“To what extent the Jew appropriates the civilization built up by others, or rather corrupts it, to speak more accurately, is indicated by the fact that he cultivates chiefly the art which calls for the smallest amount of original invention, namely the dramatic art.” -Hitler*

These are just the top brass at the Hollywood studios. Then there are the predominantly Jewish actors & entertainers, and even the head of the Screen Actors Guild, Alan Rosenberg, is a Jew.

Stein further admits, “The Jews are so dominant, I had to scour the trades to come up with six Gentiles in high positions at entertainment companies. But lo and behold, even one of that six, (AMC) President-Charles Collier, turned out to be a Jew... As a proud Jew, I want America to know of our accomplishment. Yes, we control Hollywood.”

Since International Jewry controls Hollywood, all kinds of Cultural Marxist ideology & degeneracy is being promoted as Western Culture, which is destroying the moral fabric of White Society, along with everyone else.

***“Let’s be honest with ourselves, here, fellow Jews. We do control the media. We’ve got so many dudes up in the executive offices in all the big movie production companies it’s almost obscene. Just about every movie or TV show, whether it be “Tropic Thunder” or “Curb Your Enthusiasm,” is rife with actors, directors, and writers who are Jewish. Did you know that all eight major film studios are run by Jews? But that’s not all. We also control the ads that go on those TV shows... The truth is, the anti-Semites got it right. We Jews have something planted in each one of us that makes us completely different from every group in the world. The time has come, though. We no longer have to change our names. We no longer have to blend in like chameleons. We own a whole freaking country.”***  
***-The Times of Israel, 2012***

## ***JEWISH CRIMINALS RULE THE UNDERWORLD***

### ***Ancient Jewish Criminal Behavior***

**Jewish criminal behavior has a long history, and is permissible by the Talmud, as long as these crimes are committed against Whites (*Gentiles*).**

Professor Israel Shahak in his book, "Jewish History, Jewish Religion", explains, "It is forbidden to defraud a Jew by selling or buying at an unreasonable price. However, fraud does not apply to Gentiles." He adds, "Robbery of a Gentile by a Jew is not forbidden outright... when they (*Gentiles*) are under our rule." Rabbinical authorities differ among themselves as to the precise details of the circumstances under which a Jew may rob a Gentile, but the whole debate is concerned only with the relative power of Jews & Gentiles, rather than with universal considerations of justice & humanity.

Here are a few references of Jewish criminal behavior from the past...

-Roman statesman, Marcus Cicero, defended his customs official friend Flaccus who was persecuted for stopping the illegal flow of gold from Rome to Jerusalem. Cicero, in defending Flaccus, condemned smuggling & money-laundering and the efforts to intimidate an honest public official from doing his duty. He said, "Softly, I want none but the judges to hear me. The Jews have already got me into a fine mess, as they have many other gentlemen."

-First Century Roman philosopher, Lucius Seneca, referred to the Jews as the "most criminal nation".

-Napoleon, "The Jews are the master robbers of the modern age; they are the carrion birds of humanity... We ought to ban the Jews from commerce because they abuse it. "

-The English novelist, Daniel Defoe, who has written such works as "Roxana", "Robinson Crusoe", and "The Military Memoirs of Capt. George Carleton", had made frequent allusions to "greedy & unprincipled criminal Jews whose stock in trade is fenced stolen articles."



-William Prynne, a Puritan writer opposing Cromwell's efforts to allow the Jews back into England, describes Jewish offenses as "usuries & deceits, clippings & falsifying monies."

-Author, Charles Dickens, had the classic characterization of the criminal, the character Fagin, in "Oliver Twist". The character would enlist Gentile children to pick pockets and an assortment of similar criminal enterprises.

-Tacitus, Roman Historian, said, "Among themselves they are inflexibly honest and ever ready to show compassion, though they regard the rest of mankind with all the hatred of enemies."

**There is much evidence of a Jewish-dominated criminal underworld that has existed for hundreds of years. Even Martin Luther discovered that Europe was so plagued by Jewish organized crime that the authorities felt compelled to publish a lexicon of criminal terms. Luther supported its publication as a means of fighting crime and wrote an introduction to the lexicon in which he noted that the vocabulary of criminals was full of Hebrew words.**

In the preface, Luther wrote, "I consider it useful that this book be widely read, so that it may be seen and understood how the (*Jewish*) Devil rules this world, so that (*Gentile*) men may be wise against him. It is true that this 'Rothwelsche Sprache' (*underworld slang*) comes from the Jews, for it contains many Hebrew words, as those who know Hebrew will observe."

### ***Modern Jewish Criminal Behavior***

Per the Jewish Chronical, in Britain, "the number of Jews in prison has increased by 82 percent since 2002, nearly four times more than the national rate." The most common crimes Jews were convicted of were violence against another person, sex offences and drugs. Rabbi Michael Binstock commented on this statistic, "The myth is that they're all there for fraud, which is untrue. We have a lot of sex offenders, pedophiles and abusers, and several serving life for murder; the full gamut of crime, in fact."

In researching the level of Jewish crime during the early decades of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century in New York City, Albert Fried, author of “The Rise and Fall of the Jewish Gangster in America”, wrote in his book, “An enormously complex, richly endowed (*Jewish*) culture of vice and criminality, made up mainly of young people, thrived on the Lower East Side.” He described these young Jews as pickpockets, thieves, pimps, prostitutes, opium dealers, gamblers, brothel-owners, racketeers, murderers, robbers, and others of virtually any persuasion.

Jerusalem Post notes, “In 1908, Jews were 25 percent of the four million residents in New York City, but 50% of the prison population.”

Jenna Weissman Joselit, author of “Our Gang: Jewish Crime and the New York Jewish Community”, commented that “arson for building insurance and horse-poisoning in extortion rackets were two offenses associated almost exclusively with Jews.” According to her research, which covered the time period of 1900 to 1940, in the area of only one square mile, on the Jewish Lower East Side, authorities estimated there were approximately two hundred disorderly (*prostitution*) houses, three hundred and thirty-six gang hang-outs, and over two hundred pool halls, betting establishments and dance halls. Rendezvous of pimps & procurers were found every two and one-half blocks.

During the same time, in Chicago, the Westside Jewish underworld ward was known as the “Bloody Twentieth”. A 1906 description of the area claimed that “murderers, robbers, and thieves of the worst kind are born, reared, and grow to maturity in numbers that far exceed the record of any similar district on the face of the globe.”

Jewish individual criminality, operating as a collective “evolutionary group strategy”, soon began to consolidate its power via organized crime.

### ***Jewish Mafia in America***

In America, it is not uncommon for state & federal law enforcement agencies are reluctant to go after Russian mobsters because of their ties to the powers of international Jewry. Instead, these agencies devote their energies to bagging lower-level Italian mobsters, which make a great media spectacle.

*The Jews were the first ones to realize the link between organized crime & organized politics. They led the way in corrupting the police & cityhall. They first realized the value of gang syndicate cartels in business to reduce the killing of each other. They were monopolists of the highest order.”*  
*-Marvin Kitman (Jew)*

The Jewish mafia is the big threat. Not only are the Jewish mobsters more ruthless, vicious and bloodthirsty than the members of the Italian Mafia, they are smarter, better organized, better protected politically and much greedier: While the Italian Mafia is stealing a million dollars, the Jewish Mafia are stealing a billion. In addition, there are many more Jewish gangsters in America than Italian Mafia members.

**Jewish mobsters are involved in all types of criminal activity; White (sex) slavery, drugs, loan-sharking, protection rackets, murder for hire, money-laundering, etc. Not only in America, but in many nations of the world, Jewish organized crime is the leading criminal element.**

*“During Prohibition, fifty per cent of the leading bootleggers were Jewish; and Jewish criminals financed and directed much of the nation’s narcotics traffic.”*  
*-Robert Rockaway (Israeli scholar)*

The biggest gangster of the 20<sup>th</sup> century was not the Italian Al Capone, it was the very Jewish & Zionist, Meyer Lansky. The most horrific crime organization of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century was “Murder, Inc.”, an overwhelming Jewish organization.

### ***Meyer Lansky***

Meyer Lansky (1902 – 1983), is godfather of the Jewish Mafia, a member of “Murder, Inc.” and suspect of the St Valentine’s Day Massacre. He controlled the Kray Twins organized crime organization in the East End of London and was instrumental in the development of the “National Crime Syndicate” in the U.S.

Lansky was born in Grodno, now a part of Western Belarus, to a Jewish family. He emigrated to the United States with his mother & brother, and joined his father, who had immigrated in 1909.

They settled on the Lower East Side of Manhattan, New York. Lansky met Bugsy Siegel when they were teenagers. They became lifelong friends, as well as partners in the bootlegging trade.

Lansky & Bugsy managed the Bugs and Meyer Mob with its reputation as one of the most violent Prohibition gangs. J Edgar Hoover was the 1<sup>st</sup> Director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) beginning in March 23<sup>rd</sup>, 1935. As early as New Year's Eve, 1936, after dinner at the Stork Club, Hoover was seen holding hands with his lover, Clyde Tolson and information now suggests that Meyer Lansky already had hard proof of Edgar Hoover's homosexuality prior to his directorship and used it to neutralize the FBI as a threat to his own operations.

In the 1930s, Lansky and his gang broken up conventions held by the German-American Bund, an organization of American citizens of German descent. During World War 2, the Office of Naval Intelligence recruited criminals to watch for German saboteurs (*Operation Underworld*). Lansky seized the opportunity to capture and beat up American civilians of German decent.

In 1970, Lansky fled to Herzliya Pituah, Israel, to escape federal tax evasion charges. Two years later he was deported back to stand trial in the U.S. All this was clearly for show, as Lansky was acquitted in 1974. Lansky, undoubtedly, played the largest role in the consolidation of the criminal underworld, yet despite nearly fifty years as a participant in organized crime, he was never found guilty of anything more serious than illegal gambling.

***Note: Donald Trump's criminal associations can trace back to Meyer Lanksly. Trump's mentor Roy Cohn, who was a mob advisor, introduced Trump to clients including "Fat Tony" Salerno, boss of the Genovese crime family, the most powerful Mafia group in New York, and Paul Castellano, head of what was said to be the second largest family, the Gambinos. In 1987, Donald Trump purchased his first casino interests when he acquired 93% of the shares in Resorts International, which evolved from a CIA money-laundering front company set up by CIA chief Allen Dulles in the 1950s.***

***Resorts International has a sordid history which began in the early 1950s when it evolved from a CIA & Mossad front company, which had been established for the purpose of money laundering the profits from drug trafficking, gambling and other illegal activities. The appropriation by the mafia of casinos like those operated by Resorts International was the result of a decision by the Meyer Lansky Syndicate to expand operations outside Las Vegas. On October 30, 1978, "The Spotlight" newspaper reported that the principle investors of Resorts International were Meyer Lansky, Tibor Rosenbaum, William Mellon Hitchcock, David Rockefeller, and one Baron Edmond de Rothschild.***

***Note: Prior to the Cuban Revolution, the home of Lucky Luciano's heroin syndicate were in the Cuban capital of Havana. It was regarded as a "safe" city. Meyer Lansky owned most of the city's casinos, and the Trafficante family served as Lansky's resident managers.***

### ***Murder, Inc.***

No crime organization in the history of the United States has ever struck terror in the hearts of gangsters throughout the criminal underworld like the notorious crime group dubbed "Murder, Inc." by the media, during the 1930s & 1940s.

Murder, Inc. was a group of enforcers for Jewish Mafia in New York that eventually began carrying out its grizzly business on a national scale. The murderous group was once headed by the infamous Louis "Lepke" Buchalter & Albert Anastasia, aka "The Mad Hatter".

It has been reported that Murder, Inc may have been responsible for as many as 1,000 contract murders before the group was publicly revealed by former contract killer turned informant, Abe "Kid Twist" Reles. Over the ensuing years, law enforcement tracked down & incarcerated, sometimes executed, numerous members of the shadowy organization until it was driven to extinction.

The hit men employed by Murder, Inc. made use of many different types of weapons & tactics to murder their victims. In addition to handguns & shotguns, ice picks and rope for strangulation were favored. One of the most profuse murderer's in the group was a man named Harry "Pittsburgh Phil" Strauss, who is reputed to have committed more than 100 murders.

Strauss and others were kept on a monthly retainer and they also received an additional fee ranging from \$1,000 to \$5,000 for each murder. In addition, the families of the killers were given financial benefits. If one of the hit men were captured by law enforcement, the Mafia would bring in some of the best criminal defense attorneys in the country to defend them.

Generally, the hit men were instructed to carry out their murders as discreetly and cleanly as possible. However, in reality most of the murders were as grisly & graphically violent as can be conceived by the human mind. Anyone identified as an informant was lucky if he was merely shot. But many were butchered, tortured and decapitated. Some were held at gunpoint and thrown into coal burning ovens to be burned alive.

These ghastly crimes were frequently difficult to prove. Usually, because the murders took place in cities where the victims were strangers and the bodies couldn't be easily identified. Consequently, many Mafia killings, by Murder, Inc. would go unsolved.

No one in the underworld could have predicted that on the morning of July 25, 1939, that a case of mistaken identity would spell the beginning of the end of the crime organization known as Murder, Inc.

On that fateful day, an innocent civilian, named Irving Penn, was gunned down in the streets of New York while on his way to work as an executive with publisher G. Schirner, Inc., simply because he was unfortunate enough to live in the same apartment building and look vaguely similar to out-of-favor union crime boss turned informant, Philip Orlovsky.

The murder of an ordinary man who never committed a crime in his life and the devastation it caused his wife and two daughters drew outrage from the public and initiated a series of actions by law enforcement that eventually doomed the crime organization.

The murder of Penn was splashed across the front-page of every major newspaper. Public opinion pressured law enforcement to bring organized crime, Murder, Inc., permanently under control. During the subsequent four years a series of investigations & arrests were conducted that chipped away at the code of silence that protected criminal organizations for so many years. When these Jewish mobsters realized that once they were captured they were on the fast track to receiving the death penalty, they began to break their silence to save their own lives.

### ***Jewish Mafia builds Las Vegas***

Las Vegas, as a leisure mecca, like Atlantic City in New Jersey & Sun City in South Africa, has long been a hotbed of Jewish underworld influence, along with the Italian mafia, and a worldwide attraction for gambling & prostitution. Its most famous underworld personages have always been Jewish mobsters, Bugsy Siegel & Meyer Lansky. The desert city, Las Vegas, and the "dubious ethics" that "stays" in Las Vegas, are a Jewish creation, and thanks to the Great Jewish Mask, has become an "American" tourist center.

*"Most of the (Las Vegas) hotel builders were Jewish Americans." -Professor Allen Balboni.*

### ***Jewish Russians mafia comes to America***

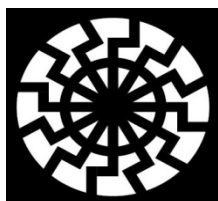
In the early 1990s, there already were some 5,000 hard-core Jewish gangsters from the former Soviet Union operating in the New York area alone. That's more than the members of all of the Italian Mafia families in the United States.

Even today, Jews from Russia continue to pour into the United States from Russia. This immigration flood began in 1974, when corrupt politicians in the Congress, working with mainstream Jewish organizations and the Jewish media, enacted legislation that opened a sewer line from the Soviet-Jewish underworld to America.

Democratic Senator, Henry Jackson, a "orensi goy", meaning a non-Jew who does the bidding for International Jewry, spearheaded the effort. He tied trade agreements between the United States and the Soviet Union to an increase in the flow of Jews from the Soviet Union to the United States. This treacherous agreement was the Jackson-Vanik Amendment to the U.S.-Soviet Trade Bill, which became law in 1974.

The pretext for giving special status to Jews was based on the pretext that Jews were "persecuted" in the Soviet Union. The American (*Jewish*) mass media portrayed the Jews in the Soviet Union as the principal victims of communism, rather than as its originators (*founders*) and its principal beneficiaries.

The Soviet government did crackdown on dissidents of all races, of course, and this included some Jews, but it did not include members of the Jewish organized crime gangs, who were not dissidents. The Jewish criminals were happy with the situation in the Soviet Union, because it allowed them to exploit their fellow (*Gentile*) Russians & Ukrainians.



### ***Putin & Jewish power***

The collapse of communism made things worse for the (*Gentile*) Russians & Ukrainians, because it destroyed the order in their countries and allowed International Jewry to run wild, plundering & pillaging at will. “Privatization” was a massive looting of Russia & Ukraine’s wealth by the Jews. The Jewish bureaucrats inside the government made “sweetheart” deals with the Jewish mobsters outside the government, who in any case were the only citizens with the capital to buy anything.

By the late 1990s, the actual chaos that resulted from Yeltsin’s warped economic policies had laid the foundations for a strong counterrevolution, including the rise of ex-KGB officer Putin and a massive outpouring of oligarchic flight capital that has continued virtually up to the present. For ordinary Russians, this was disastrous. But for many (*Jewish*) banks, private bankers, hedge funds, law firms and accounting firms for leading oil companies, as well as for needy borrowers like the Trump Organization, the opportunity to feed on post-Soviet spoils was a godsend. Vulture capitalism at its worst!

The Clinton Foundation and the State Department under Hillary Clinton were also involved, feeding upon post-Soviet spoils via the Uranium One deal that allowed Russia to own 20% of the United States’ Uranium reserves.

Vladimir Putin was deputy mayor of St. Petersburg. He was alleged to be involved with the local (*Jewish*) Mafia, ex-KGB apparatchiks and bureaucrats in schemes involving the diversion of municipal funds, illegal arms shipments, the food shortage scandal of 1991, the local gambling industry and money laundering for the Cali drug cartel through the Real Estate Board of St. Petersburg. When Putin moved into the Kremlin, he put his old mafia contacts to use, creating a Russian state with a nationalized (*Jewish*) mafia.

According to a classified cable from the U.S. embassy that was published by WikiLeaks in 2010, “The Kremlin used organized crime groups to do whatever the government of Russia cannot acceptably do as a government.”

**The end result of all this mafia corruption in Russia is Jewish wealth creation. In fact, close to 25% of the 200 richest people in Russia are Jewish, according to a report by Russian banking website [lanta.ru](http://lanta.ru). The report found that of the country’s 200 billionaires, 48 are Jews and own a combined net worth of \$132.9 billion.**



**Among the 48 Jews who made the list, 42 are Ashkenazi Jews and together have a net worth of \$122.3 billion, even though they comprise only 0.11% of the population.**

### ***Chabad-Lubavitch***

*“There are some powerful ironies in Chabad's new messianic universalism, in its mission to the gentiles; and surely the most unpleasant of them concerns Chabad's otherwise undisguised, and even racial contempt, for the goyim (non-Jews). Moreover, this characterization of gentiles as being inherently evil, as being spiritually, as well as biologically inferior to Jews, has not in any way been revised in later Chabad writing.”*  
*-The New Republic*

The Russian mafia is closely associated with Chabad-Lubavitch, a Hasidic movement that derived originally from Sabbateanism. The Zohar and the Kabbala of Rabbi Isaac Luria, are frequently cited in Chabad works. Although the Chabad-Lubavitch movement is often listed as a part of Orthodox Judaism, it has often been condemned as heretical by traditional Jews.

*“The only way to fight a moral war is the Jewish way:  
 Destroy their (Gentile) holy sites. Kill men, women and children.”*  
*-Lubavitcher, Rabbi Manis Friedman*

***Note: Chabad is a basically an Israeli-Russian intelligence outfit masquerading as a religious group.***

*“If a Jew needs a kidney, is it allowed, in order to save his life, to take the kidney from a Goy (non-Jew), passing by, even if he is not guilty of anything? In my opinion, Torah allows it. The life of a Jew is priceless” -Lubavitcher, Rabbi Yitzchak Ginsburgh*

**Lubavitch messianism involves the belief in the coming of the Messiah (*Moshiach*) and a goal of raising awareness that his arrival is imminent. In addition, the term also refers more specifically to the hope that Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson (1902-1994), known to many as “The Rebbe”, could himself be the Messiah.**

*Note: Rabbi Kessin recently spoke in Jerusalem, labeling U.S. President Donald Trump a “Messianic figure” who will fulfill his campaign promise of making America great by purifying the country in preparation for the Messiah while fighting the United Nations, which the rabbi identified as Gog. Per Kessin, Trump’s declaration that Jerusalem was Israel’s capital and the ensuing international furor over it was the fulfillment of Biblical prophecy, specifically what he called the “tikkun (fixing) of Esau”. Kessin said, “When Esau is seen helping Israel, it is a sign that Moshiach is right around the corner.” Then the “time of the Gentiles” will be over!*

*“Two contrary types of soul exist; a non-Jewish soul comes from three satanic spheres, while the Jewish soul stems from holiness.” -Rabbi Menachem Mendel Schneerson*

Rabbi Schneerson was a Russian-born American Orthodox Jewish rabbi, the last Lubavitcher Rebbe, and considered one of the most influential Jewish leaders of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century. He transformed the Chabad-Lubavitch movement, that almost came to an end with the “Holocaust” (*Holohoax*), into one of the most influential movements in world Jewry, with an international network of thousands of educational & social centers, known as Chabad Houses.

Chabad’s goal is to reach every Jew in the world. They seek out the support of the rich, famous and powerful, including celebrities like Bob Dylan, Jon Voigt, Whoppi Goldberg and Al Gore. Rabbi Schneerson’s grave attracts thousands of Jews & non-Jews for prayer.

Rabbi Schneerson took great interest in the affairs of the state of Israel, where he was a major political force, both in the Knesset and among the electorate. Although he never visited Israel, many of Israel’s top leadership made it a point to visit him, like Prime Minister Menachem Begin, Ariel Sharon, Shimon Peres and Benjamin Netanyahu.

Shimon Peres has stated that it's to Schneerson's credit that "Judaism in the Soviet Union has been preserved." The Russian Chabad-Lubavitch Jews compose a substantial portion of Russia's notorious "oligarchs." One of the most central facts about modern Russia is its world-class kleptocracy, second only to China as a source of illicit capital & criminal loot, with more than \$1.3 trillion of net offshore "flight wealth" as of 2016.

***"Russia knew many revolutions, but the most peaceful, quietest and most effective is the revolution that was created by the Chabad emissaries."***

***-Chief Rabbi of Berel Lazar (Russia)***

***"Slavs, and among them Russians is the most unruly people in the world. They are defiant because of the composition of their mental & psychic abilities inherent in many generations of ancestral genes that are not subject to reconstruction. Slavs or Russians can be eradicated, but not conquered. That is why this seed is subject to liquidation, and, first of all, a sharp reduction in their numbers."***

***-Menachem Mendel Schneerson (Lubavitcher Rebbe)***

***Warning: Many groups in Israel have called for the destruction of the Al-Aqsa (Muslim) mosque and the (Muslim) Dome of the Rock so the Third Jewish Temple can be built on their ruins. According to traditional Jewish religious thinking, the Third Temple will be built when the Moshiach (Messiah) reveals himself during End Times. In Judaism, it is believed that when the Moshiach appears, Jews will fully control the world and all Gentiles will be obliged to adhere to the 7 Noahide Laws.***

***Note: On March 5<sup>th</sup>, 1991, in the House of Representatives, and March 7<sup>th</sup>, 1991, in the U.S. Senate, without any knowledge of, or input by, the people of the United States, U.S. Senators & Congressmen passed an outrageous & unconstitutional law that enforces the Talmudic "Noahide Laws". On March 20, 1991, it was signed by President George H. W. Bush and became Public Law 102-14. What appeared to be nothing more than a recognition of the 89th birthday of Rabbi Schneerson (Chabad Lubavitch) and the establishment of "Education Day" in the U.S. could be claimed by the traitorous proponents of this Resolution as the establishment of a Talmudic law by which Gentiles could be severely punished if deemed "blasphemous".***

***Note: According to Eduard Hodos, a Ukrainian rabbi, the Jewish sect of Chabad is the true ruler of the world. The U.S. Federal Reserve System is in the hands of Chabad. There are three supporting Chabad centers in the world; Israel, USA and the Ukraine.***

***Note: Incredibly, in 1995, the American Congress posthumously awarded Rabbi Menachem Schneerson, head of the Chabad Orthodox movement, the Congressional Gold Medal; "the country's highest civilian honor." U.S. Senators and more than 20 ambassadors, and othe embassy officials, attended the dinner honoring Schneerson.***

### ***The KGB-connected criminal Patriarch Kirill of Moscow***

The entire Jewish-ridden mafia power structure of Russia is KGB and his structure has a holy alliance with the Russian Orthodox Church.

Patriarch Kirill became Patriarch of Moscow and all Rus' (*Russia*) and Primate of the Russian Orthodox Church on February 1<sup>st</sup>, 2009. Patriarch Krill's real name is Vladimir Mikhailovich Gundyayev. He is a common thief, a KGB Agent and friend of KGB Agent Putin. Both spiritual sons of the Soviet Stalinist era super spy Yuri Andropov.

Patriarch Kirill has made billions from tobacco, vodka and oil taxes, utilizing the Church's tax exempt status to make a personal fortune. He is a product of good Soviet era long-term strategic planning.

The Russian Orthodox Church has been, since its reconstitution during WWII, an instrument of the state. The best illustration of this is the 1949 "Greetings from the clergy & laity of the Russian Orthodox Church to the leader of the nations of the USSR, the Generalissimus Joseph Stalin on his 70<sup>th</sup> birthday." It states, "Witnessing at every step your noble efforts to make people's lives peaceful & happy. We see in your person not only a great statesman & leader, guiding the lives of people in a new direction of history, but also a fatherly, caring trustee of all aspects of our human existence with all its various needs.

Prior to Patriarch Kirill, Aleksii II was the patriarch. Lt. General Ion Mihai Pacepa was the highest Soviet bloc official to defect to the United States. He writes of Aleksii II, "The KGB had carried him under the codename 'DROZDOV' and awarded him its Certificate of Honor, as was learned from a KGB archive accidentally left behind in Estonia."

On January 27, 2009, the 700 Synod delegates assembling in Moscow were presented with a slate listing three candidates. All three belonged to the secret KGB army. Patriarch Kirill was chosen.

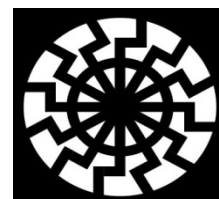
Between 1926 and 1932, the Ukrainian Orthodox Autocephalous Church, its founder Vasyl Lypkivsky and 10,000 clergy were liquidated. In 1945, when the Soviets established themselves in Western Ukraine, a similar fate was meted out to the Ukrainian Catholic Church. Before its liquidation, the Church was offered the opportunity to join the “Russian Patriarch at Moscow”, the Kremlin’s political (*KGB*) tool.

In 1945, a detachment of NKVD Russian troops surrounded the St. George Cathedral in Lviv, Ukraine, and arrested Archbishop Josyf Slipyj, two bishops, two prelates and several priests. All the students in the city’s theological seminary were driven from the school, while their professors were told that the Ukrainian Greek Catholic Church had ceased to exist, that its “Metropolitan” was arrested and his place was to be taken by a Soviet-appointed (*KGB*) bishop.

These acts were repeated all over Western Ukraine and across the Curzon Line in Poland. At least seven bishops were arrested or were never heard from again. There is no Bishop of the Ukrainian Catholic Church still free in the area. Five hundred clergy, who protested the action of the Soviets, were shot or arrested.

Throughout the entire region, clergy and laity were killed by hundreds, while the number sent to forced labor camps ran into the thousands. Whole villages were depopulated. In the deportation, families were deliberately separated, fathers to Siberia, mothers to the brickworks of Turkestan and the children to Communist homes to be “educated”. For the crime of being Ukrainian, the Church itself was declared a society detrimental to the welfare of the Soviet state. Its members were marked down in the Soviet police files as potential “enemies of the people”. As a matter of fact, with the exception of 150,000 members in Slovakia, the Ukrainian Catholic Church has been officially liquidated, its hierarchy imprisoned, its clergy dispersed & deported.

Hope for the Christians of the world does not belong in the hands of KGB-affiliated Vladimir Putin and his KGB-allied Russian Patriarch in Moscow.



### ***New Russian Lies For Old***

Throughout KGB-defector Major Anatoliy Golitsyn's 2<sup>nd</sup> book, "The Perestroika Deception", written in 1995, he decries the West's blind acceptance of the political & economic changes that occurred within the Soviet Bloc, culminating in the collapse of the East Bloc and later the collapse of the USSR.

Golitsyn writes, "Western acceptance of the changes in the USSR and Eastern Europe as a trend towards genuine democracy which serves Western interests and therefore merits Western support show how little the West comprehends the essence of the changes and the dangers they entail. In part this non-comprehension arises from confusion over terminology. What the West calls 'democratisation', Soviet (*long-term*) strategists call the transformation of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat' into the 'state of the whole people'."

**The collapse of the USSR and East Bloc was a strategic ruse. Its purpose was to lull the West into complacency.**

The West, however, knows about the ruse and keeps its silence concerning the ruse, enabling the ruse, because the political parties & institutions of the West were long co-opted by Jewish Marxists, including co-option of Western intelligence agencies, such as the CIA, and the infiltration of Israel's Mossad.

One can clearly discern the fraudulent collapse of the USSR by the continued existence of thousands of statues of Lenin standing proudly throughout Russia, the continued existence of Soviet iconography and post-USSR electorates electing back into power Soviet era Communist Party members & former KGB operatives, like Vladimir Putin.

In addition, the "freed" Soviets never de-communized the Soviet Armed Forces of its Communist Party officer corps, which was 90% officered by Communist Party members. They never arrested & de-mobilized the 6 million vigilantes that assisted the Soviet Union's Ministry of the Interior & police to control the populations of the larger cities during the period of Perestroika (1986 – 1991).

There were oddly "zero" celebrations, throughout the former territory of the USSR, when Soviet citizens were liberated from many years of horrific Marxist-atheist oppression on December 26<sup>th</sup>, 1991, the day the USSR officially ended.

The so-called “War on Terror” is an operation being carried out by the Jewish Marxist co-opted governments of the West, in alliance with the USSR and other Communist nations. The purpose of this alliance is to destroy the prominence of the West.

In the eyes of the world, the “White Supremacist” West is seen as invading & colonizing (*non-White*) nations without cause, creating chaos around the globe and killing & torturing civilians.

The War on Terror closes off non-Russian supplies of oil for export, thereby increasing the price of oil. The higher oil price allows oil exporting Russia to maintain economic stability while Russia modernizes and increases her military forces. Meanwhile, Israel supplies the Russia, China and India militaries with US stolen high-technology via Operation Talpiot.

**The never-ending War on Terror also wears down the United States Armed Forces. The ultimate purpose is the demise of the United States in the world, opening up a political void to be filled by a new pan-national entity composed of Europe & Russia, replacing the European Union. This will be a union “from the Atlantic to Vladivostok”, which will see the end of NATO.**

**At the same time, Israel will achieve its “Greater Israel” objective, aka the Oded Yinon Plan, extending the “Promised Land” from the Nile Valley up to the Euphrates, including parts of Syria & Lebanon.**

### ***Greater Israel in partnership with Russia***

The Oded Yinon Plan was first set forth in an essay written by the Jewish scholar Oded Yinon. It was published in the Hebrew journal Kivunim (Directions) in February 1982. The Yinon plan is an Israeli strategic plan to ensure Israeli regional superiority. It insists & stipulates that Israel must reconfigure its geo-political environment through the balkanization of the surrounding Arab states into smaller and weaker states.

*“The area of the Jewish State stretches from the Brook of Egypt to the Euphrates.”  
-Theodore Herzl*

This is not a new idea, nor does it surface for the first time in Zionist strategic thinking. Indeed, fragmenting all Arab states into smaller units has been a recurrent theme, going all the way back to Theodore Herzl. Viewed in this context, the war on Syria & Iraq is part of the process of Israeli territorial expansion. Israeli intelligence working hand in glove with the US, Turkey and NATO is directly supportive of the crusade directed against the so-called Islamic State (*IS/IS*), which ultimately seeks to destroy both Syria & Iraq as nation states.

Russia, at present, is uniquely positioned to be a strong partner for the state of Israel, during this Arab balkanization process. Given Russia's enormous wealth of natural resources, including minerals & fossil fuels, there's a much weaker demand in Russia for Arab oil. Because of that, a close relationship with Israel would be less damaging for Russia than for China.

Since the collapse of the Soviet Union, Israel has become home to more than 1 million Jews from Russia, Ukraine, Belarus, Georgia and the 11 other former Soviet Union states. This has created a climate of strong cultural & linguistic ties between Israel and the region, particularly Russia. At present, there are Russians emigrating to Israel that are not even "Jewish", and do not qualify as "Jewish" under Halakkah (*Jewish*) religious law, but are allowed in due to their specialization in high-tech industries that benefits Israeli military intelligence.

## ***HUMAN TRAFFICKING***

The Jews as a collective, in whatever society they parasitize, are the leading purveyors of vice & degeneracy. International Jewry dominated the trans-Atlantic slave trade. Mass media, including the Hollywood cesspool of sexual exploitation by Jews, is entirely controlled by International Jewry who peddles rabidly anti-White, pro-miscegenation (*race-mixing*) films. International Jewry also controls the multi-billion dollar pornography industry, which is ruining the prospect of healthy relationships between the sexes.

From the consequence-free industrial-scale sex trafficking of Jeffery Epstein (*Jew*), to the cabalistic & cannibalistic Marina Abramovich (*Jew*), to the pedophile predilections of John Podesta (crypto-Jew); the Jews collectively bring unimaginable perversion & depravity to any Gentile society that naively opens their doors and welcomes them inside.



Internationally Jewry profits greatly from human trafficking all over the world, and this nefarious practice is focused on the sexual slavery of White women & children, as well as the poor from Third World countries.

**The Guardian newspaper reported in 2016, according to new global slavery statistics, that an estimated 40.3 million people were victims of modern slavery, a quarter of them children**

Considering that at the peak of America's slavery prior to the Civil War, the total number of forced Black laborers (*slaves*) was four million Black people, today's "modern slavery" is ten times that number, and yet no one talks about it; instead, Whites get blamed on a daily basis for the Jewish trans-Atlantic slave trade.

***Note: See Addendum H for more information on the Jewish Transatlantic Slave Trade.***

The most concentrated area of forced labor victimization (*modern slavery*) is in central & southeastern Europe at 4.2 humans out of 1000.

At the end of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, Jews were deeply involved in what was popularly called "White Slavery", aka sex slavery via international prostitution rings. Not only was this Jewish participation conspicuous, it was historically unprecedented, and geographically widespread.

This operation of International Jewry was rooted largely in Eastern & Central Europe where they dominated the international traffic out of the area. In 1903, Jews were involved in prostitution rings that networked to almost all parts of Africa, the Americas, India, China, Japan, the Philippine Islands and many countries inside Europe.

Jewish commercial vice was largely incorporated in underworld elements and many of its participants were predators of the poor. Jewish pimps, procurers, and traffickers preyed mostly on non-Jewish women, but even large numbers of Jewish women were part of their stables. This activity has continued to the present day.

Over ten years ago, the Israel-based White Slave (sex) trade became a billion-dollar industry and has proliferated since then.

Beginning in 2005, 10,000 Eastern European & Russian girls are lured to Israel each year and enslaved as prostitutes. In addition, 100,000 women have been trafficked into Israel as “modern slaves”.

When Israel was blacklisted by the U.S. State Department in 2001 for being among the nations that facilitate the slave trade by failing to take “significant efforts” to eliminate human trafficking, billions of dollars in U.S. aid were in jeopardy. However, despite a damning Israeli government report criticizing the Jewish state for being lax on human traffickers, who go unpunished, the State Department disgracefully upgraded Israel’s status, which removed the possibility of meaningful sanctions.

Under the Trafficking Victims Protection Act (2000), beginning with the 2003 report, countries that fail to make “significant efforts” to prevent the trading of human beings will be subject to termination of non-humanitarian, non-trade-related assistance.

That same year, according to the Israeli daily Haaretz, a special Israeli parliamentary committee looking into the slave trade in Israel put out a special report that revealed “3,000 women are sold each year in Israel’s sex industry, in transactions with an annual volume of \$1 billion.” The report described Israel’s sex industry as a “modern form of slavery”.

Most of the women slaves are sold to the owners of some 250 brothels in the Tel Aviv area, according to The Jerusalem Post. There are an estimated 300 to 400 brothels engaged in Israel’s slave trade.

Testimony provided by sex workers, and minors, who appeared before the Israeli parliamentary committee detailed the abusive, criminal aspects of trafficking. After the women are purchased, their passports are confiscated and they have to “buy back” their freedom, enduring constant threats, coercion and rape.

Because Israel has some of the tightest border controls in the world it is highly unlikely that thousands of women could be “smuggled” into the country without the knowledge and acquiescence of the highest authorities.

*“Your male & female slaves are to come from the (Gentile) nations around you; from them you may buy slaves. You may also buy some of the temporary residents living among you and members of their clans born in your country, and they will become your property. You can bequeath them to your children as inherited property and can make them slaves for life, but you must not rule over your fellow Israelites ruthlessly.” -Leviticus 25:44-46*

If you did a search in Google, before the Jewish-controlled Google changed their algorithms, “World White Slave Trade Centered in Israel”, about 13,600,000 results used to be shown. Prior to the change, a Google search of “Jews and the White Slave Trade” showed 7,030,000 results and “Jews and the Black Slave Trade” showed 9,100,000 results.

International Jewry is also tied to child pedophilia & child trafficking. Jeffrey Epstein’s Lolita Express & Pedophilia Island, which the Clintons & Trump are connected to, is just the tip of the iceberg.

Here are a few examples....

-In 2000, in Brazil, an official Israeli diplomat, named Arie Scher, was discovered to have been running a child prostitution business out of his Ipanema apartment for the benefit of wealthy Jewish tourists from Israel.

-Also in 2000, a Jewish-run pedophilia ring, based in Murmansk, Russia, was exposed by three White journalists. This ring was doing business in Italy, Sweden the U.S. These journalists produced a documentary about child pornography in Europe, which gave enough clues to indicate that Jews were behind it all.

-Laura Silsby (*Jew*) is the former director of “The New Life Children’s Refuge”. She was caught trying to kidnap 33 Haitian children, most of whom had families. By following the trail of declassified Wikileaks a social media blogger, PleadingtheYiff, discovered that Huma Abedin was “constantly forwarding emails to Hillary Clinton” about Laura Silsby’s organization. The blogger linked Clinton emails to an attempt to protect Silsby from prosecution. It was also discovered that the lawyer who represented Silsby was a convicted child sex trafficker.

*Note: Slavery is still widespread in Haiti today. According to the 2014 Global Slavery Index, Haiti has an estimated 237,700 enslaved persons, making it the country with the second-highest prevalence of slavery in the world, behind only Mauritania. Haiti has more human trafficking than any other Central or South American country. According to the United States Department of State 2013 Trafficking in Persons Report, "Haiti is a major source, passage, and destination country for men, women, and children subjected to forced labor & sex slavery."*

A disproportionate part of the law enforcement focus on pedophile crime is on the consumer side of it. Much less is being done about the criminals who produce it, inevitably harming children thereby.

The Jews behind International Jewry often corrupt the political systems of their host countries so thoroughly that they can operate above the law, with immunity and impunity. No one will arrest them, no one will prosecute them, and the mainstream media usually won't even tell you who they are. Thankfully, worldwide disclosure is beginning to expose human trafficking, White Slavery and child pedophilia. It is only a matter of time, until International Jewry is put on trail to face criminal charges for their exploitation of innocent women & children. Lock them up!

***Warning: Thousands of people go missing in the United States each year and many are never heard from again. According to the National Center for Missing and Exploited Children, roughly 800,000 children are reported missing each year in the United States; that's roughly 2,000 per day. This is an obvious high-level "organized" criminal-operation.***

*Note: Around the world, reports of children being used for "ritual sacrifice" are on the rise. Children sacrifice is horrific & immoral ancient tradition. Scholars continue to debate a number of important issues concerning the nature of human (child) sacrifices in the ancient Near East, including the origins of the rite, to whom these sacrifices were intended, and by whom they were performed. Especially vexing, as pertains to the biblical material, is the question of whether there was in fact a god named Molech to whom these sacrifices were being performed, and whether or not the biblical phrase "to make pass through the fire" refers, to child sacrifice or simply a ritual of dedication.*

*The overall conclusion, contrary to biblical polemic & Deuteronomistic historiographical distortion, is that human (child) sacrifice was a traditional Israelite practice.*

*Note: The term "MLK" (milk) appears to be the name of an ancient cow deity, and a term used for a human sacrifice. Missing children used to be put on milk (MLK) cartons.*

**Note:** A “holocaust” is a religious animal (or child) animal sacrifice that is completely consumed by fire. The word derives from the Ancient Greek “holokaustos”, meaning burnt offering.

**Note:** An Associated Press investigation in to the United Nations has revealed that over the past 12 years, there have been approximately 2,000 allegations of sexual abuse & exploitation by U.N. peacekeepers and other employees around the world. Over 300 of those cases involved children; however, very few perpetrators have actually been arrested and held accountable for their crimes.

**Note:** Organ trafficking is another lucrative criminal enterprise of International Jewry. Every major war, which benefits the Zionists, in the last two decades from Iraq, Afghanistan, Syria, Libya to Ukraine has been visited by “organ harvesters” out to make a grotesque profit. Tony Cartalucci, writing for “New Eastern Outlook”, drives home the hypocrisy that the US-led axis-of-evil screams foul play with “human rights abuses” whenever any force, like the Russians, attempts to stop the menacing Western-sponsored terrorists, yet when the criminal forces in Kiev are literally ripping the hearts, lungs and kidneys out of residents in the Donbas region of Eastern Ukraine, not a peep is heard. The international airport personnel in Boryspil observed many small aircraft chartered with refrigerators for organ transplant storage. A kidney bought for ten grand quickly gets turned over for 150 grand.

## **JEWISH COMMUNITARIANISM**

Communitarianism is a construct of International Jewry that rests on the balancing of your individual rights with the rights of the community. This is being pitched to you as the new enlightened form of political discourse. You are “selfish” if you insist on your individual rights & freedoms. This is the justification (*deception*) for United Nations’ Agenda 21-Sustainable Development. It’s for the good of the planet... For everyone’s security... For your health... To protect your children... To limit workplace violence... To stop bullying... etc.

**Note:** United Nations’ Agenda 21, which has now morphed into Agenda 2030 & Vision 2050, is about “control” of all land, natural resources, and entire populations. It seeks to control the air by regulation of carbon emissions, the ground through “sustainable” development, and the sea through environmental regulations. Agenda 21 is a comprehensive plan of action to be taken globally, nationally, and locally by organizations of the United Nations system, governments, and major groups in every area in which humans impact the environment. Because being human will always impact the environment, Agenda 21 thus paves the way for extraordinary U.N. authoritarian control.

**The Marxist solution to the thousands of global conflicts between the left and the right is the “communitarian” balance between the “conflicts of opposites,” a middle ground, often called a Third Way; the final stage in the Hegelian-Marxist dialectic.**

The communitarian solution has been successfully implemented via outright international communitarian laws, or, as in the U.S., via community justice, community development, community government, community councils, community volunteerism and community policing. Every new government program in the U.S. that uses the words “sustainable, livable and safe community” is a communitarian solution.

At the local level, Communitarian governance bypasses the normal municipal & county government apparatus. Every agency is merged with the others; it's called Interdepartmental Cross Training. There are no more separations of powers. Elected officials often hire city administrators and employ outside advisers and groups like ICLEI to draft communitarian plans, and revised ordinances & regulations. New citizen responsibilities & requirements are swiftly adopted without debate by elected council members who all gain financially from the development games. The day-to-day re-development of each individual community is administered by lower-level, un-elected and self-appointed councils, boards, committees, international partners, advisers and community development teams, many of whom don't have the first clue what they're working to implement.

The core foundation for the U.S. communitarian system is already established. Community Development is a standard agency in every state. The term Sustainable Development expanded from the United Nations into the mainstream private business sector in less than a decade. Every inch of the U.S. has an adopted plan and vision for the future, and the goal of every single one of them is to ensure “sustainability”.

In the cities, Communitarians have already conditioned Americans into accepting aspects of life in controlled collectives, eventually “Smart Cities” controlled by Israeli high-technology companies.

In the U.S., any law not based in property is unconstitutional. All legitimate U.S. law must adhere to constitutional principles, and the U.S. Constitution is based entirely in property ownership. All legitimate criminal activities must produce

some level of property damages. Civil suits must also request compensation for damages to property. Communitarian crimes are actions by people that interfere with the community developers' plans for rebuilding a safer, more livable community. Therefore, anything designed to improve "quality of life" is a communitarian program.

To a communitarian, we become better citizens & stewards when we willingly give up any constitutional claims to unalienable rights. Community Rights are more moral than outdated "Individual Protections" under the people's law. Communitarians are the ones who balance our freedom to travel, move goods, offer services, produce food and products or otherwise live naturally off our privately and publicly owned lands.

The communitarian system changes formerly free people from being controllers over their own lives and resources to becoming the controlled resources themselves.

Communitarian Law is supposed to bring the entire world peace, security, harmony and happiness. Preventing bad people from doing bad things is the communitarians enlightened, moral imperative. Like high-tech soothsayers who can predict the future, they steal our most private information and use it to predict our future, then they use their special trained community cops to stop bad people and bad things from happening. An Orwellian-Brave New World nightmare!

***Note: Communitarianism is often referred to as the "Third Way". President Clinton was a "Third Way" President. In the U.S., it is represented by the Democratic Leadership Council (DLC). Funded by the Rothschild's Bank of England, the "New Democrats" were created to further communitarian programs & laws introduced under Republican administrations. Obama's "Stand for Change" campaign is pure Communitarian rhetoric.***

***In the U.S., privately owned businesses, family farms, guns, personal opinions, and private lives - once the bastion of American freedom - have been sabotaged in the name of social progress. The clear moral import of communitarian law is that individual freedom is intolerable to a healthy & sustainable community.***

***The Communitarian synthesis is the final silent move in a well-designed, "quietly" implemented plot to remake the world into colonies. The Hegelian dialectic sets up the scene of state intervention, confiscation and redistribution in the U.S. This is going against the entire American constitutional-based society. Yet, many patriotic Americans are not aware.***

***Note: Communitarian plans exist in every corner of the world, and nobody at the local level will explain why there is no national legal avenue to withdraw from the United Nation's "community" development plans.***

## **MIND CONTROL**

Through the Freedom of Information Act and dozens of papers published in medical journals, much information on Mind Control has surfaced. These papers report the results of research funded by the Air Force Office of Scientific Research, the Department of the Army, the Office of Naval Research and the CIA. From 1950 to 1972, the CIA funded top secret research at many leading universities including Harvard, Yale, Cornell, Johns Hopkins and Stanford. There was a series of CIA mind control programs including Bluebird, Artichoke, MKULTRA, MKSEARCH and MKNAOMI.

MKULTRA and related programs had several over-lapping purposes. One was to purchase mind control drugs from suppliers. Another was to form relationships with researchers who might later be used as consultants at the top secret level. The core purpose of these programs was to learn how to enhance interrogations, erase and insert memories, and create & run Manchurian Candidates. All of this is described clearly & explicitly in declassified CIA documents, which provide a glimpse into the tip of the iceberg of CIA & military mind control techniques that service the interests of International Jewry.

The CIA mind control experiments were interwoven with radiation, chemical and biological weapons experiments conducted on children, comatose patients, pregnant women, the general population and other unwitting groups who had no idea they were subjects in secret experiments. Radiation, bacteria and funguses were released over urban areas. A large cloud of radiation was released over Spokane during Operation Green Run; plutonium was injected into a comatose patient in Boston by Dr. William Sweet, a member of the Harvard brain electrode team; plutonium was placed in the cereal of mentally handicapped children at the Fernald School in New England; 751 pregnant women were injected with plutonium at Vanderbilt University; the bacteria "serratia maracens" was released into the air in San Francisco, resulting in a series of infections and plutonium was injected into an amputee at the University of Rochester.



All these experiments were conducted without any informed consent or meaningful follow-up. Hallucinogens, marijuana, amphetamines and other drugs were administered to imprisoned narcotic addicts in Lexington, Kentucky, terminal cancer patients at Georgetown University Hospital, hospitalized sex offenders at Ionia State Hospital in Michigan and prostitute clients picked by prostitutes who were hired by the CIA in San Francisco & New York.

Psychiatry, a field related to Freudian Psychotherapy, has had a dark history of mistreatment & failures. Most of these mind control experiments were conducted by psychiatrists with top secret clearance. These included Louis Jolyon West (*Jew*), Chairman of the Department of Psychiatry at the University of Oklahoma and later at UCLA; Dr. Robert Hyde in Boston; Dr. Carl Rogers at the University of Wisconsin; Dr. Martin Orne (*Jew*) at Harvard; Dr. Charles Osgood at the University of Illinois; Dr. James Hamilton at Stanford; Dr. Charles Geschichter at the University of Richmond and Dr. Harold Abramson and Dr. Harold Wolff (*Jew*) at Cornell. Other top secret-cleared MKULTRA contractors included Dr. Maitland Baldwin, a neurosurgeon at the National Institutes of Health and Dr. Carl Pfeiffer, a pharmacologist at Emory.

***Note: Among these listed psychiatrists, a few Jews were located via their Wikipedia pages, the rest could not be identified, in regards to their ethnic origin. Jews are overrepresented in the field of Psychiatry.***

The CIA doctors violated all medical codes of ethics dating back to Hippocrates. The experimental subjects were not told the real purpose of the experiments, did not give informed consent, were not afforded outside counsel and received no meaningful follow-up. As described by the psychiatrists in published papers, experiments with LSD and other hallucinogens, combined with sensory deprivation, electroshock and other interrogation techniques, resulted in psychosis and death among other “side effects”. The purpose of these experiments was to see how easily a person could be put into a psychotic state or “controlled”.

Bluebird, Artichoke and MKULTRA were the precursors of present-day “enhanced interrogation” programs used by the CIA, endorsed by the neo-cons, at secret prisons outside the United States. Water-boarding, electric shock, hooding, prolonged sleep deprivation, death threats and other techniques discussed in the Senate, Congress and in the media, are most likely elements of

a “limited hangout”, a CIA strategy in which a little bit of the truth is revealed in order to cover up the greater part of the truth.

**None of these experiments or operational programs would be possible without the participation of doctors, psychiatrists & psychologists. The doctors are directly involved in testing the interrogation techniques and monitoring their effects.**

The purpose of mind control experiments is controlling human behavior; making enemy combatants open up during interrogation; protecting secret information by erasing memories; making spies more resistant to interrogation because secret information is held by hidden identities and making people more prone to influence, social control and suggestion. It has nothing to do with medical treatment, easing suffering or curing disease. The mind control experiments & operational programs violate basic human rights and all codes of medical ethics.

*Note: In 2012, President Obama signed HR 4310, The National Defense Authorization Act. Section 1078 of the bill authorizes the use of propaganda (lying & mind control) inside the U.S., which had previously been banned since 1948 when the Smith-Mundt Act was passed. Was the earlier ban actually enforced? Operation Mockingbird was a large-scale program of the CIA that began in the early 1950s and attempted to manipulate news media for propaganda purposes. It funded student, cultural organizations and magazines as front organizations.*

## **JEWISH ESPIONAGE IN AMERICA**

There were scores of top-echelon Jewish spies in America from the 1930s onward, actively spying for the Soviet communists. Some were never convicted in a court of law. Jewish spies are embedded all over the Western world as well.

Here is a brief list of key Jewish spies who have betrayed America...

-Julius Rosenberg; electrical engineer; transferred U.S. atomic secrets to the Soviets, sentenced to death and executed in June 1953.

-Ethel Greenglass Rosenberg; wife of Julius; transferred U.S. atomic secrets to the Soviets, sentenced to death and executed in 1953.

-David Greenglass: brother of Ethel Rosenberg; aided the Rosenbergs; Los Alamos machinist; passed drawings of atomic implosion lens to Harry Gold.

-Morton Sobell; former employee of the Navy's Bureau of Ordnance; radar engineer and former classmate of Rosenberg.

-J. Robert Oppenheimer; top U.S. nuclear scientist; was in charge of the Manhattan Project; gave the Soviets atomic secrets.

-Leo Szilard; worked with Oppenheimer on the Manhattan Project.

-Morris Cohen; spy recruiter; assisted the Rosenbergs; joined Army in 1942.

-Robert Soblen; fled to Israel; committed suicide while being extradited back to America in 1962.

-Jack Soble; head of a U.S. spy ring, which included "Agent Frost"; members of the ring were indicted & arrested in 1957.

-Victor Perlo; the official American Communist party (*CPUSA*) economist; was on the War Production Board.

-Lee Pressman; Congress of Industrial Organizations (*CIO*) lawyer; Communist party member.

-Nathan Gregory Silvermaster; leader of a Soviet espionage ring. This espionage investigation from 1945 to 1959 uncovered Soviet placed agents working within the U.S. Government. 27 spies in Nathan's "Silvermaster" ring gathered information from at least six Federal agencies to turn over to the Soviets.

-Arvo K. Halberg; U.S. Communist Party chairman; defendant in Foley Square trial of American Communists.

-Philip Bart; general manager of the Daily Worker newspaper

-Harry Dexter White (*Weiss*); Deputy Secretary of the Treasury under Henry Morgenthau; helped create the World Bank.

-Alfred Sarant; electrical engineer; worked on military radar at the U.S. Army Signal Corps lab at Fort Monmouth; recruited by Rosenberg; fled to Czechoslovakia and assumed fake identity.

-Harry Gold (*Goldodnitsky*); chemist; part of 1940s Fuchs-Gold spy ring.

-Theodore Hall (*Hallsberg*); worked with Enrico Fermi & J. Robert Oppenheimer; was the first to provide the Soviets with the crucial information that helped them build the bomb.

-Yakov Golos; chief organizer of spying action through the American Communist party.

-Armand Hammer; millionaire; Communist; head of Occidental Petroleum.

-Samuel Dickstein; U.S. Congressman from New York. Recently-released Soviet records revealed his spying.

-Jonathan Pollard; U.S. Navy intelligence analyst; passed classified material to Israel, where he is a national hero due to his spying actio

### ***JEWISH HIGH-TECH TREACHERY***

Many “Alt-Light” YouTube celebrities are getting huge views without calling out International Jewry. Many “Alt-Right” YouTube celebrities are “light” on calling out International Jewry. Authentic “National Socialist” or pro-White YouTube content providers usually have “light” view counts, but they do specifically & clearly call out International Jewry.

The next step, outside of exposing the Holohoax or 9/11, for any authentic “National Socialist” or pro-White advocate, is to expose the greatest military threat to White nations, which is the Jewish control over the most vital critical infrastructure of the world, the high technology sector. All the spying, all the databases, all the banking, all the telecommunications (*telco*) “data intercept” groups are, without question, based in Israel.

*"The Israeli state has the deepest access to all private & government communications."  
-Brendon O'Connell*

**All the leaders of the White Western World, including Vladimir Putin, are blackmailed by Jewish High-Tech treachery, which has their dirty hands on all the Internet kill-switches.**

Soviet-Israeli Jews from Israel can switch off entire cities; power, traffic lights, even the EFTPOS system and ATM's. This could threaten millions at the turn of a (*kill*) switch. They can switch everything off in a second from their high-tech Israeli (*terrorist*) command bases.

### ***Operation Talpiot***

**International Jewry, via Israel, plotted over 40 years ago, to dominate the high-technology communications sector. Israel then trained officers from Israeli "Military Intelligence" to become private entrepreneurs. Now they dominate both the public & private high-technology sector via the "Operation Talpiot" program.**

*"Information is Power!" –Steve Jobs*

Israel now dominates databases of all kinds, from banking to medical, to policing, to NSA sub-contractors, to government-encrypted communications, to video surveillance systems for Class A critical infrastructure. Israel is setting up high-tech co-operation schools under "The Technion", their premiere research facility. This co-operation is used to infiltrate into any country of interest.

International Jewry has a long tradition of "Sayanim", which permits Jews to assist their tribe (*Chosen People*) by spying on and deceiving White countries. They become traitors & turncoats on their Gentile host country. Thus, they serve a foreign power, Israel, as undercover spies, saboteurs, and intelligence agents. Where ever these Jews live & work, they give Israel access to all sorts of public & private sensitive locations.

***Note: Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort. (Article 3, U.S. Constitution)***

The practice of Sayanim is how the Soviet Union, proxy of Israel, stole American Nuclear secrets. American Jews Julius and Ethel Rosenberg were Sayanim agents. Jonathan Pollard (*Jew*), working clandestinely for the Israeli Mossad, got a mid-level job at the Pentagon and was able to steal over 10,000 top-secret documents. The Israeli government then turned around and sold these documents to Communist Red China, also an Israeli proxy.

***“The Jewish/Israel Sayanim are today the single most dangerous threat to our national security.”***  
***-Pastor Texe Marrs***

The Operation Talpiot program is Israel’s most selective institution. It accepts 50 students a year and trains them in physics, computers and other sciences. Its overt mission is to create innovative, tech-savvy leaders capable of transforming Israel’s military.

The program was founded to modernize the Israeli army. Its byproduct created a legion of entrepreneurs that has helped turn Israel into a technology juggernaut, pioneering instant messaging & Internet phoning. Graduates have started dozens of companies in recent years, specializing in security equipment, encryption software, communications and high-end Internet hardware. Others have become military leaders in the senior ranks of the Israel Defense Force.

The idea for the Operation Talpiot program came about as a consequence of the 1973 Yom Kippur War, when conflict where Syria & Egypt launched attacks on contested lands held by Israel. The conflict shattered confidence within Israel in its military prowess. It realized that its military needed a technological edge. Many in the military opposed the idea, arguing that the country’s young talent could be put to more immediate use as pilots & intelligence officers.

In 1979, the first class of 25 cadets entered Operation Talpiot. The class size was later increased to 50. Each year, the program selects the most promising high-school graduates in science and submits them to three years of grueling study, paid by the government, followed by six years of paid service in the military. That’s twice the normal military service required of Israeli men. Women serve two years.

Instead of serving in combat units, Talpiot cadets are charged with improving the armed services through technological innovation.

The program's pursuits began to change in the 1990s, as the global tech boom got under way. Israel began to develop its own start-up culture, in part by using tax incentives to establish a local venture-capital industry. The country also benefited from an infusion of talent from abroad, primarily from the collapsing Soviet Union. More than one million Russian Jews arrived who were well-trained scientists & engineers; electrical engineers are especially needed.

By the current decade, U.S. cash began pouring in. In 1999, Sequoia Capital, the Silicon Valley venture-capital firm that invested in Yahoo Inc. & Google Inc., opened an office near Tel Aviv. It now has five partners there managing close to \$400 million in funds devoted to Israeli start-ups. Venture-capital firm, Accel Partners, has directed about 35% of its \$500 million for Europe and the Middle East to Israel, after opening a London office in 2000.

*Operation Talpiot is the back door data pipeline from the NSA to Israel. Everything you communicate electronically is stored and analyzed by Israel. -Brendon O'Connell*

Today, the office parks in northern Tel Aviv & Herzliya, house lawyers, venture-capital firms and start-ups, and evoke the atmosphere of U.S. tech hubs like Silicon Valley & Boston's Route 128.

*Warning: The Mossad had stolen from America the most important piece of software in the U.S. arsenal. Robert Maxwell, a Jewish millionaire, former British Labour MP and secret super spy for Mossad, was given the job of marketing the stolen software, called PROMIS. The Mossad had reconstructed the software and inserted into it a device which enabled them to track the use any purchaser made of the it. Sitting in Israel, Mossad would know exactly what was going on inside all the intelligence services that bought it. In all, Maxwell sold it to 42 countries, including China & Soviet Bloc nations. But his greatest triumph was selling it to Los Alamos, the very heart of the US nuclear defence system. It is believed that Dick Cheney used evolutions of the PROMIS software, to penetrate & override any other radar computer or communications system in the government.*

*Warning: More than 430 Israeli startups are pioneering Artificial Intelligence (AI) technologies as a core part of their offering. The consequences of creating an "intelligence" (Skynet) that can match or surpass humans is quite scary, a literal nightmare, especially considering it being in the hands of International Jewry.*

***Warning: The counting of the votes in American elections has been completely removed from the oversight of the American people and has been turned over to private foreign-owned companies, who own the equipment and control the software that runs the voting equipment and counts the votes for most American voters. Some of these companies involved in U.S. elections are Diebold, Sequoia, Election Systems & Software (ES&S) and Voxeo, are owned or controlled by Israeli military intelligence. In many cases, the election software is controlled by the Israelis, and through back doors they are able to manipulate the results.***

***Warning: U.S. Cyber Command is highly compromised by Israeli high-tech thievery (Unit 8200) and Operation Talpiot.***

### ***U.S. taxpayer money is funding Israeli High-Tech industry***

In the early 1970s, Israeli academics & businessmen began looking for ways to expand investment in Israel's (*high*) technology sector. At the time, Israel's nascent technology sector, which would later become the driving force in the country's economy, was in need of private capital for research & development. The United States & Israel launched several programs to stimulate Israeli industrial & scientific research, and Congress has on several occasions authorized & appropriated funds for this purpose to the Israel-U.S. Binational Research & Development foundation (*BIRD*), U.S.-Israel Binational Science Foundation, Binational Agriculture and Research and Development Fund and the U.S.-Israel Science and Technology Foundation.

***How did Israel get access to U.S. high technology & intellectual property? It all began in the 1970s, when the US & Israeli governments formed BIRD, which funds joint partnerships between Israeli & American companies, with 50 percent of its funding coming from the US government. That's right! U.S. taxpayer money is funding Israeli high-tech industry, while its own infrastructure is in complete shambles.***

*The company (BIRD) promotes joint industrial R&D between American & Israeli companies. They provide a maximum of \$1.2 million funding per project. BIRD-supported projects allow leading Israeli technology companies to access key world-class US companies and establish business ties." -Bloomberg*



This is where the Israeli high tech industry gets its lifeblood. Using this access to U.S. industry, Israel set up a massive espionage operation in the United States to steal secret U.S. defense secrets, military technology and intellectual property in the early 1980s.

One operative, Jonathan Pollard, was caught in this operation. Pollard was a U.S. intelligence agent & Israeli spy who stole thousands of documents revealing the methods used by the U.S. for signal intelligence gathering. From then on, Israel had the same intelligence gathering capabilities as the United States. Without Pollard, Israel would never have been able to engage in signal intelligence gathering, which means that the infamous Israeli companies tied to 9/11, Amdocs & Verint, would never have been formed. But Pollard was just the tip of the iceberg. There was a whole Israeli espionage network surrounding and working with Pollard, including guys like Richard Perle, Frank Gafney Jr., Douglas J Feith, John F Lehman Jr, and Paul Wolfowitz.

### ***Unit 8200***

**Israel is home to one of the world's most thriving technology entrepreneurship ecosystems. 76 Israeli companies are currently traded on the NASDAQ, behind only the United States & China. Israel exports \$1246 worth of high-tech goods & services per capita compared to \$488 for the U.S. and \$295 for the rest of the world. Israelis receive more than three times the venture capital funding per capita than the United States and almost ten times that of the United Kingdom.**

Unit 8200 is an elite military branch of the Israel Defense Forces (*IDF*) that specializes in SIGINT, which is “intelligence” (*spying*) derived from electronic signals and systems used by foreign targets, such as communications systems, radars, and weapons systems. SIGINT provides International Jewry, via Israel, a vital window to spy on their foreign (*Gentile*) adversaries and their capabilities, actions and intentions.

***Note: WW2 set in motion the destruction of privacy and the formation of an Orwellian police state controlled by the National Security Agency (NSA) of the United States of America, and all open & available to Israeli high tech. Multiple countries signed secret agreements with the NSA to share signals intelligence (SIGINT), which in layman's terms means your phone calls, instant messages, and more. Shortly after World War II, the United States and its allies built the ECHELON system, dubbed "The 5 eyes", to spy on land & satellite-based communications worldwide. The Five Eyes are Australia, Canada, New Zealand, U.K. and the United States. As time progressed the Five Eyes added two more tiers to their club, "the 9 eyes" and "the 14 eyes".***

Unit 8200 is widely considered one of the best military intelligence agencies in the entire world.

SIGINT allows Unit 8200 to operate under the cover of "computer security", while in secret it has been engaged with espionage & cyber attacks, like Stuxnet & NSO Group's Pegasus Malware. The unit resembles the National Security Agency (NSA) and the Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA) in the United States.

***Note: All high tech that Israel has stolen was developed by tax payer money through DARPA. Nearly all of Apple's technology was developed by DARPA. Google emerged through DARPA technology, and the CIA's MDDS project & Facebook, raised its initial capital through an investment from Peter Thiel, whose data mining company, Palantir, was first funded by the CIA Venture capital firm, In Q Tel.***

Unit 8200 is an elite military-signals-intelligence (SIGINT) unit in the Israeli Defense Force (IDF). It is widely considered one of the best military intelligence agencies in the world, on par with the United States' National Security Agency (NSA) (Kahana, 2006). The Unit is responsible for collecting intelligence from electronic signals and other communication systems used by foreign and domestic targets. This data is then used by Military Intelligence (MI) to assess potential threats to Israeli national security.

To effectively gather & decode SIGINT data, Unit 8200 must keep pace with and advance signals collection & encryption technology. This elite unit recruits Israel's most promising young talent and provides them with advanced technological training that proves exceedingly beneficial in post-military careers.

Many Unit alumni enter Israel's thriving, high-tech community with the experience, skills, network and reputation to start or join entrepreneurial ventures. Companies such as CheckPoint Systems inventor of the internet firewall, Palo Alto Networks, valued at over \$14 billion, CyberArk, valued at almost \$2 billion, and many more multibillion dollar companies were founded by former members of Unit 8200.

### ***U.S. stolen high tech given to Russia & China***

While the world is being distracted by “fake news”, Netanyahu's Israel is giving high technology stolen from the United States to Russia's Putin and other military & economic competitors of the United States, like China, India and Iran. The mechanism by which Israel steals technology is known as the “Talpiot Program”. Both Putin & Netanyahu are working towards the collapse of the United States politically, using their Chabad Lubavitch-appointed mouthpiece, Donald Trump.

Ex-KGB defector, Anatoliy Golitsyn, warned everyone about the Soviet Union's heavy-handed communist return in his book, “New Lies For Old”. The majority of alternative media outlets, outside of Talpiot Talk, Renegades Tribune (*Nick Spero*) and a few others, are talking about the dangerous breach of U.S. Security posed by the Talpiot Program. Contrary to the opinion of Alex Jones and other so-called “patriots”, also David Duke and many others in the Alt-Right, Donald Trump & Vladimir Putin are not going to be the “saviors” of the White race; quite the opposite.

*“Israel has formed an alliance with Russia (in particular), Iran, China and India to supply high technology in return for trade.” -Brendon O'Connell*

**The country of Israel is leading the march from a U.S. dominated uni-polar world order to a Russia-China dominated multi-polar (*Jewish*) World Order. Over the past thirty years there has been a shift in the nature of Jewish power that drives London, the global finance capital, United States, the dominant global military superpower, and Israel, the top global cyber & technology superpower.**

In a recent 2018 Guardian article titled, “How Russia’s rich elite spend their billions in London” it states, “Talpiot allows Israel to take US technology and hand it to Russia, China and beyond, with zero repercussions. Its foundation can literally be found in a recent Congressional bill, ‘S.2497-United States-Israel Security Assistance Authorization Act of 2018’. By law, the U.S. “shares” technology with Israel all under the guise of ensuring Israel’s national security.

On July 27, 2012, the “United States-Israel Enhanced Security Cooperation Act of 2012”, “Public Law 112-150; 22 U.S.C. 8601, declared it to be the policy of the United States “to help the Government of Israel preserve its qualitative military edge amid rapid and uncertain regional political transformation” and “provide Israel defense articles and services...”

An excerpt from a 2013 Military.com article reported, “Secret U.S. missile and electro-optics technology was transferred to China recently by Israel, prompting anger from the U.S. and causing a senior Israeli defense official to resign... The head of defense exports for the Israeli Defense Ministry resigned after a U.S. investigation concluded that technology, including a miniature refrigeration system, manufactured by Ricor and used for missiles and in electro-optic equipment, was sent to China, according to the Israeli newspaper Maariv.”

Israel has a long record of getting U.S. military technology to China. In the early 1990s, then-CIA Director James Woolsey told a Senate Government Affairs Committee that Israel had been selling U.S. secrets to China for about a decade. More than 12 years ago, the U.S. demanded Israel cancel a contract to supply China with Python III missiles, which included technology developed by the U.S. for its Sidewinder missiles, The Associated Press reported in 2002.

***Note: To learn about China and its longtime association with International Jewry, refer to Addendum W.***

China, United States, United Kingdom and India all have university technology partnerships with Israel via the Technion, Israel Institute of Technology. So does Russia via the Yandex Machine Learning Initiative. Like Russia, China has a long history with Jewish power, via the Rothschilds, and a close relationship with the state of Israel.

**Chinese investment in Israel will soon overtake that of the United States, especially in high tech industry. The New Silk Road, or One Belt One Road (OBOR) initiative, is being led by Israel, via China, through the marriage of Israel's high-tech dominance with China's high production capacity. This One Belt One Road initiative will become a direct military & economic competitor with China.**

***Note: Feel free to do a simple Google search: Israel China Technology***

***Note: Notice that Alex Jones, who warns about China, will never talk about Operation Talpiot or Unit 8200 and the Israel-China connection.***

A 2017 Jerusalem Post article warned, "Israel is positioned to guard the world's Internet. Everything today is traded, controlled and administered online. And Israel is emerging as the world's number one guardian of the worldwide web. That means, regardless of being a few miles off-track from China's Land and Maritime Roads, it is positioned to be the center of both belts."

Economists are worried that China's ambition could trigger a global economic currency collapse. Maybe BRICS and the One Belt, One Road Initiative don't care. A global currency collapse might be seen as a way to wipe the slate clean of nation-based currencies, especially the US dollar, and establish an international one, like Bitcoin, perhaps.

**If Bitcoin (Blockchain) is the model for a new Internet-based global currency, Israel is likely to be its "guardian" too, "protecting" that currency from hackers around the world. As chief of security for the world's information and currency, and with energy independence, Israel stands to gain substantial wealth.**

***Warning: High technology is tracking & monitoring your keystrokes. Beware... they "beast system" is here! Government, with its massive resources, can identify every Bitcoin user. And since Bitcoin transactions use blockchain, which is an open & public record, governments can track and follow every Bitcoin transaction in the world. Long ago, the "Book of Revelation" foretold the establishment of an end time economic system eerily similar to a world dominated by crypto-currencies.***

*For those who are Christian... The bible says a time will come when a global dictator will require everyone on earth to receive a mark on the right hand or the forehead (Revelation 13:16). Cryptocurrencies require all transaction records exist in the public domain. With cryptocurrencies & E-commerce, the “mark of the beast technology” is already here. In order to control who can buy and who can sell, the Antichrist will need a system capable of tracking every transaction on earth. Cryptocurrencies & public blockchain records provide such a system.*

U.S. sanctions on Russia have pushed Russia & China closer together over the past several years. The non-stop Russia demonization in the “fake news” media, coupled with the now rolling US-China trade war will only strengthen Russia & China relations, benefiting Israel.

In the worlds of Operation Talpiot whistle blower, Brendon O’Connell, “They (*International Jewry*) are now robbing you blind. They pulled your manufacturing out of America. They pulled the heavy industry out of America. Now they are pulling your high technology out of America. This is my question for you... America. What do you do after this? Service jobs? What? Serving coffee at Starbucks? Is that your new economy?

**It should now be obvious that Israel and its controller, International Jewry, is a parasite, not an ally. President Trump is, either wittingly or unwittingly, helping Israel facilitate the shift to a Russia-China dominated (*Jewish*) multi-polar world order. It’s time for America to take back its manufacturing, its heavy industry and its high technology, before it’s too late. We can’t “Make Israel Great” and the expense of Western Civilization.**

*Warning: It appears that International Jewry might now be fostering “anti-Semitism” in Western counties in order to bring in “hate laws” (if not already existing) and scare middle class & highly-skilled Jews to emigrate to Israel, in accordance with the Greater Israel (Yinon) Plan. This plan might include the need to prop up anti-Jewish populist politicians, which is happening now, and false flags or staged events that target the Jews. It even seems that disclosure regarding Israel’s Operation Talpiot program & Unit 8200 are being allowed to get past YouTube’s censorship algorithms in an attempt to further hyper-normalize the “goy” (Gentiles).*

***Be forewarned: Per the founder of political Zionism, Theodor Herzl, “The Governments of all countries scourged by Anti-Semitism will be keenly interested in assisting us to obtain the sovereignty we want... The anti-Semites will become our most dependable friends, the anti-Semitic countries our allies.”***

***Note: Immigration contributed greatly to the rapid growth of Israel’s Jewish population, but today it is estimated that more than half, about 58 percent of the world’s Jewish population lives outside Israel, mainly in the US, at about 40 percent, followed by France, Canada and Britain, each under 4 percent.***

### ***The new Silk Road initiative is being led by Israel***

There’s a long history between the Jews, China and the old “Silk Road, which was both ancient terrestrial & maritime routes connecting East Asia & Southeast Asia with East Africa, West Asia and Southern Europe. The Ashkenazi Jews had their origins along this old Silk Road, which is where their Yiddish secret trade language also originated. The Ashkenazis not only traded silk, spices and other common items, but drugs & slaves, even up until present day.

The Rothschild family traces their first business contacts with China in the 1830s, and their “business was one of the first Western business institutions to re-establish relations after 1953. They are heavily invested in a new Silk Road effort, now dubbed the Belt Road Initiative.

The Belt and Road Initiative, or the Silk Road Economic Belt, and the 21st-century Maritime Silk Road is a development strategy adopted by the Chinese government. The “belt” refers to the over-land interconnecting infrastructure corridors; the Silk Road Economic Belt component. The “road” refers to the sea route corridors; the Century Maritime Silk Road component. The initiative focuses on connectivity & cooperation between Eurasian countries, primarily the People’s Republic of China.

Until 2016, the initiative was known in English as the “One Belt and One Road Initiative”, but the Chinese considered the emphasis on “one” as misleading.”

***In 1581, German Protestant pastor, theologian and cartographer, Heinrich Bunting, depicted the world that he thought mattered as being a cloverleaf comprised of Europe, Asia and Africa converging in Jerusalem, with the rest of the world (United States) being irrelevant.***

Israeli-American political scientist, Yossef Bodansky recently wrote that Bunting's map is likely the best depiction of the unfolding global geopolitical architecture, which is the merging of the greater Middle East and the greater framework of "Mackinderian" shift to a multi-polar world order.

Mackinder gave this theory in 1904, which regards political history as a continuous struggle between land & sea powers with the ultimate victory going to the continental power. Per his theory, the continental power was represented by the "world island" which consisted of Eurasia & Africa. Mackinder called it the "Heartland"; the greatest natural fortress on earth, surrounded on all sides by geographical barriers. International Jewry is planning on Israel, residing in the heart, in the middle of Heartland, to rule over this "world island".

Thus, Israel is making a strong attempt at this "cloverleaf" world centered on Jerusalem via China's Belt Road Initiative. Israel is marrying their global high the dominance with China's high production capacity, which has evolved from strong historical ties symbolized by the old Silk Road. Today, it's what Israel calls the "innovation highway" or the anti-Zionist activist Brendon O'Connel has called it, "the innovation highway to smart city gulag hell."

***Note: "Smart Cities", as designed by corporations like IBM & Cisco, via Israeli hight tech, will utilize the "Internet of things" with the end result being "a world where every object from jumbo jets to sewing needles is linked to the Internet." The "multi-device ecosystem" proselytized by Microsoft and documented intelligence assest, Google, provides an ideal foundation for the sort of all-encompassing & artificially-intelligent "surveillance" system envisioned by the global (Jewish) elite, which will eventually lead to runaway technological growth (singularity) & post-humanism that will threaten the existence of all mankind.***

***Note: Increasingly, if we continue to use technology, millions will be pushed into the "cloud", a "shared service" and "converged infrastructure", where we no longer control or even own our own data, but it is housed on a centralized computer behind a wall emblazoned with terms of service & contractual stipulations. This scheme is ideal for International Jewry who obsessively collects data for the sake of formulating social profiles and building mountainous electronic dossiers, primarily for the art of ferreting out potential threats to their plans of Jewish Supremacy.***

Communist China is currently the largest trading nation globally, and 95% of global trade is by sea. China is very dependent on the Suez Canal to reach Europe, its largest export market, and it gets the majority of its crude oil from the Middle East.



This is why China is building a “steel canal” of the Med-Red Railway through Israel to connect the Red Sea to the Mediterranean Sea, which then provides shipping route diversification to the Suez Canal.

*“I would not be in the least bit surprised if these people (Jews) would not some day become deadly to the human race.”*

*-Voltaire, Lettres de Memmius a Ciceron, 1771*

***Warning: Greater Israel appears to be the ultimate “Plan A” goal of International Jewry, with the One Belt One Road initiative underway. Plan B, the back-up plan, would be sacrificing Israel, like another Shoah, in order to maintain & strengthen their world domination. After all, Henry Kissinger said that Israel would not exist by 2022. Plan C is the “Samson Option”, the name that some military analysts & authors have given to Israel's deterrence strategy of massive retaliation with nuclear weapons as a "last resort" against their enemies. This would mean “nuclear armageddon”! International Jewry poses a major threat to life on this precious planet.***

***Note: International Jewry does not genuinely care about an actual Jewish state in Palestine. For a cunning Jew would not situate his national home in a place that just happens to be a desert and where there is a lack of all the raw materials necessary to support the Jewish nation. Therefore, the re-establishment of the Jewish state of Palestine has quite other motives. It is to create a Greater Israel (Yinon Plan) at the epicenter of the The Belt and Road Initiative.***

***Note: China, in the span of less than four decades, has been completely transformed. China's banks, like HSBC, Bank of China, and others, in concert with Rothschild's JP Morgan Chase Bank, rule the precious metals markets; gold, silver, platinum, etc. Its petroleum corporations, in a brief ten year period, have grown & vaulted over Western oil combines like Chevron, Shell, and BP that have operated in the global markets for over a hundred years.***

***Goldman Sachs, Morgan Stanley and other western banks have cooperated with the tyrants in Beijing and have constructed over 100,000 huge warehouses located throughout Red China. These warehouses are brimming with stores of expensive materials; wood and lumber, aluminum, iron ore, steel, tin, concrete, brick, glass, tractors, earth-moving equipment, tools, etc. The list is endless!***

***Note: BRICS is the acronym coined for an association of 5 major emerging national economies; Brazil, Russia, India, China and South Africa. The BRICS members are known for their significant influence on regional affairs; all are members of G20. Of course, Israel, their high-tech and the One Belt One Road initiative is lead the BRICS initiative.***

***Note: Iran & Israel are working together, along with Russia & China, on the One Belt One Road initiative. Iran, as Israel's proxy, has an extremely close relationship with Swiss & German banking, which funds the Iranian insurgency into Iraq, Syria and Lebanon. The streets in Tehran are full of Chinese businessmen. Iran is the central to protecting & safeguarding the supply route through the "stans" (Afghanistan, Pakistan, Turkmenistan, Uzbekistan, Tajikistan, etc.***

***The leadership of Hamas & Hezbollah works with Israel too. They are a state within a state, keeping Lebanon fractured and under the influence of a foreign power, which is Iran. They "Nazi" goose-step and threaten to rain down a hundred thousand missiles on Israel "on-cue". The Israeli military high technology sector loves it. Israeli society is highly fractured, filled with anger towards the Palestinians, discrimination and unemployment. Hezbollah is a glue that keeps it together; the threat of annihilation.***

***Note: Prior to Israel's cozy relationship with Iran, former-President, Mahmoud Ahmadinejad, was shaking hands with every Sunni leader, calling for Shia-Sunni unity. That unity needed to be ended to ensure the chaos that we are witnessing in Syria today; a ruse to eventually carve out Greater Israel, the "Oded Yinon" plan.***

## ***"SILENT WARS" TECHNOLOGY***

It's imperative that humanity understands the reality of "silent war" psychological warfare in these times when advanced & secret technologies are used against us on a daily basis. From WiFi & cell phone frequencies, to televisions & microwave ovens, on up to the most exotic sonic weapons. It's all disruptive and even lethal to the human body & mind.

Because these weapons are silent & invisible, International Jewry has been able to experiment with these methods for decades, but the time for secrecy and these covert attacks on the life on our planet has come to an end.

What harm does it do? We can see the carnage if we will just look. Whales & dolphins are washing up by the hundreds on beaches, bleeding from their ears, flocks of birds falling from the sky with no outward trauma, multiple forms of cancer rampant; it's endless.

Humanity must take responsibility for researching the technologies the establishment presents as "the greatest thing since sliced bread" to determine if it is a safe option, or a weapon dressed up as a space age gift; a Trojan horse.

If you have not heard anything about this category of technology before, it will be shocking to learn the capabilities the elite now wield to attack their enemies with impunity, and plausible deniability.

Silent weapon technology has evolved from Operations Research (O.R.), a strategic & tactical methodology developed under the Military Management in England during World War 2.

The original purpose of Operations Research was to study the strategic & tactical problems of air & land defense with the objective of effective use of limited military resources against foreign enemies. It was soon recognized by those criminal individuals in positions of power that the same methods might be useful for “totally controlling a society”.

New EMF technologies were first developed as weapons of war against foreign enemies. These “silent weapons” then became a sophisticated technology to “control” the masses.

The EMF deployment as a “weapons of war”, now included cell phone systems, Wi-Fi, remote phones and also some deeply secret EMF means, such as satellite-based Scalar & D-wave quantum transmissions used for the mass control of beliefs, attitudes, and mindsets, as well as the weather and triggering forest fires, like the ones going on in California.

***Note: Geo-engineering is the artificial modification of Earth's climate systems through two primary ideologies, Solar Radiation Management (SRM) & Carbon Dioxide Removal (CDR). “Global Warming” is a United Nations’ hoax & scam, along with “Carbon Taxes”; the sun is responsible for macro-climate changes on the planet, however, “weather manipulation” of climate on a smaller-micro level is indeed possible, and is happening.***

Now, we have the 5G systems coming soon, unless stopped by dramatic community actions to fight this invasive technology. These 5G systems have remarkable capabilities to transmit large amounts of data very fast, and other benefits highly desired by the dumbed-down consumer.

**5G can be easily adapted to be used to “see through walls into structures”, and weaponized to cause physical & mental disorders, even cancer and other lethal medical problems, if those those that will control it decide to use it that way against those identified as political or domestic enemies.**

***Note: Rabbi Dr. Naftali Berg z.l., of Chabad Lubavitch sect, who was the Director of Research of the Advanced Technology Office of the Army Research Center at the Pentagon, a dedicated devotee of Rebbe Menachem Mendel Schneerson, has invented HAARP as a (silent) superweapon unequalled to anything in the past, present or future.***

## ***JEWISH CONTROLLED OPPOSITION***

### ***Traitors & Honey Traps***

The orator Cicero famous remarked, “A nation can survive its fools, and even the ambitious. But it cannot survive treason from within. An enemy at the gates is less formidable, for he is known and carries his banner openly. But the traitor moves amongst those within the gate freely, his sly whispers rustling through all the alleys, heard in the very halls of government itself. For the traitor appears not a traitor; he speaks in accents familiar to his victims, and he wears their face and their arguments, he appeals to the baseness that lies deep in the hearts of all men. He rots the soul of a nation, he works secretly and unknown in the night to undermine the pillars of the city, he infects the body politic so that it can no longer resist. A murderer is less to fear.”

*“The best way to control the opposition is to lead it ourselves.” -Vladimir Lenin*

**International Jewry and their many accomplices within the FBI, ADL, CIA, MI5, SPLC, KGB, Mossad, etc. have mastered the fine art of creating “Controlled Opposition”. Beware of traitors & tricky honey traps!**

***Note: See Addendum K for information of avoiding interactions with potential traitors & honey traps.***



### ***Ugly Truths about the ADL***

**The ADL Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, pretends to be a civil rights group, but is really a Jewish spy, espionage and politically subversive organization, working to undermine the United States by pushing Cultural Marxism into the mainstream. When it comes to Israel, however, ADL supports the State of Israel in its extremist right-wing, openly racist and ethnocentric oriented policies & colonialist objectives.**

*“(ADL) America’s Most Powerful Hate Group” –Rense.com*

Today the ADL blurs the line between anti-Semitism and criticism of Israel. The ADL’s campaign “No Place for Hate”, is really nothing more than their desire to take away people’s focus from the State of Israel’s war crimes against humanity and ethnic cleansing of Palestinians. No other country in the world today commits more acts of terrorism, bullying, race hatred, prejudice, racism and bigotry than the state of Israel does against her neighbors and people living under its brutal occupation. While the ADL is promoting anti-Hate ideologies in America, they completely ignore the undeniable war of genocide Israel is waging against Palestinians.

The organization was originally called the “Anti-Defamation League of B’nai B’rith” after its parent group, the Jewish fraternal order B’nai B’rith, which means “Sons of the Covenant” or “Sons of the Cut”, referring to vile practice of male baby circumcision (*mutilation*).

*“Circumcision is a crime. The Jews say they know better than millions of years of evolution... The only road to sanity for the Jews is to admit that circumcision is a crime. ”*  
*-Bobby Fischer (Jew), World Chess Champion*

***Warning: White male babies should never be circumcised! There has been a lot of study suggesting that the incredible pain & trauma of male circumcision actually has an imprint on male psychology that is damaging and has a negative impact on males in later life, as well having some degree of impact on their attitude towards women.***

*There are some videos of male circumcision that show the reality of new born baby boys screaming in hysterical pain as this organ with millions of the most sensitive nerves on the human body being cut off. Some are given anesthesia, but even putting anesthetics in the bloodstream a newborn are certainly not good for the boy. It is a Jewish custom for the rabbi to suck the blood of the infants who they ritually torture & mutilate through circumcision. This practice pedophilic-appearing practice is very disturbing.*

The Anti-Defamation League (ADL) was founded by The Independent Order of B'nai B'rith in October 1913, after one of its presidents of the Atlanta (1912 – 1914), Leo Frank, was convicted on August 25, 1913, of strangulation & sex murder, killing one of his child laborers, 13-year-old, Mary Phagan.

The international Jewish community did not believe that Leo Frank should have been convicted. They had mounted a huge press, publicity, legal and lobbying campaign to convince officials and the public that a Black man, James Conley, was the real killer. But the evidence against Frank was so strong, and the evidence against Conley so thin, that the Southern, all White jury unanimously convicted Leo Frank and sentenced him to hang.

Two months after Frank's conviction, the ADL was formed. To this day, the ADL and its allies promote the fiction that Frank's conviction was a result of "anti-Semitism" and use the case a rallying cry to garner support & funding.

The ADL operates as a private intelligence agency, sending spies, infiltrators, disruptors and agent provocateurs into the camps, both Jewish & non-Jewish. Those who disagree with ADL's radically pro-Israel & Jewish supremacist agenda are targeted for harassment and sometimes prison time.

**Like an intelligence agency, ADL maintains a huge database containing personal information on politicians, writers, dissidents, activists, publishers, bloggers, and even unaffiliated private citizens. Should any of these people "get out of line", in the opinion of the ADL, they can be promptly threatened, exposed, blackmailed, and thus silenced with maximum effectiveness.**

Ironically, considering its name (*anti-defamation*), one of the main techniques used by the ADL, and for which its massive intelligence archive is most useful, is public defamation of those who the ADL has declared are its enemies.

In 1993, an ADL operative, Roy Bullock, was caught corrupting police officials and illegally obtaining police files to add to the ADL's dossiers on "thought criminals" Left & Right. Despite this, the ADL audaciously uses its money & influence to "educate" law enforcement officials through a subsidiary called the "Law Enforcement Agency Resource Network" (*LEARN*), which uses persuasive techniques to convince police authorities that individuals & groups that the ADL dislikes are dangerous criminals, and that the ADL and its allies are public-spirited, beneficial groups.

After COINTELPRO, a still-controversial FBI operation to destabilize black nationalist and other groups in the 1960s & 1970s, the FBI, state and local law enforcement authorities were ordered out of the business of gathering information about legitimate political activity by American citizens. But in some major American cities, law enforcement files relating to legitimate & constitutionally-protected political activities that had been ordered destroyed, instead found their way to the offices of the ADL, which quickly became a clearinghouse for such illegally obtained & illegally retained information.

The absence of the FBI, state, and local police investigators in the field therefore created a void the ADL rushed to fill, with remarkable success, by increasing its in-house 'fact-finding' assets & capabilities. The ADL developed enhanced working relationships with 'official friends', such as government officials, investigators and intelligence officers. Some of these were the officials who had not destroyed files of illegally obtained materials, or had made private copies of the official files before they were destroyed in compliance with the court order.

The ADL is headquartered in New York City and has 29 offices in major cities in the United States, one in Israel, and two known offices in other countries. Abraham Foxman has been "national director" of the group since 1987. The ADL has an admitted annual U.S. budget of \$55 million, with listed assets in 2011 of \$171 million.

The ADL favors many of its "official friends" with expense-paid trips to Israel, where they meet with friendly officers of Israel's espionage & counter-intelligence organizations, Mossad & Shin Bet. Thus, they have created a major conduit for the flow of sensitive & useful U.S. domestic political intelligence to Israel's spymasters in Tel Aviv.

**Despite its obvious, and admitted, ties with the state of Israel, its agenda of advancing Israel's policy objectives and gaining power to blackmail or otherwise intimidate perceived enemies of Israel, the ADL has never been required to register as a foreign agent as other, far more benign, organizations have been required to do.**

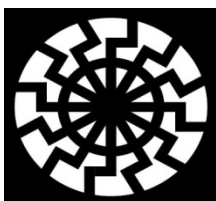
ADL's former National Director Benjamin Epstein, in an internal letter disclosed during discovery proceedings in a lawsuit against the ADL in 1970, spoke with pride about the close cooperation that existed between the ADL & Israel's intelligence apparatus. In his 1988 autobiography, ADL general counsel Arnold Forster specifically named the Mossad as having a close connection with the League. The Mossad routinely engages in political assassinations of those it deems to be "Israel's enemies" around the world.

Beware of traitors & tricky honey traps! James Mitchell Rosenberg, a career infiltrator for the Anti-Defamation League, regularly attended and was a speaker at Ku Klux Klan rallies and meetings of the Mountain Church in Cohoctah, MI, considered a gathering place for neo-Nazis of all kinds. For the benefit of TV reporters, Rosenberg also posed as a leader of a para-military group called the "Christian Patriot's Defense League", which was the subject of a breathless expose, entitled "Armies of the Right".

In 1981, Rosenberg and an associate were arrested on a New York City rooftop and charged with carrying an unregistered rifle. The two were posing as paramilitary extremists for a photographic fabrication exaggerating the threat from the far right. The charges were subsequently dropped at the request of the Rosenberg's direct ADL supervisor, Irwin Suall.

There are many Rosenberg-type of individuals out there, working for the ADL.

The ADL operates much like an organized crime gang, as their intimidation and in-your-face life-ruining tactics make clear, which is not just a result of "overzealousness" or an unreasoning fear of persecution.





The ADL has direct connections to numerous notorious crime figures...

-Meyer Lansky, one of the architects of modern organized crime in the United States and connected with the mafia group, "Murder, Incorporated", was a strong supporter & donor to the ADL.

-Moe Dalitz, organized crime boss of Las Vegas, was a long-time supporter of the ADL and a close friend of Meyer Lansky. In 1982, Dalitz received the "Torch of Liberty" award from the ADL.

-Theodore Silbert, mafia front man, worked simultaneously for the ADL & Sterling National Bank, a mafia operation controlled by the Lansky syndicate.

-Michael Milken, convicted financial criminal of "junk bond" fame, was a major contributor to the ADL.

-Marc Rich, international fugitive & financial criminal, was hiding out in Switzerland to avoid prosecution for his crimes when he wrote a check for \$100,000 to the ADL, who then proceeded to pull the necessary strings. He was then pardoned by President Bill Clinton on his last day in office. Rich later admitted he had worked with the ADL-affiliated Mossad for years, and Israeli officials also intervened on his behalf with Clinton.

The ADL routinely smears those who have criticized its goals & methods by calling them "anti-Semites", an amazing Jewish-invented word. It is most likely, that no other ethnicity has created a comparable new word meaning (*neologism*) to demonize, isolate and ostracize its critics. This behavior has been so outrageous that the ADL has garnered criticism from Jewish writers, activists, and dissenters from the "mainstream" Jewish establishment.

**Criticism of Jews as Jews, or public doubt of their tales of suffering & persecution in World War 2, the "Holohoax", is a prosecutable offense in some countries, in part due to the lobbying activities of the ADL and its allies. "Holocaust denial" is already either implicitly or explicitly a crime in 17 countries, including Austria, Belgium, Canada, the Czech Republic, France, Germany, Hungary, Israel, Liechtenstein, Lithuania, Luxembourg, Netherlands, Poland, Portugal, Slovakia, Switzerland and Romania.**

***“Yet, no man spoke openly of him, for fear of the Jews.” -John 7:13***

***Note: “ADL decries rise in U.S. hate crimes against Blacks, Jews and gays”, the Jewish-controlled media reports. However, this same media will not report on the phenomenon of so-called “hate crimes” fabricated by the alleged minority “victims” in the form of swastikas or the letters “KKK” scrawled on doors. They have become so common that it’s a wonder anyone takes these things seriously anymore. Many states have made scrawling “racist” graffiti on a house or burning a cross on the front lawn the equivalent of a death threat. The result has been that degenerate Whites, who would be inclined to commit “racist” acts, no longer do these sorts of things. In the void, an endless string of “victimized” Latinos, Blacks and Jews have felt the need to go out and do it themselves, so they can have something to scream “racism” about.***

***Note: In the FBI’s latest hate crimes report, Blacks latest hate crimes are overrepresented as offenders. They account for 26.1% of those cases in which the race of the perpetrator was known, meaning that they were 2.4 times more likely than non-Blacks to commit hate crimes. It is not possible to make a direct comparison to Whites because, and this is a long-standing defect in a report that is supposed to highlight race & ethnicity, the report does not clearly distinguish between Whites & Hispanics.***

***Warning: The extent of Jewish power is precisely why the general public is unaware of it, for those who know it, also know the high price they would pay for openly discussing it. In America, doing so can result in damage of one’s reputation, or even the loss of business or employment. Such truth telling can result in threats, intimidation, and even physical attacks, by groups such as the Jewish Defense League (JDL). The Anti-Defamation League, a group that supposedly opposes racial & religious supremacism, is always busy “accusing” their critics of racial, religious, or ethnic intolerance, while they ardently defend & deny Israel’s blatant supremacism. This Jewish supremacist group can ruin the business or the political career of almost anyone they choose. The JDL & ADL are silencing their critics, and this must stop.***

## ***JEWISH TERRORISM (BREAD & BUTTER)***

***We must use terror, assassination, intimidation, land confiscation, and the cutting of all social services to rid the Galilee of its Arab population.***

***-David Ben-Gurion, first prime minister of Israel (1948)***

**Going all the way back to biblical times, Jewish Terrorism, backed by the Old Testament and Talmud, has been the bread & butter of International Jewry. In modern times, this terrorism has created the Bolshevik Soviet Union, the Zionist state of Israel and the never-ending “War on Terror” that the United States, known as a Zionist-occupied government (Z.O.G.), is engulfed in, serving the Jew World Order.**

*“America’s only ally in the Middle East, Israel, has been responsible for more acts of terror, sabotage, and murder of American citizens than the Muslims ever were.” -Mark Glenn, author (No Beauty in the Beast)*

### ***9/11 was an Inside Zionist Job***

As quoted by Rense.com, regarding the 9/11 attack, “Don’t mind that no evidence whatsoever was found of a modern airliner at either the Pentagon or Shanksville, Pennsylvania. Don’t mind that mobile calls don’t transmit above 1200 feet, and that a modern aircraft is traveling at such a speed it’s leaving one cell tower’s reception almost as soon as it arrives. Don’t mind that three of the world’s safest skyscrapers, all 267 floors, were reduced to dust. That’s thousands of tons of concrete, glass and reinforced steel disintegrated to crumbs. In physics, that just does not happen.”

Obviously, the official story told about 9/11 is a fairy tale. It was an inside job, pulled off by International Jewry; an Inside Zionist Job!

*“On the first anniversary of the terrorist attacks on New York City, a date often & reductively repeated as simply 9-11, the evening numbers drawn in the New York Lottery were 911.” -CBS*

Lost in the endless debates by independent 9/11 researchers of “How” this terrorist attack happened, such as the employment of super-thermite, directed energy weapons, mini-nukes, holographic-fakery, etc, is the far more important questions of “Who” & “Why”.

The “Who” is International Jewry and the “Why” is to create a One World Government for the Jewish elite. Israel & Zionism is behind the “How”.

***Note: Refer to Addendum KK for information on the Jewish Neo-Conservative Movement.***

***Note: 9/11 skeptics are abound; paid off handsomely by their Jewish coffers. Anyone can learn to become an “expert skeptic” by manipulating, ignoring or hiding facts.***

***Genuine skepticism is a virtue in science. Unfortunately, some self-proclaimed guardians of science are committed to conventional taboos against psychic phenomena, “conspiracy theories” or alternative “revisionist” facts, despite many promising lines of evidence. Although they call themselves skeptics, they are in truth “fundamentalists” who attack any challenge to their beliefs, even if it means contradicting the “core scientific principles” of paying attention to evidence, and keeping an open mind. They are pseudo-skeptics and they are shams. You’re right if you are “skeptic” about skeptics.***

### ***-Bin Laden the Patsy-***

Former Vice President, Dick Cheney remarked in a rare moment of transparency, “We’ve never made the case, or argued the case that somehow Osama bin Laden was directly involved in 9/11. That evidence has never been forthcoming.” Even Bin Laden’s profile on the FBI most wanted list, until his laughably-fake execution in May 2011, never mentioned 9/11 as one of his dastardly deeds.

Most of the fake Osama bin Laden videos originate from ex-Israeli Occupation Forces soldier Rita Katz through her SITE Institute. Mossad asset, Ben Venske assists Katz through Intel Center by releasing unintentionally hilarious videos of American Al-Qaeda “jihadist” and ex-anti-Muslim Jewish extremist, Adam Yahiyeh Gadahn, aka Adam Pearlman. Pearlman just so happens to be the grandson of a former director of the Judeo-Masonic strong-arm organization, known as the ADL of B’nai B’rith, named Carl Pearlman.

### ***-Mossad dresses up a Palestinians-***

Ehud Olmert, then Prime Minister of Israel, flew in on September 10<sup>th</sup>, 2001, for a secret, undocumented meeting with the mayor of New York, Rudy Giuliani. Then, while all the planes were forced to stay on the ground on 9/11, an El Al plane with “VIPs” was allowed to fly to Israel.

*"Wildcard. Ruthless and cunning (Mossad). Has capability to target US forces and make it look like a Palestinian/Arab act." -The Washington Times, 9-10-01*

Meanwhile, as fake footage of Palestinians celebrating was broadcasted on TV in controlled doses of concentrated Hasbara (*Israeli propaganda*), 5 Mossad agents, dressed up as Palestinians, were caught with bomb residue & box cutters in their moving van were actually celebrating the 9/11 attack.

*"Your biggest phallic symbol is in New York City and your tallest building will be the phallic symbol they will hit." -1979 quote, Isser Harel (founder of Mossad)*

Meanwhile, as fake footage of Palestinians celebrating was broadcasted on TV in controlled doses of concentrated "Hasbara" (*Israeli propaganda*), eyewitnesses reported that they saw "middle eastern" men "dancing & celebrating" as the towers were engulfed in flames across the river in New Jersey. Officials were alerted and the men were questioned and subsequently arrested. Explosive residue, box-cutters, and Arab clothing were found in the moving van they were using registered under Urban Moving Systems later, discovered to be a Mossad front company managed by an Israeli, Dominic Suter. The arrested men, Yaron Shmuel, Omer Marmari, Sivan and Paul Kurzberg, and Oded Ellner, were all Mossad agents.

In the months that followed, they refused lie-detector tests and were repeatedly questioned about their involvement. Eventually, less than 10 weeks after they were taken into custody, these Mossad suspects of 9/11 were rescued by fellow agent & dual citizen, Israeli Michael Chertoff, released from custody, and sent to Israel on minor visa violations.

In November 2001, back in Israel, three of the agents, minus the Kurzberg brothers appeared on an Israeli television show. Oded Ellner, speaking on behalf of the crew said, "Our purpose was to document the event." Thus, at the very least, based on this confession, the Mossad knew of the 9/11 attacks and didn't warn the local authorities. This direct admission of very specific prior knowledge of 9/11 has gone largely unreported in the Zionist-controlled U.S. media. Neither the 5 Mossad agents, nor their benefactor, Dominic Suter, have been extradited to the US to face further interrogation or trial.

### ***-\$2.3 Trillion missing from Pentagon-***

On September 10, 2001, Donald Rumsfeld announced that \$2.3 trillion was missing from the Pentagon's books. Rabbi Dov Zakheim was the head comptroller who controlled the funds. It was subsequently revealed that another trillion went missing before his tenure at the Pentagon was over. During this period Zakheim oversaw a huge military "surplus" deal which sent, among other items, newly minted F15 & F16 fighter jets to Israel at bargain rates.

### ***-Odigo the Jewish Warning Service-***

Odigo, an Instant Messaging service company, was founded by 2 Jewish brothers, Avner & Maskit Ronen, and later acquired by an Israeli fraudster & fugitive, Kobi Alexander's Comverse. Odigo is the biggest of many Israeli spying companies embedded in America's surveillance infrastructure. Odigo is based in Herzliya, Israel, had an office less than 3 blocks from the World Trade Center (WTC) complex.

Odigo publicly claimed that at least 2 of its workers received text messages warning them of the impending 9/11 attack hours ahead of time. 4000 Israelis were expected at the World Trade Center on 9/11, according to the Israeli foreign ministry and the Jerusalem Post. None of them showed up to work.

One Israeli, Daniel Lewin, an elite assassin and "counter-terrorism" hijacking expert of a secret Israeli military intelligence agency, allegedly died at the WTC on 9/11, a passenger on a plane. David Frum, President Bush's Zionist speechwriter, however, inflated the number of Israelis dead from the 9/11 WTC attack to 130, and made sure Bush mentioned it.

Odigo has been allowed withhold pertinent information that could lead to the real suspects who knew details of the 9/11 attack and warned some, who incidentally didn't warn others. This simple act of treason by the company and the dual-citizens has led to the deaths of 3000 Gentiles on 9/11 and millions more in Afghanistan, Iraq, and Pakistan in the endless "War on Terror" it spawned.

***Note: Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort. (Article 3, U.S. Constitution)***

***-Israeli “Art Student” Spies-***

200 Israeli agents, posing as “art students”, flooded governmental buildings in the greatest spy scandal ever in American History. They set up spy surveillance at the DEA, defense companies and over 40 federal buildings, including over 30 sites of the Department of Defense. They even approached federal officials in their home. The DEA published a 61-page report on the Israeli spies detailing over 175 separate incidents in what the DEA described as “intelligence gathering” activities.

The Israeli spy scandal was most elaborately exposed by Carl Cameron of Fox News in late 2001. It was revealed in this incisive 4-part series that many of the Israeli spies were army veterans with “explosives expertise.” They all had active ranking within the Israeli army & counter-intelligence with a variety of specialties. Many of the Israeli spies were arrested in connection with 9/11; however, as an FBI official told Cameron, “Evidence linking these Israelis to 9/11 is classified. I cannot tell you about the evidence that has been gathered. It is classified information.” Since this time, Fox News has deleted any links to the story and all transcripts of the 4 part series.

***-ZIM-***

ZIM, an Israeli state-owned shipping company with an office in the North Tower of WTC, vacated its offices on short notice; September 4, 2001, one week prior to 9/11. This move caused them to break their lease and they were made to forfeit the \$50,000 security deposit. No one was questioned about this sudden move, subsequently, and it has since been quietly forgotten & ignored.

***-Zionist Prophet heads the 9/11 Commission-***

Philip Zelikow, a Zionist who would later head the 9/11 Commission, penned a prophetic article for foreign affairs in 1998, called “Catastrophic Terrorism; Imagining the Transformative Event”. This article envisioned an act of terrorism which “could involve loss of life & property unprecedented in peacetime and undermine America’s fundamental sense of security as did the Soviet atomic

bomb test in 1949. The United States might respond with draconian measures, scaling back civil liberties, allowing wider surveillance of citizens, detention of suspects and use of deadly force. More violence could follow, either further terrorist attacks or US counterattacks. Belatedly, Americans would judge their leaders negligent for not addressing terrorism more urgently.”

In the aftermath of the 9/11 attacks, Zelikow was “appointed” the Executive Director of the 9/11 Commission, after Jewish extremist, Henry Kissinger, passed on the position. The fairytale, known as the 9/11 Commission Report, didn’t address any of the questions raised by the so-called “investigation” and other theatric anomalies, most notably the 11 hijackers that were still alive and the free fall collapse (*demolition*) of the World Trade Center and Building #7, the most galvanizing evidence used by the 9/11 Truth Movement.

The 9/11 Commission was aided in the cover-up by the National Institute of Standards & Technology (*NIST*). Most specifically, Stephen Cauffman, another Zionist Jew, became the lead investigator of the collapse at NIST and the primary author of a nonsensical paper whitewashing, in excruciating detail, the impossible free-fall collapse due to fires, which is a scientific impossibility.

Building #7, many researchers will recall, had a treasure of secrets buried with it that implicate AIG, Lehman’s Brothers and many other firms in not only 9/11, but also the financial collapse & subsequent recession.

***Note: In 1988, Israeli-Zionist interests unexpectedly lost a contract bid for the world trade building. The owner of the bid was discovered to be an Israel war criminal. 1992 was the original plan for the compete takedown of the World Trade Center. September 11<sup>th</sup>, 2001 was ten years behind schedule.***

### ***-Project for a New American Century-***

The 1996 “Clean Break” (*Securing the Realm*) document was entirely made up of highly influential Zionist Jews & Israeli Dual citizens, like Douglas Feith, David Wurmser and Richard Perle, their leader. The purpose of the document was to chart a new policy and course of action for the rabid Likud (*Bolshevik*) government of Benjamin Netanyahu.



It strongly advocated the invasion of Lebanon & Iraq, the removal of Saddam Hussein and antagonistic actions against Iran & Syria, all of which have subsequently come to pass.

Formed in 1997 by fanatical Zionist extremists, William Kristol & Robert Kagan, the Project for a New American Century (*PNAC*) operated as an aggressive and hugely influential foreign policy think tank. The membership was overwhelmingly militarized Zionists with bulging political muscle. Members included, Richard Perle, Paul Wolfowitz, Eliot Cohen, Lewis Libby, and Rabbi Dov Zakheim, the author of “Rebuilding America’s Defenses (*RAD*)” and probable 9/11 architect.

In the Zakheim’s 2000 *RAD* document, in addition to prophesying multiple, simultaneous wars, the suspicious reference to Pearl Harbor reappears and seems vehemently promote the idea of a new “Pearl Harbor”. He writes, “The process of transformation is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic catalyzing event, like a New Pearl Harbor.” 9/11 served as the perfect catalyzing event to kick-start the transformation into full gear.

### ***-United 93-***

“United 93” is a Hollywood film, which exploited the suffering of that occurred on 9/11, to make money and re-iterate the 9/11 public fairytale. “United 93” was entirely created & produced by Zionist Jewish opportunists, cashing in on the carnage & collective catharsis.

### ***-No Justice for 9/11 Victim Families-***

Families of the 9/11 victims sought redress immediately after the attacks. Kenneth Feinberg, highly celebrated & dedicated Zionist extremist, was appointed master of a huge \$7 billion taxpayer funded “Victims Compensation Fund”. Estimates put the total settlement amount at less than \$3.5 billion total for all the victims. Due to the lack of oversight, it’s anyone’s guess where the rest of the tax dollars have gone.

Kenneth Feinberg was also appointed as the key clean up man for the BP oil spill and he aggressively tried to strip plaintiffs of legal representation by shrewdly leveraging the power of his dollar coffers.

In fact, he has been the money-waving head cover-up artist of many government & corporate crimes, including Agent Orange, the Virginia Tech Shooter scandal and the TARP bailout.

Alvin Hellerstein & Michael Mukasey are Israeli-connected NY federal judges that have dominated 9/11 related litigation. They've effectively prevented all cases from the victims' families from being heard in court. Judge Hellerstein is tied to 9/11 directly in his role as head gatekeeper on all 9/11 claims, preventing legal discovery, wrongful death and personal injury lawsuits from trial.

Judge Hellerstein is also intimately connected to other key Israeli players of the 9/11 attacks on multiple layers through his son, Joseph, who worked for an Israeli law firm, Amit, Pollack and Matalon. This law firm represented ICTS, the Israeli firm implicated in the attacks via passenger screening & airline security at Newark, Boston Logan and Dulles, the departure sites of the hijacked aircraft.

ICTS is owned by two Israelis, Ezra Harel & Menachem Atzmon, who was convicted in Israel of fraud with Ehud Olmert, partner and mayor of Jerusalem. ICTS was also implicated in the 7/7 bombings in London, England.

### ***-Two Michaels of the 1993 WTC Bombing & 9/11-***

Michael Mukasey & Michael Chertoff, both key suspects in the 9/11 cover-up, also worked hand & glove in the first false flag bombing of the WTC in 1993. Chertoff was the lead prosecutor and Mukasey was the judge presiding over the fraudulent trial of the "Blind Sheikh", Omar Abdel Rahman, in the aftermath of the false flag bombing at WTC in 1993.

The 1993 WTC Bombing trial implicated two suspected Mossad intelligence assets, Ahmad Ajaj & Josie Hadas. During the sentencing, despite being rudely interrupted by the judge, Rahman patiently explained that it was impossible for him to form a terrorist group while being incarcerated thousands of miles away. He painstakingly debunked the fraudulent proceedings of the trial.

During the 9/11 cover-up, Mukasey helped expedite the release of the 5 Mossad agents of 9/11. He also ruled heavily in favor of WTC Jewish building owners, Larry Silverstein & Frank Lowy, forcing the insurance consortium that insured the WTC to pay dual payouts on the 2 towers to the tune of \$4.68 billion.

**The biggest 9/11 conspirator was Michael Chertoff, an Israeli whose mother was a founding member of the Mossad. He ensured that ICTS and other Israeli-connected firms would be immune from prosecution for the events of 9/11, and he controlled the 9/11 investigation from top to bottom. In addition, Chertoff let the 5 Mossad agents & Israeli art student spies go back to Israel, detained hundreds of innocent Arabs & Muslims, wrote the Patriot Act to curtail civil liberties in America, and even profited in the hundreds of millions of dollars from a full-body scanner, an invasive checkpoint at all major airports.**

**After 9/11, Michael Chertoff became the most powerful man in America as the head of the Department of Homeland Security. His cousin, Benjamin Chertoff, “coincidentally” penned the Popular Mechanics hit-piece against the 9/11 “truth movement” called “Debunking 9/11 Lies”.**

***-Super-thermite in the remains of the Towers-***

Professor Steven Jones of Brigham Young University shocked the world when he announced his discovery of super-thermite in the remains of the towers. With evidence of controlled demolition, such as liquid molten metal being found in the basement of the towers, the free-fall speed of the WTC collapse and Larry Silverstein’s own admission, the new discovery of nano-thermite, aka super-thermite, sealed the deal.

Codified in a 2009, 25-page, peer-reviewed scientific paper, “Active Thermitic Material Discovered in Dust from the 9/11 World Trade Center Catastrophe”, evidence of super-thermite, extracted from the dust samples of the towers remains, is bare for the world to see. This paper proves beyond any doubt that a rare & highly sophisticated form of explosive utilizing supernano-thermite was applied to the WTC North, South and Building 7. In all likelihood this “super-thermite” was applied to the towers as a spray.

Former Prime Minister of Israel, Ehud Barak, is the prime suspect involved at the highest architectural level in planning & carrying out at the 9/11 attack.

In 2001 Ehud Barak was working for SPC partners, a venture capital firm. His SPC partners had two companies in their portfolio capable of producing super-thermite. One company, Advanced Metallurgical Group (AMG), owned several subsidiaries that manufactured coatings of nano-composites, and one that

specialized in atomized aluminum, a critically important component of nano-thermite. AMG and Metallurg Holdings are under the umbrella of Safeguard International, a management subsidiary of SPC Partners Private Equity LLC. All four share the same address.

LVI Services, a company owned & managed by Burton Fried (*Jew*), is suspected of applying the spray paint super-thermite composite explosives to the towers. LVI is one of the leading demolition companies in the US. They were doing “asbestos abatement” work in the Twin Towers in the months leading up to 9/11. When contacted after 9/11 about LVI’s work on the WTC, Fried was indignant and denied it, despite the fact that it was widely reported through an organ affiliate of LVI, the Engineering News Review on September 13<sup>th</sup>, 2001.

#### ***-1987 WTC Blueprint Heist-***

Isser Harel worked very closely with a Mossad superspy Peter Malkin and Avraham Bendor who, in 1987, formed a fake company, called Atwell Security, as a subsidiary of Eisenberg Group under notorious multi-billionaire Israeli arms dealer & drug runner Shaul Eisenberg. Armed with this Israeli intelligence muscle, they found a warm, sympathetic friend in Stephen Berger (*Jew*), executive director of the New York Port Authority who gave Atwell the contract for security at the World Trade Center. The deal was ultimately scrapped but was in place just long enough to obtain intelligence and acquire blueprints on the structure of WTC for Mossad to carry out the future attacks.

#### ***-Stewart Air Force Base-***

Ronald Lauder, Israeli billionaire of Estee Lauder fame, and president of the World Jewish Congress, who had built The Lauder School of Government, Diplomacy and Strategy as a training base for the Mossad in Herzliya, was chairman of both New York State Commission of Privatization and the New York State Research Council on Privatization. In 2000, he helped privatize the Stewart Air Force base in New Windsor, NY, into the hands of another Zionist, William Rollason and his National Express Group.

In a chilling “coincidence”, the flight paths of both planes which struck the towers, flight UA 175 and flight AA 11 converged & crossed at Stewart Air Force Base at the exact same time, supposedly almost crashing into each other.

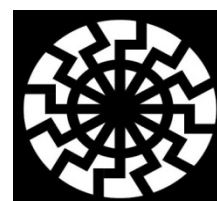
### ***-Privatizing the WTC Complex-***

Using his power & influence, Ronald Lauder introduced & aggressively pushed the novel concept of privatizing the WTC complex to the Port Authority. The chairman of the Port Authority was another Zionist, Lewis Eisenberg (*Jew*). He personally negotiated & administered the deal that landed the WTC complex into the hands of Larry Silverstein & Frank Lowy.

Larry Silverstein, Zionist & United Jewish Appeal board member, along Frank Lowy, ex-Haganah terrorist, both multi-millionaires billionaires with very close ties to the state of Israel, acquired the lease for the WTC in late July of 2001. This was just 6 weeks before the 9/11 attack through the efforts of Lauder & Eisenberg. All four of these men had personal friendships & relations with Benjamin Netanyahu & Ehud Barak, leaders of the Israeli government and suspects in 9/11.

Silverstein had conversations with Netanyahu every Sunday. Immediately after the towers were in his hands, Silverstein took out a \$3.5 billion anti-terrorism insurance policy with a consortium of insurers. After the towers fell, Michael Mukasey who played a critical role in sending the 5 Mossad agents arrested on 9/11 to Israel, worked as a judge on behalf of Silverstein against the insurance company who was awarded the payout for two separate attacks to the tune of \$4.68 billion. Not a bad profit margin on the slaughter of 3000 people.

Larry Silverstein was conspicuously absent on the fateful Tuesday of 9/11. He famously remarked to a fire chief that it may be smart to “pull it” in reference to WTC Building #7. This was an undeniable admission of controlled demolition.



### ***-Cashing in on Tragedy-***

For two weeks, between the end of August and 9/11, a group of Israeli financial men placed put options on several companies directly impacted by 9/11, including American & United Airlines. In the two days of September 6-7<sup>th</sup>, 2001, over 4700 put options were placed on United. On September 10<sup>th</sup>, another 4500 put options were placed on American Airlines. After 9/11, holdings in these companies plummeted and these Israelis made millions. Among these financial men was Mayor Bloomberg of New York, who defrauded the exchange with his very own put option scam. These “speculators” still have not been investigated by the SEC, let alone FBI or DHS.

### ***-Destruction of Evidence-***

Soon after 9/11, Israel evangelist & Zionist, Michael Bloomberg, became mayor of NYC. Bloomberg covered up billionaire Zionist fraudster Maurice Greenberg's own put option scam through Bear Stearns. Bloomberg also awarded clean up duties to fellow Zionist Jew, Alan Ratner and his Metal Management company.

Alan Ratner was able to “purchase” the incinerated remains of humans mixed with the pulverized dust & mangled steel from the towers at \$70 a ton and sold 50,000 tons for over 80% profit to China, at \$120 a ton. Ratner further subcontracted the collection of the remains to yet another Israeli, Yoram Shalmon of PowerLoc Technologies.

Shalmon sent a fleet of about 200 trucks to ground zero to gather the remains and bring them to Ratner's metal management scrapyard. Suspiciously fearful of evidence accidentally falling off the trucks, he had the trucks equipped with his \$1000 VLD (*vehicle location device*) & GPS tracking system and then monitored the transport from a control room in real time.

**Why would “highly sensitive material”, orensic evidence, from the worst terrorist act on American soil be sent to China to be destroyed? It's a cover-up! Even more outrageous, is the fact that this material was sent by Israeli Jews, the very group overwhelmingly implicated in the 9/11attack.**

### ***-Towers Security-***

The security firm controlling the towers has to be a primary suspect if a controlled demolition is suspected because it has authority over the building. If a demolition team wired the towers, the security firm was certainly fully complicit. That security firm was Kroll Inc. of Jules & Jeremy Kroll, Zionist Israeli extremists intimately associated with other key Israeli & Zionist conspirators in 9/11.

“Who killed John O’Neill” is a documentary that has been floating the Internet for some time. It details FBI counter-terrorism Chief John O’Neill’s investigation of Bin Laden’s financial trail. Repeatedly, O’Neill’s investigations were stonewalled as he made startling revelations which dismantled the core public myths of Bin Laden’s supposed exploits.

These roadblocks came to a boiling point when his investigation into the USS Cole bombing, attributed to Bin Laden, brought the hammer down from secretary of state, Madeline Albright (*Jew*) and Barbara Bodine (*Jew*), the Zionist ambassador to Yemen who allegedly “hated his guts”. O’Neill, highly respected among his colleagues, immediately suspected Israel in the USS Cole bombing. An ex-CIA agent would corroborate that the explosion in the USS Cole was consistent with a Popeye cruise missile from an Israeli Dolphin-class submarine. O’Neill was repeatedly blocked from re-entering Yemen by Bodine and resigned thoroughly frustrated from the FBI in August of 2001. Thus, the official tale on Bin Laden kept being spun unhindered.

O’Neill, fed up with the FBI, was comforted and offered a job by another Zionist champion fundraiser, Jerome Hauer, who was connected to the anthrax & West Nile virus scare. Hauer was the Managing Director of the security company controlling the Towers, Kroll Inc. O’Neill was given a head security job at the WTC complex, and this position placed him in the WTC on 9/11. He was set up!

Jerome Hauer was conspicuously absent on 9/11; however, he was very busy on in its aftermath, giving interviews about Bin Laden’s role in the attack and how the towers fell from structural weakening due to fires. These were both key talking points of the public 9/11 mythology that persists to this day.

Hauer was also the lone individual responsible for placing the NYPD Office of Emergency Management inside WTC Building #7, demolished later that evening. This demolition also buried CIA insider trading secrets.

### ***-9/11 Computer Crime-***

The 9/11 attack wouldn't have been possible without criminal negligence by the FAA and the domestic security apparatus. As widely reported, there were multiple war games & drills planned on that fateful day that were near identical parallels to the actual events. Even still, if the computer network infrastructure had not been sabotaged, many lives could have been saved. Unfortunately, the interoperability between the networks was hijacked by Ptech & MITRE.

Ptech, a supposed Saudi & Lebanese software company, curiously managed to get their software, which has a unique backdoor "superuser" feature that has the capacity of remote infiltration to override commands, onto almost every governmental agency's computer networks. This includes the FAA, White House, CIA, FBI, NORAD, US Armed Forces, NATO and the Secret Service. If this was truly a Saudi/Arab plot, Ptech would have been publicly exposed at the mercy of mass hysteria.

No doubt, Ptech more likely has ties to the Israeli Talpiot Program and Unit 8200 and its Saudi & Lebanese ownership is its cover.

Michael Goff, a Zionist Jew and son of a high level B'nai B'rith Freemason, worked for Guardium, an Israeli software company tied to the Mossad, after helping set-up PTECH in 1994. During his time at Ptech, he directed the Marketing department. Within a matter of weeks of its founding, Ptech was able to get its cyber security software onto all major branches of government.

Ptech & MITRE hijacked government networks on 9/11 to prevent & scramble communication and thus delayed reaction to the worst terrorist attack on US soil, causing the death of thousands of civilians.

MITRE was the other company subject to intense scrutiny by 9/11 researchers, which was in the basement of the FAA with Ptech working on interoperability issues with NORAD and the US Air Force. If there was a way to hijack the computer systems remotely and override commands, or hide critical information to prevent communication, Ptech & MITRE are the biggest culprits. MITRE's chairman was James Schlesinger (*Jew*), a Zionist whose resume includes stints as Director of the CIA & Secretary of State. His Zionist father was a trustee of the fanatical Stephen Wise Synagogue and belonged to New York's Grand Lodge of Masons.



Jeremy Kroll of Kroll Inc. is connected to fellow Israeli 9/11 conspirators, Amit & Elad Yoran, through Security Growth Partners, where he serves on the advisory board. The Yoran's helped hijack the computer networks through a myriad of cyber security firms, like NICE systems, Ptech and Riptech to name a few. Employees of NICE & Amdocs were also among the Israeli art student spies apprehended in connection with 9/11. NICE was headed by Israeli General Shlomo Shamir while Amdocs' CEO was Israeli Avihoam Avaranovich.

### ***-Mastermind Zakheim-***

Rabbi Dov Zakheim, author of "Rebuilding America's Defenses", the PNAC paper that conveniently called for a "new pearl harbor" in order to speed up the "process of transformation" of American foreign policy, was put in charge of a team of comptrollers researching where \$2.3 trillion had "disappeared" to. After the smoke cleared on September 11, 2001, in the Pentagon, most of these researchers under his authority were found dead. More than half of the casualties in the Pentagon were civilian accountants, bookkeepers and budget analysts, precisely the folks who would have investigated the missing trillions.

Interestingly enough, Rumsfeld & Zakheim held a press conference on September 10, 2001, revealing that they simply had no idea where the money went. It was later discovered a majority of the funds were used to secure brand new, state-of-the-art fighter jets and armament for the Israeli military at conspicuously low prices. Before Zakheim left the pentagon, the sum ballooned to \$3.3 trillion unaccounted for under his watch.

Zakheim was also CEO of Systems Planning Corporation for the 4 years leading up to 9/11. SPC patented a remote control technology, called Flight Termination System, which would allow an airborne plane to be controlled from the ground. Ostensibly, this would be used to hijack a hijacked plane and land it safely.

The more sinister & obvious application is to hijack a plane from the ground and crash it into whatever target desired, as on 9/11. Flight 11, for example, flew directly into the Marsh/McLennan/Kroll computer room in the North Tower. This technology was perfected long before 9/11 by Zakheim's SPC, despite repeated denials from government officials, including President Bush himself, that this was "science fiction" fantasy.

These denials are rendered extremely suspicious in the face of numerous published reports of jumbo jets flying unmanned in the months leading up to the 9/11 attacks.

Rabbi Zakheim was featured prominently in the 1993 bombing of the WTC when his Tridata subsidiary was put in charge of the “investigation”. Emad Salem & Ahmad Ajaj were the FBI informants & Israeli moles that expedited the “Arab-terrorist” narrative for the first attack on the WTC.

Zakheim’s secured pre-911 agreement between Boeing and the Pentagon. Many 9/11 researchers have confirmed that it was Boeing 767s tankers which were used on the towers on 9/11. Under this lease agreement, thirty-two Boeing 767s tankers outfitted with Zakheim’s FTS technology, replaced KC-135s. In images of flight UA 175 that slammed into the south tower of the WTC, the FTS pod beneath the fuselage is unmistakable.

#### ***-Remote Controlled Plane Crash-***

Israeli agent, Arnon Milchan, is widely recognized in Hollywood as a producer and a staunch supporter of Israel. He floats in and out of Hollywood and the top brass of Israeli intelligence with ease. Milchan, who is connected to celebrities, politicians and policy makers and a myriad of other shady characters, is considered a real-life James Bond. One of Milchan’s “best friends” and business partners through New Regency Productions happens to be Rupert “Mordechai” Murdoch, owner of Fox. Fox also just so happens to be where the pilot episode of “The Lone Gunman” appeared.

Airing in March of 2001, the pilot episode of “The Lone Gunman” was an eerily prescient plot of a plane about to smash into the World Trade Center, masterminded by a rogue group within the US government. Not a coincidence!

Arnon Milchan’s first big film in 1978, “The Medusa Touch”, depicted a remote controlled aircraft crashing & exploding into a skyscraper. Russian Jewish billionaire, Lew Grade, bought its rights before the idea was even fully conceived. This was around the same time period that Isser Harel made his prophecy of Islamic terrorists attacking the “tallest building in NYC”.

### ***-Why Afghanistan?-***

One of the main purposes of the occupation of Afghanistan, outside of the global (*Jewish*) heroin & opium trade, was to create the TAPI pipeline which would sell trillions of dollars of Israeli-owned gas to Pakistan and energy-starved India. In order to construct the massive 1000-mile pipeline, the Taliban leadership had to be coerced after negotiations with them regarding the pipeline died down a few months before 9/11. This project was undertaken by the Merhav Group and its Mossad asset CEO, Israeli Yosef Maiman, who employs former head of the Mossad, Shabtai Shavit. Once the occupation was in place the pipeline's construction could then commence.

Maiman is well connected to other key 9/11 conspirators like Ronald Lauder, Arnon Milchan and Eytan Barak, director of ICTS, through numerous companies which he chairs, like Ampal-American Israel Corporation, Israel's Channel 10, Eltek Ltd and Milchan Brothers Ltd.

### ***-9/11 is good for Israel-***

Israel & Zionism are the central hubs that tie together all the highest level conspirators of the 9/11 terrorist attack into a coherent agenda. Outside of individual gains, no other entity or ideology benefits from the 9/11.

*"Once we squeeze all we can out of the United States, it can dry up and blow away."  
- Benjamin Netanyahu*

Benjamin Netanyahu wrote his book on "Islamic" terrorism in 1987, before it was ever a catchword. After 9/11 he said that the event was "very good" for Israel. Ehud Sprinzak, an Israeli counter-terrorism expert, told the UK's "Telegraph" that "from the perspective of the Jews, it (9/11) is the most important public relations act ever committed in our favor." Aluf Benn, editor-in-chief of Haaretz, stated that the Israeli "political-security establishment saw 9/11 as a "Hannakuh miracle of good fortune for Israel and it was celebrated with delight in those tight circles."

***-Hiding the Israeli & Zionist connection to 9/11-***

The documentary “Loose Change” gained global popularity in the aftermath of 9/11. The three Jewish boys, Dylan Avery, Corey Rowe and Jason Bermas, who produced the film, were treated with respect & adoration for their adventure by the mainstream Zionist media and were given a sympathetic platform to spread their message, even getting their documentary into theatres. It is easily the most widely consumed 9/11 conspiratorial film.

The “Loose Change” crew obscures the dominant Israeli role in 9/11 in every version of their film. Deborah Simon, married to the son of one of Larry Silverstein’s business partners, Mel Simon, is appreciated for her efforts in the credits of “Loose Change.” When confronted about these issues, the trio refuse to debate and hurl insults at their skeptics.

Unfortunately, at almost every opportunity, the “Loose Change” documentary, heavily promoted by Alex Jones of InfoWars, avoids & hides the Israeli & Zionist connection, preferring instead to a smokescreen of secret societies & nebulous “Globalist” associations.

***-The “Goyim” Know-***

Hamid Gul, former ISI director, was one of the first to accuse the Mossad of orchestrating the 9/11 attacks. Francesco Cossiga, the former Italian president, said, “The disastrous (9/11) attack was planned and realized by the American CIA & Mossad with the help of the Zionist world to put under accusation the Arabic Countries and to persuade the Western powers to intervene in Iraq and Afghanistan.” Gul & Cossiga are not alone. Hundreds of notable individuals around the world have expressed their belief that Israel is behind 9/11 massacre.

***-More False Flags to Come-***

Unfortunately, 9/11 wasn’t the first Israeli & Zionist attack and it won’t be the last. Since 9/11, many other false flags have occurred in our rapidly changing world. There were the 3/11 train bombings in Spain, 7/7 in London and 11/9 in Amman.

Many attacks in occurred in India, including the Mossad/RAW orchestrated 11/26 bombings in Mumbai. To demonize Israel's enemy, the country of Iran, attacks erupted in New Delhi, Baku, Tbilisi, and Bangkok.

Those attacks didn't do the job and something far more vast & destructive will be needed to provoke a war with Iran. There are many sinister signs indicating that the diabolical architects of 9/11 have several more tricks up their sleeve. As most of the top officials in the U.S. military industrial complex have repeatedly reiterated, the inevitability of "another 9/11" is a foregone conclusion. Dick Cheney & Donald Rumsfeld have said that it's not a matter of if but a matter of when.

Chicago is widely suspected as the next American victim of Israeli-engineered false flag terrorism. Widely known as a hotbed for criminal Zionism & corruption, Chicago would be a perfect place for a terror attack with Mossad asset, Mayor Rahm Emmanuel at the helm. Perhaps, this is why Larry's "Silverstein Group" purchased the former Sears Tower in Chicago, in 2004.

### ***Israel founded on Terror***

The Zionist-dominated mainstream media vividly portrays Israel as a tiny embattled nation seeking peace in a sea of Arab hostility. We are told that Arabs commit acts of terror while Israel only resorts to violence out of self-protection. The facts of history paint a very different picture.

Far from deploring terror, Israel has sanctioned terror to seize & expand its territory since its beginnings. In 1944, Zionist leaders in Israel faced two alternatives. They could continue to allow the British & Arabs to occupy Palestine, who would continue to pressure Israel to concede a Palestinian state, or they could drive both British & Arabs out. Israelis chose the latter.

Members of the Zionist ruling elite and their clandestine terrorist enforcers, the Jewish Agency, Hagana, Irgun and the Stern Gang, began to exert every possible terrorist means to dominate Palestine.

Their strategy was simple; the more respectable Zionist establishment would take the “high road” and officially disavow terrorism. Meanwhile, Zionist terrorists would commit any crime needed to disrupt British occupation and to panic Arabs into flight.

The Encyclopedia of the Palestine Problem, available in most university libraries, documents from British records more than five hundred violent or terrorist incidents against Palestinians and the British occupation between 1939 & 1948. These included bombings, booby traps & landmines, kidnappings, torture of prisoners, bank robberies, murders of Arabs and assassinations of police & British officials.

The chief terrorists were David Ben-Gurion, Menachem Begin (*Irgun*), Yitzhak Shamir (*Stern Gang*), and later, Ariel Sharon. Begin & Shamir cooperated intimately with the highest political body of the Zionist establishment, the Jewish Agency, and the popular Zionist resistance army, Hagana. Ben-Gurion headed Haganah and later the Jewish Agency. He would later become the primary national founder of the State of Israel and its first Prime Minister,

After 1944, when Ben-Gurion formally rejected the British plan for partition of Palestine into Jewish/Arab states, most Israelis, particularly the young, favored expulsion of British & Arabs.

Here is the short list of Zionist atrocities from 1940 to the present...

-On November 25<sup>th</sup>, 1940, a boat carrying Jewish refugees from National Socialist-occupied territory in Europe, the "Patra", exploded and sank off the coast of Palestine killing 252 people, plus the English crewman. The Zionist "Haganah" claimed the passengers committed suicide to protest British refusal to let them land. Years later, it was admitted by the Zionists, that rather than let the passengers go to Mauritius it blew up the vessel. Per Moshe Sharett, a former Israeli Prime Minister, speaking at a memorial service in 1958, "Sometimes it is necessary to sacrifice the few in order to save the many."

-Assassination of Lord Moyne, British resident minister, in 1944. Under orders from Yitzhak Shamir, terrorists of the Stern Gang shot Lord Moyne.

-The King David massacre in 1946. Menachem Begin's Irgun terrorists, with encouragement from Ben-Gurion's Hagana, blew up the King David Hotel in Jerusalem, murdering 92 people.

***Note: There was little outcry when the admitted-terrorist, Menachem Begin, Prime Minister of Israel from 1977 to 1983, was awarded the Nobel Peace Prize.***

-British sergeants hanged in 1947. Begin, Shamir and Haganah authorized kidnapping & hanging of two British sergeants; booby trapping their bodies and mining the area. During this time, Shamir sent many letters & package bombs to British officials. In 1947 there was also imultiple cases of kidnappings, including brutal floggings of British soldiers, by Jewish terrorists.

-The Semiramis Hotel massacre in 1948. David Ben-Gurion and Haganah leaders blew up the hotel in Jerusalem, killing 20 and wounding 17 people.

-The Deir Yassin massacre in 1948. Irgun soldiers killed 250 sleeping Arab villagers at Deir Yassin, a suburb of Jerusalem. During this attack, "25 pregnant women were bayoneted in their abdomens while still alive. 52 children were maimed under the eyes of their mothers and then were slain and their heads cut off." Irgun trucks drove throughout Judea, announcing by loudspeaker to hundreds of thousands of Arabs that unless they fled Israel they would meet the same fate. Deir Yassin and subsequent terrorist acts precipitated flight of more than 800,000 Arabs from Palestine.

-Assassination of UN mediator, Count Folke Bernadotte, in 1948. This killing by the Stern Gang was on orders of Yitzhak Shamir.

-The massacre at Dawayma in 1948. Israeli soldiers killed between 80 and 100 men, women and children in Dawayma, a suburb of Haifa.

-The massacre at Qibya in 1953. In an atrocity condoned by the highest levels of the Israeli government & military, Ariel Sharon led 700 crack paratroopers to attack the Jordanian town of Qibya. They slaughtered 75 innocent men, women and children primarily by locking families in their homes and blowing them up.

-The massacre of Kafr Kassim in 1956. Israeli troops murdered 51 men, women and children as they returned to their villages in the evening after work. 13 more were severely wounded by the gunfire.

-The Libyan airliner massacre in 1973. Straying over Israeli-controlled Sinai air space, a Libyan 727 commercial airliner was intercepted by Israeli fighters. Despite having the clearest identification, this Libyan plane was shot down, killing 106 innocent people.

-Massacre in Sabra & Shatila refugee camps in 1982, in Beirut, Lebanon. General Ariel Sharon, the later 11<sup>th</sup> Prime Minister of Israel, and Yitshak Shamir, in cooperation with “Christian” Phalangist forces sealed all exits and provided aerial flares, illuminating the slaughter of up to 2750 men, women and children.

*“I don’t mind if after the job is done you put me in front of a Nuremberg Trial and then jail me for life. Hang me if you want, as a war criminal. What you don’t understand is that the dirty work of Zionism is not finished yet, far from it.”*

*-Ariel Sharon, 11<sup>th</sup> Prime Minister of Israel*

***Note: Israel is the target of at least 77 United Nation Resolutions and the Palestinians are the target of 1. Aside from the core issues, refugees, Jerusalem, and borders, the major themes reflected in the U.N. Resolutions against Israel over the years are its unlawful attacks on its neighbors; its violations of the human rights of the Palestinians, including deportations, demolitions of homes and other collective punishments; its confiscation of Palestinian land; its establishment of illegal settlements; and its refusal to abide by the U.N. Charter and the 1949 Fourth Geneva Convention Relative to the Protection of Civilian Persons in Time of War.***

***Note: Israel has a pattern of electing terrorists, serial killers and proponents of ethnic cleansing, genocide and war to its highest offices.***

***Note: According to several current & former U.S. intelligence officials, beginning in the late 1970s, Tel Aviv gave direct & indirect financial aid to Hamas over a period of years. The Israelis wanted to use it as a counterbalance to the Palestinian Liberation Organization (PLO). Israel’s support for Hamas “was a direct attempt to divide & dilute support for a strong, secular PLO by using a competing religious alternative.***

***Note: With between 200 and 500 thermonuclear weapons and a sophisticated delivery system, Israel has quietly supplanted Britain as the World’s 5th largest nuclear power, and may currently rival France & China in the size & sophistication of its nuclear arsenal. Although dwarfed by the nuclear arsenals of the U.S. & Russia, each possessing over 10,000 nuclear weapons, Israel nonetheless is a major nuclear power, and should be publically recognized as such.***



***Since the Gulf War in 1991, while much attention has been lavished on the threat posed by Iraqi weapons of mass destruction, the major culprit in the region, Israel, has been largely ignored. Possessing chemical & biological weapons, an extremely sophisticated nuclear arsenal, and an aggressive strategy for their actual use, Israel provides the major regional impetus for the development of weapons of mass destruction and represents an acute threat to peace & stability in the Middle East.***

***The Israeli nuclear program represents a very serious impediment to nuclear disarmament & non-proliferation in the world.***

***Note: For many years, successive Israeli governments refused to consider a Palestinian state, while most Arabs denied the legitimacy of Israel. In the 1970s both sides began to recognize the need for compromise. The Palestinians proposed a separate state, claiming as their homeland the territories outside the 1948 ceasefire lines, territories occupied by Israel in the 1967 war. This idea found widespread support in the international community, and Israel was called on to withdraw from this land, as affirmed in UN Security Council Resolutions 242 and 338.***

***Since resolutions 242 and 338, the Security Council has taken no significant steps to end the Israel-Palestine conflict. United States influence has generally kept the issue off the Council's agenda.***

***Key issues that have plagued the stalled "peace process" include; Israel's occupation, Israeli settlements & settlement-building, the Israeli wall, security for Israelis & Palestinians, shared sovereignty over Jerusalem, and the right of return of 3.7 million stateless Palestinian refugees.***

### ***The Lavon Affair***

In 2005, Israel honored nine Egyptian Jews recruited by its Military Intelligence as spies & terrorists in the "Lavon Affair", and Israel's President Moshe Katsav presented the three surviving members of the bomber ring with certificates of appreciation. Katsav announced, "Although it is still a sensitive situation, we decided now to express our respect for these heroes." This was Israel's official admission, after having publicly denied any involvement in the incident for 51 years, of its responsibility in the Lavon Affair, to the point of even celebrating & honoring the Jewish terrorists who had attacked American targets.

Israel used Egyptian Jews as fifth-columnists to mount terrorist attacks on American & British-owned targets in Cairo & Alexandria. That it was actually Zionist terrorism was discovered when one of the saboteurs was caught planting a bomb in 1954. Israel blamed anti-Semitism in Egypt for the accusations and anyone who dared repeat them, silencing almost all western comment.

Even the Israeli newspaper, Haaretz, now admits, "Israel's plan was to bomb Western targets; make it seem as though Egypt was behind the attacks... The strategic goal its operators had set; the cancellation of the planned British evacuation of the Suez Canal."

The Lavon affair, a false-flag operation, was a plan to discredit Egypt's government, then headed by Gamal Abdel Nasser, by bombing movie theaters, post offices and U.S. & British institutions, making it seem as though Egypt was behind the bombings.

The thinking in Israel at the time was that if the British were to give up control of the Suez Canal, it would be left in Egypt's hands, putting Cairo in a better position to exert pressure on Israel. The agents were told "to undermine the West's trust in the (*Egyptian*) government by causing public insecurity" while concealing Israel's role in the sabotage.

In 1954, Egypt's President Nasser had some backing from the United States. After World War 2, an impoverished Britain was withdrawing from its colonial interests and wanted to give up the giant military base it had in the Suez Canal Zone. Israel was afraid that US policy of support for Egyptian nationalism would encourage Britain to withdraw its military forces from the Suez Canal.

Israel feared that, after British withdrawal, Egypt would nationalize the Suez Canal, and wanted to induce the British government to retain its occupying troops in the Canal area; but diplomatic means had failed. Israel also wished to prevent Washington from becoming too friendly with Cairo.

The Jewish state then thought of another way to alienate the US & Britain from Egypt & Nasser and to damage Egypt's relationship with the West.

In 1954, Israeli Military Intelligence conceived the false-flag operation, which was helped by David Ben-Gurion, the 1<sup>st</sup> Prime Minister of Israel.

Israeli agents had already laid the groundwork, by infiltrating Egyptian society and recruiting some Egyptian Jews, who were then trained in Israel and deployed back in Egypt, with the idea of creating a fifth-column in a future war against Egypt. But the intended spies were given different commands; bomb American & British buildings and plant evidence implicating Egyptians, specifically the Muslim Brotherhood. The operation was code-named "Operation Susannah".

If Americans could be made to believe that the Egyptians did it, they would turn against Egypt.

The targets were sites frequented by foreigners. On the 2<sup>nd</sup> of July, 1954, the Israeli agents bombed an Alexandria post office. On the 14<sup>th</sup> of July, they exploded bombs inside libraries of the U.S. Information Agency in Alexandria & Cairo. But the campaign ended when a fire-bomb prematurely detonates in the pocket of one of the terrorists, Philip Natanson, when he was about to plant it inside a cinema in Alexandria, setting his clothes on fire and nearly killing him.

A fire engine was waiting in front of the cinema, as double agent Avri Elad allegedly had informed the Egyptians of the Israeli false-flag operation and the Egyptian Intelligence Service had followed Natanson. Egyptian authorities arrested him, found incriminating evidence in his apartment and got him to name his accomplices.

On the 23<sup>rd</sup> of July, the Israeli agents still at large set off fire-bombs inside two Cairo cinemas, its central post office and railway station. By the 27<sup>th</sup> of July, all the members of the cell were apprehended. Two commit suicide. Two Israeli commanders escaped and fled back to Israel.

If this terrorist operation had succeeded, it could have provoked an American war against Egypt, an innocent country, on the side of Israel, which was perhaps Israel's hope.

Characteristically, when the operation became known and a scandal erupted, Israel responded with claims that there was no spy ring and it was all a hoax perpetrated by "anti-Semites".

Ben-Gurion went on to conceive and carry out a number of wanton provocations & killings, including the 1956 attack on Suez, the mass-killing of Egyptian POWs and the first major destruction in Gaza.

Israel suffered no adverse public relations consequences in the West, while generating significant “anti-Semitism” in Egypt and elsewhere in the region.

Egyptian Muslim hatred of Israel was of great assistance to Zionist efforts to ingather Jews needed to work in the fields and to protect the new borders of Israel, far beyond what had been claimed in the Declaration of Independence.

***Warning: Per the founder of political Zionism, Theodor Herzl, “The Governments of all countries scourged by Anti-Semitism will be keenly interested in assisting us to obtain the sovereignty we want... The anti-Semites will become our most dependable friends, the anti-Semitic countries our allies.”***

***Beware... Anti-Semitism is a Zionist trick!***

### ***Israel’s attack on the USS Liberty***

On June 8, 1967, 34 American sailors of the USS Liberty lost their lives serving their country. These Americans died when Israel, America’s “ally”, launched a murderous attack on the virtually unarmed American intelligence ship. To this day, many Americans are unaware that this attack even took place.

Phillip Tournay, President of the USS Liberty Veterans Association, published in a full-page advertisement in the daily Washington Times, on June 6<sup>th</sup>, 2002, addressed to President George W. Bush, which described the Israeli attack. This open letter, regarding Israel’s attack on the USS Liberty, was ignored by the President Bush and is still ignored by the US government today, which is a Zionist Occupied Government (ZOG).

Here is the text of Tournay’s open letter...

“Saturday, June 8, 2002 marks the 35<sup>th</sup> anniversary of probably the most shameful day in American history. That day America’s banner & honor were treacherously trashed by our so-called ally, Israel. Thirty-four Americans were brutally slaughtered, 172 wounded, including myself. America’s most sophisticated intelligence ship was so badly damaged it had to be scrapped. Israel deliberately attacked America’s virtually unarmed USS Liberty in international waters, knowing full well our identity, in an assault that lasted as long as the attack on Pearl Harbor.”

“On that bright, sunny, infamous day, the Liberty had a large American flag flapping in the wind and ten foot high I.D. markings on her hull, which were clearly visible during the full six hours that low-flying, slow-moving, propeller recons, distinctly marked with Stars of David, reconnoitered our ship. Overheard radio transmission of the pilots confirmed that the Israel had positively identified the Liberty as American.”

“Suddenly at 2:00 p.m., the government of Israel put a knife in the back of America. In a diabolic attempt at deception, the Israelis began the attack with unmarked jet fighters using rockets, cannons and napalm on our unprotected ship. Then three motor torpedo boats arrived on the scene and fired six torpedoes at us, one hitting its mark, midship on the starboard side, instantly blowing to bits 25 of America’s finest young men. The torpedo gunmen shot at our firefighters & stretcher-bearers, using us as target practice, maiming & murdering as many of America’s sons as they could.”

“The captain ordered us to prepare to abandon ship, as the ship was in grave danger of sinking from a torpedo hit that left a 40 foot by 40 foot hole in her. There were only three life rafts left that they hadn’t already destroyed. We put them over the side to put as many wounded in as possible. The torpedo boats machine gunned the life rafts and sank two of them and took one aboard their boat. No survivors were to be taken! Helicopters were overhead to board our ship with Israeli commandos ready to finish us off.”

“Responding to an S.O.S. from the Liberty, the USS Saratoga launched their jets approximately 15 minutes into the vicious Israeli attack. Within minutes after the launch, incredibly & inexplicably, Washington shamefully & unconscionably recalled the jets, abandoning helpless American sailors under fire, and subjecting them to an additional two hours of barbaric Israeli bombardment & butchery.”

“Fortuitously, when the Israelis picked up an invalid message that U.S. help was on the way, Israel reluctantly was forced to terminate its ongoing assault. Without that break, I would not be alive writing this letter.”

“Ironically, help did not arrive until 18 hours after the attack, when it was only 15 minutes away. When an American rescue ship finally arrived, what they found was shocking; the Liberty was in shambles, death on the water. There were 821 rocket & cannon holes in her hull, thousands of 50 caliber armor-piercing bullets riddling her skin, a tunnel size torpedo cavity in her broad side, and the residue of napalm that had been dropped to burn us up. Blood & body parts were strewn across the deck. A sad & outrageous story, but unfortunately true.”

“The crew of the most decorated naval ship in American history was ordered to remain silent under threat of court martial, imprisonment or worse, and we all knew what worst meant. The U.S. government has never challenged the obviously phony Israeli excuse of ‘mistaken identity’, nor have they attempted to expose the dishonorable cover-up that continues to date. Truth and America’s honor were ignominiously sacrificed to provide cover for Israel’s transparent lies and despicable act of perfidy.”

“Israel’s premeditated, sneak attack on the USS Liberty was a direct attack on America. The disgraceful refusal of unpatriotic American governmental officials of dubious allegiance to defend America and come to the aid of brave Americans under attack can only be characterized as treasonous.”

“Mr. President, on behalf of the courageous crew of the USS Liberty, dead & alive, I respectfully request that you commission a presidential panel to finally investigate the attack and cover-up of the USS Liberty, and report the truth to the American people.”

“Thank you, Mr. President. God bless you! God bless America!”

“Respectfully... Phillip F. Tourney, President (USS Liberty Veterans Association)”

### ***Zionist Jews behind the Oklahoma City Bombing***

The Oklahoma City Bombing attack, in 1995, killed 169 people, including children. The government told everyone that the attack was the work of a disgruntled ex-army private, Timothy McVeigh, who became a White supremacist. This lie was a cover-up! The attack was orchestrated & masterminded by Zionist Jews out of Elohim City. American Mossad units, the SPLC and ADL all had a connection to the terror attack, and there were multiple bombs used in the false-flag operation.

***Note: Reportedly, the SPLC was operating on a 430 million dollar annual budget.***

### ***-Economic basis for the 90's Militia Movement-***

From 1973 to 1982, the Jewish bankers of the Federal Reserve flooded the U.S. economy with credit, and the result was major farm property & commodity inflation. Midwestern farmers, buoyed by inflated asset prices, and encouraged on by the banks borrowed excessive amounts of cash.

Everything was fine until 1982, when the Federal Reserve drove interest rates to 22%, and commodity prices collapsed. During the 1980s, 400,000 harvests & 2,000,000 farms collapsed by 75%. The bankers forced the farmers to auction.

Initially, the bankers felt that this event would be another simple 1929-style banking swindle, but as the banks started to foreclose, the farmers formed the basis of the modern militias. These militias pinpointed the bankers as the ones behind the scheme, and rumored threats of violence shook the community.

### ***-Militias Infiltrated-***

American Mossad units, the SPLC and ADL realized that these militias would provide a basis for a future resistance movement to International Jewry, and they needed to take action.

Jews, Morris Dees (*SPLC*) & Abe Foxman (*ADL*), through their organizations, formed special "Militia Watch" units. These Jewish organizations normal functions were to keep Blacks stirred up with their bogus KKK outfits and to protect Jewish interests, such "open borders" & abortion. After the S & L fiasco backfired, pro-White militias were their first real threat. Their target now became the U.S. militias.

Both groups, SPLC & ADL, infiltrated the militias, and set up false-flag terror bases at Coeur d'Alene in Northern Idaho, and Elohim City in Oklahoma. Their agents prowled militia meetings, gun shows, White Power websites, where they recruited unstable dimwits, parolees, violent gun nuts, etc. They shipped them to both spots where they became fodder for future operations.

A Canadian Jew, Robert Millar, was assigned to work as the head of the Elohim City compound. The Jewish goal of the Oklahoma Bombing attack was to use the FBI & BATF to eliminate their enemies, the U.S. militia movement.

***-The “Official” Story told by the Media-***

The “official” story told by the Jewish-controlled media, was that Timothy McVeigh & Terry Nichols blew up the Murrah building in Oklahoma, using an aluminum truck containing five plastic drums of fertilizer, which was parked near the building.

Timothy McVeigh was the alleged mastermind. In 1990, McVeigh joined the Army, where he met two “anti-Semites”, Michael Fortier & Terry Nichols.

McVeigh was discharged in 1992 and headed home to New York, where he worked as a security guard till 1993. He then visited Nichols at a Michigan farm, where he reputedly read anti-Jewish propaganda, and became a neo-Nazi.

McVeigh made a living as a free-lance salesman, traveling the gun show circuit. In March of 1994, he met Andreas Strassmeir at a gun show.

In April, 1994, McVeigh went to Kingman, Arizona, for a few months, where he lived with his Army buddy, Michael Fortier. McVeigh & Nichols later meet in Kansas, where they robbed a gun collector of \$60,000, and start buying fertilizer for the bomb.

In January 1995, they took the fertilizer to Arizona, and met with Michael & Lori Fortier, where McVeigh stayed for three months.

McVeigh & Nichols met in Herrington, Kansas, 150 miles north of Oklahoma City, a week before the bombing. They rented the truck, mixed the chemicals, then McVeigh blew up the building on April 19<sup>th</sup>, 1995.

***-The Story “not” told by the Media: Terry Nichols-***

Terry Nichols was a 35 year-old drifter, who joined the army in 1988, where he met McVeigh & Fortier. He spent time in the Philippines, where he married twice. Oddly, he made a few trips to the Philippines alone during 1994.



Jewish sources contend that Nichols trained under Ramsi Yousef, however, per the intelligence community, “Nichols was an unwitting Mossad recruit, and floating the ridiculous ‘Ramsi Yousef story’ is typical of Mossad disinformation propaganda. The Philippines is a Mossad hub.”

***-The Story “not” told by the Media: Multiple Bombs-***

The April 19<sup>th</sup> scans of the seismographic output from the Norman, Oklahoma, Z-axis recorder show that there was a second explosion. The fact that the YMCA across the street was unaffected confirms that the truck bomb didn’t implode the Murrah building. It turns out that the 10 second delay is caused by differing propagation times through the layers of shale & sandstone that lie under Oklahoma City.

***-The Story “not” told by the Media: Andreas Strassmeir-***

It turns out that Andreas Strassmeir, a German Jew, had Israeli special forces demolitions experts wire the Murrah building columns with high-explosive charges. Sayanim, aka Jews loyal & willing to spy and serve the interests of International Jewry, provided building maintenance and provided the access. Witnesses saw repairmen working on columns.

Stassmier was the mastermind! His cover is that he is German. He was trained in Israel, and was sent directly to Elohim City. He spoke fluent Hebrew, and has a girlfriend in Israeli army. He was a Mossad agent and an explosive expert.

***-The Story “not” told by the Media: Other Players-***

Morrano Jew & FBI informant, Michael Brescia was the “witness” who identified McVeigh the morning of the bombing.

Gary Hunt, a suspected informant for the BATF, was Involved with the Waco Massacre in 1993. He was conveniently in Oklahoma City on the day of the bombing. He is believed by some to be Jewish.

Daniel Spiegelman was the fund raiser for the Oklahoma City bombing operation. He stole some rare manuscripts from Columbia University. He was arrested & imprisoned in the Netherlands when he attempted to sell historic documents. United States District Judge, Lewis Kaplan, a Zionist, sentenced Spiegelman to just 60 months in jail, plus 3 years probation.

***-The Story “not” told by the Media: Elohim City-***

The Oklahoma City bombing was engineered out of Elohim City, by Andreas Strassmeir, using Mossad demolition experts.

The SPLC, which is a US arm of the Mossad, set up the Elohim City base to recruit, and organize from. Their goal was to eliminate the Militias. After the BATF killings at Waco & Ruby Ridge, the FBI & BATF readily accepted the ADL & SPLC as trusted informants, due to their “intel”.

The ADL covered themselves by telling the FBI, “We have information on a pending terror attack, but not the specific location.”

**If Elohim City wasn’t an SPLC false-flag operation, the FBI would have called in the Air National Guard, and carpet bombed Elohim City. The FBI leveled Waco, slaughtered Randy Weaver’s family, but they left the Elohim terror base untouched? It’s obvious that Zionist Jews were behind the Oklahoma City Bombing.**

***Mossad Black Ops***

The use of “false flag” Black Ops by Israel and its Mossad has been documented repeatedly since the Jewish State first came into being.

***Note: “By way of deception, thou shalt do war” is reportedly the former motto of the Mossad, and that motto fits.***

Here is a brief list, outside of 9/11, the Lavon Affair, the attack on the USS Liberty and the Oklahoma City Bombing...

-1984, An English policewoman was shot. Zionist Jews staged a protest outside the Libyan embassy in London. Approximately 25 English Bobbies were used for crowd control. During the middle of the demonstration, a shot rang out and a female Bobby, named Yvonne Fletcher, was hit & killed. The shot came from a building used by the Mossad to spy on the Libyan embassy, but the newspapers overlooked that and blamed Libya. Israel used this false flag murder of Policewoman Fletcher, to turn world opinion against Libya.

-1988, Mossad blew up Pan AM 103 and blamed it on Libya. The plane was late and blew up overland, and all the evidence pointed towards Israel. Israel's goal was to demonize the Muslims, and lay the groundwork for 9/11.

-1992, Mossad blew up AMIA and the Israeli Embassy in Argentina. Over 100 killed, and practically all of them were Argentineans.

-1992, Attack on Luxor, Egypt, by militants, in which 58 foreigners, most of them Swiss, were killed, 71 Killed in total. Arabs blamed the Mossad. 6 gunmen disguised as police emerged from nearby cliffs and fired randomly at tourists visiting Luxor's Temple of Hatshepsut. Israel destroyed Egyptian tourism, and turned world opinion against Muslims.

-1996, Khobar Towers was bombed. It housed an F-15 unit. Israel said it was done by Hezbollah, but US military investigators linked it to Mossad.

-1986, Mossad sent a series of false messages out of Tripoli, talking of an impending attack. The Mossad then bombed a German Disco, the Labelle Club, killing 3 and wounding 230. President Reagan was convinced it was a Libyan attack, and retaliated by bombing Libya World opinion turned against Libya.

-2001, Mossad blows up American Airlines Flight 587 out of New York, and it crashes in Rockaway, a neighborhood of Queens, New York.

-2002, Mossad sets off a micro nuke (*bomb*) on the island of Bali, killing 182. Israel blamed the attack on Al Qaeda, which is really an Israeli false-flag patsy intelligence op.

-2003, Mossad planted a bomb on a Manila ferry in the Philippines, killing 103. Israel blamed the attack on Al Qaeda.

-2003, Three CIA agents are traveling in Gaza, when a Mossad bomb exploded. Palestinians were blamed for the attack.

-2002, Mossad killed 198 in Madrid bomb blast in Spain. Al Qaeda was blamed.

-2004, Mossad bombed two airliners over Russia. Israel, as usual, claimed it was Al Qaeda.

### ***Operation Gladio***

***"If you (European countries) do not stand by our (Israel) side,  
the day when Islamic terror will reach your homes, your  
beds and your kindergartens will come soon."  
-Yisrael Hasson, Deputy Director of Shin Bet***

Operation Gladio was a combine of Jewish gangsters, the CIA, Mossad, MI6 and NATO operatives who collaborated together to stage terrorist acts throughout Europe, the Middle East and Latin America.

Sometimes they were designed to appear to originate from right wing groups, and other times from left wing groups.

The aim of Operation Gladio was to destabilize governments that were not 100% compliant with U.S. wishes. Being that the United States is a Zionist-occupied government, this operation was the perfect tool of creating chaos for the New World Order.

Officially the program ran from 1953 to 1958, but many researchers believe it operated a lot longer, from 1947 to 1981. Potentially, the mass shootings & terrorist attacks of today are an Operation Gladio-type program as well.

Interestingly, Secretary of Defense, Donald Rumsfeld, whose neo-con bloody hands appear everywhere, was for a time the permanent representative of the United States to NATO during the Operation Gladio program.

*Note: Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort. (Article 3, U.S. Constitution)*

## THE JEWISH RUSSIAN REVOLUTION

*“Now begins the great and final revolution. As soon as the Jew is in possession of political power, he drops the last few veils which have hitherto helped to conceal his features. Out of the democratic Jew, the Jew of the People, arises the Jew of the Blood, the tyrant of the peoples. In the course of a few years he endeavors to exterminate all those who represent the national intelligence. And by thus depriving the peoples of their natural intellectual leaders he fits them for their fate as slaves under a lasting despotism.*

*Russia furnishes the most terrible example of such a slavery. In that country the Jew killed or starved thirty millions of the people, in a bout of savage fanaticism, and partly by the employment of inhuman torture. And he did this so that a gang of Jewish literati (intellectuals) & financial bandits should dominate over a great people.*

*But the final consequence is not merely that the people lose all their freedom under the domination of the Jews, but that in the end these parasites themselves disappear. The death of the victim is followed sooner or later by that of the vampire.” –Hitler*

*The Jewish international struggle... always end in bloody Bolshevization... the destruction of the intellectual upper classes associated with the various peoples, so that he himself will be able to rise to mastery over the now leaderless humanity.”*  
-Hitler

*“This is the greatest crisis in which humanity has ever found itself, the greatest upheaval since the advent of Christianity. It may be unpleasant for democratic statesmen to concern themselves with Bolshevism, but it will not matter whether they will want to or not - they will have to deal with it.”*  
-Hitler

*“The world revolution which we will experience will be exclusively our affair and will rest in our hands. This revolution will tighten the Jewish domination over all other people.”*  
-Peuple Juif, February 8. 1919.

## ***THE JEWISH TAKEOVER OF RUSSIA***

***"Communism is Judaism! The Jewish Revolution in Russia was in 1917."***

***-H.H. Beamish, British patriot and founder of the Britons***

***"Socialism, Communism, and Bolshevism, in reality, are only links in the plan of world-embracing Judaism, with its final purpose of forcing the entire world under Jewish domination."***

***-Ernst F. Elmhurst, author of The World Hoax***

According to the U.S. State Department's documents, a group of powerful Jewish financial elites were planning the overthrow of the Russian Tsar, Nicholas II, in 1916. These plotters included Jacob Schiff, Mortimer Schiff, Felix Warburg, Otto Kahn and Issac Zeelman. They decided that Russia should be destroyed and a communist dictatorial regime would be implemented, subservient to the dictates of International Jewry.

**The fact that is never taught in school, or talked about in the media, is that Communism was a Jewish totalitarian ideology invented by Jews, funded by Jewish bankers, and economically managed & brutally enforced by Jewish Soviet Bolsheviks.**

***"Without big banks, Socialism would be impossible." –Lenin***

As a boy, the tsar, Nicholas II had witnessed the assassination of the Tsar Alexander II by the Jewish terrorist, Vera Figner, leader of a terrorist group called, "The People's Will".

Tensions between the Jews & Christian Russians erupted. Nicholas' great tragic mistake was in failing to execute the Communists, before it was too late, after a failed 1905 revolution. Following the February Revolution in 1917, the Bolsheviks forced the Nicolas II to abdicate. The Jew, Alexander Kerensky was given \$1,000,000 from the Jewish Wall Street banker, Jacob Schiff, to immediately free all political prisoners and lift the ban on political exiles, to permit them to return back to Russia.

***"The Jews have undoubtedly to a large extent furnished the brains & energy in the revolution throughout Russia."***

***-George von Longerke (US Ambassador to Russia)***

Jewish revolutionaries quickly flooded in to any and all public offices. Anarchy began, as criminals plundered houses and people were murdered & robbed. The Jew, Jacob Schiff, was chairman of the Kuhn Loeb bank and an assistant of the Rothschild banking family. He took care of the communications between the revolutionary movement in Russia and the Jewish Masonic Order, B'nai B'rith.

On March 27, 1917, the Jacob Schiff and Max Warburg (*Jew*) sent Lev Davidovich Bronstein (*Jew*), better known as "Trotsky" and his group of Jewish communists off to Russia, to lead a revolution with no less than 20 million dollars in gold. Today worth billions! Some 90,000 exiles, mostly Jews & Freemasons, returned from all over the world to infiltrate Russia. Most of them changed their Jewish names to blend into the European society better.

Although officially Jews have never made up more than five percent of Russia's total population, they played a highly disproportionate & decisive role in the infant Bolshevik regime, effectively dominating the Soviet government during its early years after the 1917 Red October Revolution.

*"Although Jews formed less than five percent of Russia's population, they formed more than fifty percent of its revolutionaries." –Chaim Bermant (Jewish writer)*

**With the notable exception of Lenin (*Vladimir Ulyanov*) who was a quarter Jew on his mother's father's side, most of the leading Communists who took control of Russia in 1917-1920 were Jews. Leon Trotsky (*Lev Bronstein*) headed the Red Army and was chief of Soviet foreign affairs. Yakov Sverdlov (*Solomon*) was both the Bolshevik party's executive secretary & chairman of the Central Executive Committee, the head of the Soviet government. Grigori Zinoviev (*Radomyslsky*) was the head of the Communist International (*Comintern*), the central agency for spreading Marxist (*Red*) revolution in foreign countries.**

Other prominent Jews included press commissar Karl Radek (*Sobelsohn*), foreign affairs commissar Maxim Litvinov (*Wallach*), Lev Kamenev (*Rosenfeld*) and Moisei Uritsky.

Of the 22 ministers in the first Soviet government, 17 were Jews. The few who were not themselves Jewish, often were Freemasons, had Jewish wives, and spoke Yiddish.

*"The Bolsheviks revolution in Russia was the work of Jewish brains, of Jewish dissatisfaction, of Jewish planning, whose goal is to create a new order in the world." -The American Hebrew, 1920*

It is not known for sure if Stalin was Jewish, but at least he spoke Yiddish and had three Jewish wives. The Los Angeles B'nai B'rith Messenger credited Stalin as being a Jew. He may have been a Georgian Jew.

*"The materialistic & mechanized state devoid from Nature was always Lenin's dream."  
-Willally (Renegade Tribune)*

Vladimir Lenin was a dedicated "internationalist". He viewed ethnic or cultural loyalties with contempt, and had little regard for his own White Russian countrymen. He once commented, "An intelligent Russian is almost always a Jew or someone with Jewish blood in his veins."

*"Some call it Communism, but I call it Judaism." -Rabbi Stephen Samuel Wise*

Well-informed observers, both inside and outside of Russia, took note at the time of the crucial Jewish role in Bolshevism. Winston Churchill, who would later ally with International Jewry, warned in a 1920 issue of London's "Illustrated Sunday Herald" that "Bolshevism is a worldwide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence and impossible equality."

**Winston Churchill further noted, "There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian Revolution by these international and for the most part atheistical Jews... In the Soviet institutions the predominance of Jews is even more astonishing. And the prominent, if not indeed the principal, part in the system of terrorism applied by the Extraordinary Commissions for Combating Counter-Revolution (*Cheka*) has been taken by Jews, and in some notable cases by Jewesses."**



*“The Communists are against religion (Christianity), and they seek to destroy religion; yet, when we look deeper into the nature of Communism, we see that it is essentially nothing else than our religion (Judaism)... The communist soul is the soul of Judaism.”*

*-Rabi Harry Waton*

David R. Francis, United States ambassador in Russia, warned in a January 1918 dispatch to Washington, “The Bolshevik leaders here, most of whom are Jews and 90 percent of whom are returned exiles, care little for Russia or any other country but are internationalists and they are trying to start a worldwide social revolution.”

The Netherlands’ ambassador in Russia, Oudendyke, also warned, “Unless Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the whole world as it is organized and worked by Jews who have no nationality, and whose one object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things.”

A leading American Jewish community paper in 1920, proudly declared, “The Bolshevik Revolution was largely the product of Jewish thinking, Jewish discontent, Jewish effort to reconstruct.”

*“Zionism is a political program for the conquest of the world. Zionism destroyed Russia by violence as a warning to other nations.” –Henry H. Klein (anti-Zionist Jew)*

After a lengthy stay in Russia, American-Jewish scholar, Frank Golder, reported in 1925 that “because so many of the Soviet leaders are Jews anti-Semitism is gaining, particularly in the army, among the old and new intelligentsia who are being crowded for positions by the sons of Israel.”

The Jewish role in the communist revolution was mentioned in many major Jewish publications, such as the “Jewish Encyclopedia”, “Universal Jewish Encyclopedia” and “Encyclopedia Judaica”. In fact, they are boasting about the essential role of the Jews in the Russian Revolution.

*“There is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolsheviks. In the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism at many points are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism.”*  
*-Jewish Chronicle*

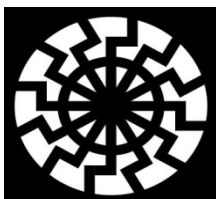
Alexander Solzhenitsyn was a Nobel prize-winning novelist, historian and victim of Jewish Bolshevism. He pleaded...

**“You must understand. The leading Bolsheviks who took over Russia were not Russians. They hated Russians! They hated Christians! Driven by ethnic hatred they tortured & slaughtered millions of Russians without a shred of human remorse.”**

**“The October Revolution was not what you call in America the ‘Russian Revolution’. It was an invasion & conquest over the Russian people. More of my countrymen suffered horrific crimes at the blood-stained hands than any people, or nation ever suffered in the entirety of human history. It cannot be understated!”** Bolshevism was the greatest human slaughter of all time.”

**“The fact that most of the world is ignorant of this reality is proof that the global media itself is in the hands of the perpetrators. We cannot state that all Jews are Bolsheviks, but without Jews there would have been no Bolshevism. For a Jew, nothing is more insulting than the truth. The blood-maddened Jewish terrorists murdered 66 million in Russia from 1918 to 1957.”**

As an expression of the Bolsheviks radically anti-nationalist character, the Soviet government issued a decree a few months after taking power that made “anti-Semitism” a crime in Russia. The new Communist regime thus became the first in the world to severely punish all expressions of anti-Jewish sentiment. Thus, making reference to the Jewish takeover of Russia was a crime.



## **RED JEWS vs WHITE CHRISTIANS**

A bloody civil war between the Red Jews, led by Trotsky, and the White Christians, led by Admiral Kolchak, broke out before the Jews could grab full power to set up their own Bolshevik totalitarian system.

The White armies in this civil war received not a cent from the West. Not a shell (*explosive projectile*), and not a rifle reached any faction of the White forces from the West. The West was not anti-Bolshevik! Furthermore, the Western powers actively supported the Red forces during and after the Civil War.

Western powers backed the Red forces consistently from 1918-1921. They made sure that no aid would ever be given to Germany from Russia and that assets owned by Western powers would not fall into the hands of Germany.

U.S. Army General, William Graves, was a firm backer of the Red Bolshevik cause. In an excellent article on the subject, Kerry Bolton stated that Graves and many others actively sought to destroy the White movement. He refused to deliver 14,000 rifles ordered and paid for by Admiral Kolchak. Another 15,000 rifles were blocked from the White Cossack forces by this same General. Most of all, Graves, in full communication with the economic (*Jewish*) elite in the U.S., had the Japanese stand down from their attacks on Red forces in the east.

In November of 1918, the Allies signed an agreement with the Reds for full support in exchange for financial concessions. While the Allies initially sought only Russia's continual action in the war, their attention soon wandered. Once the Treaty of Brest-Litovsk was signed, the West permitted the Reds to re-organized old Russian debts, open Russia to world grain markets and hand over the more industrialized parts of Russia's west.

Both President Woodrow Wilson and British statesman, Lloyd George, recognized Trotsky as the "legitimate" Russian government. Since the Reds were the only alternative to the "tsarist" Whites, they were recognized. George stated that a unified Russia would be the "greatest threat" to the British Empire.

General Denikin, of the Whites, stated in his memoirs, that "their sole source of supplies were those taken after Red defeats." Red officers had regular salaries and a full staff, with the help of Western aid.

The mission of U.S. delegation-member to Russia, William Bullitt, led to an agreement with Lenin and a total rejection of the Whites. The memorandum asked for the lifting of all embargoes on the Soviet government and for its immediate recognition. Full free trade with the Soviets was also demanded, with the final and most important proviso that all debts to the West be paid.

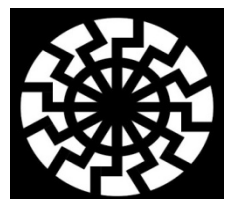
Western newspapers, the Jewish-controlled media, spoke harshly of the Whites, equating them with landlords & “reactionaries”, which was Bolshevik propaganda.

Even with their shortages of ammunition & basic supplies, the White armies fought the Reds to a standstill and began routing them by the Spring of 1919. However, the West had made up its mind. General Kolchak had to go!

The West did everything in its power to ensure the Red Bolshevik takeover of Russia. It had its tentacles into the major Jewish banking houses in New York thanks to Trotsky.

The Red army was falling apart in 1918. General Pavlo Skoropadsky, of Cossack heritage, was creating a prosperous Ukrainian government in Kiev, and Russian general, Vladimir Kappel had the belief that he could maintain the White forces indefinitely. None of this assisted the Whites. The American financial community demanded a centralized, materialist and Jewish Russia and this is what they received, at the cost of 66 million lives from 1918-1957.

**The victors write history! The White army has been historically demonized & misrepresented. They were even the victims of Western & Bolshevik propaganda during the civil war. The common myth is that they were royalist (*tsarists*), and served the “landlord” class. Few “royalists” were part of the White forces and the “landlord” class was the peasants themselves, mostly ethnically-White Christians, who by the start of the war owned almost 95% of all Russian land.**



## **CHEKA TERROR**

The Jewish Cheka was a secret police force created through the NKVD on December 20, 1917, after a decree issued by Vladimir Lenin and was subsequently led by Felix Dzerzhinsky. An immensely disproportionate number of Jews, 80 percent, joined the Cheka.

They Cheka rounded up all those (*Gentiles*) who were under suspicion of not supporting the Jewish Bolshevik government. This included Civil or military servicemen suspected of working for Imperial Russia, families of officers-volunteer, all Christian clergy, workers & peasants and any other person whose private property was valued at over 10,000 rubles.

**The Cheka practiced torture and their methods included being skinned alive, scalped, “crowned” with barbed wire, impaled, crucified, hanged, stoned to death, rolled around naked in internally nail-studded barrels, tied to planks and pushed slowly into tanks of boiling water, etc.**

**Women and children were also victims of Cheka terror. Women would sometimes be tortured and raped before being shot. Children between the ages of 8-13 were imprisoned & executed. Cheka was actively & openly utilizing kidnapping methods and were able to extinguish numerous people, especially among the rural population. Peasant villages were also bombarded to complete annihilation.**

The Cheka are infamously known as the murderers of the Tsar family. Yakov M. Yurovsky, the leader of the Bolshevik squad that carried out the murder of the Tsar Nicholas II and his family, was Jewish, as was Sverdlov, the Soviet chief who co-signed Lenin’s execution order #22. For his part, Trotsky defended the massacre of the tsar’s family as a “useful and even necessary measure.”

Trotsky also commented, “The decision was not only expedient but necessary. The severity of this punishment showed everyone that we would continue to fight on mercilessly, stopping at nothing. The execution of the Tsar’s family was needed not only in order to frighten, horrify and instill a sense of hopelessness in the enemy (*White Russians*) but also to shake up our own ranks, to show that there was no turning back. That ahead lay either total victory or total doom.”

The Cheka is a direct predecessor of the Russian OGPU, formed in 1922, the NKVD, formed in 1932 and the KGB, formed in 1954. All were agencies of Jewish terror!

Lazar Kaganovich was the Jewish head of the KGB and was well known for his purges of those who opposed Jewish control. It is argued the Stalin, whose second wife was Kaganovich's sister, was a mere figurehead. Some believe that the numerous Jews below Stalin, in all significant positions, ran the show.

As proof, some point out that many of the churches were burned to the ground, while the synagogues were left standing. Many priests were forced to sweep the streets and others were murdered. The Jewish Soviet leaders held rabbis in high esteem. And those people who dared to criticize Jewish Supremacy were mercilessly murdered, as "anti-Semitism" became a crime punishable by death in the Soviet Union.

Kaganovich ordered the deaths of millions and the total destruction of Christian monuments & churches. The most intelligent and the highest achieving segment of the population was totally wiped out, which left the population of ignorant workers, peasants, and a powerful Jewish ruling elite.

## **SOVIET CONCENTRATION CAMPS**

The "Gulag", was the Soviet system of forced labor (*concentration*) camps. They were first established in 1919 under the Cheka. Jews were the commandants of eleven out of twelve main Gulags.

The founders of the Gulag death camp system were the two Jews, Naftaly Frenkel & Levi Berman. These camps were under the direct control of the mass murdering Jew, Genrikh Yagoda.

***Note: Genrikh Yagoda was the greatest Jewish murderer of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, the GPU's deputy commander, and the founder & commander of the NKVD. Yagoda diligently implemented Stalin's collectivization orders and is responsible for the deaths of at least 10 million people. His Jewish deputies established & managed the Gulag system. After Stalin no longer viewed him favorably, Yagoda was demoted & executed, and was replaced as chief hangman in 1936 by Nikolai Yezhov.***

There were at least 476 separate camps, some of them comprising hundreds, even thousands of camp units. The most infamous complexes were those at arctic or subarctic regions.

Millions of innocent people were incarcerated in the Soviet Gulags, serving sentences of five to twenty years of hard labor.

Prisoners in camps worked outdoors and in mines, in arid regions and the Arctic Circle, without adequate clothing, tools, shelter, food, or even clean water. They trudged through mud in sub-zero -20C temperatures, cut down trees with handsaws, dug at frozen ground with primitive pickaxes and heaved huge rocks with primitive of tools. Others mined coal or copper by hand, often suffering painful or fatal lung diseases from inhaling ore dust while on the job.

These prison labors in the camps worked up to 14 hours a day on massive projects, including the Moscow-Volga Canal, the White Sea-Baltic Canal, and the Kolyma Highway.

Starvation was not uncommon, as prisoners were barely fed enough to sustain such difficult labor. Other prisoners were simply dragged out to the woods and shot by guards for little or no reason.

Between 1929 and the year of Stalin's death in 1953, 18 million men and women were transported to Soviet slave labor camps in Siberia and other outposts of the Red empire, many of them never to return. The prisoners suffered from starvation, illness, violence, and cold; an immense number of people died.

Although the Soviet prison camps were publicized as making important contributions to the Soviet economy, it is not surprising, given the desperately poor conditions, that prison labor did not make a substantial contribution to the economy. Without sufficient food, supplies and clothing, prisoners were weak, sick, and unable to work.

### ***RED TERROR, COLLECTIVIZATION AND FAMINE***

The Jewish Bolsheviks implemented a policy known as "collectivization". By collectivization they could take away the peasants land in the name of the state, and by the use of Red Terror at the hands of the Cheka & Red Army.

This is what Karl Marx himself described as the “essence of communism”, to abolish private property, which belongs to the Gentiles.

*“He ordered the governor to confiscate all grain, all food from this area. By doing that he knew the he is condemning them to death.” -Nikolay Melnik, survivor of the 1923 famine*

In early 1930, over 91% of the agricultural land was collectivized. The Communists were taking every good from the peasants. All weapons of the civilians were also confiscated by the state.

*“The famine was awful. People were eating almost everything that could be swallowed. They ate straw from the roof.” -Yulia Khmelevskaya (Historian)*

During the periods of 1921 to 1922, 1932 to 1933 and 1946 to 1947, the Bolshevik regime deliberately mechanized three series of genocidal man-made famines aimed at starving farmers in Ukraine, Belarus, Kazakhstan and Russia. Millions of people died a slow death and people resorted to eating grass and some even to cannibalism.

*“You are Starving? This is not famine yet, when your woman start eating their children then you may come and say we are starving.” -Leon Trotsky*

## **HOLODOMOR**

An example of a real scientifically-proven “Holocaust”, which the Jewish-controlled media is silent on, is the Holodomor. The Encyclopedia Britannica estimates that around 8 million people, five million of them Ukrainian, were starved to death by the Stalin-Kaganovich famine alone and the three Holodomor genocides together resulted in a death toll of 16.5 million people.

*“Destroying the peasant economy and driving the peasant from the country to the town, the famine creates a proletariat.” -Lenin*



Russian historian, Aleksandr Solzhenitsyn, estimated that between 1917 to 1958, the Jewish Bolshevik regime managed to exterminate up to 60 million Europeans, including victims of the forced collectivization, the hunger, large purges expulsion, banishment, executions, and mass deaths at Gulags.

Industrial-scale murders like these are an essential part of communist theory.

*“Three-quarters of mankind may die, if necessary, to ensure the other quarter for Communism.”  
-Lenin*

Leon Trotsky, founder of the Red Army, admitted, “We must turn Russia into a desert, populated by White negroes upon whom we shall impose a tyranny such as the most terrible Eastern despots never dreamt of. The only difference is that this will be a left-wing tyranny, not a right-wing tyranny. It will be a Red (*Jewish*) tyranny, and not a White one. We mean the word “red” literally, because we shall shed such floods of blood as will make all the human losses suffered in the capitalist wars pale by comparison.”

“The biggest bankers across the ocean will work in the closest possible contact with us. If we win the revolution, we shall establish the power of Zionism upon the wreckage of the revolution’s funeral, and we shall become a power before which the whole world will sink to its knees. We shall know what real power is. By means of terror & bloodbaths, we shall reduce the Russian intelligentsia to a state of complete stupefaction & idiocy and to an animal existence.”

*“We must not forget that some of the greatest mass murders of all time are Jewish.”  
-Genrikh Yagoda (NKVD)*

The Jew, Grigori Zinoviev, head of the Communist International (*Comintern*), wrote in an article in the Krasnaya Gazeta, in 1918. He said, “We will make our hearts cruel, hard and immovable, so that no mercy will enter them, and so that they will not quiver at the sight of a sea of enemy blood. We will let loose the floodgates of that sea. Without mercy, without sparing, we will kill our enemies in scores of hundreds. Let them be thousands. Let them drown themselves in their own blood. Let there be floods of the blood of the bourgeois; more blood, as much as possible.”

## ***STALIN, FRONT MAN FOR THE JEWS***

Joseph “Uncle Joe” Stalin was once loved by the Jewish-controlled Western media and the West. Essentially, Stalin was the front man for the Jewish operation in Russia, known as Communism.

When Stalin marched into Finland, Latvia, Estonia, Lithuania and Poland, the West looked the other way. It was the same after the war when Stalin took over Eastern Europe.

Stalin’s purge trials, of his fellow comrades, was seen by the West as a legitimate response to an internal threat.

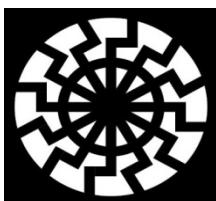
The West media shrugged with indifference toward seven to ten million dead in the Ukrainian man-made “famine”. It was the same with Stalin’s gulags that contained millions of victims in the 1930s.

Instead of improving working conditions, Stalin made things much more oppressive & backwards.

Stalin killed on behalf of the Jews and received a free pass for his crimes. He was the Czar of Red Russia, but his commissars were two-thirds Jewish.

Stalin enjoyed a sainted reputation until he turned against the Jews in the final years of his life. So long as he was appointing one Jew after another to high Soviet positions and blinking at their crimes, he was applauded.

**Stalin today is now more useful as a whipping boy than as the favorite darling of the Jewish-controlled media. He can take the blame for the crimes of the Jewish commissars who have disappeared down the memory hole of history. Stalin can even be used to paint the Jews as victims of communism, rather than the originators of communism, because he liquidated a few of them late in life.**



**Warning: Communist Body Count- 149,469,610**

**People's Republic of China, Body Count: 73,237,000; Union of Soviet Socialist Republics, Body Count: 58,627,000; Russian Soviet Federated Socialist Republic, Body Count: 3,284,000; Democratic People's Republic of Korea, Body Count: 3,163,000; Cambodia, Body Count: 2,627,000; Democratic Republic of Afghanistan, Body Count: 1,750,000; Vietnam, Body Count: 1,670,000; People's Democratic Republic of Ethiopia, Body Count: 1,343,610; Socialist Federal Republic of Yugoslavia, Body Count: 1,072,000; Chinese Soviet Republic, Body Count: 700,000; People's Republic of Mozambique, Body Count: 700,000; Socialist Republic of Romania, Body Count: 435,000; People's Republic of Bulgaria, Body Count: 222,000; People's Republic of Angola, Body Count: 125,000; Mongolian People's Republic, Body Count: 100,000; People's Socialist Republic of Albania, Body Count: 100,000; Republic of Cuba, Body Count: 73,000; German Democratic Republic, Body Count: 70,000; Socialist Republic of Czechoslovakia, Body Count: 65,000; Lao People's Democratic Republic, Body Count: 56,000; Hungarian People's Republic, Body Count: 27,000; People's Republic of Poland, Body Count: 22,000; People's Democratic Republic of Yemen, Body Count: 1,000.**

**Note: During communism all the money that the red state needed was recorded by the national bank as a credit to the state itself. The interesting thing is that these debts were later taken over by capitalist investors during the "peaceful" removal of communism, with enormous gains, almost like an investment. A huge win for International Jewry!**

**Note: In the Soviet Union, under Stalin and his Communist Jews, the "emptying of Christian churches" was accomplished by burning these churches down, thousands of them, and building Jewish synagogues instead.**

**Note: In the end Communism created in record time the kind of state that the Jewish banker dreams; totally mechanized, centralized, free from contact with Nature and in tune with endless growth. This was possible through the magic trick of merely replacing the international investor with a state bureaucracy, a trick which the elites had already employed during the absolutism of the 17<sup>th</sup> Century, the same time when investment companies took their modern form.**

**Warning: Don't be fooled, the Iron Curtain may have fallen but Soviet Union 2.0 is right around the corner, aided & abetted by its Middle Eastern Bolshevik satellite, Israel. Refer to Addendum L, M, N and Z to learn more; in addition, information on "Duginism", the "Kalgari Plan" and "Non-Linear Warfare" is covered as well.**

## #HOLOHOAX

*"It is easier to believe a lie one has heard a hundred times than a truth one has never heard before."*

*-Robert S. Lynd, American sociologist*

*"Individual actions (against Jews) by members of the NSDAP, its subordinate offices and organizations must cease at once. Whoever hereafter participates in individual actions against Jews, or encourages the same, will be treated in the future as a provocateur, a rebel, and enemy of the State."*

*-Adolf Hitler decree on August 20<sup>th</sup>, 1935*

*"I strictly forbid any member of the SS from undertaking individual action against Jews. As in every issue, the solution of the Jewish question is the concern of the Fuhrer, and not of individuals. Actions contrary to this order, even to the slightest degree, will be punishment with dismissal from the SS."*

*-The Heinrich Himmler Order, 8-20-35*

*"With this manifestation of innate modesty, so typical of the Jew, he trumpeted his virtues before the world until finally the world actually began to believe him. Those who refused to share this belief were considered to be doing him an injustice. Thus after a little while, he began to twist things around, so as to make it appear that it was he who had always been wronged, and vice versa. There were really some particularly foolish people who could not help pitying this poor unfortunate creature of a Jew."*

*-Hitler*

The Jewish "Holocaust" is a Holohoax! To this day, there has been no scientific or forensic proof to verify the claim of a Jewish "Holocaust", in other words, it's a "Conspiracy Theory". In fact, there is not even proof that even one single Jew, yet alone "6 Million" Jews, in a German concentration (*internment*) camp died of "gassing". In addition, there is no proof that the German concentration camps were "Death Camps", as opposed to internment work camps.

*"Any History that is restricted from being studied must be a lie. The truth never needs protection."*

*-Anonymous blog commenter*

Atrocity propaganda is nothing new. It has accompanied every conflict of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century and will continue to do so. After every conflict, however, it has been customary for retractions to follow.

No such retractions have been made after the Second World War. In fact, rather than diminish with the passage of years, the atrocity propaganda concerning the German occupation, and in particular their treatment of the Jews, has done nothing but increase its virulence, and elaborate its catalogue of horrors. This all adds to the growing mythology of the concentration camps and especially to the story that no less than "Six Million" Jews were exterminated in them.

*"I do want to get rid of (expulsion) those Jews who since the War have invaded our country from Eastern Europe and undermined our morale by mad speculation, who are devoid of all patriotism and have made fortunes out of our national catastrophe. As for the rest, I merely want to limit their influence by passing legal prohibitions against their participation in the Government and by eliminating from public life such non-Jews as act as puppets for Jewish capital."*

*-Hitler*

*"My views are known. I am the only German leader who is not afraid to speak out. I am concerned with the Jews only in so far as they obstruct the realization of the ideal German Reich. But I will countenance no mob action, even against Jews. I never did. We have been made the scapegoat for the undisciplined mob action of the Communists. Jews have nothing to fear from us as long as they do not mix with us. This they must learn. As long as the Jews here will not try to pose as Germans, and have the temerity to speak for Germans, they will be unmolested."*

*-Hitler*

*"In any future cases of conflict the vanquished will always be the guilty party, because the victor can establish this fact in the easiest manner possible."*

*-Hitler*

*"What we have come to understand is that the Holocaust (Holohoax) is the secret weapon of psychological warfare of the Powers That Be (Jewish elite), which they use to expand and maintain their militaristic empire, to justify wars & subjugation, to foist their financial, economic and cultural system upon others against their will."*

*-Editors of "Auschwitz: The Case for Sanity"*

## ***DISCOURAGEMENT OF NATIONALISM***

In terms of political blackmail, however, the allegation that Six Million Jews died during the Second World War has much more far-reaching implications for the White people of America & Europe than simply the advantages it has gained for the Jewish nation. Should these White people attempt to assert their patriotism and preserve their national integrity in an age when the very existence of nation-states is being threatened, especially with mass Third-World immigration, they are immediately branded as “Nazis”.

So long as the “Six Million Jews were exterminated” myth is perpetuated, White peoples everywhere will remain in bondage to it. The call for “international tolerance & understanding” will be hammered home by the Jewish-controlled United Nations until nationhood itself, the very guarantee of national freedom, is completely abolished.

## ***RACE PROBLEM SUPPRESSED***

Thus the accusation of the “Six Million” is not only used to undermine the principle of nationhood & national pride, but it threatens the survival of the White race itself.

White countries are today facing the gravest danger in their history, the demographic danger posed by the alien races in their midst. What happens if a man dares to speak of the race problem, of its biological & political implications? He is branded a “racist” and a “Nazi”. Thus, any rational discussion of the problems of race and the effort to preserve racial integrity is effectively discouraged, due to the Six Million myth.

The Six Million myth, told by the Jews, relies on the brainwashed masses believing that the “evil” Nazis were racist. The truth is that the German National Socialists were race-realists and were experiencing miraculous rebirth of German nationalism, putting Germans first in their own country. In the midst of World War 2, some of the Jews were interned in work camps in order to protect the ethnic Germans. These camps were never “Death Camps”.

## **HOLOCAUST DENIAL = PRISON**

In Germany, France, Austria, Belgium, Switzerland and several other European countries, like England, as well as in Israel, it is a crime publicly to dispute or “mock” the official version of Holocaust history.

**A short list of those who have been fined, jailed, imprisoned, or forced into exile for “denying the Holocaust” includes Robert Faurisson & Roger Garaudy in France, Siegfried Verbeke in Belgium, Juergen Graf & Gaston-Armand Amaudruz in Switzerland, and Guenter Deckert, Hans Schmidt, Fredrick Toben, Germar Rudolf, Ernst Zundel, Horst Mahler, Monika Schaefer and Ursula Haverbeck in Germany.**

*Note: The simple fact that International Jewry has to resort to imprisoning senior citizens, like Ursula Haverback, in Germany, shows that Jewish Supremacy stands upon the Holohoax, a house of cards, that simple Holocaust Revisionism will eventually & inevitably topple. The countdown has begun!*

Some people may be offended by those who play down Jewish death & suffering during World War II. But free & open societies protect even offensive speech. That’s why Western countries defend the right of their citizens, for example, to praise Communism or promote atheism.

“Holocaust denial” laws violate ancient & universal standards of justice. They criminalize even factual or truthful statements that “play down” or “whitewash” the Holocaust, known to revisionists as the Holohoax. They are selective and one-sided. In countries where they are on the books, the Holocaust is the only chapter of history that cannot be freely discussed. They inhibit historical inquiry & restrict free speech. They are a disgrace, and should be repealed.

**Talmudic defenders of the Six Million Holocaust story may be able to sporadically dispute or debunk some of the miscellaneous “facts” listed by Holocaust revisionists, but proof that the Holocaust was a Holohoax is too great to be objectively contested. Hence, the need for “Holocaust denial” laws; to jail the defenders of truth who are revising the historical lies of International Jewry.**

*Note: Due to the enormity of scientific, forensic and objective evidence that points to the Holocaust being a Holohoax, this book or (E-Book) will attempt to address some of the key material relating to this subject matter. Much more data is available outside the scope of this presentation.*

*Note: Questions & Answers on the Holohoax are listed in Addendum Y.*

*Note: Ernst Zundel (1939-2017) was a German-born publisher, author and civil rights activist. He was a prominent figure in the worldwide Holocaust revisionist network, and accordingly was routinely described in the mainstream media as a "notorious Holocaust denier". He was also an unabashed admirer of Adolf Hitler, and an unapologetic defender of the legacy of Third Reich Germany. For seven years he was held behind bars, first in Canada, and then in Germany, solely for the peaceful expression of non-conformist views. For some time he was the most prominent political prisoner in the Western world.*

*Zundel shockingly found out in a "Human Rights Court", in which the chairman had the gall to state for the record, that "truth is no defense", even though one has to swear on the Bible to tell the truth and nothing but the truth. If the truth is no defense in a courtroom, then the lie prevails.*

*Zundel put the so-called "Holocaust" itself on trial. Seated next to his lawyer was the learned revisionist historian Professor Robert Faurisson of France, who guided Zundel's attorney cross-examination of a long train of "saintly Holocaust survivors".*

*For the first time in history the holy "survivors" finally had to submit their "testimony" to scrutiny, to the rules of evidence & cross-examination, something that has never happened before or since. Canadian readers & viewers learned that there was no scientific evidence for homicidal gas chambers, that homicidal gassings were a rumor that the inmates heard but never actually witnessed for themselves.*

*In Zundel's 1988 trial, Fred Leuchter, the designer of the U.S. Prison system's execution apparatus, as an expert defense witness who tested alleged execution "gas chambers" on-site in Auschwitz, Poland, determined that they had never been used to kill anyone.*

## **GERMAN PRE-WAR POLICY TOWARDS JEWS**

*"The war against Jewry came about because an alien people on German soil arrogated the political and spiritual leadership of the country, and, believing itself triumphant, flaunted it brazenly."*

*-Alfred Rosenberg*



Adolf Hitler rightly considered the Jews, as collective to be a disloyal & avaricious element within the German national community, as well as a force of decadence in Germany's cultural life. This was held to be particularly unhealthy since, during the Weimar period, the Jews had risen to a position of remarkable strength & influence in the nation, particularly in law, finance and the mass media, even though they constituted only one percent of the population.

The fact that Karl Marx was a Jew and that Jews, such as Rosa Luxembourg & Karl Liebknecht, were disproportionately prominent in the leadership of communist movements in Germany, also tended to convince the ethnic Germans of the powerful internationalist & Communist tendencies of the Jewish people.

The National Socialist German government's solution to the Jewish problem was to deprive them of their influence within the nation by various legislative acts, and most important of all, to encourage their emigration from the country altogether.

By 1939, the great majority of German Jews had emigrated, all of them with a sizeable proportion of their assets. Many of them were transferred to the British territory of Palestine via the "Transfer Agreement". Never, at any time, had the German NSDAP leadership even contemplated a policy of genocide towards the Jewish people.

### ***JEWS CALLED EMIGRATION "EXTERMINATION"***

International Jewry was quick to interpret emigration policies of internal discrimination, to protect the ethnic Germans, as equivalent to Jewish "extermination" itself.

A 1936 anti-German propaganda book, by Jewish novelist, Leon Feuchtwanger, regarded straightforward emigration as the physical "extermination" of German Jewry. A Jewish communist, Hans Beimler, anti-German propaganda book also used the narrative, claiming that Dachau was a "Death Camp", though by his own admission he was released after only a month there.

Concentration camps in pre-war Germany were used for the detention of political opponents & subversives, principally liberals, Social Democrats & Communists of all kinds, a proportion of whom were Jews, such as Hans Beimler.

Unlike the millions enslaved in the Soviet Union, the German concentration camp population was always small. Between 1934 and 1938, its population seldom exceeded 20,000 throughout the whole of Germany and the number of Jews was never more than 3000 individuals.

## ***THE TRANSFER AGREEMENT***

Although Zionists today are loath to admit it publicly, the fact remains that the Zionist movement, during the period leading up to the Second World War, worked closely with the National Socialist government in Germany to solve the so-called Jewish question. Needless to say, professional historians have largely neglected this surprising cooperation.

On August 25, 1933, the Ministry of Economics issued a circular to all German currency control offices informing them of the recently concluded agreement with the Jewish Agency for Palestine. Known as the Haavara, or Transfer Agreement, it tied the emigration of Jews to Palestine to the sale of the German goods. By permitting each Jew who indicated a willingness to emigrate to Palestine the opportunity to take along a fixed portion of assets in the form of German goods, Germany's tight currency restrictions were circumvented, while the depressed export economy of the Reich received a much needed stimulus.

**Above all, the Transfer Agreement greatly promoted the removal of Jews from Germany, a principal domestic goal of the Hitler regime.**

The Jewish anti-German boycott, begun shortly after Hitler came to power in January 1933, may have been neutralized as a result of Haavara. Was International Jewry divided or just playing multi-layered 4D chess? In any event, even though Germany became the number-one exporter of goods to Palestine by 1937, its significance did not reside in its economic benefits, but in the fact that it created a consensus in the German government for Palestine as the principal destination for German Jews.

This consensus lasted until the effects of the Arab revolt beginning in 1936 and the Peel Partition Plan, an unsuccessful attempt to divide the country into Jewish & Arab sectors, the following year forced a reconsideration of the Jewish emigration policy. Thereafter, the consensus was altered, but the policy of promoting Jewish emigration remained the same.

Efforts were made to explore alternatives for Jewish emigration, such as Madagascar. Poland had already made repeated overtures to the French for Madagascar's use as a site for their large Polish-Jewish population.

The German SS oversaw the establishment of occupational retraining centers run by the Hechalutz, the principal Zionist youth organization, to teach young Jews the necessary skills that were in demand in Palestine. Located throughout Germany, the centers also provided training for Jews who planned to emigrate to other countries.

The British Embassy in Berlin issued its stamp of approval in a memorandum of April 3, 1936, pointing out that they "enabled the Jewish Agency to select suitable candidates for admission to Palestine, better prepared for absorption into the economy of the country."

When Nuremberg laws were passed on September 15<sup>th</sup>, 1935, they were welcomed by Zionist groups which considered them important in breaking down the resistance of the majority of German Jews, who still regarded the Hitler regime as a temporary phenomenon. The net effect of this German-Zionist connection was to make Zionism the principal movement among Jewish youth in Germany in the 1930s.

So despite of the basic hostility between the Hitler regime & International Jewry, for a number of years Jewish Zionist & German National Socialist interests coincided. In collaborating with the Zionists for a pragmatic, mutually desirable and humane solution to a complex problem, the Third Reich was willing to make foreign exchange sacrifices, such as angering the Arabs.

As a result of the Transfer Agreement, German exports arrived in Palestine at bargain prices with the help of Jewish capital & Jewish commercial assistance, and a large number of German Jews arrived in Palestine. Goods worth a total of 139.5 million Reichsmark were transferred by 1939. Only the outbreak of war in September, 1939, ended the transfer practice.

**By 1939, the consistent efforts of the German government to secure the departure of Jews from the Reich had resulted in the emigration of 400,000 German Jews from a total population of about 600,000, and an additional 480,000 emigrants from Austria & Czechoslovakia, which constituted almost their entire Jewish populations.**

This feat was accomplished through Offices of Jewish Emigration in Berlin, Viena and Prague established by Adolf Eichmann, the head of the Jewish Investigation Office of the Gestapo.

Had Hitler cherished any intention of “exterminating” the Jews, it is inconceivable that he would have allowed more than 880,000 Jews to leave Reich territory with the bulk of their wealth intact, much less considered plans for their mass emigration to Palestine or Madagascar.

*“The Fuhrer does not at all wish that the Jews should be evacuated to Siberia. There, under the harshest living conditions, they would undoubtedly develop again a strong life-element. He would much prefer to resettle them in central Africa. There they would live in a climate that would certainly not make them strong and resistant. In any case, it is the Fuhrer’s goal to make Western Europe completely Jew-free. Here they may no longer have their homeland.”*  
-Goebbels, 1942

Hitler’s policy of emigration from Europe was still under consideration well into the war period, notably the Madagascar Plan, which Eichmann discussed in 1940 with French Colonial Office experts after the defeat of France had made the surrender of the colony a practical proposition.

*Note: Zionists did everything in their power to make the European Jews’ plight as bad as possible, to uproot them completely, in order to get them to move to Palestine.*

## **GERMAN POLICY TOWARDS JEWS - OUTBREAK OF WAR**

The Jewish Chronicle, on September 8<sup>th</sup>, 1939, admitted, “With the coming of the war the situation regarding the Jews altered drastically. It is not widely known that world Jewry declared itself to be a belligerent (*hostile & aggressive*) party in the Second World War, and there was therefore ample basis under international law for the Germans to intern the Jewish population as a hostile force.

On September 5<sup>th</sup>, 1939, Chaim Weizmann, the principal Zionist leader and Israeli statesman, had declared war against Germany on behalf of the world’s Jews, stating that the Jews stand by Great Britain and will fight on

**the side of the democracies... The Jewish Agency is ready to enter into immediate arrangements for utilizing Jewish manpower, technical ability, resources, etc.”**

All Jews had thus been declared “agents” willing to prosecute a war against the German Reich and, as a consequence, Reich leader of the SS, Heinrich Himmler and his second in command, Reinhard Heydrich, were eventually to begin the policy of Jewish internment.

**It is worth noting that the United States & Canada had already interned all Japanese aliens & citizens of Japanese descent in detention camps before the Germans applied the same security measures against the Jews of Europe. Moreover, there had been no such evidence or declaration of disloyalty by these Japanese Americans as had been given by Weizmann. The British too, during the Boer War, interned all the women & children of the population and thousands had died as a result, yet in no sense could the British be charged with wanting to “exterminate” the Boers.**

The detention of Jews in the occupied territories of Europe served two essential purposes from the German viewpoint. The first was to prevent unrest & subversion; Himmler informed Mussolini on October 11, 1942 that German policy towards the Jews had altered during wartime entirely for reasons of military security. He complained that thousands of Jews in the occupied regions were conducting partisan warfare, sabotage and espionage, a view confirmed by official Soviet information given to Raymond Arthur Davis that no less than 35,000 European Jews were waging partisan war under Tito in Yugoslavia.

As a result, Jews were to be transported to restricted areas & detention camps, both in Germany, and especially after March, 1942, in the Government-General of Poland. As the war proceeded, the policy developed of using Jewish detainees for labor in the war-effort. The question of labor is fundamental when considering the alleged plan of genocide against the Jews, for on grounds of logic alone the latter would entail the most senseless waste of manpower, time & energy while prosecuting a war of survival on two fronts.

**Certainly after the attack on Russia, the idea of compulsory labor had taken precedence over German plans for Jewish emigration.**

The protocol of a conversation between Hitler and the Hungarian regent Horthy on April 17, 1943, reveals that the German leader personally requested Horthy to

release 100,000 Hungarian Jews for work in the “pursuit-plane programme” of the Luftwaffe at a time when the aerial bombardment of Germany was increasing. This took place at a time when, supposedly, the Germans were already seeking to exterminate the Jews, but Hitler’s request clearly demonstrates the priority aim of expanding his labor force. In harmony with this program, concentration camps became, in fact, industrial complexes.

At every camp where Jews and other nationalities were detained, there were large industrial plants & factories supplying material for the German war-effort; the Buna rubber factory at Bergen-Belsen, Buna & I.G. Farben Industries at Auschwitz and the electrical firm of Siemens at Ravensbrück.

In many cases, special concentration camp money notes were issued as payment for labor, enabling prisoners to buy extra rations from camp shops. The Germans were determined to obtain the maximum economic return from the concentration camp system, an object wholly at variance with any plan to exterminate millions of people in them. It was the function of the SS Economy and Administration Office, headed by Oswald Pohl, to see that the concentration camps became major industrial producers.

***Note: The traitor & Rothschild agent, Hjalmar Schacht, who served two terms as head of the Reichsbank, during the Weimar years and after, in the interim, transitional period with Hitler, did “not” oversee the creation of IG Farben. Contrary to popular conspiracy theories, IG Farben was nothing sinister, but the name has been deliberately tainted in the post-war years and used as a trigger to conjure mental images of Xyclon B (delousing agent) & the “Holocaust” (Holohoax), and an emotional state of repulsion. IG Farben was an innovative company. It developed, among other things, synthetic oil that assisted Germany to become self-sufficient & independent. IG Farben was a spin-off from the old, and well established, BASF company. During Schacht’s first term as a President of the Reichsbank in the Weimar years, he approved the loan as “start up capital” for IG Farben which they needed, but he had “no” other involvement.***

## **EMIGRATION WAS STILL FAVORED**

It is a remarkable fact, however, that well into the war period, the Germans continued to implement the policy of Jewish emigration. The fall of France, in 1940, enabled the German Government to open serious negotiations with the French for the transfer of European Jews to Madagascar.

A memorandum of August, 1942 from Luther, Secretary of State in the German Foreign Office, reveals that he had conducted these negotiations between July & December 1940, when they were terminated by the French. A circular from Luther's department, dated August 15<sup>th</sup>, 1940, shows that the details of the German plan had been worked out by Eichmann, for it is signed by his assistant, Dannecker. Eichmann had in fact been commissioned in August to draw up a detailed Madagascar Plan, and Dannecker was employed in research on Madagascar at the French Colonial Office.

The proposals of August 15<sup>th</sup> were that an inter-European bank was to finance the emigration of four million Jews by means of a phased program. Luther's 1942 memorandum shows that Reinhard Heydrich had obtained Himmler's approval of this plan before the end of August and had also submitted it to Goering. It certainly met with Hitler's approval, for as early as June 17<sup>th</sup>, his interpreter, Schmidt, recalls Hitler observing to Mussolini that "One could found a State of Israel in Madagascar".

Although the French terminated the Madagascar negotiations in December, 1940, Poliakov, the director of the Centre of Jewish Documentation in Paris, admits that the Germans nevertheless pursued the scheme and that Eichmann was still busy with it throughout 1941.

Eventually, however, the Madagascar emigration plan was rendered impractical by the progress of the war, in particular by the situation after the invasion of Russia, and on February 10<sup>th</sup>, 1942, the Foreign Office was informed that the plan had been temporarily shelved.

**This ruling, sent to the Foreign Office by Luther's assistant, Rademacher, is of great importance because it demonstrates conclusively that the term "Final Solution" meant only the emigration of Jews, and also that transportation to the eastern ghettos & concentration camps such as Auschwitz constituted nothing but an alternative plan of evacuation.**

The directive reads, "The war with the Soviet Union has in the meantime created the possibility of disposing of other territories for the Final Solution. In consequence the Fuehrer has decided that the Jews should be evacuated not to Madagascar but to the East. Madagascar need no longer therefore be considered in connection with the Final Solution".

On March 7, 1942, Reich Minister of Propaganda, Joseph Goebbels, wrote a memorandum in favor of the Madagascar Plan as a “Final Solution” of the Jewish question. In the meantime, he approved of the Jews being “concentrated in the East.” Later in this memorandum, Goebbels also stressed deportation to the East and laid emphasis on the need for compulsory labor there.

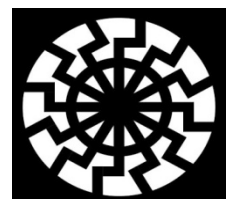
**The term “Final Solution” was applied both to Madagascar and to the Eastern territories. Therefore, it meant only the “deportation” of the Jews.**

Even as late as May, 1944, the Germans were prepared to allow the emigration of one million European Jews from Europe.

An account of this proposal is given by Alexander Weissberg, a prominent Soviet Jewish scientist deported during the Stalin purges, in his book *Die Geschichte von Joel Brand*. Weissberg, who spent the war in the city of Cracow, though he expected the Germans to intern him in a concentration camp, explains that on the personal authorization of Himmler, Eichmann had sent the Budapest Jewish leader, Joel Brand, to Istanbul with an offer to the Allies to permit the transfer of one million European Jews in the midst of the war. The Gestapo admitted that the transportation involved would greatly inconvenience the German war-effort but were prepared to allow it in exchange for 10,000 trucks to be used exclusively on the Russian front.

Unfortunately, the plan came to nothing. The British concluded that Brand must be a dangerous agent and immediately imprisoned him in Cairo while the Jewish-controlled press denounced the offer as a “Nazi” trick. Winston Churchill, though orating to the effect that the treatment of the Hungarian Jews was probably “the biggest and most horrible crime ever committed in the whole history of the world” nevertheless told Zionist-leader, Chaim Weizmann, that acceptance of the Brand offer was impossible, since it would be a betrayal of his Russian Allies.

**Although the plan was fruitless, it well illustrates that no one allegedly carrying out “thorough” extermination would permit the emigration of a million Jews and it demonstrates, too, the prime importance placed by the Germans on the war-effort.**





## ***JEWISH POPULATION STATS & HOLOHOAX MATH***

Since statistics relating to Jewish populations are not everywhere known in precise detail, and approximations for various countries differ widely, it is unknown exactly how many Jews were deported & interned at any one time between the years 1939-1945.

In general, however, what reliable statistics there are, especially those relating to emigration, are sufficient to show that not a fraction of six million Jews could have been exterminated.

Here's a closer look at Jewish emigration...

-The World Jewish Congress, in its publication, "Unity in Dispersion", stated that "the majority of the German Jews succeeded in leaving (*emigrating*) Germany before the war broke out."

-220,000 of 280,000 total Austrian Jews had emigrated by September, 1939.

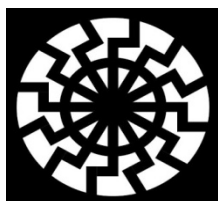
-From March, 1939, onwards, the Institute for Jewish Emigration in Prague had secured the emigration of 260,000 Jews from former Czechoslovakia.

-An estimated 560,000 had emigrated from Poland prior to the outbreak of war.

-Jewish emigrants from other European countries was 120,000.

-1,550,000 Jews fled (*emigrated*) to the Soviet Union after 1939. They were later evacuated beyond reach of the German invading troops.

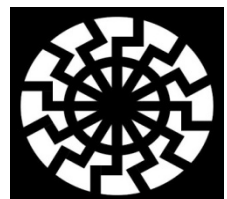
***This mass exodus (*emigration*) of Jews, before & during hostilities, left approximately 3.5 million people Jews in German-controlled Europe.***



Here's a look at Jewish world population statistics...

- World Almanac, 1929, 15,630,000 Jews worldwide
- National Council of Churches, 1930, 15,600,000 Jews worldwide
- Jewish newspaper, Daily Express, 1933, 14,000,000 Jews worldwide
- World Almanac, 1933, 15,316,359 Jews worldwide
- World Almanac, 1936, 15,753,633 Jews worldwide
- World Almanac, 1938, 15,748,091 Jews worldwide with 240,000 in Germany
- American Jewish Committee Bureau of the Synagogue Council, 1939, 15,600,000 Jews worldwide
- World Almanac, 1940, 15,319,359 Jews worldwide
- World Almanac, 1941, 15,748,091 Jews worldwide
- World Almanac, 1942, 15,192,089 Jews worldwide
- World Almanac USA, 1947, 15,690,000 Jews worldwide
- World Almanac, 1949, 15,713,638 Jews worldwide
- Statistical Handbook of Council of Churches USA, 1951, 15,300,000 Jews worldwide

**What happened to the supposed 6 Million Jews that died in the Holocaust?  
It's a #Holohoax!**



### ***RUSSIAN JEWS EVACUATED***

The precise figures concerning Russian Jews are unknown and have therefore been the subject of extreme exaggeration. The Jewish statistician Jacob Leszczynski, states that in 1939 there were 2,100,000 Jews living in future German-occupied western Russia. In addition, some 260,000 lived in the Baltic states of Estonia, Latvia and Lithuania.

According to Loui Levine, President of the American Jewish Council for Russian Relief, who made a post-war tour of the Soviet Union and submitted a report on the status of Jews there, the majority of these Jews were evacuated east after the German armies launched their invasion, Operation Barbarossa.

The Jewish journalist, David Bergelson, wrote in the Moscow Yiddish paper "Ainikeit", in 1942, that "thanks to the evacuation, the majority (80%) of the Jews in the Ukraine, White Russia, Lithuania and Latvia before the arrival of the Germans were rescued."

What happened to the Soviet Jews that did remain in German territory? In the war between Germany & Russia, no more than one hundred thousand persons were killed by the German Action Groups as military targets, "partisans" & "Bolshevik commissars". By contrast, the partisans themselves claimed to have murdered five times that number of German troops.

### ***SIX MILLION IS UNTRUE***

**The Germans could not possibly have gained control over, or exterminate, anything like Six Million Jews. Excluding the Soviet Union, the number of Jews in German-occupied Europe after emigration was scarcely more than three million, by no means all of whom were interned.**

To approach the extermination of even half of Six Million would have meant the liquidation of every Jew living in Europe. And yet it is known that large numbers of Jews were alive in Europe after 1945.

## **THE “SIX MILLION” NUMBER**

***“This is no exaggeration to say that ‘six million’ Jews (in 1936) are sentenced to be imprisoned in this part of the world (Europe).”***

***-Chiam Weizmann, future president of Israel***

***“The crowning achievement of (Ilya) Ehrenburg's career came on December 22, 1944, when this hate-crazed (Jewish) fiend became the ‘first’ person to mention the kabbalistic figure of ‘Six Million’ alleged Jewish victims of National Socialism, and then proceeded to introduce that figure into Soviet propaganda.”***

***-Rense.com***

The crowning achievement of the Ilya Ehrenburg's career came on December 22, 1944, when this hate-crazed Jewish fiend became the first person, post World War 2, to mention the kabbalistic figure of Six Million alleged Jewish victims of National Socialism, and then proceeded to introduce that figure into Soviet propaganda. He joined with fellow Jewish propagandist, Vasily Grossman, to produce a fictitious "Black Book", and lay the foundation for what has come to be known as "The Holocaust" (*Holohoax*).

**Prior to Ehrenburg's 6 million claim. there were over ten “prominent” newspaper stories of “6 Million” Jews being in danger, facing starvation & extermination, or already murdered, that were reported in various Jewish-controlled newspapers between 1915 and 1938. Zionists had been predicting the downfall of precisely six million Jews for decades before Adolf Hitler came to power in 1933.**

A German blog, Criticomblog, has a comprehensive list of quotes, all linked to their original newspaper sources; 256 occurrences of the idea of 6,000,000 Jews in peril before this number was announced at the Nuremberg trials, starting already in 1869.

***“Dr. Levin, in the course of his talk, expressed the opinion that six million Jews of Eastern Europe are doomed to perish.” -Jewish Telegraphic Agency (1930)***

Ben Weintraub's 1995 book, "Holocaust Dogma of Judaism", fully explores & explains the Kabalistic Gematria & occultism involved in the “6 million” number.

*“6,000,000 is the number of perfect souls times ten, and ten is number of the Sephiroth, the divine emanations of God as seen in the Kabala.” –Ben Weintraub*

The mystical “6 million” number, to the Jewish Kabalists, is numerologically predetermined, supernaturally imbued with dark power. As a result, it can never, ever be changed. This is critical, central to the Kabalist hex (*spell*). 6,000,000 is the number! It must be ritually repeated & publicly acknowledged.

*“This is called the purple earth. It shines with every kind of light that proceeds from hashmal. In this earth are sunk twelve thousand myriads of pearls, sunk in this earth and reaching as far as the eastern gate. There there are six million open gates, and Anael is the chief guardian of them.” -Zohar Hadash, Yitro, 38d*

The “6 million” number does not refer to actual deaths. It is a purely symbolic, esoteric, mystical number, symbolizing the perfect result, a perfect creation, a magical (*Masonic*) Great Work in progress.

The Torah requires that 6 million Jews must “vanish” before the state of Israel can be formed. It is written, “You shall return minus 6 million.”

Israeli historian, Tom Segev, stated that the “6 million” number is an attempt to transform the Holocaust story into a state religion. Those 6 million “had” to disappear in “burning ovens”, according to Jewish prophecy, which the judicial version of the Holocaust (*Holohoax*) story now authenticates.

*“Without the Holocaust, there would be no Jewish State.” -Robert B. Goldman (Jewish author)*

The missing 6 million Jews must be so, before the Jews can return to the Promised Land. Yahweh sees this as a cleaning of the souls of the sinful people. The Jews must, on the return to the Promised Land, be clean; the cleaning shall be done in burning stokes. A holocaust!

## ***AN IMPOSSIBLE BIRTH RATE***

**Indisputable evidence is also provided by the post-war world Jewish population statistics. The World Almanac of 1938 gives the number of Jews in the world as 16,588,259. But after the war the New York Times, February 22, 1948, placed the number of Jews in the world at a minimum of 15,000,000 and a maximum of 18,000,000.**

Quite obviously, these figures make it impossible for the number of Jewish war-time casualties to be measured in anything but thousands. Fifteen and a half million in 1938 minus the alleged six million leaves nine million; the New York Times figures would mean, therefore, that the world's Jews produced seven million births, almost doubling their numbers, in the space of ten years. This is patently ridiculous.

**It would appear therefore that the great majority of the missing "six million" were in fact emigrants. These were emigrants to European countries, to the Soviet Union and the United States before, during and after the war. In addition, there were emigrants, in vast numbers, who emigrated to Palestine during and especially at the end of the war.**

After 1945, boat-loads of Jewish survivors entered Palestine illegally from Europe, causing considerable embarrassment to the British Government of the time. It was these emigrants to all parts of the world who had swollen the world Jewish population to between 15 and 18 million by 1948, and probably the greatest part of them were emigrants to the United States who entered in violation of the quota laws.

Many Jewish emigrants to the United States changed their names to hide their Jewish identity. Could it be that some or all of these people whose Jewish names were "eliminated" were included in the missing Six Million of Europe?

## ***ABSENCE OF EVIDENCE***

**There is not a single document in existence which proves that the Germans intended to, or carried out, the deliberate murder of Jews.**

The final details of the plan to “exterminate” Jews were supposed to have been made at a conference at Grosse Wannsee in Berlin on January 20<sup>th</sup>, 1942, presided over by Reinhard Heydrich. Officials of all German Ministries were present, and Heinrich Muller & Adolf Eichmann represented the Gestapo Head Office. The minutes of this conference is supposed to prove the existence of a genocide plan, but the truth is that no such plan was even mentioned.

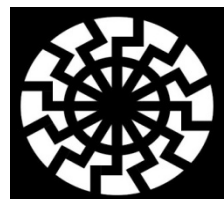
Per the “Holocaust” story, the minutes are shrouded in a form of officialdom that cloaks the real significance of the words & terminology that are used. However, what the memorandum clearly reveals is that Reinhard Heydrich commissioned by Hermann Goering to arrange a “solution” to the Jewish problem. Reinhard reviewed the history of Jewish emigration and stated that the war had rendered the Madagascar project impractical. Thus, the emigration program had been replaced by the evacuation of Jews to the East as a further possible “solution”, in accordance with the previous authorization of the Fuhrer, Adolf Hitler.

The memorandum went on to explain that in the East the use of Jewish labor was to be utilized. This meant, the concentration of the Jews for labor in the immense eastern ghetto of the Polish Government-General. There, the Jews were to wait until the end of the war, for the re-opening of international discussions which would decide their future.

**The Germans had an extraordinary propensity for recording everything on paper in the most careful detail, yet among the thousands of captured documents of the S.D. & Gestapo, the records of the Reich Security Head Office, the files of Himmler’s headquarters and Hitler’s own war directives there is not a single order for the extermination of Jews or anyone else.**

*Note: It is widely claimed by Holocaust (Holohoax) proponents that the use of the word “resettlement” in the Wannsee minutes meant “murder”, but there is no evidence for this allegation in the document.*

*Note: The Wannsee Conference plans to resettle Jews in the far east of Russia fell into chaos when the expected military victory against the Soviet Union did not occur, and soon the camps in Poland were overcrowded.*



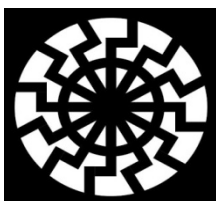
## ***NUREMBERG TRIALS = 6 MILLION CLAIM***

The story of Six Million Jews being exterminated during the war was given judicial authority at the Nuremberg Trials, which were show trials of German leaders between 1945 and 1949, proceedings which proved to be the most disgraceful legal farce in history. According to Field Marshal Montgomery, these trials made it a crime to lose a war.

The story of Six Million was given final authority at the Nuremberg Trials by the statement of Dr. Wilhelm Hoettl. He had been an assistant of Adolf Eichmann's but was in fact a rather strange person in the service of American Intelligence who had written several books under the pseudonym of Walter Hagen. Hoettl also worked for Soviet espionage, collaborating with two Jewish emigrants from Vienna, Perger & Verber, who acted as U.S. officers during the preliminary inquiries of the Nuremberg Trials.

**It is remarkable that the testimony of this highly dubious person & spy, Dr. Wilhelm Hoettl, is said to constitute the only "proof" regarding the murder of Six Million Jews. In his affidavit of November 26<sup>th</sup>, 1945, he stated, not that he knew but that Eichmann had "told him" in August 1944, in Budapest, that a total of 6 million Jews had been exterminated. Needless to say, Eichmann never corroborated this claim at his trial. Hoettl was working as an American spy during the whole of the latter period of the war and it is therefore very odd indeed that he never gave the slightest hint to the Americans of a policy to murder Jews, even though he worked directly under Heydrich & Eichmann.**

From the very outset the Nuremberg Trials proceeded on the basis of gross statistical errors. In his speech of indictment on November 20<sup>th</sup>, 1945, Mr. Sidney Alderman declared that there had been 9,600,000 Jews living in German occupied Europe. This figure was wildly inaccurate. It could only be arrived at by completely ignoring all Jewish emigration between 1933 and 1945 and by adding all the Jews of Russia, including the two million or more who were never in German-occupied territory.





## ***LEGAL PRINCIPLES IGNORED AT THE NUREMBERG TRIALS***

Should anyone be misled into believing that the extermination of the Jews was “proved” at Nuremberg by “evidence” they should consider the nature of the trials themselves, based as they were on a total disregard of sound legal principles of any kind. The victors were putting on trial the vanquished.

Among the “victors” were their judges, some of which were Russian, whose country was behind numberless crimes, included the massacre of 15,000 Polish officers, a proportion of whose bodies were discovered by the Germans at Katyn Forest, near Smolensk. The Soviet Prosecutor attempted to blame this Katyn Forest slaughter on the German defendants.

During the Nuremberg Trials, ex post facto legislation was created, whereby men were tried for “crimes”, which were only declared crimes after they had been allegedly committed. The Rules of Evidence, developed by British jurisprudence over the centuries in order to arrive at the truth of a charge with as much certainty as possible, were entirely disregarded at Nuremberg.

It was decreed that “the Tribunal should not be bound by technical rules of evidence” but could admit “any evidence which it deemed to have probative value,” that is, would support a conviction. In practice this meant the admittance of hearsay evidence & documents, which in a normal judicial trial are always rejected as untrustworthy. That such evidence was allowed is of profound significance because it was one of the principal methods by which the “extermination” of Six Million Jews legend was fabricated through fraudulent written affidavits.

At the trials, any Jewish deportee or camp inmate could make any revengeful allegation that he pleased. The defendants were not permitted to personally cross-examine prosecution witnesses.

The real background of the Nuremberg Trials was exposed by the American Judge, Justice Wenerstrum, president of one of the Tribunals. He was so disgusted by the proceedings that he resigned his appointment and flew home to America, leaving behind a statement to the Chicago Tribune which enumerated point by point his objections to the trials.

Per Justice Wenestrup...

-The members of the department of the Public Prosecutor were moved by personal ambition & revenge.

-The prosecution did its utmost in every way possible to prevent the defense from preparing its case and to make it impossible for them to furnish evidence.

-Ninety percent of the Nuremberg Court consisted of biased persons who, either on political or racial grounds, furthered the prosecution's case.

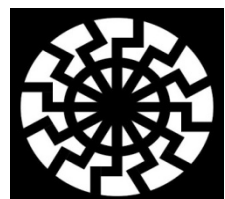
-The prosecution obviously knew how to fill all the administrative posts of the Military Court with "Americans" (*Jews*) whose naturalization certificates were very new indeed, and who, whether in the administrative service or by their translations, etc., created an atmosphere hostile to the accused persons.

*"60% of the staff of the Public Prosecutor's Office were German Jews who had left Germany after the promulgation of Hitler's Race Laws." -Earl Carroll (American lawyer)*

-The real aim of the Nuremberg Trials (*show trial*) was to show the Germans the crimes of their Fuehrer (*Hitler*).

It is obvious from these facts that the fundamental legal principle, "that no man can sit in judgment on his own case", was abandoned altogether. Worse, the majority of witnesses were also Jews, when only a minority of the concentration camp inmates had been Jewish.

*"The only concern of these witnesses was not to show their hatred too openly, and to try and give an impression of objectivity." -Professor Maurice Bardache (trial observer at Nuremberg)*



## **NUREMBERG “CONFESSIONS” UNDER TORTURE**

***“Jackson (chief United States prosecutor at Nuremberg) is away conducting his high-grade lynching party in Nuremberg... I hate to see the pretense that he is running a court and proceeding according to common law. This is a little too sanctimonious a fraud to meet my old-fashioned ideas.”  
-US Supreme Court Chief, Justice Harlan Fiske***

Altogether more disturbing than legal principles being ignored, however, were the methods employed to extract statements & “confessions” at Nuremberg, particularly those from SS officers which were used to support the “extermination” charge.

***“Strong men were reduced to broken wrecks ready to mumble any admission demanded by their prosecutors.” -Judge Van Roden***

The American Senator, Joseph McCarthy, in a statement given to the American Press on May 20<sup>th</sup>, 1949, drew attention to the following cases of torture to secure such confessions.

McCarthy stated, “In the prison of Swabisch Hall, officers of the SS Leibstandarte-Adolf Hitler were flogged until they were soaked in blood, after which their sexual organs were trampled on as they lay prostrate on the ground.” As in the notorious Malmedy Trials of private soldiers, the prisoners were hoisted in the air and beaten until they signed the confessions demanded of them. On the basis of such “confessions” extorted from SS Generals Sepp Dietrich & Joachim Peiper, the Leibstandarte was convicted as a “guilty organization”.

Senator McCarthy told the Press...

**“I have heard evidence and read documentary proofs to the effect that the accused persons were beaten up, maltreated and physically tortured by methods which could only be conceived in sick brains. They were subjected to mock trials and pretended executions, they were told their families would be deprived of their ration cards. All these things were carried out with the approval of the Public Prosecutor in order to secure the psychological atmosphere necessary for the extortion of the required**

**confessions. If the United States lets such acts committed by a few people go unpunished, then the whole world can rightly criticize us severely and forever doubt the correctness of our motives and our moral integrity. “**

The methods of intimidation described were repeated during trials at Frankfurt-am-Main and at Dachau, and large numbers of Germans were convicted for atrocities on the basis of their admissions.

The American Judge Edward L. Van Roden, one of the three members of the Simpson Army Commission which was subsequently appointed to investigate the methods of justice at the Dachau trials, revealed the methods by which these admissions were secured in the Washington Daily News, in 1949. His account also appeared in the British newspaper, the Sunday Pictorial.

The methods Van Roden described were, “Posturing as priests to hear confessions and give absolution; torture with burning matches driven under the prisoners fingernails; knocking out of teeth and breaking jaws; solitary confinement and near starvation rations.” He further explained, “The statements which were admitted as evidence were obtained from men who had first been kept in solitary confinement for three, four and five months... The investigators would put a black hood over the accused’s head and then punch him in the face with brass knuckles, kick him and beat him with rubber hoses... All but two of the Germans, in the 139 cases we investigated, had been kicked in the testicles beyond repair. This was standard operating procedure with our (*Jewish*) American investigators.”

**Despite the fact that “confessions” pertaining to the extermination of the Jews were extracted under these brutal & inhumane conditions, Nuremberg statements are still regarded as conclusive evidence for the Six Million Jews exterminated figure.**

### ***AUSCHWITZ WAS NOT A DEATH CAMP***

The Auschwitz concentration camp in Poland has remained at the centre of the alleged “extermination” of millions of Jews. When it was discovered by honest observers in the British & American zones after the war that no “gas chambers” existed in the German camps, such as Dachau & Bergen-Belsen, attention was shifted to the eastern camps, particularly Auschwitz.

The eastern camps were in the Russian zone of occupation, so no one could verify whether these allegations were true or not.

The Russians controlled access by foreigners to Auschwitz for about ten years after the war, by which time they were able to alter its appearance and give some plausibility to the claim that millions of people had been exterminated there. Holocaust “expert”, Dr. Raul Hilberg admitted during the Ernst Zundel trial in Toronto, that the Auschwitz “gas chamber” was “modified for touristic and educational reasons.”

If anyone doubts that the Russians are capable of such deception, they should remember the monument erected for the thousands of Poles who were murdered in Russia, supposedly victims of German troops in World War Two, in reality they were killed by Stalin’s secret police.

The truth about Auschwitz is that it was the largest and most important industrial concentration camp, producing all kinds of material for the war industry. The camp consisted of synthetic coal & rubber plants built by I.G. Farben, for whom the prisoners supplied labor. Auschwitz also comprised an agricultural research station, with laboratories, plant nurseries and facilities for stock breeding, as well as Krupps armament works.

Accounts of visits by Heinrich Himmler to the camps show that his main purpose was to inspect & assess their industrial efficiency. When he visited Auschwitz in March, 1941, accompanied by high executives of I.G. Farben, he showed no interest in the problems of the camp as a facility for prisoners, but merely ordered that the camp be enlarged to take 100,000 detainees to supply labor for I.G. Farben. This hardly accords with a policy of “exterminating” Jewish prisoners by the millions.

Nevertheless, at this single camp Polish camp, Auschwitz, half of the Six Million Jews were supposed to have been exterminated; indeed, some writers claim 4 or even 5 million.

Four million was the sensational figure announced by the Soviet Government after the Communists had “investigated” the camp, at the same time as they were attempting to blame the Katyn massacre on the Germans.

**Information regarding Auschwitz and other eastern camps came from the post-war murderous & deceptive Communist regimes of Eastern Europe.**

**However, no living, authentic eye-witness of these “gassings” has ever been produced & validated.**

The exterminations at Auschwitz are alleged to have occurred between March 1942 and October 1944; the figure of half of six million, therefore, would mean the extermination & disposal of about 94,000 people per month for thirty-two months, approximately 3,350 people every day, day & night, for over two and a half years. This is scientifically & forensically impossible, as proven by the many revisionist researchers & scientists, many of which have been jail & imprisoned for their Holohoax disclosure.

The Auschwitz camp was simply a vital war production center which, while admittedly employing the compulsory labor of detainees, was certainly not a place of “mass extermination”.

### ***AUSCHWITZ WAS A WORK CAMP***

Auschwitz was picked as a work camp because it was a railway center where synthetic rubber, medical and armament supplies were produced.

Auschwitz was the site of Germany's newest and most technologically advanced synthetic rubber plant; and Germany was the world's leader in this particular field of technology. Shortly after the war, the Germans were cut off from their supply of natural rubber. In the months that followed they set about building their own synthetic rubber plants.

Auschwitz was a major work camp that had forty different industries. The Monowitz industrial complex, where most of Auschwitz's inmates were put to work in a variety of heavy industries, ranging from rubber manufacture, medical supplies, armaments and clothing.

Here is a factual list of facilities & services available to prisoners at the camp, most of which can still be seen in the camp today, including the cinema, swimming pool, hospital, library and post office. Take a tour...

-Camp Dental Facilities, attended by camp inmate dentists & nurses to deal with the inmates' dental problems. Before the war there 43% of Germany's dentists were Jewish.

-Camp Sick Barracks, attended by camp inmate doctors & nurses to deal with the inmates' health problems, much like the now common walk-in clinics. A camp hospital to which expert surgeons even from the famous Berlin "Charite" Surgical Clinic were dispatched to deal with difficult cases.

-Camp Diet Kitchen, one of the largest service buildings in Auschwitz, with state-of-the-art cooking facilities. The caloric content of the diet was carefully monitored by camp & Red Cross delegates. It only deteriorated in Auschwitz and other camps towards the end of the war when German railroads and the entire transport system collapsed under constant aerial attack.

-Camp Orchestras, there were up to 16 of them in total, with every conceivable instrument available.

-Camp Theater, where live plays could be performed by camp inmate actors.

-Camp Sculpture Classes, conducted for both interested & talented inmates by professional sculptors.

-Camp Art Classes for anyone interested.

-Camp University, with lectures on every topic under the sun, from health, the arts, philosophy, science, economic issues, etc.

-Camp Cinema, where every week different, mainly cultural & non-political films were shown.

-Camp Brothel, in which 12-15 women were paid between RM 2. to RM 4. for their services. The Women & customers were given a medical checks before each visit.

-Camp Library, where inmates could borrow books, with an inventory of 45,000 books available.

-Camp Religious Facilities, made available on a rotating basis to every denomination for religious services.

-Camp Swimming Pool, where there were walkways with comfortable benches for inmates to relax in the shade of the trees.

-Camp Sports Facilities, like soccer fields, handball areas, fencing classes and other exercise facilities.

-Camp Cantina, which utilized a coupon incentive system. Through extra work, inmates could obtain coupons redeemable for snake & toiletry items.

-Camp Complaints Office, where inmates could register complaints or make suggestions. Camp Commander Hoess had a standing order that any inmate could approach him personally to register a complaint about other inmates such as "Kapos" and even guards. A system of strict discipline for guards & inmates was in place, with severe punishment being handed out against those found guilty. Slapping an inmate was considered a punishable offense.

-Camp Marriage Certificates for Auschwitz marriages, as worker inmates fell in love and married their inmate partners. Child day care center where working mothers could leave their children.

-Camp Maternity Ward, over 3,000 live births were registered, with not a single infant death while Auschwitz was in operation under German rule.

-Child Care Center, where working mothers can leave their children during working hours.

-Camp Court & Jail, since the camp was a large, open facility, transgressors could be arrested, tried and jailed right in Auschwitz.

-Camp Currency, Auschwitz issued it's own money.

-Crematoria, these structures were hastily built by inmate labor after the first typhus epidemic caused thousands of deaths. Burial of epidemic victims had caused the groundwater to be contaminated, causing infections among the German staff. Amongst the victims was an early camp commandant's wife. Polish peasants from the surrounding district were also cremated here.

-Camp Post Office, with twice weekly pick-ups & deliveries.

-Camp Sauna, for stress-reduction & enjoyment.

-Camp Museum, with 1470 paintings on display.



## **TREBLINKA WAS A TRANIST CAMP**

Holocaust (*Holohoax*) survivors report that at least 700,000, and perhaps as many as three million, people primarily of Jewish faith were murdered in the Treblinka camp, located in Eastern Poland, between the summers of 1942 and 1943. Their bodies were alleged to have been buried in mass graves.

Various murder weapons are claimed, yet no forensic evidence provided, to have been used; mobile or stationary gas chambers, quicklime, hot steam, high voltage electricity, machine guns, vacuum chambers, chlorine gas, Zyklon B and diesel exhaust gas.

**The “eyewitness” testimony & accounts that exist, in regard to the Treblinka group of camps, are completely contradictory of each other. The witness claims diverge so widely; not only where the numbers of victims are concerned, but also with respect to the alleged methods of killing, about the way the bodies and evidence were eliminated, and about the location, size, form and equipment of the alleged extermination camp, that it is impossible to cull a plausible overall account.**

No evidence of victims has ever surfaced. The elimination of victims without a trace is a vital link in the chain of evidence for the Holocaust (*Holohoax*) in general. Elimination without a trace is the prerequisite for an arbitrary number of victims. This is how the numbers of victims alleged for Treblinka come to vary from 700,000 to 3 million, a phenomenon that also appears in other *Holohoax*-related cases.

The technically unrealistic claims regarding the mass murder of human beings are compounded by the utterly unbelievable accounts of the removal of bodies without any trace. Millions of dead cannot simply vanish into thin air.

A detailed forensic examination of the Treblinka camp, using sophisticated electronic ground radar, has found “no evidence” of mass graves there. For six days in October 1999, an Australian forensics team headed by Richard Krege, a qualified electronics engineer, carried out an examination of the soil at the site of the former Treblinka II camp in Poland.

According to Kregge, “Historians say that the bodies were exhumed & cremated toward the end of the Treblinka camp’s use in 1943, but we found no indication that any mass graves ever existed.”

German aerial reconnaissance photographs taken in 1944 of the Treblinka camp also cast serious doubts on the widely accepted Holocaust story that Treblinka was a mass extermination center. Discovered in 1989 in the National Archives in Washington, D.C., these photographs corroborate other evidence indicating that Treblinka was actually a transit camp.

The photographs indicate that Treblinka was an extremely small camp. The camp’s burial area is too small to contain the hundreds of thousands of bodies supposedly buried there. Treblinka was not particularly well guarded or isolated. The aerial photographs show that fields where Polish farmers planted & cultivated crops were directly adjacent to the camp perimeter, and were cultivated right up to the edge of the camp.

**John C. Ball, a geologist with experience interpreting aerial photographs, has reviewed the wartime aerial photos taken of Treblinka, Belzec and Sobibor. Ball concludes, “To this day there is no air photo evidence to support the alleged mass murder of the Jews at ‘any location’ in Europe occupied by the Germans during World War Two. Further, air photo analysis refutes the claim that the ‘Nazis’ had intended, at whatever time, to keep events, in the alleged extermination camps, secret.”**

Walter Luftl, a court-recognized expert engineer who headed a large engineering firm in Vienna, concludes in his report that the stories of gas chambers with diesel engines & gas vans at places such as Treblinka can only be disinformation. Luftl stated, “The laws of nature apply both to Nazis and anti-Fascists. Nobody can be killed with ‘diesel exhaust gas’ in the manner described (*in the Holocaust literature*).”

**There is no compelling evidence that the Aktion Reinhardt camps, of Belzec, Sobibor and Treblinka, were extermination centers in which Jews were systematically put to death.**

**The Aktion Reinhardt camps were transit camps rather than extermination camps. The demographic studies, the numerous statements from Heinrich Himmler, the reports of transfers of Jews from the Aktion Reinhardt camps to Auschwitz & Majdanek, the lack of credible forensic evidence that mass**

exterminations occurred at the camps, the photographic and engineering evidence, the impossibility of disposing of so many bodies in such a short period of time, the relative lack of secrecy & security in the camps, and the small size of the areas where the bodies were supposedly buried all indicate that the Aktion Reinhardt camps were transit camps.

### ***“ENIGMA” CODE CRACKED***

In 1941, British Intelligence analysts cracked the German “Enigma” code, with the probable secret assistance of traitors within the German aristocratic class. This undermined the German war effort, but also threw new light on day-by-day events in the National Socialist concentration camp system.

Between January 1942 and January 1943, encrypted radio communications between those camps and the Berlin headquarters were intercepted & decrypted. To keep the Holohoax going, historians have largely ignored the information furnished in these intercepts relating to “arrivals”, “departures”, recorded deaths and other events at these camps.

The only reasonable explanation for this embarrassing omission is that the intercepted “Enigma” code data seriously contradicts, even refutes, the orthodox “Holocaust” (*Holohoax*) narrative. The revealed information does not expose a program of mass murder & racial genocide. Quite the opposite; it reveals that the Germans were determined, even desperate, to reduce the death rate in their work camps, which was caused by catastrophic typhus epidemics.

*Note: Operation Ultra was the codename for the British cryptologists efforts at Bletchley Park to intercept & break German coded messages. While Ultra initially was the cryptonym for the project to break the German Enigma machine, the code name came to represent all British efforts to break high-level German radio codes during World War 2.*

*Note: In 1943, the British finally cracked the code to access German naval activities.*

## ***SCHINDLER'S LIST IS FICTION***

Steven Spielberg's mendacious (lying) anti-German libel, "Schindler's List," is based upon a novel, a work of fiction, titled in its first edition, "Schindler's Ark", by the Australian writer, Thomas Keneally. Keneally's work is riddled with errors and "Holocaust" extermination narratives.

There are certain aspects of Keneally's book that Spielberg omitted from the movie. Keneally mentioned that Schindler worked for the powerful Hungarian Jew, Rudolf Kastner.

Nowhere will this information be found in the "Schindler's List" movie, because in 1944, Kastner helped Eichmann deport hundreds of thousands of Jews to Auschwitz, in return for favorable treatment for Kastner's Zionist cronies. The fact of high level cooperation between National Socialists & Zionists was too embarrassing to be included in Spielberg's pro-Zionist film.

There are many instances of attempts by the German military to secure humane conditions within the concentration camps.

For example, in 1943, SS Judge Konrad Morgen of the Haupt Amt Gericht (SS-HAG) was assigned to investigate and prosecute brutality at Buchenwald. Morgen was so successful in correcting conditions there that Heinrich Himmler gave him an expanded staff and unlimited investigative authority in the camps. Morgen's next target of inquiry was Krakau-Plaszow and its commandant, Amon Goeth, the arch-fiend of Spielberg's film.

In "Schindler's List", Morgen's entire investigation of Goeth was reduced to a scene in which fleeting reference is made to Goeth having his books "audited".

The crucial truth that Steven Spielberg intentionally withheld from his gullible audience is that in September of 1944, Goeth was arrested by the Central Office of the SS Judiciary and imprisoned on charges of theft and the murder of concentration camp inmates. Spielberg was certainly aware of this fact, since the arrest is mentioned in Chapter 31 of Keneally's book, upon which the movie is allegedly based.

Spielberg whitewashes the guilt of the Ordnungsdienst (OD), the Jewish ghetto police, who worked for the National Socialists. Though occasionally shown taking bribes and helping the Germans control Jewish crowds, their main role in

the movie is that of bystanders & traffic monitors. In real life however, many OD were ruthless killers.

Toward the end of the movie, Schindler is shown being presented with an inscribed gold ring by the Jews he rescued. We are told that the inscription is from the Talmud, "He who saves a single life, saves the entire world." The saying has a nice, warm, humanistic tenor, but that's not what the Talmud says.

The actual Talmud verse states, "Whosoever preserves a single soul (*a Jew*) of Israel, Scripture ascribes to him as if he had preserved a complete world" (*Tractate Sanhedrin 37a*). The Talmud only praises the saving of Jewish lives. In Spielberg's non-stop Hollywood deception, even the documented contents of sacred Jewish texts are falsified.

**Much has been made of the supposed "conciliatory nature" of Schindler's List because it shows exactly two Germans, the Schindler couple, acting decently. However it depicts every member of the German military as either a monster or a homicidal robot. The perpetuation of this false stereotype constitutes "hate" propaganda, and is anti-White.**

"Schindler's List" is more sophisticated than other "Holocaust" propaganda films, having been crafted by the most successful director in Hollywood, who is clever enough to give his villains some characteristics of self-doubt, complaint and fatigue. But the film is nonetheless historically fraudulent. It is fiction!

This film has been shown in many children's classrooms in the West and is portrayed as historically accurate. This is pure Zionist-occupied government propaganda that needs to be debunked and thrown in the garbage, along with other anti-White Hollywood trash, like *Inglourious Basterds* & *Django Unchained*.

### **ANNE FRANK BEST-SELLER IS A FRAUD**

Of the many Jewish (*fictional*) memoirs that present a picture of frail Jewry caught in the vice of Nazism, the most celebrated is undoubtedly the Anne Frank Diary and the truth concerning this book provides insight into how a propaganda legend is fabricated and cashed in.

Tucked away on pages 119 and 122 of the October 6<sup>th</sup> issue of Der Spiegel, a weekly German news magazine comparable to Time or Newsweek, was a news item of considerable significance. A scientific analysis of the manuscript purported to be the original diary of Anne Frank, a Jewish girl who died in a German concentration camp during the Second World War, has revealed that the manuscript could not have been written before 1951, six years after the end of the war.

The exposure of the Anne Frank forgery is important because of the sheer magnitude of the fraud and the key role it has played in underpinning the entire Jewish scenario of the war. What is known as a fact is that Otto Frank, a Jewish merchant, formerly of Frankfurt, who had been arrested in the Netherlands and interned in the Auschwitz concentration camp during the war, began visiting publishers in 1946 with what he claimed was a diary written by his young daughter during the time the Frank family was hiding from the German police in occupied Holland. The girl later perished at Auschwitz, Frank said.

The diary, filled with touching adolescent reveries and homely little anecdotes, was exactly what the Jewish "Holocaust" propagandists were looking for, in order to generate tearfully sentimental & emotion-laden sympathy for the "persecuted" Jews, as typified by Anne Frank, and generate hatred against the wicked Germans, who had killed her and "Six Million" other Jews.

Otto Frank cashed in on the diary in a big way. Not only did he find a publisher, but he found people hot to buy stage & film rights as well. Shortly after its appearance in book form, the diary had been translated into a score of languages and printed in millions of copies, from all of which Frank received royalties. The English version alone, under the title "Anne Frank: The Diary of a Young Girl", has sold more than 4,000,000 copies to date. A television dramatization based on the diary was aired in the United States as well.

Almost from the beginning there were charges that the diary was a hoax. Some of these charges were based on the gross inconsistencies between various translations & editions of the diary in book form; it was clear that the text had been heavily edited to help it sell well in different international markets. Other charges were based on internal inconsistencies and credulity-straining elements in the diary itself.

Otto Frank was sued by a New York scriptwriter, Meyer Levin, who claimed that Frank had taken large portions of a script that he had written and had not paid

Levin for his work. The court ordered Frank to pay Levin \$50,000. One can easily understand why some observers began to wonder how much, if any, of the content of the various Anne Frank books, films, and plays in circulation was actually written by a little Jewish girl named Anne Frank.

When Hamburg pensioner, Ernst Roemer, age 76, began spreading the accusation that Otto Frank had himself written what he was passing off as his dead daughter's diary, Frank sued him. As usual, the German court upheld the authenticity of the diary. Handwriting experts testified that the entire diary, including loose notes & insertions, had been written by the same hand, and that hand was Anne Frank's.

Roemer appealed the court's decision against him, and more handwriting experts were called in. Their conclusion was the same; everything in the diary was in the same handwriting; there was no forgery.

Roemer appealed again, and this time the court asked for the technical services of the Federal Criminal Office, the Bundeskriminalamt, which carried out a careful analysis of the original manuscript of the diary with microscope & ultraviolet illumination in order to confirm its authenticity, and determine when it was written.

**The report of the technical experts was given to the court and it contained a bombshell; large portions of the alleged "diary" were written in ballpoint pen ink, which was not manufactured prior to 1951.**

Were it not for the previous testimony of the handwriting experts that the entire diary, including the portions written with ballpoint pen, is in the same hand, the father might have claimed that he only "edited" his daughter's work, "clarifying" passages here and there. But the evidence was quite unambiguous.

It is now quite clear that Otto finished up the "original" of the diary after he had found a publisher in 1946. At that time, his original was nothing more than some rough notes and an idea in his head, which seemed to have prospects for making him a lot of money with little effort. First a typescript for the publisher, and then, as sales of the book began to mount, a completed handwritten "original" to show to doubters.

Just after the report of the Federal Criminal Office was given to the court, Otto Frank conveniently died, before he could be asked a number of very interesting questions. Meanwhile, the worldwide Jewish propaganda apparatus has

continued its promotion of the Anne Frank myth as if nothing had happened. Der Spiegel seems to be the only mass-circulation news periodical to have exposed the fraud to date.

### **QUESTIONS NEED TO BE ASKED**

In his book, "Adolf Hitler", the author, Colin Cross, who brought more intelligence than is usual to the many problems of this period of history, observed astutely that "the shuffling of millions of Jews around Europe and murdering them, in a time of desperate war emergency, was useless from any rational point of view."

**Is it likely, that, at the height of the war, when the Germans were fighting a desperate battle for survival on two fronts, they would have conveyed millions of Jews for miles to supposedly elaborate and costly slaughter houses? To have conveyed three or four million Jews to Auschwitz alone would have placed an insuperable burden upon German transportation facilities, which were already strained to the limit supporting the far-flung Russian front. To have transported the mythical Six Million Jews and countless numbers of other nationalities to internment camps, and to have housed, clothed and fed them there, would simply have paralyzed their military operations. There is no reason to suppose that the efficient Germans would have put their military fortunes at such risk.**

On the other hand, the transportation of a reasonable 363,000 prisoners, the number officially known by the Germans to have been registered there, to Auschwitz in the course of the war, at least makes sense in terms of the compulsory labor they supplied to assist the war effort. In fact, of the 3 million Jewish people living in German-occupied Europe, it is certain that no more than two million were ever interned at one time, and it is probable that the number was much closer to 1,500,000.

*"In all of German-occupied Europe, there were 2.4 million Jews. After the war, 3.8 million Jews applied for Holocaust reparations. Tragically, the remaining 6 million were lost." -Edgar J. Steele*



Per the Report of the International Committee of the Red Cross, whole Jewish populations, such as that of Slovakia, avoided detention in camps, while others were placed in community ghettos like Theresienstadt. Moreover, from Western Europe deportations were far fewer.

Another question that must also be asked is how can millions of Jewish people be eliminated without a trace in six months? Could such enormous gatherings of Jews and executions on such a vast scale have been kept secret? These are the kind of questions that the critical, thinking person should ask. And he will soon discover that not only the statistical & documentary evidence known to Holocaust revisionists, but simple logistics combine to discredit the legend of the Six Million.

Although it was impossible for millions to have been murdered in them, the nature & conditions of Germany's concentration camps have been vastly exaggerated to make the claim plausible.

### ***“NAZI DEATH CAMPS”***

It is true that in 1945, Allied propaganda did claim that all the concentration camps, particularly those in Germany itself, were “Death Camps,” but not for long. On this question the American historian Professor Harry Elmer Barnes wrote, “These camps were first presented as those in Germany, such as Dachau, Belsen, Buchenwald, Sachsenhausen and Dora, but it was soon demonstrated that there had been no systematic extermination in those camps. Attention was then moved to Auschwitz, Treblinka, Belzec, Chelmno, Jonowska, Tarnow, Ravensbruck, Mauthausen, Brezeczna and Birkenau, which does not exhaust the list that appears to have been extended as needed.”

**What had happened was that certain honest observers among the British & American occupation forces in Germany, while admitting that many camp inmates had died of disease & starvation in the final months of the war, had found no evidence after all of “gas chambers.”**

As a result, eastern camps in the Russian zone of occupation, such as Auschwitz & Treblinka, gradually came to the fore as horrific centers of “extermination”, though no one was permitted to see them. This tendency has lasted almost to the present day.

Here in these camps it was all supposed to have happened, but with the Iron Curtain brought down firmly over them it was difficult to verify such charges. The Communists claimed that four million people died at Auschwitz in gigantic gas chambers accommodating 2,000 people, and no one could argue to the contrary.

### ***THE LEUCHTER REPORT***

In 1984 in Toronto, Canada, German-born publisher, Ernst Zundel, distributed his own edition of the pamphlet, "Did Six Million Really Die?", and sent copies out to Canadian Members of Parliament; members of the clergy; journalists and broadcasters. A year later he was subsequently put on trial and sentenced to 15 months imprisonment followed by automatic deportation, after a Jewish complaint under an obscure law prohibiting the publication of "false news".

This sentence was passed even though both the defense and the prosecution agreed that the bulk of "Did Six Million Really Die?" was correct and only small points were in dispute.

"The Leuchter Report" was actually commissioned by Ernst Zundel, to act in his defense, after his 1985 conviction was overturned by the Ontario Court of Appeal in 1987, and a retrial was ordered to commence in January, 1988.

**In February 1988, the first forensic examination of the alleged execution gas chambers at Auschwitz, Birkenau and Majdanek, was conducted by Fred Leuchter and subsequently published as "The Leuchter Report".**

Fred Leuchter, was an engineer who specializes in the design & fabrication of execution hardware used in prisons throughout the United States. One of his projects was the design of a new gas chamber at the Missouri State Penitentiary at Jefferson City.

**In essence Fred Leuchter took samples from the walls of the alleged gas chambers and also from the walls of the de-lousing chambers so he could compare the claim that rather than Zyklon B being used to gas inmates of the various camps, it was actually used to de-louse the inmates clothing of lice in order to prevent outbreaks of typhus.**

**Leuchter's results were overwhelming. He could find no trace of Zyklon B in the walls of the alleged gas chambers, yet it was overwhelmingly prevalent in the walls of the de-lousing chambers where the inmates' clothing was cleaned of lice.**

**The Leuchter Report concludes, "After reviewing all the material and inspecting all of the sites at Auschwitz, Birkenau and Majdanek, your author finds the evidence overwhelming; there were no execution gas chambers at any of these locations. It is the best engineering opinion of this author that the alleged gas chambers at the inspected sites could not have been, or now, be utilized or seriously considered to function as execution gas chambers."**

Despite Fred Leuchter's neutral position in questioning the official version of the "Holocaust" and his evidence based upon the exact science of forensic chemistry, Ernst Zundel was once again found guilty, albeit this time he was given a nine month sentence as opposed to the 15 month one he was given previously. He was granted bail after signing a "gag order", promising not to write or speak about the "Holocaust".

In 2003, Ernst Zundel was arrested at his quiet home in the mountain region of eastern Tennessee. U.S. authorities seized him on the pretext that he had violated immigration regulations, or had missed an interview date with US immigration authorities, even though he had entered the US legally, was married to an American citizen, had no criminal record, and was acting diligently, and in full accord with the law, to secure status as a permanent legal resident.

After being held for two weeks, he was deported to Canada. For two years he was held in solitary confinement in the Toronto West Detention Centre as a supposed threat to national security.

In 2005, Zundel was deported to Germany, just as Jewish groups had been demanding. Upon his arrival at Frankfurt airport, he was immediately arrested and taken to Mannheim prison to await trial for the "thought crime" of "denying the Holocaust."

A few months later, the public prosecutor in Mannheim formally charged Zundel with inciting “hatred” by having written or distributed texts that “approve, deny or play down” genocidal actions carried out by Germany's wartime regime, and which “denigrate the memory of the (*Jewish*) dead.” .

Zundel's three-month trial concluded in 2007, when a court in Mannheim sentenced him to five years imprisonment for the crime of “popular incitement” under Germany’s notorious “Holocaust denial” statute. The court upheld efforts by German authorities to punish individuals for writings that are legal in the country (*Canada*) where they are published. Jewish groups quickly, and predictably, expressed approval of the verdict.

Zundel was released from prison in 2010. Banned from returning to either Canada or the United States, he went to his family home in Germany's Black Forest region, where he resided until his death.

Meanwhile, Fred Leuchter was also “persecuted” & blacklisted by promoters of the Holohoax. In 1991, he was arrested & jailed in Germany for giving an anti-Holocaust lecture for Günther Deckert, a well-known political party leader. Leuchter was allowed out on bail. He returned to the U.S. and chose not to go back to Germany to stand trial. Nonetheless, he lost his livelihood as a result.

***Note: In a 1985 court case, Dr. William Lindsey testified under oath that the Auschwitz gassing story is physically impossible. Based on his careful examination of the alleged gas chambers at Auschwitz, Birkenau and Majdanek, and on his years of experience, he declared, "I have come to the conclusion that no one was willfully or purposefully killed with Zyklon B in this manner. I consider it absolutely impossible."***

***Note: When American & British forces overran Western & Central Germany in the spring of 1945, they were followed by troops charged with discovering and securing any evidence of German war crimes. Among them was Dr. Charles Larson, one of America's leading forensic pathologists, who was assigned to the US Army's Judge Advocate General's Department. As part of a US War Crimes Investigation Team, Dr. Larson performed autopsies at Dachau and some twenty other German camps, examining on some days more than 100 corpses. After his grim work at Dachau, he was questioned for three days by US Army prosecutors. In a 1980 newspaper interview Dr. Larson confirmed that there "never was a case of poison gas uncovered."***

*The Allied Committee of Inquiry has to date proven that no poison gas was ever used to kill prisoners in the following concentration camps... Bergen-Belsen, Buchenwald, Dachau, Flossenbug, Gross-Rosen, Mauthausen, and satellite camps.. Natzweiler, Neuengamme, Niederhagen, Ravensbruck, Sachsenhausen, Stutthoff, Theresienstadt. In all cases where gassings were alleged, it could be proven that torture was used to extract confessions, and witnesses have lied. Any former inmate who, during their debriefing continues to allege that Poison gas was used to murder people, in particular Jews, are to be reported to this office, and if they insist on lying further, they are to be charged with perjury.*  
*-Major Miller, Commanding Officer Allied Military Police Vienna*

### **FINAL FORENSIC NAIL IN THE COFFIN - AUSCHWITZ STORY**

Gerhard Rudolf was born on October 29, 1964, in Limburg, Germany. He studied chemistry at Bonn University, where he graduated in 1989 as a Diplom-Chemist. From 1990-1993, he prepared a PhD thesis at the Max Planck Institute for Solid State research in conjunction with the University of Stuttgart. Parallel to this and in his spare time, Rudolf re-examined Auschwitz, Birkenau and other installations and buildings, testing brick and mortar samples of delousing chambers & alleged "gas chambers" for traces of Zyklon B.

**Following the pioneering work of Fred Leuchter, German put the final forensic nail into the coffin of the Auschwitz story with his 1993 expert report, The Rudolf Report. Even though this book on Auschwitz was scientific in nature and utterly apolitical, Rudolf's home & office were raided three times; his computers & papers seized.**

In 1994 & 1995 he was charged and tried in Germany for his expert report. As a scientist, he found the "gassing" claims to be scientifically untenable. Rudolf was found guilty and convicted to 14 month imprisonment. As a result, the University of Stuttgart denied him to pass his final PhD exam.

Rudolf tried to avoid serving this prison term by going into British exile with his young wife and two babies. There he started a small revisionist outlet for German language material, Castle Hill Publishers, and VHO.org, a multilingual website, which within a few years outgrew other revisionist websites by size & traffic. In early 1999, due to the permanent persecutorial pressure, his wife filed for divorce and returned to Germany with their two babies.

When Germany wanted to have Rudolf extradited from Britain in 1999, he fled to the United States, where he applied for political asylum. While his case wound its way through the U.S. legal system, Rudolf expanded his publishing activities into English language material, for instance by launching the ambitious "Holocaust Handbook Series".

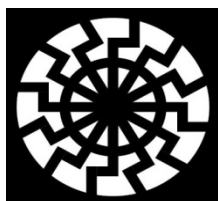
In 2004 Rudolf married again, this time a U.S. citizen, and soon became the father of a young baby daughter. Immediately after this marriage was recognized as genuine by the U.S. Immigration Services in October 2005, and at a time when a hearing of his asylum case was just being scheduled by a U.S. Federal Court, the U.S. government had Rudolf arrested and deported to Germany.

Hence his asylum hearing which took place in absentia a few months later was nothing but a farce. In Germany, Rudolf was duly arrested and put on trial again for his revisionist publishing activities abroad. Although Rudolf's activities had been perfectly legal both in the United Kingdom and the United States, Germany nevertheless applied German censorship laws and sentenced Rudolf to another 30 months imprisonment.

On July 5, 2009, Rudolf was released from prison. After a legal battle against the U.S. government lasting almost two years, Rudolf finally succeeded in obtaining an immigrant visa for the U.S. He has been reunited with his wife & daughter since August, 2011.

*Note: In 1995, one of France's most influential & respected magazines, L'Express, acknowledged that "everything is false" about the Auschwitz "gas chamber" that for decades has been shown to tens of thousands of tourists yearly.*

**Note: On page 541 of (Jewish historian) Olga Wormser-Migot's thesis on the system of National Socialist concentration camps, there is a passage on the "gas chambers". There, the reader will find three additional surprises. According to Olga, the "problem" lies in attempting to determine whether the "gas chambers" at Ravensbrück (Germany) & Mauthausen (Austria) ever existed; she concludes that they didn't.**



## ***GAS CHAMBERS WERE NOT CREMATORIES***

Stephen F. Pinter, who served as a lawyer for the United States War Department in the occupation forces in Germany & Austria for six years after the war, made an astonishing statement in the widely read Catholic magazine, "Our Sunday Visitor", on June 14, 1959.

Pinter admitted, "I was in Dachau for 17 months after the war, as a U.S. War Department Attorney, and can state that there was no gas chamber at Dachau. What was shown to visitors & sightseers there and erroneously described as a 'gas chamber' was a crematory. Nor was there a gas chamber in any of the other concentration camps in Germany. We were told that there was a gas chamber at Auschwitz, but since that was in the Russian zone of occupation, we were not permitted to investigate since the Russians would not allow it. From what I was able to determine during six postwar years in Germany & Austria, there were a number of Jews killed, but the figure of a million was certainly never reached. I interviewed thousands of Jews, former inmates of concentration camps in Germany and Austria and consider myself as well qualified as any man on this subject."

**Pinter tells a very different story from the customary propaganda. He is very astute on the question of the crematory being represented as a chamber. This is a frequent ploy because no such thing as a "gas chamber" has ever been shown to exist in these camps, hence the deliberately misleading term "gas oven", aimed at confusing a gas chamber with a crematorium. The latter, usually single furnace and similar to the kind of thing employed today, were used quite simply for the cremation of those persons who had died from various natural causes within the camp, particularly infectious diseases.**

This fact was conclusively proved by the German arch bishop Faulhaber of Munich. He informed the Americans that during the Allied air raid on Munich, in September 1944, 30,000 people were killed. The archbishop requested the authorities at the time to cremate the bodies, but was told that, unfortunately, this plan could not be carried out; the crematorium, having only one furnace, was not able to cope with the many bodies of the air raid victims.

Clearly, therefore, the crematorium could not have coped with the 238,000 Jewish bodies which were allegedly cremated there. In order to do so, the crematorium would have to be kept going for 326 years without stopping and 530 tons of ashes would have been recovered.

The figures of Dachau casualties are typical of the kind of exaggerations that have since been drastically revised. In 1946, a memorial plaque was unveiled at Dachau by Philip Auerbach, the Jewish State-Secretary in the Bavarian Government who was convicted for embezzling money, which he claimed as compensation for non-existent Jews. The plaque read, "This area is being retained as a shrine to the 238,000 individuals who were cremated here."

**Since then, the official casualty figures of Dachau have had to be steadily revised downwards, and now stand at only 20,600, the majority, from typhus & starvation only at the end of the war.**

*Note: Dachau was one the first concentration camp set up soon after the National Socialists came to power. These first camps were in reality large prisons to which inmates had been sentenced by the ordinary criminal courts to fixed terms of imprisonment. Membership in the Communist Party was a frequent criminal offense. Jews were largely involved in communist activities, and were imprisoned accordingly.*

## ***THE TRUTH ABOUT CREMATIONS***

When people talk about the millions of people being killed during the "Holocaust", they seem to forget that the cremation process is the most important part of the equation. If the cremations didn't keep up with the alleged deaths then testimonies of those "survivors" are thus invalid. They indeed proved to be "invalid". It was a Holohoax!

Ivan Legace, a professional crematologist, testified, on April 5 & 6<sup>th</sup>, at the 1985 trial of Ernst Zundel, in Canada.



According to his testimony, which included detailing the cremation process, Legace explained...

-The Bow Valley Crematorium, his facility, was the hottest, and therefore, the fastest crematory in operation in North America, with the capacity to cremate one adult human body in a minimum time of an hour and a half, under optimum circumstances. Children took much less time to cremate simply because of their smaller size.

-The refractory tiles used on the floor of the ignition chamber tended to wear out very quickly, because of the wear and tear of the rollers, and because this was where the fuel ignited & burned. Lagacé, himself, had worn out floor tiles after only 250 cremations by using metal rollers. Once the wear started it was extremely difficult to stop. To repair the unit in such circumstances the operator had to cease operation of the retort, allow the machine 48 hours of cooling down time with the door fully open, and preferably with a fan flowing through the machine. The bricks or tiling then had to be removed and new ones cemented.

**The average life expectancy of floor refractory was 1,500 cremations. The bricks of the retort's walls & ceilings were rated for 3,000 cremations, while the bricks of the after-burn chamber were rated for roughly 2,000 cremations.**

**-The time to cremate a human being, the cremation cycle, took an average of two hours. After the first cremation of the day was completed, the operator must let the retort cool-down for a minimum of one hour before beginning the second case. After the second cremation, a cool-down period of at least two hours was required.**

**Even with cool-down times, Lagacé testified that cremations could not be done "24 hours a day, round the clock, day after day... The refractory will not tolerate it."**

-Factory recommendation for normal operation was a maximum of three cases per day in a normal eight hour work day. No more than 50-60 cases should be processed in any month so that the refractory life was prolonged. That was an average of 2 cases a day.

There was no way to speed up this process, Lagacé testified, without effecting the refractory brick and endangering the life of the operator.

If no cool-down period was allowed between cremations, the temperature would go out of control and probably exceed the 2,200 degrees Fahrenheit rated for the bricks. This would cause excessive spalling, or flaking, of the bricks. Secondly, the operator could not safely open a retort having an internal temperature of 2,000 degrees Fahrenheit.

Lagacé emphasized the real dangers involved if the cool-down periods were not followed. If an operator attempted to introduce a body into the retort when temperatures were still excessive, a “flash ignition” could occur whereby the body would ignite before it was fully introduced into the retort. In such a case, the operator would be engulfed in flames from the burning body and would be unable to close the door to the retort. To put it simply, he said, “you can basically walk away and watch your building burn down.”

-Lagacé testified that the plans for the Birkenau (*Auschwitz-Birkenau*) crematory indicated that it had been built to almost the exact specifications of the Bow Valley Crematorium. In Lagacé’s opinion, the rate of burn of the Birkenau unit would be as efficient but not more than his own unit in Calgary.

The only technology difference that Lagacé could see between his own crematory and those of Birkenau was the burner section. Lagacé’s crematory used a natural gas burner while Birkenau used a stoking system with coal or something of a similar nature. The technology of Lagacé’s crematory allowed him to shut the gas off for cooling. Coal was very cumbersome in that regard, and this would affect the time limit, since the operator could not go through a cooling cycle as quickly.

-Lagacé was shown a photograph of one of the Birkenau crematories taken during the war and asked if the units looked familiar to his own crematory. Lagacé agreed that they were. He indicated, however, that the Birkenau retorts had been built in units of three with common walls between them. This would have eliminated the need for extra bricks, and been much easier & quicker to construct. However, he noted, “should one of these need to be maintained or need any repairs, it would necessitate the shutdown of the other two (*retorts*) attached to it, because you can’t have temperatures of 2,000 degrees radiating into an area where you’re working on another retort.”

Lagacé believed that this design would never be used in a modern crematory simply because, as a business, it could not afford to have a shutdown of three units if one broke down.

-Lagacé was asked to comment on the (*Jewish*) claims made by Raul Hilberg in "The Destruction of the European Jews", with respect to the capacities of the 46 retorts in the four crematories at Birkenau. Hilberg claimed that the theoretical daily capacity of the four Birkenau crematoria was somewhat over 4,400, but, with breakdowns & slowdowns, the practical limit was almost always lower.

**Lagacé stated that this claim was "preposterous" and "beyond the realm of reality." To claim that 46 retorts could cremate over 4,400 bodies in a day was "ludicrous." Based on his own experience, Lagacé testified that it would only have been possible to cremate a maximum of 184 bodies a day at Birkenau.**

-Lagacé was asked to comment on the (*Jewish*) claims by Gerald Reitlinger & Olga Lengyel.

Reitlinger, who written one of the first Jewish-approved comprehensive histories of the "Holocaust" in 1953, wrote that 6,000 people were cremated a day. This would mean a total, by October 1944, of over 5 million cremations.

Even more preposterous, Lengyel in her book, "Five Chimneys", claiming to be a former Jewish inmate of Auschwitz, asserted that the camp cremated no less than "720 per hour, or 17,280 corpses per twenty-four hour shift." Lengyel also alleges that, in addition, 8,000 people were burned every day in the "death-pits", and that therefore, "In round numbers, about 24,000 corpses were handled every day." This, of course, would mean a yearly rate of over 8.5 million. Thus between March 1942 and October 1944 Auschwitz would finally have disposed of over 21 million people, six million more than the entire world Jewish population.

**Lagacé testified that from his own experience in cremating approximately 1,000 bodies, the figures cited by Reitlinger & Lengyel were not realistic. He testified, "This doesn't even begin to enter reality at all. It's just physically unrealistic."**

**Lagacé said that even with present (1985) disaster plans, which provide for massive mobilization and the handling of large numbers of human remains, it would be "unimaginable" to cremate such numbers.**

-Lagacé referred to the 1985 issue of a statistical sheet compiled yearly by the Cremation Association of North America, showing the numbers of retorts located on the continent and the number of cremations done annually.

The statistics indicated that in 1985, there were a total of 338,370 bodies cremated in 931 crematories in North America. In Canada alone, a total of 49,216 cremations were performed in 94 crematories.

-Lagacé testified that he had observed the results of burning people in the open in a case involving a homicide where the murderer had attempted to burn the remains of his victim with gasoline in an open area in the woods of northern Ontario. He had been unable to do so. Human bodies did not burn completely in open spaces.

**In 90 percent of the cases, it would be the epidermis, or the skin, that would be charred; maybe perhaps the limbs would be burnt, but the torso was very difficult to cremate. It took high temperatures over a prolonged period of time in order to fully cremate a human being. Moreover, an open air burning would require far more fuel. In a retort there was a controlled optimum atmosphere. In open air, heat constantly escaped so that it was very difficult to concentrate all the heat into one area.**

-Regarding the decomposition of corpses and handling of typhus-infected corpses, Lagacé described the procedures enforced by the Alberta government in the case of corpses infected with typhus.

If the body was buried, it had to be encased in a hermetically sealed container which would last over a prolonged period of time; and only when the soil conditions allowed this, in order to avoid contamination of the water-table or underground streams.

***Note: By the early summer of 1944, the ground water level at the Auschwitz-Birkenau camp, which had fallen at the beginning of the year, had risen again. This is evident in a telegram from SS-Obersturmführer, Werner Jothann, to Kammler, dated June 2, 1944. Jothann refused approval, on hygienic grounds, for the use of 14 barracks located in Building Segment III of Birkenau Camp. He said, "The barracks are only partly covered, the terrain is marshy, and not leveled in any way. There is a danger of pollution of the ground water and the creation of other hotbeds of epidemics."***

## **RED CROSS REPORT EXPOSES THE HOLOCAUST**

Several thousand camp inmates did die in the chaotic final months of the war, due to disease & malnourishment.

**Sealed and guarded since the end of WWII at Arolsen, Germany, the official International Red Cross (IRC) records reveal the actual Concentration Camps total death toll was 271,301, which includes the Jews.**

The International Red Cross published their analysis in a three volume "Report of the International Committee of the Red Cross on its Activities during the Second World War" published in Geneva, Switzerland, in 1948. This analysis expanded findings of two previous publications, "Sur L'activite' du CICR en faveur des civils detencus dans les camps de concentration en Allemagne 1939-1945" (*Geneva, 1946*) & "Inter Arma Caritas: The Work of the ICRF during the Second World War" (*Geneva, 1947*).

In 1949 the International Red Cross interviewed prisoners in the Axis German camps. They were not allowed to interview prisoners in the Allied Russian camps (*gulags*) which were extremely harsh & deadly.

The German camps held both political prisoners and those convicted of crimes. The Germans allowed the Red Cross to distribute food, medicine and clothing to the prisoners.

Regarding the Theresienstadt camp, the International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC) said, "There were about 40,000 Jews deported from various countries, was a relatively privileged ghetto... The Committee's delegates were able to visit the camp at Theresienstadt (*Terezin*) which was used exclusively for Jews and was governed by special conditions ... From information gathered by the Commmee, this camp had been started as an experiment by certain leaders of the Reich ... These men wished to give the Jews the means of setting up a communal life in a town under their own administration and possessing almost complete autonomy."

The ICRC also had praise for the regime of Ion Antonescu, of Fascist Rumania, where the Committee was able to extend special relief to 183,000 Rumanian Jews until the time of the Soviet occupation.

The aid then ceased and the Red Cross complained bitterly that it never succeeded “in sending anything whatsoever to Russia”. The same situation applied to many of the German camps after their “liberation” by the Russians.

The ICRC received a voluminous flow of mail from Auschwitz until the period of the Soviet occupation, when many of the internees were evacuated westward. But the efforts of the Red Cross to send relief to internees remaining at Auschwitz under Soviet control were futile.

However, food parcels continued to be sent to former Auschwitz inmates transferred west to such Axis camps as Buchenwald & Oranienburg.

**One of the most important aspects of the Report of the ICRC is that it clarifies the true cause of those deaths that undoubtedly occurred in the camps towards the end of the war. The ICRC reported, “In the chaotic condition of Germany after the invasion during the final months of the war, the camps received no food supplies at all and starvation claimed an increasing number of victims.”**

The International Red Cross were quite explicit in stating that food supplies ceased, due to the Allied bombing of German transportation, and in the interests of interned Jews they had protested on March 15<sup>th</sup>, 1944 against “the barbarous aerial warfare of the Allies.”

**In dealing with this comprehensive, three-volume Report, it is important to stress that the delegates of the International Red Cross found no evidence whatsoever of “gas chambers”.**

The original 1946 edition did not even talk of “extermination” or “death camps”, but after the emotional impact of the Nuremberg trials the Red Cross felt compelled (*pressured*) to introduce into the expanded 1948 Report several, very vague cursory references to “death camps” & “extermination camps”. However, no means (*proof*) of “extermination” is indicated. It was a Holohoax!

In all its 1,600 pages the three-volume Report does not even mention such a thing as a “gas chamber”. It acknowledges that Jews, like many other wartime nationalities, suffered rigors & privations, but its complete silence on the subject of “gassings” is ample refutation of the ‘Holocaust’ legend.

**Volume III of the Report of the ICRC, Chapter 3, deals with the “aid given to the Jewish section of the free population” and this chapter makes it quite plain that by no means all of the European Jews were placed in internment camps but remained, subject to certain restrictions, as part of the free civilian population.**

**Not only did large numbers of the three million or so European Jews in German-controlled territory avoid internment altogether, but the emigration of Jews continued throughout the war, generally by way of Hungary, Rumania and Turkey. Ironically, post-war Jewish emigration from German-occupied territories was also facilitated by the Reich, as in the case of the Polish Jews who had escaped to France before its occupation.**

The ICRC reports, “The Jews from Poland who, whilst in France, had obtained entrance permits to the United States were held to be American citizens by the German occupying authorities, who further agreed to recognize the validity of about three thousand passports issued to Jews by the consulates of South American countries.”

As future U.S. citizens, these Jews were held at the Vittel camp in southern France for American aliens. The emigration of European Jews from Hungary in particular proceeded during the war unhindered by the German authorities. “Until March 1944,” says the Red Cross Report, “Jews who had the privilege of visas for Palestine were free to leave Hungary.” Even after the replacement of the Horthy Government in 1944, following its attempted armistice with the Soviet Union, with a government more dependent on German authority, the emigration of Jews continued.

The Committee secured the pledges of both Britain and the United States “to give support by every means to the emigration of Jews from Hungary”. The U.S. Government gave the ICRC a message stating that the Government of the United States “now specifically repeats its assurance that arrangements will be made by it for the care of all Jews who in the present circumstances are allowed to leave.

**The ICRC report demonstrates conclusively that throughout the war the camps were well administered.**

**The working inmates received a daily ration, even throughout 1943 and 1944, of not less than 2,750 calories, which was more than double the average civilian ration in occupied Germany in the years after 1945.**

**The camp inmates were under regular medical care and those who became seriously ill were transferred to hospital. All inmates, unlike those in Soviet camps, could receive parcels of food, clothing and pharmaceutical supplies from the Special Relief Division of the Red Cross.**

### ***HUMAN CONDITIONS AT THE CAMPS***

SS Judge, Dr. Konrad Morgen, of the Reich Criminal Police Office, testified at Nuremberg that he discussed confidentially with hundreds of inmates the prevailing conditions in the camps. He found few that were under-nourished except in the hospitals, and noted that the pace & achievement in compulsory labor by inmates was far lower than among German civilian workers.

The anti-National Socialist, Communist leader, Ernst Ruff, testified in his Nuremberg affidavit of April 18<sup>th</sup>, 1947, that the treatment of prisoners on the work details and in the camp of Dachau remained humane.

The Polish underground leader, Jan Piechowiak, who was at Dachau from May 22, 1940 until April 29, 1945, also testified that prisoners there received good treatment, and that the SS personnel at the camp were "well disciplined".

Berta Schirotschin, who worked in the food service at Dachau throughout the war, testified that the working inmates, until the beginning of 1945 and despite increasing privation in Germany, received their customary second breakfast at 10 AM, every morning.

In general, hundreds of affidavits from Nuremberg testify to the humane conditions prevailing in concentration camps; but emphasis was invariably laid on those which reflected badly on the German administration and could be used for propaganda purposes.

A study of the documents also reveals that Jewish witnesses who resented their deportation & internment in prison camps tended to greatly exaggerate the rigors of their condition, whereas other nationals interned for political reasons, such as



those cited above, generally presented a more balanced picture. In many cases, prisoners, such as Charlotte Bormann, whose experiences did not accord with the picture presented at Nuremberg, were not permitted to testify.

***Note: The Germans did “not” use fluoride in the drinking water at concentration camps, or other places during World War 2. This is just one of the many myths floating around the Internet and repeated by half-truthers, like Alex Jones show of InfoWars. There is no proof! Just another Holo-Hoax!***

***Note: The stories of Dr. Mengele, named “Angel of Death”, and his murderous medical experiments relied primarily on the testimony & memoirs of one man & Jewish prisoner, Miklos Nyiszli. There was actual no documentation or proof that Dr. Mengele or anyone in his charge murdered anyone.***

## **CRIMINAL JUSTICE AT THE CAMPS**

The German “Office of the Public Prosecutor” conducted thorough investigations into each case of criminal arrest and those found innocent were released; those found guilty, as well as those deportees convicted of major crimes within the camps, were sentenced by military courts & executed.

In the Federal Archives of Koblenz there is a directive of January, 1943, from Heinrich Himmler, regarding such executions, stressing that “no brutality is to be allowed.” Occasionally there was brutality, but such cases were immediately scrutinized by SS Judge, Dr. Konrad Morgen, of the Reich Criminal Police Office, whose job was to investigate irregularities at the various camps. Morgen himself prosecuted commander Koch of Buchenwald in 1943 for excesses at his camp, a trial to which the German public was invited.

It is significant that Oswald Pohl, the administrator of the concentration camp system who was dealt with so harshly at Nuremberg, was in favor of the death penalty for Koch. In fact, the SS court did sentence Koch to death but he was given the option of serving on the Russian front.

Before he could do this, however, Prince Waldeck, the leader of the SS in the district, carried out his execution. This case is ample proof of the seriousness with which the SS regarded unnecessary brutality.

Several SS court actions of this kind were conducted in the camps during the war to prevent excesses and more than 800 cases were investigated before 1945.

### **UNAVOIDABLE CHAOS**

The orderly situation prevailing in the German concentration camps slowly broke down in the last fearful months of 1945. The Red Cross Report of 1948 explains that the saturation bombing by the Allies paralyzed the transport & communications system of the Reich.

**No food reached the concentration camps and starvation claimed an increasing number of victims, both in prison camps “and” among the civilian population of Germany.**

This terrible situation was compounded in the camps both by great overcrowding and the consequent outbreak of typhus epidemics. Overcrowding occurred as a result of prisoners from the eastern camps such as Auschwitz being evacuated westward before the Russian advance; columns of exhausted people arrived at several German camps such as Belsen & Buchenwald, which had themselves reached a state of great hardship.

Belsen camp near Bremen was in an especially chaotic condition in these months and Himmler’s physician, Felix Kersten, an anti-National Socialist, explains that its unfortunate reputation as a “Death Camp” was due solely to the ferocity of the typhus epidemic which broke out there in March, 1945.

**Undoubtedly these fearful conditions & typhus epidemic cost several thousand lives, and it is these conditions that are portrayed in the “Holocaust” photographs of emaciated human beings and heaps of corpses, which the propagandists delight in showing, claiming that they were victims of “extermination”.**

A surprisingly honest appraisal of the situation at Belsen in 1945 appeared in Purnell's History of the Second World War, by Dr. Russell Barton, who spent one month at the camp as a British medical student after the war. His account vividly illustrates the true causes of the mortality that occurred in such camps towards the war's end, and how such extreme conditions came to prevail there.

Dr. Barton explained that Brigadier Glyn Hughes, the British Medical Officer who took command of Belsen in 1945, did not think there had been any atrocities in the camp despite discipline & hard work. Dr. Barton said that most people attributed the conditions of the inmates to deliberate intention on the part of the Germans, and inmates were eager to cite examples of brutality & neglect. Per his experience, visiting journalists from different countries interpreted the situation "according to the needs of propaganda at home."

However, Dr. Barton made it clear that the conditions of starvation & disease were unavoidable due to the circumstances and that they occurred only during the months of 1945. He said, "From discussions with prisoners it seemed that conditions in the camp were not too bad until late 1944. The huts were set among pine trees and each was provided with lavatories, wash basins, showers and stoves for heating.

The cause of food shortage is also explained by Dr. Barton, "German medical officers told me that it had been increasingly difficult to transport food to the camp for some months. Anything that moved on the autobahns was likely to be bombed... I was surprised to find records, going back for two or three years, of large quantities of food cooked daily for distribution. At that time I became convinced, contrary to popular opinion, that there had never been a policy of deliberate starvation. This was confirmed by the large numbers of well-fed inmates. Why then were so many people suffering from malnutrition? The major reasons for the state of Belsen were disease, gross overcrowding by central authority, lack of law & order within the huts and inadequate supplies of food, water and drugs."

Dr. Barton made the following conclusion, "In trying to assess the causes of the conditions found in Belsen one must be alerted to the tremendous visual display, ripe for purposes of propaganda, that masses of starved corpses presented... To discuss such conditions naively, in terms of 'goodness' & 'badness', is to ignore the constituent factors."

## **FAKE ATROCITY PROPAGANDA**

***“These English people, they were very expert in making propaganda.  
They killed Hitler by propaganda. I don’t think Hitler was so bad man.”  
- A.C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupada***

**Not only were situations such as those at Belsen unscrupulously exploited for propaganda purposes, but this propaganda has also made use of entirely fake atrocity photographs & films. The extreme conditions at Belsen applied to very few camps indeed; the great majority escaped the worst difficulties and their inmates survived in good health.**

As a result, outright forgeries were used to exaggerate conditions of horror.

A startling case of such forgery, for example, was revealed in the British Catholic Herald of October 29<sup>th</sup>, 1948. It reported that in Cassel, where every adult German was compelled, during Allied “denazification efforts, to see a film representing the “horrors” of Buchenwald, a doctor from Goettingen saw himself on the screen looking after the victims. But he had never been to Buchenwald. After an interval of bewilderment, he realized that what he had seen was part of a film taken after the terrible air raid on Dresden by the Allies on February 13<sup>th</sup>, 1945, where the doctor had been working. After the air raid on Dresden, which killed a record 135,000 people, mostly refugee women & children, the bodies of the victims were piled & burned in a heap of 400 and 500 for several weeks. These were the horrific scenes, purporting to be from Buchenwald, which the doctor had recognized.

The forgery of war-time atrocity photographs is not new. The book, “Falsehood in Wartime”, by Arthur Ponsonby MP, exposes the faked photographs of German atrocities in the First World War. Ponsonby cites such fabrications as “The Corpse Factory” and “The Belgian Baby without Hands,” which are strikingly reminiscent of the propaganda relating to “Nazi atrocities”.

Holocaust Revisionist, F.J.P. Veale, explains in his book that the bogus “jar of human soap”, solemnly introduced by the Soviet prosecution at Nuremberg, was a deliberate sneer (*mocking*) at the famous British “Corpse Factory” myth, in which the ghoulish Germans were supposed to have obtained various

commodities from processing corpses. The British Government apologized for this accusation after 1918.

The Corpse Factory Myth received new life after 1945 in the tale of “lamp shades of human skin”, which was certainly as fraudulent as Soviet claims of “human soap.” Evidence of lamp shades, at the Buchenwald Trial, later appeared to be dubious, typical war-time atrocity propaganda, just like fake “Holocaust” photos.

*Note: On February 29th, 1944, a letter to the BBC & higher members of the British clergy, was delivered from the British Ministry of Information, from H. Hewet, Assistant Secretary. It laid out, in no uncertain terms, essentially, that everyone should be well aware of the crimes committed by the Bolsheviks over the last 24 years in Russia & Eastern Europe. It was inevitable they will do the same in Central Europe. The British Ministry of Information will cover up their crimes by lying about the Germans. Since the public is not as stupid as it was, their lies will be better, and they must spread these lies, convincingly.*

*One part of the letter read, “Experience has shown that the best distraction is atrocity propaganda directed against the enemy. Unfortunately the public is no longer so susceptible as in the days of the ‘Corpse Factory’, and the ‘Mutilated Belgian Babies’, and the ‘Crucified Canadians’.”*

## **BRITAIN’S RUMOR FACTORY**

For more than thirty years, historians have been aware of once-secret memoranda by senior British intelligence official Victor Cavendish-Bentinck in which he casts doubt on the alleged use of homicidal gas chambers by National Socialist Germany. Writing to Whitehall colleagues at the end of 1 August 1943, Cavendish-Bentinck used dismissive language which today in most European countries would undoubtedly see him prosecuted for “Holocaust denial”.

Almost 20 years after the David Irving vs. Deborah Lipstadt trial, it is now possible to access a broader range of British documents, including intelligence material, that shed more light on the role of British propaganda & intelligence in relation to the initial allegations of homicidal gassing by National Socialists.

The conclusions can be briefly summarized...

-Britain's Political Warfare Executive and its predecessor first deployed stories of homicidal gassing as part of propaganda efforts in two areas unconnected to treatment of Jews. Their objective was to spread dissension & demoralization among German soldiers & civilians, and among Germany's allies.

-Partly because they knew of these earlier propagandist initiatives, Victor 2 Cavendish-Bentinck and his British intelligence colleague Roger Allen disbelieved later stories that homicidal gas chambers had been used to murder Poles and Jews. They succeeded in having these allegations removed from the draft of a joint Anglo-American Declaration on German Crimes in Poland, published on 30th August 1943.

Holocaust historians of the Holohoax now suggest that the homicidal gassing of Jews began in February & March 1942, and maintain that the first homicidal gassings of Soviet & Polish prisoners in Auschwitz took place in August & September 1941. Yet, Britain's Special Operations Executive (SOE) were putting out a rumor about the 43 gassing of "incurables", an euthanasia reference, in December 1940, and an extension of this rumor encompassed the gassing of severely wounded soldiers was disseminated by the summer of 1941, before the very first alleged gassings of prisoners at Auschwitz.

**Britain's Special Operations Executive & Political Warfare Executive (PWE) records fatally undermine one of Professor Richard Evans' arguments against David Irving in his trial against Deborah Lipstadt. Evans wrote: "There was no evidence here or anywhere else, indeed, that the British Political Warfare Executive had invented the story of the gas chambers." In fact the SOE & PWE certainly did invent stories about homicidal gassings, the inventions were circulated long before any such gassings are now alleged to have taken place.**

*Note: In 1977, on American television, and then again in the David Frost British television programme in June 1977, when "Hitler's War" was first published, David Irving offered \$1000 U.S. dollars to any person finding a wartime document showing explicitly that Adolf Hitler knew about the mass liquidation of Western Europe's Jews. Over time, this reward grew to \$10,000, then \$15,000 U.S. dollars. No one was able to find such a wartime document as of yet; further proof of the Holohoax.*

## **THE GERMANS WERE COMPULSIVE BOOKKEEPERS**

The Document Center in Bad Arolsen, holds the original document that list all the deaths, and all of the causes, in the German concentration camps from 1933 to 1945. They are written down in official, original ledgers with the correct stamping, signatures, forms, etc. "All causes" means all causes of deaths; accidents, illnesses, diseases, epidemics, old age, etc., and also execution, murder amongst the inmates and enemy action.

That number amounts to, about, 270,000, which is a number that is also collaborated by the figures the International Red Cross documented.

These amounts should represent the deaths from the typhus epidemic, killing 4113 in Auschwitz in 1942, but does probably not contain the deaths from the British bombing of Nordhausen in April of 1945, or those in Bergen-Belsen in the last weeks of the war due to lack of everything from water & food to medications to stem the rising typhus epidemic.

The number of 270,000 is not extraordinary for a situation as chaotic as Word War 2 and the hundreds of millions of people involved in the warring parties.

What exists as documentation shows that the alleged "Holocaust" is a Holohoax. Thank God the Germans were such compulsive bookkeepers that they had written everything down.

## **IT'S A HOLOHOAX!**

***Very Important Note: In violation of commonly accepted rules of warfare, during Germany's pre-emptive invasion of Russia, many Soviet partisans neither wear uniforms, nor recognize international law. To grow the ranks of the Red partisans, and prevent the Germans from winning over the civilian population, Soviet commandos dress up in German uniforms and carry out "false-flag" atrocities "against their own people", inciting hatred against the Germans.***

*Communist & Jewish partisans, aided by the OSS (forerunner to CIA), also form in other nations, using the same false-flag tactics, and menacing the safety of German troops unable to tell enemy from civilian.*

*Massive Jewish support for, and participation in, non-uniformed Partisan "guerilla warfare" groups, "including women & children", is the main reason for Hitler's decision to intern Europe's Jews in work camps as a wartime security precaution.*

*An additional reason for Hitler's intern decision is the extremity of anti-German Jewish propaganda that was coming out of the Jewish-controlled press. This scared the Germans!*

*A 104-page booklet, "Germany Must Perish!", is published in 1941 by an American Zionist businessman named, Theodore Kaufman. He calls for the complete extermination of the German people through forced sterilization, total dismemberment and reapportionment of German territory.*

*Incredibly, at a time when America is supposedly "neutral", the hateful book is actually reviewed & praised by The New York Times, Time Magazine and the Washington Post.*

*Dozens of other propaganda books, similar to Kaufman's were also published by Jewish authors at the time with the same intent of demonizing Germans, like Ben Hecht's "A Guide for the Bedeviled" which read, "A cancer flourishes in the body of the world and in its mind & soul... the cancerous thing is Germany, Germanism and Germans."*

*The grotesque caricature of Germans developed by these books was the model that Hollywood & magazine scriptwriters used in concocting their poisonous anti-German narratives. A whole mythology of German wickedness was created. Gradually the threads from the 1930s were drawn together during the 1940s and woven into a fabric of anti-German hatred which was used to stifle the thinking of a people of the West. It was only through this Jewish scripting that the average American was permitted to view the world & Germans during the 1940s and onwards.*



Doubtless large numbers of Jewish persons did die in the course of the Second World War, but this must be seen in the context of a war that cost many millions of innocent victims on all sides.

The question most pertinent to the "extermination" legend is, of course, how many of the 3 million European Jews under German control survived after 1945? The Jewish Joint Distribution Committee estimated the number of survivors in Europe be only one and a half million, but such a figure is now totally unacceptable. This is proved by the growing number of Jews claiming compensation from the West German Government for having allegedly suffered between 1939 and 1945.

**By 1965, the number of these claimants registered with the West German Government had tripled in ten years and reached 3,375,000. Nothing could more devastating proof of the brazen fantasy of the Six Million. Most of these claimants are Jews, so there be no doubt that the majority of the 3 million Jewish people who experienced the German occupation of Europe remained, in fact, very much alive.**

### ***NO MENTION OF THE HOLOCAUST...OOPS!***

**In the last of Winston Churchill's 6-volume set, "The Second World War", written from 1948 to 1952, entitled "Triumph and Tragedy", there is absolutely no reference to mass murders of Jews or anyone else in German concentration camps, and Jews are only discussed as an organized fighting force and the fact they were mistreated in Hungary.**

Churchill described what occurred from memory and access to records & correspondence, separating the war-time facts from propaganda lies. While writing, he was not influenced by media-generated Holocaust stories, which didn't start being pumped out until 1958. Churchill obviously believed the Jewish experience was a small portion of the entire Allied WW2 effort, and they didn't deserve more space in his books. However if he had known mass-murders were occurring the any German-run camps one would think this would have been included in even a few words, but there are none.

Churchill made are a few references to Jews, but most are simple passing comments. Only one entry, out of six volumes, addresses Jewish persecution. In Volume 1, page 58, we find one single phrase; "brutalities towards the Jews were rampant."

It's worth remembering that Churchill's literary agent was a Hungarian Jew.

**There is no mention of the Holocaust in Dwight D. Eisenhower's 550-page book, "Crusade in Europe" (1948). Reviewing the index, one finds no listing for either "Auschwitz", "Holocaust" or "gas chambers". On a single entry on the Jews, there is no mention of exterminations, mass murder, gassings, crematoria, etc.**

The single entry on Jews refers to the following paragraph...

"Of all these displaced persons, the Jews were in the most deplorable condition. For years they had been beaten, starved, and tortured. Even food, clothes, and decent treatment could not immediately enable them to shake off their hopelessness & apathy. They huddled together; they seemingly derived a feeling of safety out of crowding together in a single room, and there passively awaited whatever might befall. To secure for them adequate shelter, to establish a system of food distribution & medical service, to say nothing of providing decent sanitary facilities, heat, and light was a most difficult task. They were, in many instances, no longer capable of helping themselves; everything had to be done for them."

**Charles de Gaulle's work, "The Complete War Memoirs" (1954/1964), consists of three volumes and a total of more than 2,000 pages. In the index there is no reference whatsoever to "Auschwitz", "Holocaust" or "gas chambers"; nor this time even to Jews. This book being the latest, written of the three works (*French original in 1954*), De Gaulle obviously had plenty of time to reflect on the "Holocaust" and the mass murders of Jews; evidently it merited no discussion at all; obviously, because it never occurred. It was a Holohoax!**

**The 1956 Encyclopedia Britannica had only one reference to "Nazi" atrocities against the Jews. The extensive Second World War article made no mention of Nazi pogroms against the Jews. The edition also has no articles devoted to the "Holocaust".**

In an article titled "Jews", there was a short section on the Jews during the war. This article, written by Jacob Marcus, perhaps the preeminent Jewish historian in the world at that time, cited many Jewish writers and authorities as sources, including Encyclopedia Judaica, Judische Lexicon, the Jewish Encyclopedia, and the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia.

A pro-Jewish perspective dominated the article, and Marcus described Jewish conditions under the Nazis with these words (found in the 1947, 1952 and 1956 editions)...

"In order to effect a solution of the Jewish problem in line with their theories, the Nazis carried out a series of expulsions & deportations of Jews, mostly of original east European stock, from nearly all European states."

"Men frequently separated from their wives, and others from children, were sent by the thousands to Poland & western Russia. There, they were put into concentration camps, or huge reservations, or sent into the swamps, or out on the roads, into labour gangs. Large numbers perished under the inhuman conditions (*typhus*) which they labored. While every other large Jewish center was being embroiled in war, American Jewry was gradually assuming a position of leadership in world Jewry."

**The "Holocaust" & "gas chambers" are clearly absent in the personal dossier Stalin ordered on Hitler, published as "The Hitler Book: The Secret Dossier Prepared for Stalin from the Interrogations of Hitler's Personal Aides", by Henrik Eberle, Matthias Uhl, and Giles MacDonogh; written in English in 2005. Oops!**

It wasn't until the 1960s that scholars & writers began using the term "Holocaust", and it took the 1978 TV film, "Holocaust", starring Meryl Streep, to push it into widespread use.

The New York Times, in 1936, however, went off the script and let the fake "Holocaust" cat out of the bag a full 5 years before the Jews were even interned. They published a story about a petition from Chicago & New York Zionists that warned about the "intolerable sufferings" of the millions of Jews in the European "Holocaust". This was fake news at its best!

## **THE “HOLOCAUST” INDUSTRY**

When a Jew, Norman Finkelstein, wrote “The Holocaust Industry: Reflections on the Exploitation of Jewish Suffering”, in 2000, he argued that Holocaust “hoaxers” & “hucksters”, namely Jewish organizations, have exploited what happened in National Socialist Germany in order to get millions of dollars from Swiss banks. Finkelstein rightly called those Jewish leaders a “repellent gang of plutocrats, hoodlums, and hucksters.”

**Definition:** *“Holo-cost” (caust) means millions of shekels for the Holohoax industry.*

**Note:** *9 million of the world's 16 million Jews are still collecting "reparations" because the benefits have been extended to children & dependents born to the "survivors", even those born after WW2. Apparently they get \$35,000 for signing up with \$2,000 per month for life, and free medical. The “official” Jewish definition of Holocaust is “any” territory that Germany occupied during WW2. Thus if Germans controlled a town for a single day, then any Jew who lived in that town is a "holocaust survivor". That's why there are so many "holocaust survivors".*

The book was quickly denounced as a work of an anti-Semite, despite the fact that Finkelstein lost his grandparents in Germany, during World War 2. Finkelstein was teaching at Hunter College at the time, and lost his job right after the publication of the book.

**Many skeptics questioned his motives, yet no one has put forward a reasonable counterargument to Finkelstein's thesis.**

Ten years later, some Jewish organizations continued to prove that Finkelstein was right. The Nadav Haetzni law firm, which provides legal advice to the state-owned Company for Restitution of Holocaust Victims Assets, was one of those organizations. The Jewish newspaper, Haaretz, reported that this firm “has earned millions of shekels in fees over the last three years.”

That's not all, the firm “took in NIS 1.2 million in fees in 2008 and over NIS 1 million in 2009; the figure for 2007 was similar. That sum is on top of the hundreds of thousands of shekels the company paid to other law firms during those years.”

The same year, The Jewish Week newspaper reported, “The Claims Conference fired three employees last week who allegedly approved more than 100 fraudulent Holocaust-era claims, filed primarily by Russians now living in Brooklyn, which bilked the German government out of more than \$350,000.

Per the Jerusalem Post, in 2010, “The FBI was investigating fraudulent misappropriation of at least \$7 million, possibly substantially more, over the past decade from the Article 2 Fund (*administered by the Claims Conference*) created in 1995 by the German government to provide quarterly pensions to eligible Holocaust survivors.”

The Claims Conference, in the end, was responsible for a massive fraud, and Jewish hoaxers were amassing a whopping \$57 million from it. One German observer who was at the trial simply was shocked to see how the organization was taking “money collected as taxes from German citizens” and how the money “went to individuals who were not Holocaust survivors.”

The Claims Conference has been responsible for pressing the German government over compensation claims made by alleged victims of the Holocaust.

This is Claims Conference scandal very bizarre for obvious reasons, even if the “Holocaust” actually happened.

What kind of compensation did the Russian Christian peasants receive after the Bolshevik regime wiped out more than twenty to sixty million people? No compensation was allocated to their children, let alone their generational children. Why was that?

What kind of compensation did the German civilians receive right after World War 2, when the brutal Soviet Red Army raped & tortured millions of men, women and children?

What kind of compensation did the Germans receive after the bombing of Dresden?

The Turkish government, which was run by Jewish revolutionaries & Freemasons, known as the Donmeh, from 1915 until 1923, liquidated about 1.5 million Armenian Christians. What kind of compensation did those Christians receive?

What kind of compensation did Iraqi families receive when the (*Jewish*) neo-conservative movement largely destroyed the country?

Demands for “Holocaust” compensation & sympathy are quite ridiculous, along with get-rich schemes...

-In 2009, Israel’s Finance Minister, Yuval Steinitz demanded between 450 million to 1 billion euros in reparations from Germany on behalf of Jews forced into slave labor during the Holocaust.

-In 2010, a Jewish watchmaker, Jack Barouh, was guilty of tax evasion, and his response was that “his secretive behavior was motivated by his fear as a Jew of persecution and sudden loss.”

-In 2011, alleged Holocaust survivors in Miami, Florida, wanted to sue European insurance companies in order to gain \$20 billion in compensation, and wanted Congress to help them achieve that goal.

-In 2011, Menachem Youlus, a rabbi who claimed that he rescued Torah scrolls lost during the Holocaust, was arrested on fraud charges, and accused of fabricating the story.” Youlus was discovered to have used his organization, Save a Torah Inc., to embezzle thousands of dollars.

**-In 2013, Angela Merkel declared that Germany has an “everlasting responsibility for the crimes of National Socialism, for the victims of World War II and, above all, for the Holocaust... And this must be made clear from generation to generation, and it must be said with bravery & moral courage, every individual can make a contribution so that racism and anti-Semitism have no chance.”**

### ***The Soap Fabrication***

And almost every year, we are discovering that the Holocaust industry is a one of the biggest rackets of the 20th, and now the 21<sup>st</sup> Century. But the issue of racketeering goes much deeper, and it is the by-product of a “lying” ideology.

For example, the idea (*lie*) that National Socialists Germany made soap out of Jewish fat was largely engineered by Simon Wiesenthal, co-founder of the Jewish Historical Documentation Center in Austria, and founder of the Simon Wiesenthal Center in Los Angeles, California. The idea was so popular then that it was later uncritically accepted as fact in popular history books, such as “The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich”, by William L. Shirer.

Even before that, the most famous Jewish propagandist of that era, Ilya Ehrenburg, made it clear in his book, “The Complete Black Book of Russian Jewry” that “in another section of the Belzec camp was an enormous soap factory. The Germans picked out the fattest people, murdered them, and boiled them down for soap. The Gestapo thugs never denied the existence of a ‘production process’ of this kind. Whenever they wanted to imitate a Jew, they would say to him, ‘We’ll make a soap out of you.’”

Previously Ehrenburg wrote, “The Jews were taken into an enormous hall that could hold up to a thousand people. The Germans had led electric wires along the walls of the hall. The wires had no insulation. The same wires also ran across the floor. As soon as the hall was filled with naked people, the German ran a powerful electrical current through the wires... It was one huge electric chair. The likes of which no criminal fantasy has ever dream.”

These powerful Jewish assertions (*lies*) & imaginary reactions had a strong & detrimental effect on the “Holocaust” (*Holohoax*) story. These stories were also presented at the Nuremberg Trial of 1945-1946, and were later established to be “true”, via tortured confessions. Even alleged “eyewitnesses” were summoned to testify that they actually saw the whole event, somehow miraculously surviving the “Holocaust”.

A large part of Europe ended up believing the Jewish soap story. In America, the story was even more incredible & hysterical. Soviet Jewish leader, Solomon Mikhoels, from Moscow, would tour the United States showing his audience a bar of soap which he maintained was a direct result of Jewish soap manufactured by “Nazi” Germany.

Ilya Ehrenburg cited one bank clerk, Arthur Rozenshtraukh, who “held this ‘Jewish soap’ in his own hands.” So after World War 2, a number of books & articles immediately began to pick up the idea and propagate it as historical truth; and during the 1960s, 1970s, 1980s, the Jewish soap story was established as a “historical” event.

The Jewish writer, Max I. Dimont, made those ideas even more popular in his book, "Jews, God and History", first published in 1962. Over a million and half copies of this book were sold.

**The grisly tale of human beings rendered into soap has long been rejected by historians as a recycled left-over from the First World War, when similar atrocity stories were staples of Allied propaganda.**

When the soap story first came out, it was rejected by a number of people who were labeled "Holocaust deniers". They were persecuted, harassed and were even called anti-Semites for exposing it. Yet when the soap story turned out to be false, popular historians gave no credit where credit is due. Those "Holocaust deniers" could have accused those popular historians of plagiarism.

Even the Israeli documentation center, Yad Vashem, in Jerusalem, stays away from the soap story as much as possible. They declared, "There is no documentary evidence that the Nazis made soap out of human fat."

Yet no matter how many times a lie is repeated, always keep in mind that truth in the end will triumph. No serious historian would now maintain that the soap idea can sustain any historical & forensic validity, unless he wants to lose his credibility as a historian.

Even Jews who would hold the most extreme views of the Holocaust would grudgingly back away from the idea. Deborah Lipstadt, of Emory University, told the Los Angeles Times, in 1981, "The fact is that the Nazis never used the bodies of Jews, or for that matter anyone else, for the production of soap."

Amazingly, even today, there are a number of people who still maintain that there might have been some truth to the story. Michael Shermer of Skeptic Magazine and his co-author Alex Grobman of the Simon Wiesenthal Center wrote a section about the soap story in their book, "Denying History".

Shermer declares himself to be a skeptic, but he does not apply his skeptical skills to the claims that have been made by the Holocaust establishment. He claims that extraordinary claims demand extraordinary evidence, but Shermer still believes that there was probably some truth in the soap story, despite the fact that he does not provide the evidence for this. Skeptics should be skeptic of Michael Shermer.



### ***The Hoax of Simon Wiesenthal***

Simon Wiesenthal, according to the secular standard, is a “Nazi Holocaust” hero. He was nominated four times for the Nobel Peace Prize. Yet, until 2009, no one was able to decipher the complete hoaxes & frauds fabricated by Wiesenthal.

Even a “Nazi Hunter”, British writer, Guy Walters, had to admit, “His (*Wiesenthal*) reputation is built on sand. He was a liar, and a bad one at that. From the end of the Second World War to the end of his life in 2005, he would lie repeatedly about his supposed hunt for Eichmann as well as his other Nazi-hunting exploits. He would also concoct outrageous stories about his war years and make false claims about his academic career.”

“There are so many inconsistencies between his three main memoirs and between those memoirs and contemporaneous documents, that it is impossible to establish a reliable narrative from them. Wiesenthal’s scant regard for the truth makes it possible to doubt everything he ever wrote or said.”

“Some may feel I am too harsh on him and that I run a professional danger in seemingly allying myself with a vile host of neo-Nazis, revisionists, Holocaust deniers and anti-Semites. I belong firmly outside any of these squalid camps and it is my intention to wrestle criticism of Wiesenthal away from their clutches. His figure is a complex and important one. If there was a motive for his duplicity, it may well have been rooted in good intentions.

The “Nazi Hunter” Walters has meticulously gone over many of Wiesenthal’s obvious lies & fabrications in his book, called “Hunting Evil”. Even Deborah Lipstadt, who defends the Jewish “Holocaust” narrative, declared that Wiesenthal is a charlatan and is not interested in the truth.

### ***THE HOLOHOAX LIE BEGINS TO DIE***

***"A third of people in major European countries know little or nothing about the Holocaust." -Huffington Post (2018)***

The credulity of the White race in believing the far-fetched, ridiculous, and often contradictory Holohoax fantasy has been an unmitigated disaster for the White race. The fraud of the Holohoax has been much more, and much worse, than a multi-billion dollar cash cow for the Jews behind this blatant scam.

It is one of the Semitic "Big Lies" that the International Jewry uses to claim moral authority over Whites, and to manipulate the uniquely altruistic & compassionate White race into feeling undeserved guilt for alleged atrocities that, strictly speaking, never happened.

The Holohoax is the reason that the Jews use in their unjustifiable efforts to characterize themselves as victims. In typical Jewish hypocrisy, a feature of the Great Jewish Mask, they claim to be victims of the serfs over whom they rule through the corruption of our governments.

Noticing any of this a thought-crime in most Western Countries, and is immediately met with Jewish wailing about the Holohoax coupled with anti-Semitism "Hate Speech" violations.

Thankfully, the Holohoax appears to have run its course, as common sense is purging this vile mental poison from the collective psyche of the White race. It has become increasingly difficult for sane White people to believe outlandish lies about Six Million Jews being killed in World War 2.

Even the Holohoaxers themselves now admit...

- Forensic tests on the "gas chambers" do not reveal any trace of "gas" or "poison".
- Millions of corpses or remains were never discovered.
- There is no German documentation of any mass killing.
- Tales of Jews being made into bars of soap & lampshades were invented.
- Zyklon B was a pesticide developed to kill typhus-lice, not people.
- The Holocaust story relies heavily upon Soviet reports.

- Soccer games and other forms of entertainment took place in the camps.
- The International Red Cross had access to all camps and never mentioned any mass killings.
- Some Jewish "survivors" claimed they knew nothing about "gas chambers" in Auschwitz.

Whites are starting to question why pictures of German typhus victims and pictures German civilian victims of Allied war crimes are being offered by Holocaust so-called historians as supposed evidence of a fictitious Holohoax.

International Jewry is in a panic as their most reliable weapon for instigating White abasement is rapidly becoming obsolete. Predictably, these Jews who are obsessed with tall tales about "camps" are preparing to use the threat of state violence to force-feed Holohoax propaganda to a new generation of gullible & defenseless White children.

A recent Claims Conference study showed that the American people's knowledge of the Holocaust was unexpectedly low, particularly among Millennials, born between 1977 & 2000. The survey revealed that 66 percent of these Millennials could not identify what "Auschwitz" was, and 41 percent thought that 2 million or fewer Jews were murdered during the Holocaust.

There are promising signs that the hold of the Holohoax over the young minds of the White Race is beginning to slip. As International Jewry becomes increasingly brazen & arrogant in their subversion of White nations and their attempts to exterminate the White race, the unfounded guilt-complex so adamantly accepted by Whites in the past & today will be exposed for the ridiculousness that it truly is.

**Whites must expose the crimes International Jewry and understand that the Jews, as a collective, are their racial enemy, who relentlessly works to destroy the White race.**

White people must awaken to the fact that International Jewry is in control, directly or indirectly, of nearly every institution in the West; and that the commonality of this control is easily observable by the degeneracy, miscegenation, and empty hedonism promoted by these Judaic institutions.

The Great Jewish Mask must be unmasked! The Holohoax must be exposed!

The words of an anonymous blog commenter ...

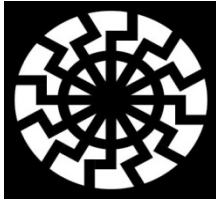
**“The Holohoax was the single greatest touch of genius the Jews ever perpetrated against the White race. This could not have occurred at any other point in history simply because the tools of mass media propagation did not exist.**

**They bought most channels of media (newspapers, magazine, print ads, radio) prior to World War 2, and then seamlessly embedded their Holohoax lie to the unsuspecting & ill prepared masses.**

**Now because of the Internet, White people can uncover the truth about Jewish lies and the Jews house of cards is tumbling down never to be rebuilt. They are desperate and are taking desperate measures. They see the writing on the wall of a terrible demise coming their way and are throwing all their cards on the table now in hopes of stopping the inevitable White insurrection.**

*“For, gentlemen, it is not you who pronounce judgment upon us, it is the eternal Court of History which will make its pronouncement upon the charge which is brought against us. The judgment that you will pass, that I know. But that Court will not ask of us, 'Have you committed high treason or not?' That Court will judge us... who as Germans have wished the best for their people and their Fatherland, who wished to fight and to die... You may declare us guilty a thousand times, but the goddess who presides over the Eternal Court of History will, with a smile, tear in pieces the charge of the Public Prosecutor and the judgment of the Court; for she declares us guiltless.” -Hitler*

*“The Holocaust gassing claim arose because of censorship... Today, the Holocaust gassing claim can only be maintained by censorship. But censorship does more than perpetuate false belief. Because it separates & divides people from access to information, it encourages conspiratorial thinking, and hence mistrust, stereotyping, prejudice, and hatred of other groups. Because censorship involves the government in suppressing the rights of individuals, it encourages individuals to feel helpless, impotent, resentful, and bitter. But precisely because the State, in its arrogance, would prevent free people from speaking their minds, there is then no more outlet for their frustrations, except a slow, constant, and alienated simmer. And having been thus separated from the State, which is supposed to exist to serve their interests, individuals turn their backs on society, which in turn leads to the gradual erosion of civil society, leaving only atomized individuals at the mercy of the State.”  
-Samuel Crowell (The Gas Chamber of Sherlock Holmes)*

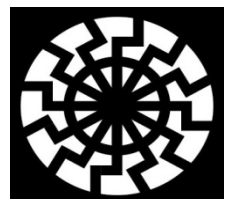


*"German-racialism has been deliberately distorted. It never was anti-"other race" racialism. It was a pro-German racialism. It was concerned with making the German race strong & healthy in every way.*

*Hitler was not interested in having millions of degenerates, if it was his power not to have them. Today one finds rampant alcohol & drug addiction everywhere. Hitler cared that the German families be healthy; cared that they raise healthy children for the renewal of a healthy nation.*

*German racialism meant re-discovering the creative values of their own race, re-discovering their culture. It was a search for excellence, a noble ideal. National Socialist racialism was not against the other races, it was for its own race. It aimed at defending and improving its race, and wished that all other races did the same for themselves."*

*-Leon Degrelle, Belgian SS General*



# THE GENIUS OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM (FUNDAMENTALS)

***"The mediocre can never understand the genius, for they are judging him by their standards, and that is why no prophet is with honor in his own country."  
-Hitler***

***"Mightier than an army, more powerful than money, is a spiritual idea (National Socialism) whose time has come."  
-Victor Hugo, French Novelist***

*Note: Much of this chapter covers the "fundamentals" contains material which came directly from Hitler's book, "Mein Kampf" that was written in 1925. This book was his autobiography. This chapter will get right to the meat of the fundamental teachings of National Socialism that Hitler wrote about. Most people who have ever attempted to read "Mein Kampf", post WW2, come into the endeavor with preconceived notions, Jewish propaganda, that Hitler was the embodiment of "evil"; thus, their bias prevents them from objectively digesting the fundamentals of what National Socialism is all about.*

*Hitler's teachings, which are rooted in a deep & thorough understanding of European history and the laws of Nature, go right over most people's heads. Many people also incorrectly associate "National Socialism" as being akin to failed "socialist" nation-states, like Cuba, Venezuela, U.S.S.R., etc. Americans are taught that individualism & minuscule to barely-existent government (Libertarianism, rugged-individualism, etc.) is necessary & optimal for a free society. They do not understand that this is actually a "divide & conquer" strategy pushed by International Jewry to separate individuals from their folk interests.*

*National Socialism protects the interests of the collective (folk) while ensuring that individual talents & personalities are maximized, to the great benefit of the whole society.*

***Warning: There are quotes floating around the Internet of reportedly "Mein Kampf" that are not Hitler's writings, and are being used to discredit Hitler. In addition, most versions of "Mein Kampf" contain ADL sponsored or friendly Jewish-editor's notes, which are in place to discredit Hitler as well. In Germany today, it is said that these Jewish-inserted footnotes take up more space in "Mein Kampf" than the original text. Please use discernment!***

*“Mein Kampf: The Stalag Edition”, is the only complete & officially authorized NSDAP English Translation ever issued, which wasn’t used unfortunately for the writing of this book (or E-Book).*

*Another issue to keep aware of is that some of the text in “Mein Kampf” translated into English can have a different meaning from the original German writing. This is another trick to watch out for by editors who are anti-National Socialism.*

*The last issue to be aware of is that Hitler’s writing on National Socialism are way ahead of its time, then & now, which causes many to belittle the fundamentals and fall back into the Left-Right paradigm of Capitalism vs Communism vs Libertarian vs Progressivism, etc. They fail to recognize that the NSDAP put the fundamentals into practice, and they worked so well that International Jewry had no choice but to stamp it out, or perish by its very existence.*

*Note: “Mein Kampf” continues to be a world’s best-seller even today, despite the negative publicity spin by its Jewish-controlled book publishers, who are also manipulating the footnotes of these books with lies & deception.*

## **WELL-CONSTRUCTED PLANS OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM**

National Socialism offers constructive plans for building & construction that are in harmony with the Laws of Nature. These plans are not just fantastical theories on paper, but were plans successfully tried & tested by Adolf Hitler and the National Socialist German Workers' Party (NSDAP). In fact, they worked so well that International Jewry had to stamp them out or face complete exposure; the un-masking of the Great Jewish Mask.

*Hitler and the NSDAP had laid out all the plans for us, via National Socialism. This time around, “we” will learn from their historical successes & mistakes and take down Jewish Supremacy; liberating the planet from their wicked usury system of exploitation.*

This plan, which is the opposite of (*Jewish*) “internationalism”, can be utilized by any race & homogeneous society that seeks self-determination via National Socialism. As far as the White race, our battle is to preserve Western

Civilization; National Socialism is the plan and our European Folk Soul is the engine to successfully put it into action.

*Note: Hitler mainly viewed races as “superior” & “inferior” in context of their ability to create high (advanced) civilizations. His belief that Germany under National Socialism could one day become “lord of the earth”, is in context of creating a high civilization that could one day become the prototype that all other nations could aspire towards; a “constructive” high civilization that could free the world from the “destructive” exploitation of International Jewry.*

*Note: Hitler’s National Socialist Germany was constructed around the “fundamentals” of National Socialism. National Socialists governments of the future do not have to dogmatically follow the exact footsteps of the Third Reich. The “fundamentals” of National Socialism are suffice, conditions on the ground will establish the particulars.*

## ***WILL OF THE PEOPLE***

*“State... an organism created from the soul of the people themselves.” -Hitler*

Hitler inspired, organized, and pulled off a relatively peaceful “revolution”; a revolution which took far fewer lives than the American Revolution, and an insignificant number of lives compared to any revolution ever pulled off by the Jewish Bolsheviks.

**Hitler's revolution, as he promised in Mein Kampf, was 100% legal & legitimate. It was the formally expressed “will of the majority” of the German people, sanctioned by both the top executive officer of Germany, von Hindenburg, and by the German "congress", the Reichstag.**

*“A movement which has great ends to achieve must carefully guard against the danger of losing contact with the masses of the people. Every problem encountered must be examined from this viewpoint first of all and the decision to be made must always be in harmony with this principle.”*

*-Hitler*



*“The movement must avoid everything which might lessen or weaken its power of influencing the masses; not from demagogical motives, but because of the simple fact that no great idea, no matter how sublime and exalted it may appear, can be realized in practice without the effective power which resides in the popular masses.” -Hitler*

Hitler had many opportunities to seize power by force, and could have done it easily in 1931. But Hitler believed that a revolution against the will of the people, a revolution that gains power only by force, cannot long endure. He believed that a leader is an enemy of civilization unless he has the will of his people behind him. Hitler won the hearts & minds of the German folk. That's the way to do it!

It is true, that earlier, in 1923, Hitler led an unsuccessful revolt (*putsch*) in Munich. This was because the Jewish-led Communist Bolsheviks threatened to violently seize power in Bavaria. The Nationalists, the conservatives and General Ludendorf asked Hitler to lead the putsch to seize governmental power, but they double-crossed him at the last moment. The revolt was crushed and Hitler was sent to prison. But this was not a “revolution” against the will of the people, as history has proven.

**The authority exercised by most of those in power today, the “Globalists”, aka International Jewry, is unadulterated tyranny, though it is hypocritically disguised as "Democracy". The West created a social order that was based on a firm authority that came straight from the will of the people, and was freely granted to a leader.**

In Germany's case, in 1933, that leader was Adolf Hitler.

## ***SOCIAL ORDER VIA TRIBAL LAW***

**The aim of National Socialism is to restore a just social order that is based on a firm authority that comes straight from the will of the people, and is freely granted to a leader, one who has undoubtedly proven himself to be the leader. This is a just social order, in which each man & women can achieve their maximum potential as a successful, happy, and productive individuals within the collective; ones who serves the collective, so that the individual, the collective, the state and the leader operate as a whole.**

**No class struggle, no Left-Right political paradigm, no divide & conquer...  
One heart, One Mind, One (*homogeneous*) People.**

Healthy societies exist where natural instincts are unimpaired. Animals, for instance, have orderly, successful "societies" because Nature gives every social creature all the instincts they need for successful group living. Wolves, ants, bees and apes, for instance, have highly organized & thoroughly healthy, orderly & balanced societies.

Early men had healthy societies. Then man's growing control over Nature allowed him to escape his natural environment, and surround himself with artificialities & luxury until he became decadent, and full of arrogant conceit. International Jewry as a parasite, fed off of this host environment, along the way, and eventually morally corrupted its path.

Only by returning to our natural instincts and to the "Original Instructions" of the Natural world, can we catch a glimpse of the wonders that have been given to us, and realize the wonders that we have thrown away.

Nature has created "breeds" with which she can experiment, and she always seeks better breeds, just as does a good farmer. Nature, being an infinitely-wiser farmer than any human being, absolutely insists on the purity, sanctity and biological integrity of each breed.

Nature, like a farmer breeding cows, can improve the breed only by fostering the breeding of the better-type, and eliminating the poorer-type. Nature accomplishes this task with the most powerful instincts we are all given; love of our own, and distrust of those who intrude from the "outside" as foreigners.

Love, the natural, healthy kind, is indeed what makes the world go round, and is the most beautiful, holy miracle we ever see here on this earth. Distrust is a natural instinct to protect us from those we love. Healthy distrust is not "hate".

Laws of the Tribe...

**Biological integrity is the essence of National Socialism, and of every healthy human society which has ever existed.**

1. **The first tribal law of all group-living by social creatures is the Law of Biological Integrity; absolute, total and uncompromising loyalty & love for one's own racial group.**

National Socialism is based on the law of territory. This translates as "Nationalism" and private property in human society.

2. **The second most important tribal law is the Law of Territory, national protection for the motherland and the defense of private property. Blood & Soil!**

Throughout the animal kingdom, the leader is never chosen by vote, but always by the natural selection established by Nature as the only sure method of insuring that the group is led by the best-combat. Leadership by the very best!

3. **The third tribal law is the Law of Leadership.**

Once each member of an animal society learns his or her place in the natural biological order of toughness, wisdom and cleverness, each member settles down into his own niche and the group is relatively peaceful & orderly. Only when young males begin to mature and have to fight their way up or down the ladder is there serious battles. Then, as soon as each male learns who he can whip, and who can whip him, he settles down and lives peacefully & contentedly in that place he has found for himself.

4. **The fourth tribal law is the Law of Status.**

Natural hierarchy, or scale of leadership, based on each individual member's personal ability (*meritocracy*) and of service to the group's collective interest, determines each member's "status" within the group.

5. **The fifth tribal law is the Law of Motherhood.**

In National Socialism, motherhood is held in the highest esteem.

*Note: The sacred role of motherhood should always be celebrated & supported, and never denigrated as it is in our world today. In National Socialist Germany, the role of motherhood was highly promoted, yet*

***women were still very much encouraged to be part of the workforce and hold important positions. Leni Riefenstahl & Hanna Reitsch were allowed to advance to the highest levels of their chosen professions.***

## **TRIBAL LOYALTY**

**With these natural principles, Laws of the Tribe, in operation, as they are throughout the whole world of social animals, there is a relative peace & order in the group. It is only when the group somehow is forced into unnatural conditions, like the influence of International Jewry, that the God-given instincts to obey these iron laws of Nature fail.**

**No human being can live in peace & productive happiness outside of some kind of "tribe" to which they are supremely loyal and which in turn, supports them spiritually. National Socialism stands on that principle.**

In spite of the most extreme poverty on the Lower East Side of New York City in the early years of Jewish immigration, the Jews stuck together with fanatical group loyalty, obeying all the "Laws of the Tribe". There was almost no delinquency and no crime against each other among them. This is a common occurrence, where ever they dwell in host countries.

The group loyalty of Jews is perhaps the most fantastic in the history of the world. It has propelled them into near mastery of the entire world. This is not because they are braver, work harder, more intelligent or more worthy than the rest of us, but because they observe the basic laws of Nature and maintain group (*tribal*) loyalty. While all the rest of us, who they call "goy" (*sheep*) have fallen for their ill-advised "one world", universalist propaganda.

The Jews maintain their society with a group loyalty such as history has never before seen, and thus they go from one triumph to another. Not until Adolf Hitler, & National Socialism, did non-Jews gain their first insight into the emerging science of human (*tribal*) group-living. What we have done instinctively for centuries, and the Jews are still doing instinctively, Adolf Hitler and his party began to see, and understand intuitively. National Socialism is tribal loyalty!

## ***NATIONAL SOCIALISM OBEYS - LAWS OF THE TRIBE***

**The essence of National Socialism is race-realism, which is the belief that humans differ in excellence of breed exactly the same as all other living things. National Socialism respects Biological Integrity!**

Contrary to the abominable lies of International Jewry, private property was powerfully protected by Adolf Hitler. The Krupp family, a prominent 400-year-old German dynasty known for their production of steel, artillery, ammunition, and other armaments, as well as and the other large or small property owners & businessmen never lost a cent under Hitler, nor did the German princes.

Hitler even had to put down a mutiny in his own ranks to protect their property rights, which he did. Hitler was a nationalist and a believer in private property (*territory*). National Socialism respects Territory!

Hitler as a political figurehead gave his people leadership, not sweet-talk or demagoguery, and they loved him for it. The German folk followed him lovingly & willingly, as do the members of all happy, successful, wholesome social groups. National Socialism respects Leadership!

*"For me, and all true National Socialists,  
there is but one doctrine; People & Fatherland!"  
-Hitler*

There was peace & order among Hitler's people, because he taught that a man deserved, and must get, as much respect for being a good ditch-digger as the man who was able to invent a new & wonderful machine, or be a political leader. All that was expected of each man was his ability to serve his community to the limit of his personal talent & capacity. Each man was honored for what he did loyally and with his best effort, regardless of whether he was a farmer, a warrior, a laborer, a factory worker, or whatever. National Socialism respects Status!

Hitler saw to it that women were restored to their ancient birthright and honored as wives, mothers and producers of happy, wholesome homes. Women were also allowed into the workforce, if they really felt compelled to do so.

## **NATIONAL SOCIALISM IS NATURAL ORDER**

*“The first man who learned anything useful was taught by Nature; let Nature teach us as she taught him.” -Paracelsus*

*“The real truth is that, not only has man failed to overcome Nature in any sphere whatsoever, but that at best he has merely succeeded in getting hold of and lifting a tiny corner of the enormous veil, which she has spread over her eternal mysteries & secret. He never creates anything! All he can do is to discover something. He does not master Nature but has only come to be the master of those living beings who have not gained the knowledge he has arrived at by penetrating into some of Nature’s laws & mysteries.”  
-Hitler*

National Socialism is nothing more or less than Natural Order, a name which would, in some ways, be more descriptive of the reality than "National Socialism". Hitler had to design the name of his movement to succeed in a specific political situation, and was therefore forced to use names & terms that would best accomplish his purposes.

In Germany, at the start of the movement, in 1920, there were millions and millions of Germans who thought of themselves as "socialists", concerned for the “collective”, but were in the manipulating clutches of International Jewry. Rather than fight any more battles than he had to, Hitler said, in effect, to these millions, "If you must be 'socialists', let us not be Jewish 'socialists' (*Marxists*); let us be 'National Socialists', meaning a national society. Let us be 'socialists' for Germany, not the Jews."

It worked! Millions and millions of good men & women who had been seduced into Communism by the Jews were won back to their own people and the Natural Order of healthy group living by Hitler's methods. National Socialism respects the Natural Order!

**Any government that does not respect the Natural Order will ultimately fail. If Western Civilization does not change its course and embrace the Natural Order it will surely collapse. The European Folk Soul is in sync with the ebb & flow of the Natural Order. National Socialism is the solution; the most natural path forward!**

National Socialism teaches us that we are not separate from Mother Nature but a part of it, forming a symbiotic life cycle with our natural world. We can observe and learn from Mother Nature, for her lessons are invaluable to us.

*"The events that take place in the life of nations are not due to chance but are the natural results of the effort to conserve & multiply the species and the race, even though men may not be able consciously to picture to their minds the profound motives of their conduct." -Hitler*

Our survival is also dependent on the preservation of the balance and well being of our natural world. Capitalism aims at profit and represents selfish individual advancement for the goal of material accumulation and power at the expense of the well being of our people and that of our natural world. In essence, the whole world suffers from the enslavement of Capitalism and International Jewry.

The result of this enslavement has been the destruction of Mother Nature and the slow gradual extinction of many animal species essential to the balance and well being of our natural world. We therefore must work to preserve Nature and the animal kingdom, not only to the benefit of our own survival, but because it is the right thing to do.

Animals must have rights and they must be protected. After all, the gods & goddesses, the Divine, gifted us with the world we live in, and that includes the animal kingdom. It is our obligation & divine duty to respect our natural world and to cherish it as we would cherish ourselves. If we fail to do so, we risk our own extinction.

Thus, under National Socialism, Mother Nature is protected and the balance is kept alive. In essence, National Socialism is not only a political, economical, social and racial platform, it is a philosophical, esoteric and therein a spiritual ideology, which unites us as a race in a most harmonious way and brings us into balance with ourselves, our natural world and the Divine.

***Note: In Natural Law there is but one right, and one right only; the right to attempt to survive. All of the others commonly referred "basic human rights" are in fact privileges, fought for in blood, which are lost when the spirit to keep them is gone.***

## **NATIONAL SOCIALISM IS A PHILOSOPHY**

*"What we must fight for is to safeguard the existence & reproduction of our race and our people, the subsistence of our children and the purity of our blood, the freedom & independence of the Fatherland; so that our people may mature for the fulfillment of the mission allotted to it by the creator of the universe... All ideas and ideals, all teaching and all knowledge, must serve these ends. It is from this standpoint that everything must be examined and turned to practical uses or else discarded.*

*Thus, a theory can never become a mere dead dogma since everything will have to serve the practical ends of everyday life."*

*-Hitler*

*"The great protagonists are those who fight for their ideas & ideals despite the fact that they receive no recognition at the hands of their contemporaries. They are the men whose memories will be enshrined in the hearts of the future generations. It seems then as if each individual felt it his duty to make retroactive atonement for the wrong which great men have suffered at the hands of their contemporaries. Their lives and their work are then studied with touching and grateful admiration. Especially in dark days of distress, such men have the power of healing broken hearts and elevating the despairing spirit of a people.*

*To this group belong not only the genuinely great statesmen but all the great reformers as well. Beside Frederick the Great we have such men as Martin Luther and Richard Wagner."*

*-Hitler*

Beyond the fundamental elements of natural order, National Socialism embodies something far higher & nobler than any mere set of rules or principles. National Socialism, as a Philosophy, embodies the eternal urge found in all living things, indeed in all creation, toward a higher level of existence, toward perfection, toward the source of all Creation.

This "aristocratic" idea of National Socialism, the idea of a constant striving in all Nature toward higher and higher, more and more complex, and more and more perfect existence, is the metaphysical, supernatural aspect of our ideal.

Concepts of social justice & Natural Order are the organs & nerves of National Socialism, but its personality, its "religious" aspect, the thing that lifts it above any strictly Political philosophy, is its worshipful attitude toward Nature, here



(*materially*) on Earth, and a spiritual love of the great gifts of an unknown Creator, the Divine, a Great Mystery.

The leaders among our National Socialist elite must share this fundamentally spiritual approach. For them the true meaning of the National Socialism racial doctrine must be part of their idealistic striving towards the Creator.

Through total identification of ourselves with our great race, the White race partakes of its past and future glories. When we contribute in any way, especially by self-sacrifice toward helping our collective race along the path toward a higher existence, we reach toward the Creator who created our race in the first place. National Socialism is a Philosophy of racial pride!

**For the few idealists ready & willing to sacrifice their very lives in the cause of their people, National Socialism must be a very real spiritual ideal. National Socialism is the only movement that has gained sufficient self-knowledge & insight to be able to understand this movement and its connection to the eternal wisdom of Nature.**

**Our all-out belief in race, and insistence on the Natural Laws in society, economics and every other field of human activity are, in every case, the conscious, scientific application of Nature's iron laws.**

**National Socialism is the distilled essence of the love & respect for Nature, and the loving, conscious, and scientific application of the eternal, just and beautiful laws of Nature to every moment of Man's existence. At the same time, National Socialism recognizes Man's need for a higher culture than that of the unthinking animals of the jungle and there raises the application of Natural law from the naked, tooth-and-fang competition of the animal world, for instance, to regulated and orderly competition, under fair rules.**

**National Socialism insists that man can refine & enrich the application of the Natural Laws of life for the benefit of man, but insists also that Man cannot escape or defy Natural Law.**

Unlike all these other philosophies, National Socialism has never been invented, it has been derived from the eternal Laws of Nature, which have existed as long as the universe and which have governed all life since the first primitive organism came into existence.

Savitri Devi, in her book “The Lightning and the Sun”, affirmed, “In its essence, the National Socialist idea exceeds not only Germany and our time, but the Aryan race and mankind itself and any epoch. It ultimately expresses that mysterious & unfailing wisdom according to which Nature lives & creates. The impersonal wisdom of the primeval forest and of the ocean depths and of the spheres in the dark fields of space. It is Adolf Hitler’s glory not merely to have gone back to that divine wisdom, but to have made it the practical regeneration policy of world-wide scope.”

National Socialism was not invented by Adolf Hitler, but is the conscious expression of the fundamental Laws of Nature governing our lives. It is based on an infinite love of the Creation in all its diversity; a deep & unconditional respect for the wisdom of Nature, and an ardent will to preserve life as it has grown out of this wisdom.

**National Socialism organizes society in accordance with these fundamental Laws. National Socialism is really nothing but the application of physical & biological laws to the political, economic, social, and religious areas of human life in the same way as they are today applied to technology.**

**In this light, National Socialism is truly scientific, unlike any other world view. It does not wish to make reality fit any preconceived theories, but to make the theories fit reality. New epoch making scientific landmarks would thus immediately be reflected in the practical life of a National Socialist community, as it did with Hitler’s Germany in the 1930s.**

Hitler wrote in 1925, in “Mein Kampf”, that “ideas & philosophical systems, as well as movements grounded on a definite spiritual foundation, whether true or not, can never be broken by the use of force after a certain stage, except on one condition: namely, that this use of force is in the service of a new idea or ‘Weltanschauung’ (*philosophy*), which burns with a new flame. Despite the downfall of Hitler’s NSDAP government, the Philosophy of National Socialism has not been broken and is growing. International Jewry offers no redeeming spiritual philosophy to counter it.

The immoral persecution that the National Socialist movement has faced by the spiritually-bankrupted hands of International Jewry, has indeed raised opposition among the best Aryan (*White*) elements of the world population. These elements

are thus inspired to champion the ideas & philosophy that have been unjustly persecuted. With many individuals, this action arises from the sheer spirit of opposition to every attempt at suppressing spiritual things by brute force. In this way the number of convinced adherents of the persecuted doctrine increases as the persecution progresses.

***Note: Houston Stewart Chamberlain (1855-1927) was an English-born German author and son-in-law of the German composer Richard Wagner. His two-volume book, "The Foundations of the Nineteenth Century", published in 1899, became one of the many references for the pan-Germanic movement of the early 20th Century, and later, of folkish racial philosophy. He was a fervent admirer of Adolf Hitler & National Socialism.***

## ***PHILOSOPHY & ORGANIZATON IN NATIONAL SOCIALISM***

***"The greatest and most enduring successes in history are mostly those which were least understood at the beginning, because they were in strong contrast to public opinion, and the views and wishes of the time."***  
***-Hitler***

***"The moment of liberation will come... a movement which purposes to reshape the world must serve the future and not the passing hour."***  
***-Hitler***

***"In the course of history, not a few men have been stoned for an act for which posterity has afterwards thanked them on its knees."***  
***-Hitler***

Hitler in "Mein Kampf" elaborated further on the philosophical concept behind National Socialism and its role in an organized movement.

"If we would transform our ideal picture of the people's State into a reality, we shall have to keep independent of the forces that now control public life, and seek for new forces that will be ready & capable of taking up the fight for such an ideal. For a fight it will have to be, since the first objective will not be to build up the idea of the people's State, but rather to wipe out the Jewish State, which is now in existence."

“As so often happens in the course of history, the main difficulty is not to establish a new order of things, but to clear the ground for its establishment. Prejudices & egotistic interests join together in forming a common front against the new idea, and in trying by every means to prevent its triumph, because it is disagreeable to them, or threatens their existence.”

“That is why the protagonist of the new idea is unfortunately, in spite of his desire for constructive work, compelled to wage a destructive battle first, in order to abolish the existing state of affairs.”

**“A doctrine whose principles are radically new, and of essential importance, must adopt the sharp probe of criticism as its weapon, though this may show itself disagreeable to the individual followers.”**

“It is evidence of a very superficial insight into historical developments, if the so-called folkists emphasize again and again that they will adopt the use of negative criticism under no circumstances, but will engage only in constructive work.

“A (*National Socialist*) ‘Weltanschauung’ (*philosophy*) is intolerant; it cannot permit another (*Marxist philosophy*) to exist side by side with it. It imperiously demands its own recognition as unique & exclusive; a complete transformation in accordance with its views throughout all the branches of public life. It can never allow the previous state of affairs to continue in existence by its side.”

**“A philosophy of life which is inspired by an infernal spirit of intolerance can only be set aside by a doctrine that is advanced in an equally ardent spirit, and fought for with as determined a will, and which is itself a new idea, pure and absolutely true.”**

“A political party is inclined to adjust its teachings with a view to meeting those of its opponents, but a ‘Weltanschauung’ proclaims its own infallibility.”

In the beginning, political parties have also, and nearly always, the intention of securing an exclusive & despotic domination for themselves. They always show a slight tendency to become ‘Weltanschauungen’ (*philosophy*). But the limited nature of their program is in itself enough to rob them of that heroic spirit which a ‘Weltanschauung’ demands. The spirit of conciliation which animates their will attracts those petty & chicken-hearted people who are not fit to be protagonists in any crusade.”

“That is the reason why they mostly become struck in their miserable pettiness very early on the march. They give up fighting for their ideology, and by way of what they call ‘positive collaboration’, they try as quickly as possible to wedge themselves into some tiny place at the trough of the existent regime, and to stick there as long as possible. Their whole effort ends at that.”

**“But a general ‘Weltanschauung’ (*philosophy*) will never share its place with something else. Therefore it can never agree to collaborate in any order of things that it condemns. On the contrary it feels obliged to employ every means in fighting against the old order, and the whole world of ideas belonging to that order, and prepare the way for its destruction.”**

**“These purely destructive tactics, the danger of which is so readily perceived by the enemy that he forms a united front against them for his common defense, and also the constructive tactics, which must be aggressive in order to carry the new world of ideas to success, both these phases of the struggle call for a body of resolute fighters.”**

**“Any new philosophy of life will bring its ideas to victory only if the most courageous & active elements of its epoch, and its people, are enrolled under its standards, and grouped firmly together in a powerful fighting organization.”**

**“To achieve this purpose it is absolutely necessary to select from the general system of doctrine a certain number of ideas which will appeal to such individuals, and which, once they are expressed in a precise & clear-cut form, will serve as articles of faith for a new association of men.”**

“The program of a ‘Weltanschauung’ represents a declaration of war against an existing order of things, against present conditions, in short, against the established ‘Weltanschauung’ (*philosophy*).”

“It is not necessary, however, that every individual fighter for such a new doctrine need have a full grasp of the ultimate ideas & plans of those who are the leaders of the movement. It is only necessary that each should have a clear notion of the fundamental ideas, and that he should thoroughly assimilate a few of the most fundamental principles, so that he will be convinced of the necessity of carrying the movement and its doctrines to success.”

“By its very nature, an organization can exist only if leaders of high intellectual ability are served by a large mass of men who are emotionally devoted to the cause. To maintain discipline in a company of two hundred men who are equally intelligent & capable would turn out more difficult in the long run, than in a company of one hundred and ninety less gifted men, and ten who have had a higher education.”

**“What is of decisive importance is the leadership itself. When two bodies of troops are arrayed in mutual combat, victory will not fall to that side in which every soldier has an expert knowledge of the rules of strategy, but rather to that side which has the best leaders, and at the same time, the best disciplined, most blindly obedient and best drilled troops.”**

“That is a fundamental piece of knowledge which we must always bear in mind when we examine the possibility of transforming a ‘Weltanschauung’ into a practical reality.”

“If we agree that in order to carry a ‘Weltanschauung’ (*Philosophy*) into practical effect it must be incorporated in a fighting movement, then the logical consequence is that the program of such a movement, must take account of the human material at its disposal. Just as the ultimate aims & fundamental principles must be absolutely definite & unmistakable, so the propagandist program must be well drawn up, and must be inspired by a keen sense of its psychological appeals to the minds of those who, without their help, the noblest ideas will be doomed to remain in the eternal, realm of ideas.”

**“If the idea of the people’s State, which is at present is an obscure wish, is one day to attain a clear & definite success, from its vague & vast mass of thought, it will have to put forward certain definite principles, which of their very nature & content are calculated to attract a broad mass of adherents. In other words, such a group of people as can guarantee that these principles will be fought for; that group of people are the German workers.”**

**“That is why the program of the new movement was condensed into a few fundamental postulates, twenty-five in all (*NSDAP Platform*). They are meant first of all to give the ordinary man a rough sketch of what the movement is aiming at. They are, so to say, a profession of faith, which on the one hand is meant to win adherents to the movement, and on the other, they are meant to unite such adherents together in a covenant to which all have subscribed.”**

***Note: The NSDAP 25-point Program is listed in Addendum BB.***

“In the course of time, the opinion may well arise that certain principles (*NSDAP Platform*) should be expressed differently, and might be better formulated. But any attempt at a different formulation has a fatal effect in most cases. For something that ought to be fixed & unshakable, thereby becomes the subject of discussion. As soon as one point alone is removed from the sphere of dogmatic certainty, the discussion will not simply result in a new & better formulation which will have greater consistency, but may easily lead to endless debates & general confusion.”

“In such cases the question must always be carefully considered as to whether a new and more adequate formulation is to be preferred, though it may cause a controversy within the movement, or whether it may not be better to retain the old formula, which, though probably not the best, represents an organism enclosed in itself, solid and internally homogeneous. All experience shows that the second of these alternatives is preferable.”

“For since, in these changes, one is dealing only with external forms such corrections will always appear desirable & possible. But in the last analysis the generality of people think superficially, and therefore the great danger is that in what is merely an external formulation of the program, people will see an essential aim of the movement. In that way the will and the combative force at the service of the ideas are weakened, and the energies that ought to be directed towards the outer world are dissipated in programmatic discussions within the ranks of the movement.”

**“For a doctrine that is actually right in its main features, it is less dangerous to retain a formulation which may no longer be quite adequate, instead of trying to improve it, and thereby allowing a fundamental principle of the movement, which had hitherto been considered as solid as granite, to become the subject of a general discussion which may have unfortunate consequences. This is particularly to be avoided as long as a movement is still fighting for victory.**

“For would it be possible to inspire people with blind faith in the truth of a doctrine, if doubt & uncertainty are encouraged by continual alterations in its external formulation?”

**“The essentials of a teaching must never be looked for in its external formulas, but always in its inner-meaning. And this meaning is unchangeable. And in its interest one can only wish that a movement should exclude everything that tends towards disintegration & uncertainty in order to preserve the unified force that is necessary for its triumph.”**

**“Whoever really & seriously desires that the idea of the people’s State should triumph, must realize that this triumph can be assured only through a militant movement, and that this movement must ground its strength only on the granite firmness of an impregnable & firmly coherent program (*NSDAP Platform*).”**

“This important principle had to be acknowledged in practice by the members of the National Socialist movement at its very beginning. In its program of twenty-five points, the National Socialist German Labor Party (*NSDAP*) has been furnished with a basis that must remain unshakable. The members of the movement, both present & future, must never feel themselves called upon to undertake a critical revision of these leading postulates, but rather feel themselves obliged to put them into practice as they stand. Otherwise the next generation would, in its turn and with equal right, expend its energy in such purely formal work within the party, instead of winning new adherents to the movement, and thus adding to its power.”

“For the majority of our followers, the essence of the movement will consist not so much in the letter of our theses (*NSDAP Platform*), but in the meaning that we attribute to them... The movement is not only justified, but it is also obliged to consider itself as the champion & representative of these ideas.”

## **ONE NATIONAL SOCIALIST PARTY & MOVEMENT**

***“One can make no really deep reaching revolution, if the folk does not inwardly shout for such a revolution.” -Hitler***



Hitler, in “Mein Kampf” taught that only one party & movement can lead the masses forward to victory. He did not believe in “united fronts”, which means various movements & parties working together based on the fact that they share some goals & ideologies in common.

“In speaking of a co-operative union (*united front*), we generally mean a group of associations which, for the purpose of facilitating their work, establish mutual relations for collaborating with one another along certain lines, appointing a common directorate with varying powers, and thenceforth, carrying out a common line of action.”

“The average citizen is pleased & reassured when he hears that these associations, by establishing a co-operative union among one another, have at long last discovered a common platform on which they can stand united, and have eliminated all grounds of mutual difference. Therewith, a general conviction arises, to the effect that such a union is an immense gain in strength, and that small groups which were weak as long as they stood alone have now suddenly become strong.”

**“Yet this conviction is for the most part a mistaken one.”**

**“In itself, it would be logical to expect that one aim should be fought for by a single association (*one party*) and it would be more reasonable if there were not a number of associations fighting for the same aim.”**

“In the beginning, there was undoubtedly only one association which had this one fixed aim in view. One man proclaimed a truth somewhere. and calling for the solution of a definite question, fixed his aim and founded a movement for the purpose of carrying his views into effect.”

“That is how an association, or a party, is founded, the scope of whose program is either the abolition of existing evils, or the positive establishment of a certain order of things in the future.”

“Once such a movement has come into existence it may lay practical claim to certain priority rights. The natural course of things would now be that all those who wish to fight for the same objective as this movement is striving for should

identify themselves with it, and thus increase its strength, so that the common purpose in view may be all the better served.”

“Especially men of superior intelligence must feel, one and all, that by joining the movement they are establishing precisely those conditions which are necessary for practical success in the common struggle.”

**“Accordingly it is reasonable and, in a certain sense honest... that only one movement should be founded for the purpose of attaining the one aim.”**

“Generally speaking, every action carried out on the grand style in this world is the expression of a desire that has already existed for a long time in millions of human hearts, a longing which may have been nourished in silence. Yes, it may happen that throughout centuries men may have been yearning for the solution of a definite problem, because they have been suffering under an unendurable order of affairs, without seeing on the far horizon the coming fulfillment of the universal longing. Nations which are no longer capable of finding a heroic deliverance from such a sorrowful fate may be looked upon as ineffectual.”

“On the other hand, nothing gives better proof of the vital forces of a people, and the consequent guarantee of its right to exist, than that one day, through a happy decree of Destiny, a man arises who is capable of liberating his people from some great oppression, or of wiping out some bitter distress, or of calming the national soul which had been tormented through its sense of insecurity, and thus fulfilling what had long been the universal yearning of the people.”

**“An essential characteristic of what are called the great questions of the time is that thousands undertake the task of solving them, and that many feel themselves called to this task. Yes... even that Destiny itself has proposed many for the choice, so that through the free play of forces (*competition*) the stronger & bolder shall finally be victorious, and to him shall be entrusted the task of solving the problem.”**

“The natural law will take its course, in-as-much as the strongest will be destined to fulfill the great mission. But usually the others are slow to acknowledge that only one man is called. On the contrary, they all believe that they have an equal right to engage in the solution of the difficulties in question, and that they are equally called to that task. Their contemporary world is generally quite unable to decide which of all these possesses the highest gifts and accordingly merits the support of all.”

“So in the course of centuries, or indeed often within the same epoch, different men establish different movements to struggle towards the same end. At least the end is declared by the founders of the movements to be the same, or may be looked upon as such by the masses of the people. The populace nourishes vague desires and has only general opinions, without having any precise notion of their own ideals & desires, or of the question whether & how, it is impossible for these ideals & desires to be fulfilled.”

“The tragedy lies in the fact that many men struggle to reach the same objective by different roads, each one genuinely believing in his own mission, and holding himself in duty, bound to follow his own road without any regard for the others.”

“These movements, parties, religious groups, associations, etc., originate entirely independently of one another out of the general urge of the time, and all with a view to working towards the same goal. It may seem a tragic thing, at least at first sight, that this should be so, because people are too often inclined to think that forces which are dispersed in different directions would attain their ends far more quickly, and more surely, if they were united in one common effort. But that is not so.”

**“For Nature herself decides according to the rules of her inexorable logic. She leaves these diverse groups to compete with one another, and dispute the palm of victory, and thus she chooses the clearest, shortest and surest way along which she leads the movement to its final goal.”**

“Hence, though diverse groups march along different routes towards the same objective, as soon as they come to know that analogous efforts are being made around them, they will have to study all the more carefully whether they have chosen the best way, and whether a shorter way may not be found, and how their efforts can best be employed to reach the objective more quickly.”

**“Through this rivalry, each individual protagonist develops his faculties to a still higher pitch of perfection, and the human race has frequently owed its progress to the lessons learned from the misfortunes of former attempts which have come to grief.”**

**“Therefore, we may conclude that we come to know the better ways of reaching final results through a state of things which at first sight appeared**

tragic; namely, the initial dispersion of individual efforts, wherein each group was unconsciously responsible for such dispersion.”

**“It is not to be regretted if different men set out to attain the same objective. In this way the strongest & swiftest becomes recognized, and turns out to be the victor.”**

“Through such a coalition (*united front*), the free play of forces is paralyzed, the struggle for the selection of the best is abolished, and therewith, the necessary & final victory of the healthier & stronger is impeded. Coalitions of that kind are inimical (*hostile*) to the process of natural development, because for the most part they hinder, rather than advance, the solution of the problem which is being fought for.”

“It may happen that, from considerations of a purely tactical kind, the supreme command of a movement whose goal is set in the future will enter into a coalition (*united front*) with such associations for the treatment of special questions and may also stand on a common platform with them, but this can be only for a short and limited period. Such a coalition must not be permanent, if the movement does not wish to renounce its liberating mission. Because if it should become indissolubly tied up in such a combination, it would lose the capacity and the right to allow its own forces to work freely in following out a natural development, so as to overcome rivals, and attain its own objective triumphantly.”

**“It must never be forgotten that nothing really great in this world has ever been achieved through coalitions, but that such achievements have always been due to the triumph of the individual. Successes achieved through coalitions (*united fronts*), owing to the very nature of their source, carry the germs of future disintegration in them from the very start; so much so that they have already forfeited what has been achieved. The great revolutions which have taken place in human thought, and have veritably transformed the aspect of the world, would have been inconceivable & impossible to carry out except through titanic struggles waged between individual natures, but never as the enterprises of coalitions.”**

“Above all things, the people’s State will never be created by the desire for compromise inherent in a patriotic coalition (*united front*), but only by the iron will of a single movement which has successfully come through in the struggle with all the others.

## ***NATIONAL SOCIALISM - LAW OF GROUP DOMINANCE***

In a state of Nature, that animal or primitive human group that is biologically superior, the group composed of the best individuals, carrying the best genes & chromosomes, will dominate all inferior groups, because all groups in Nature, superior or inferior, obey the Laws of the Tribe equally.

Thus, the only factor operating competitively in the animal world is biological excellence of breeding. But scientific gadgetry, luxury and Jewish "liberalism", along with Cultural Marxism, have so greatly destroyed Western Man's ability to feel & obey Nature's "Laws of the Tribe" that he has lost his group cohesiveness; he has come "unglued" as a social animal; he is fragmented & atomized into millions of isolated individuals and hundreds of thousands of small groups that are only concerned for their own petty self-interests. This almost complete fragmentation of the great "tribe" of White men & women has reduced us to impotence, as a large collective group.

**The law of Group Dominance among men is the rule that any group which fanatically adheres to the Natural Laws of the Tribe will be able to dominate any group which disobeys those laws, no matter how inferior may be the "tribe" which does obey the laws.**

The goal of National Socialism is the restoration of the Laws of the Tribe to our European-descended people; to enable their natural biological instincts, via their European Folk Soul, to preserve Western Civilization.

This is exactly what Hitler & National Socialism did in Germany for millions and millions of fragmented, atomized people who were sunk in the depths of hopelessness & chaos.

**Hitler won astounding success with his people, because he intuitively understood the Law of the Tribe and the Natural Social Order.**

Hitler taught his people to quit hating each other as isolated, lonely and frightened individuals, and gave them back that holy sense of nationhood, of "Tribe". This was a sense of real "brotherhood", not the artificial kind peddled by International Jewry.

Hitler gave his people the same sacrificial spirit of warm love for one's family and one's people, which is a big "family"; a spirit that unites & blesses every natural social group of creatures in Creation.

Modern man has lost that feeling of group warmth, loyalty and love, and the result is the chaos and spiritual emptiness we see all around us in this disintegrating Western society.

**Western man has a lot to learn from Hitler & National Socialism. Our epic battle is not material & physical, but a radical spiritual change in the feeling of our people. The elimination of selfish atomism and greedy, narrow "individualism", whether it be called "liberalism", "conservatism", or "democracy", and the restoration in the hearts of Western White men of the deeply satisfying feelings of love of our own kind. This love of one's group manifests itself in the willingness to sacrifice and give for one's family, and the larger family of one's race.**

*"No easy hope of lies shall bring us to our goal,  
but iron sacrifice of body, will and soul."  
-Rudyard Kipling, English novelist*

Nationalism (*group loyalty*) without Socialism is absurd; and the other way round, Socialism without an economically & socially-protected community, has no meaning. There must be one and the same!

**Loyalty within a group, within one's race must be reciprocal. It is not only the individual who must be loyal to society, it is also society that must be loyal to the individual. Group Loyalty thus presupposes just social conditions and an economic system where nobody is exploited, and where everybody does all he can for the common good to sustain the order that safeguards the common values, guarantees the life & happiness of its people, and gives each individual his share of the people's eternal life. This will ensure its group's dominance.**

## ***DANGERS OF RACE-MIXING & CULTURAL EVOLUTION***

*“Walking about in the garden of Nature, most men have the self-conceit to think that they know everything; yet almost all are blind to one of the outstanding principles that Nature employs in her work. This principle may be called the inner isolation which characterizes each and every living species on this earth.” -Hitler*

*“As long as a people remain racially pure, and are conscious of the treasure of their blood, they can never be overcome by the Jew. Never in this world can the Jew become master of any people except a bastardized people.” -Hitler*

*“The change which takes place in the spiritual and creative faculties of a people is only an effect of the change that has modified its racial substance.” -Hitler*

*“Nothing is easier to replace than weapon loss, and every form of organization can be recreated or renewed. What is irreplaceable is the corrupted blood of a people, the destroyed inner quality.” -Hitler*

Hitler in his book, “Mein Kampf”, recognized that “even a superficial glance is sufficient to show that all the innumerable forms in which the life-urge of Nature manifests itself are subject to a fundamental law; one may call it an iron law of Nature, which compels the various species to keep within the definite limits of their own life-forms when propagating and multiplying their kind.”

National Socialism understands race-realism, and so did Hitler in 1925.

“Every crossing between two breeds which are not quite equal results in a product which holds an intermediate place between the levels of the two parents. This means that the offspring will indeed be superior to the parent which stands in the biologically lower order of being; but not so high as the higher parent. For this reason it must eventually succumb in any struggle against the higher species. Such mating contradicts the will of Nature towards the selective improvements of life in general.”

“The favorable preliminary to this improvement is not to mate individuals of higher & lower orders of being, but rather to allow the complete triumph of the

higher order. The stronger must dominate and not mate with the weaker, which would signify the sacrifice of its own higher nature.”

“Only the born weakling can look upon this principle as cruel, and if he does so it is merely because he is of a feebler nature and narrower mind; for if such a law did not direct the process of evolution then the higher development of organic life would not be conceivable at all.”

“This urge for the maintenance of the unmixed breed, which is a phenomenon that prevails throughout the whole of the natural world, results not only in the sharply defined outward distinction between one species and another, but also in the internal similarity of characteristic qualities which are peculiar to each breed or species.”

“The fox remains always a fox, the goose remains a goose, and the tiger will retain the character of a tiger. The only difference that can exist within the species must be in the various degrees of structural strength and active power, in the intelligence, efficiency, endurance, etc., with which the individual specimens are endowed. It would be impossible to find a fox which has a kindly & protective disposition towards geese, just as no cat exists which has a friendly disposition towards mice.”

“That is why the struggle between the various species does not arise from a feeling of mutual antipathy, but rather from hunger & love. In both cases Nature looks on calmly, and is even pleased with what happens.”

**“The struggle for the daily livelihood leaves behind in the ruck everything that is weak, or diseased, or wavering; while the fight of the male to possess the female gives to the strongest the right, or at least, the possibility to propagate its kind. This struggle is a means of furthering the health & powers of resistance in the species. Thus, it is one of the causes underlying the process of development towards a higher quality of being.”**

“If the case were different, the progressive process would cease, and even retrogression might set in. Since the inferior always outnumber the superior, the former would always increase more rapidly if they possessed the same capacities for survival, and for the procreation of their kind.”

“The final consequence of this would be that the best in quality would be forced to recede into the background.”



“Therefore, a corrective measure in favor of the better quality must intervene. Nature supplies this by establishing rigorous conditions of life to which the weaker will have to submit, and will thereby be numerically restricted; but even that portion which survives cannot indiscriminately multiply, for here a new & rigorous selection takes place, according to strength & health.”

**“If Nature does not wish that weaker individuals should mate with the stronger, she wishes even less that a superior race should intermingle with an inferior one; because in such a case all her efforts, throughout hundreds of thousands of years, to establish an evolutionary higher stage of being, may thus be rendered futile.” Race-mixing is a cultural danger!**

**“Man’s effort to build up something that contradicts the iron logic of Nature brings him into conflict with those principles to which he himself exclusively owes his own existence. By acting against the laws of Nature he prepares the way that leads to his ruin.”**

“An idea can never subject, to its own sway, those conditions which are necessary for the existence & development of mankind; for the idea itself has come only from man. Without man there would be no human idea in this world. The idea, as such, is therefore always dependent on the existence of man, and consequently, this is dependent on those laws which furnish the conditions of his own existence.”

“Certain ideas are even confined to certain people. This holds true with regard to those ideas in particular which have not their roots in objective scientific truth, but in the world of feeling... They reflect an inner experience! All such ideas, which have nothing to do with cold logic, but represent mere manifestations of feeling, such as ethical & moral conceptions, etc., are inextricably bound up with man’s existence. It is to the creative powers of man’s imagination that such ideas owe their existence.”

**“A necessary condition for the maintenance of such ideas is the existence of certain races and certain types of men.”**

**“All that we admire in the world today, its science, its art, its technical developments and discoveries, are the products of the creative activities of a few peoples, and it may be true that their first beginnings must be attributed to one race. The maintenance of civilization is wholly dependent**

**on such peoples. Should they perish, all that makes this earth beautiful will descend with them into the grave.”**

“The internal characteristics of a people are always the causes which determine the nature of the effect that outer circumstances have on them. What reduces one race to starvation trains another race to harder work.”

**“All the great civilizations of the past became decadent because the originally creative race died out, as a result of contamination of the blood (*race-mixing*). The most profound cause of such a decline is to be found in the fact that the people ignored the principle that all culture depends on men, and not the reverse.”**

“In other words, in order to preserve a certain culture, the type of manhood that creates such a culture must be preserved. But such a preservation goes hand-in-hand with the inexorable law that it is the strongest and the best who must triumph and that they have the right to endure.”

**“He who would live must fight! He who does not wish to fight in this world, where permanent struggle is the law of life, has not the right to exist.”**

*“It was fated, no doubt, that peoples should always be welded together by competition & battle. There is no exception to that rule in this world. In the midst of battle each one of these peoples became conscious of itself, and was confronted with that basic question of fate, the metaphysics of religion.” -Alfred Rosenberg*

“Such a saying may sound hard; but, after all, that is how the matter really stands. Yet far harder is the lot of him who believes that he can overcome Nature, and thus in reality insults her. Distress, misery, and disease are her rejoinders (*reply*).”

“Whoever ignores or despises the laws of race really deprives himself of the happiness to which he believes he can attain. For he places an obstacle in the victorious path of the superior race, and by so doing, he interferes with a prerequisite condition of all human progress. Loaded with the burden of humanitarian sentiment, he falls back to the level of those who are unable to raise themselves in the scale of being.”

“It would be futile to attempt to discuss the question as to what race or races were the original standard-bearers of human culture and were thereby the real founders of all that we understand by the word humanity. It is much simpler to deal with this question in so far as it relates to the present time.”

**“Here the answer is simple and clear. Every manifestation of human culture, every product of art, science and technical skill, which we see before our eyes to-day, is almost exclusively the product of the Aryan (White) creative power.”**

“This very fact fully justifies the conclusion that it was the Aryan alone who founded a superior type of humanity; therefore he represents the archetype of what we understand by the term “man”. He is the Prometheus of mankind, from whose shining brow the divine spark of genius has at all times flashed forth, always kindling anew that fire which, in the form of knowledge, illuminated the dark night by drawing aside the veil of mystery, and thus showing man how to rise and become master over all the other beings on the earth. Should he be forced to disappear, a profound darkness will descend on the earth; within a few thousand years human culture will vanish and the world will become a desert.”

**“If we divide mankind into three categories; founders of culture, bearers of culture, and destroyers of culture, the Aryan alone (present time) can be considered as representing the first category.”**

“It was he who laid the groundwork and erected the walls of every great structure in human culture. Only the shape & color of such structures are to be attributed to the individual characteristics of the various nations. It is the Aryan who has furnished the great building-stones & plans for the edifices of all human progress; only the way in which these plans have been executed is to be attributed to the qualities of each individual race.”

“If it be shown that a people owes the fundamental elements of its culture to foreign races, assimilating and elaborating such elements, and if subsequently that culture becomes fossilized whenever the external influence ceases, then such a race may be called the depository but never the creator of a culture.”

“If we subject the different peoples to a strict test from this standpoint we shall find that scarcely any one of them has originally created a culture, but almost all have been merely the recipients of a culture created elsewhere.”

*“Great men are ever the descendants of mighty warriors & conquerors; that is to say, of mighty animals.” -Ragnar Redbeard*

This development may be depicted as always happening somewhat in the following way...

“Aryan (*White*) tribes, often almost ridiculously small in number, subjugated foreign peoples, and stimulated by the conditions of life (*climate, resources, cheap manual labor, etc.*), they developed intellectual & organizing faculties which had hitherto been dormant in these (*Aryan*) conquering tribes. Within the course of a few thousand years, or even centuries, they gave life to cultures whose primitive traits completely corresponded to the character of the founders, though modified by adaptation to the peculiarities of the soil and the characteristics of the subjugated people. But finally the conquering (*Aryan*) race offended against the principles which they first had observed, namely, the maintenance of their racial stock unmixed, and they began to intermingle (*race-mix*) with the subjugated people. Thus, they put an end to their own separate existence; for the original sin committed in Paradise has always been followed by the expulsion of the guilty parties.”

“After a thousand years or more, the last visible traces of those former masters may then be found in a lighter tint of the skin which the Aryan blood had bequeathed to the subjugated race, and in a fossilized culture of which those Aryans had been the original creators.”

“For just as the blood of the conqueror, who was a conqueror not only in body but also in spirit, got submerged in the blood of the subject race, so the substance disappeared out of which the torch of human culture & progress was kindled.”

“In so far as the blood of the former ruling race has left a light nuance of color in the blood of its descendants, as a token and a memory, the night of cultural life is rendered less dim & dark by a mild-light radiated from the products of those who were the bearers of the original fire. Their radiance shines across the barbarism to which the subjected race has reverted and might often lead the superficial observer to believe that he sees before him an image of the present race when he is really looking into a mirror wherein only the past is reflected.”

“It may happen that in the course of its history such a people will come into contact a second time, and even more often, with the original founders of their

culture, and may not even remember that distant association. Instinctively the remnants of blood left from that old ruling race will be drawn towards this new phenomenon, and what had formerly been possible only under compulsion can now be successfully achieved in a voluntary way. A new cultural wave flows in and lasts until the blood of its standard-bearers becomes once again adulterated by intermixture with the originally conquered race.”

“It will be the task of those who set themselves to the study of a universal history of civilization to investigate history from this point of view, instead of allowing themselves to be smothered under the mass of external data, as is only too often the case with our present historical science.”

**“Just as in our daily life, the so-called man of genius needs a particular occasion, and sometimes indeed a special stimulus, to bring his genius to light, so too in the life of the peoples the race that has genius in it needs the occasion & stimulus to bring that genius to expression.”**

**“In the monotony & routine of everyday life even persons of significance seem just like the others and do not rise beyond the average level of their fellow-men. But as soon as such men find themselves in a special situation which disconcerts & unbalances the others, the humble person of apparently common qualities reveals traits of genius, often to the amazement of those who have hitherto known him in the small things of everyday life. That is the reason why a prophet only seldom counts for something in his own country.”**

*“It is also self evident that there will always be and must exist very different personalities & groups within a people. A people of brothers is utopian and not at all beautiful. Complete brotherhood signifies the levelling out of all grades of value, of all tensions, of all dynamics of life. Struggle remains the life producing spark.”*  
*-Alfred Rosenberg*

“War offers an excellent occasion for observing this phenomenon. In times of distress, when the others despair, apparently harmless boys suddenly spring up and become heroes, full of determination, undaunted in the presence of death and manifesting wonderful powers of calm reflection under such circumstances. If such an hour of trial did not come nobody would have thought that the soul of a hero lurked in the body of that beardless youth.”

**“A special impulse is almost always necessary to bring a man of genius into the foreground.”**

“After the common shell of everyday life is broken, the core that lay hidden in it is displayed to the eyes of an astonished world. This surrounding world then grows obstinate, and will not believe that what had seemed so like itself, is really of that different quality so suddenly displayed. This is a process which is repeated probably every time a man of outstanding significance appears.”

“Though an inventor, for example, does not establish his fame until the very day that he carries through, it would be a mistake to believe that the creative genius did not become alive in him until that moment. From the very hour of his birth, the spark of genius is living within the man who has been endowed with the real creative faculty. True genius is an innate quality! It can never be the result of education or training.”

“This holds good not merely of the individual but also of the race. Those peoples who manifest creative abilities in certain periods of their history have always been fundamentally creative. It belongs to their very nature, even though this fact may escape the eyes of the superficial observer. Here, also recognition from outside is only the consequence of practical achievement.”

“Since the rest of the world is incapable of recognizing genius as such, it can only see the visible manifestations of genius in the form of inventions, discoveries, buildings, painting, etc.; but even here a long time passes before recognition is given. Just as the individual person who has been endowed with the gift of genius, or at least talent of a very high order, cannot bring that endowment to realization until he comes under the urge of special circumstances, so in the life of the nations the creative capacities & powers frequently have to wait until certain conditions stimulate them to action.”

“The most obvious example of this truth is furnished by that race which has been, and still is, the standard-bearer of human progress; I mean the Aryan (*White*) race. As soon as Fate brings them face-to-face with special circumstances, their powers begin to develop progressively and to be manifested in tangible form.”

“The characteristic cultures which they create under such circumstances are almost always conditioned by the soil, the climate and the people they subjugate. The last factor, which is that of the character of the people, is the most decisive

one. The more primitive the technical conditions under which the civilizing activity takes place, the more necessary is the existence of manual labor, which can be organized & employed so as to take the place of mechanical power. Had it not been possible for them to employ members of the inferior race which they conquered, the Aryans would never have been in a position to take the first steps on the road which led them to a later type of culture; just as, without the help of certain suitable animals which they were able to tame, they would never have come to the invention of mechanical power, which has subsequently enabled them to do without these beasts.”

“For thousands of years, the horse has been the faithful servant of man and has helped him to lay the foundations of human progress, but now motor power has dispensed with the use of the horse. In a few years to come the use of the horse will cease entirely; and yet without its collaboration man, could scarcely have come to the stage of development which he has now created.”

“For the establishment of superior types of civilization the members of inferior races formed one of the most essential pre-requisites. They alone could supply the lack of mechanical means without which no progress is possible. It is certain that the first stages of human civilization were not based so much on the use of tame animals as on the employment of human beings who were members of an inferior race.”

“Only after subjugated races were employed as slaves was a similar fate allotted to animals, and not vice versa, as some people would have us believe. At first it was the conquered enemy who had to draw the plough, and only afterwards did the ox & horse take his place. Nobody else but puling (*weakly*) pacifists can consider this fact as a sign of human degradation. Such people fail to recognize that this evolution had to take place in order that man might reach that degree of civilization which these apostles now exploit in an attempt to make the world pay attention to their rigmarole (*long-rambling statement*).”

*“The best course for those who sincerely desire a just and lasting peace would, therefore, naturally be to do all they can to give over the world to those men of vision, as soon as possible; at least, not to try to prevent them from conquering it. Unfortunately, most pacifists either do not really want peace at all, but merely pretend to, or else, want it, but only under certain ideological conditions which are incompatible with its establishment.” -Savitri Devi*

**“The progress of mankind may be compared to the process of ascending an infinite ladder. One does not reach the higher level without first having climbed the lower rungs. The Aryan, therefore, had to take that road which his sense of reality pointed out to him and not that which the modern pacifist dreams of. The path of reality is, however, difficult and hard to tread; yet it is the only one which finally leads to the goal where the others envisage mankind in their dreams. But the real truth is that those dreamers help only to lead man away from his goal rather than towards it.”**

“It was not by mere chance that the first forms of civilization arose there where the Aryan came into contact with inferior races, subjugated them, and forced them to obey his command. The members of the inferior race became the first mechanical tools in the service of a growing civilization.”

“Thereby, the way was clearly indicated which the Aryan had to follow. As a conqueror, he subjugated inferior races and turned their physical powers into organized channels under his own leadership, forcing them to follow his will & purpose. By imposing on them a useful, though hard, manner of employing their powers, he not only spared the lives of those whom he had conquered, but probably made their lives easier than these had been in the former state of so-called freedom.”

**“While he ruthlessly maintained his position as their master, he not only remained master but he also maintained & advanced civilization.”**

“This depended exclusively on his inborn abilities and, therefore, on the preservation of the Aryan race as such. As soon, however, as his subject began to rise and approach the level of their conqueror, a phase of which ascension was probably the use of his language, the barriers that had distinguished master from servant broke down.”

“The Aryan neglected to maintain his own racial stock unmixed and therewith lost the right to live in the paradise which he himself had created. He became submerged in the racial mixture and gradually lost his cultural creativeness, until he finally grew, not only mentally, but also physically, more like the aborigines whom he had subjected rather than his own ancestors. For some time he could continue to live on the capital of that culture which still remained; but a condition of fossilization soon set in and he sank into oblivion. That is how cultures & empires decline and yield their places to new formations.”



**“The adulteration of the blood & racial deterioration conditioned thereby, are the only causes that account for the decline of ancient civilizations; for it is never by war that nations are ruined, but by the loss of their powers of resistance, which are exclusively a characteristic of pure racial blood. In this world everything that is not of sound racial stock is like chaff. Every historical event in the world is nothing more, nor less, than a manifestation of the instinct of racial self-preservation, whether for good or for bad.”**

“The question as to the ground reasons for the predominant importance of Aryanism can be answered by pointing out that it is not so much that the Aryans (*Whites*) are endowed with a stronger instinct for self-preservation, but rather that this manifests itself in a way which is peculiar to themselves. Considered from the subjective standpoint, the will-to-live is of course equally strong all round, and only the ‘forms’ in which it is expressed are different. Among the most primitive organisms, the instinct for self-preservation does not extend beyond the care of the individual ego.”

“Egotism, as we call this passion, is so predominant that it includes even the time element; which means that the present moment is deemed the most important and that nothing is left to the future. The animal lives only for itself, searching for food only when it feels hunger, and fighting only for the preservation of its own life. As long as the instinct for self-preservation manifests itself exclusively in such a way, there is no basis for the establishment of a community; not even the most primitive form of all, that is to say the family.”

“The society formed by the male with the female, where it goes beyond the mere conditions of mating, calls for the extension of the instinct of self-preservation, since the readiness to fight for one’s own ego has to be extended also to the mate. The male sometimes provides food for the female, but in most cases both parents provide food for the offspring.”

“Almost always they are ready to protect & defend each other; so that here we find the first, though infinitely simple, manifestation of the spirit of sacrifice.”

“As soon as this spirit extends beyond the narrow limits of the family, we have the conditions under which larger associations and finally even States can be formed. The lowest species of human beings give evidence of this quality only to a very small degree, so that often they do not go beyond the formation of the family society. With an increasing readiness to place their immediate personal

interests in the background, the capacity for organizing more extensive communities develops.”

**“The readiness to sacrifice one’s personal work, and if necessary, even one’s life for others, shows its most highly developed form in the Aryan (White) race. The greatness of the Aryan is not based on his intellectual powers, but rather on his willingness to devote all his faculties to the service of the community. Here the instinct for self-preservation has reached its noblest form; for the Aryan willingly subordinates his own ego to the common well-being, and when necessity calls he will even sacrifice his own life for the community.”**

“The constructive powers of the Aryan and that peculiar ability he has for the building up of a culture are not grounded in his intellectual gifts alone. If that were so they might only be destructive and could never have the ability to organize; for the latter essentially depends on the readiness of the individual to renounce his own personal opinions & interests and to lay both at the service of the human group.”

“By serving the common well-being, he receives his reward in return. For example, he does not work directly for himself, but makes his productive work a part of the activity of the group to which he belongs, not only for his own benefit but for the general. The spirit underlying this attitude is expressed by the word “work”, which to him does not at all signify a means of earning one’s daily livelihood, but rather a productive activity which cannot clash with the interests of the community.”

**“Whenever human activity is directed exclusively to the service of the instinct for self-preservation, it is called theft or usury, robbery or burglary, etc. This mental attitude, which forces self-interest to recede into the background in favor of the common well-being, is the first prerequisite for any kind of really human civilization. It is out of this spirit alone that great human achievements have sprung, for which the original doers have scarcely ever received any recompense, but which turns out to be the source of abundant benefit for their descendants.”**

“It is this spirit alone which can explain why it so often happens that people can endure a harsh, but honest, existence which offers them no returns for their toil, except a poor & modest livelihood. But such a livelihood helps to consolidate the foundations on which the community exists. Every worker and every peasant,

every inventor, state official, etc., who works without ever achieving fortune or prosperity for himself, is a representative of this sublime idea, even though he may never become conscious of the profound meaning of his own activity.”

**“Everything that may be said of that kind of work, which is the fundamental condition of providing food and the basic means of human progress, is true even in a higher sense of work that is done for the protection of man and his civilization. The renunciation of one’s own life for the sake of the community is the crowning significance of the idea of all sacrifice. In this way only is it possible to protect what has been built up by man and to assure that this will not be destroyed by the hand of man or of nature.”**

“The fundamental (*altruistic*) spirit out of which this kind of activity springs is the contra-distinction of Egotism, and we call it “Idealism”. By this, we mean to signify the willingness of the individual to make sacrifices for the community and his fellow-men.”

“It is of the utmost importance to insist again-and-again that idealism is not merely a superfluous of sentiment, but rather something which has been, is and always will be, a necessary precondition of human civilization; it is even out of this that the very idea of the word “Human” arises. To this kind of mentality, the Aryan owes his position in the world. And the world is indebted to the Aryan mind for having developed the concept of mankind; for it is out of this spirit alone that the creative force has come which in a unique way combined robust muscular power with a first-class intellect and thus created the monuments of human civilization.”

**“Were it not for idealism all the faculties of the intellect, even the most brilliant, would be nothing but intellect itself, a mere external phenomenon without inner value and never a creative force.”**

**“Since true idealism, however, is essentially the subordination of the interests & life of the individual to the interests & life of the community, and since the community on its part represents the pre-requisite condition of every form of organization, this idealism accords in its innermost essence with the final purpose of Nature. This feeling alone makes men voluntarily acknowledge that strength & power are entitled to take the lead, and thus makes them a constituent particle in that order out of which the whole universe is shaped & formed.”**

**“It is a necessity of human evolution that the individual should be imbued with the spirit of sacrifice in favor of the common well-being, and that he should not be influenced by the unhealthy notions of those dishonest men who pretend to know better than Nature, and who have the impudence to criticize her decrees.”**

**“As soon as the spirit of egotism begins to prevail among a people, then the bonds of the social order break. Man, by seeking his own personal happiness, veritably tumbles out of heaven and falls into hell.”**

**“Posterity will not remember those who pursued only their own individual interests, but it will praise those heroes who renounced their own happiness.” Hail victory!**

Only in a real, harmonious community, consisting of people with the same cultural, historical and biological background, with the same spiritual aspirations for the future, can the individual find the peace of mind & inner-security that it needs. Only here can the individual feel that it is a natural part of a greater whole, of something that is mightier than the individual itself, which will continue to exist when the individual is no more, just as it has existed before the individual was born.

*“We must not forget that the highest aim of human existence is not the maintenance of a State of Government, but rather the conservation of the race.”*

*-Hitler*

Only in such a national community of fate does the individual find the eternal life it has always sought. In our children and our people, through National Socialism, we will live forever.

***Note: Racial consciousness was so marked among our Germanic ancestors that all Germanic races had laws against racial mixture. Strangers of other races, like the Romans, had always lower status in Germanic society and the most effective way of preventing racial mixture, without invading the free will of the involved, was by giving the married person and the offspring the lower status of the stranger. These laws represent probably just a milder form of more ancient ones, which frowned marriage between races even more explicitly.***

***Note: For more information on the cultural dangers of race-mixing, race-realism and racial differences, refer to Addendum O.***

*Note: When women miscegenate outside of the tribe/race, they usually identify with the new tribe, which is probably an epigenetic response. Their biology assumes that their original race/tribe is dead or conquered; their bodies are adapting to this perceived change in the environment.*

*Note: Julius Langbehn (1851-1907) was a German conservative art historian & philosopher. He glorified the "survival of the fittest" theory, scolded humanitarians for attempting to protect the racially unfit and rejected the idea of social equality, saying "Equality is death, hierarchy is life."*

*"The historical cultural image of a people... (is the) sum of all the rays of its genetic qualities, or the racial qualities united in it... The strength for the claim to life... lies in the so-called cultural value of a people. The higher the racial worth of a people, the greater its overall value, which in conflict and in the struggle with other peoples, it must then mobilize for the benefit of its life."*

*-Hitler*

*"Nations that make mongrels (mixed-race) of their people, or allow their people to be turned into mongrels, sin against the Will of Eternal Providence. And thus their overthrow at the hands of a stronger opponent cannot be looked upon as a wrong, but on the contrary, as a restoration of justice. If a people refuse to guard & uphold the qualities with which it has been endowed by Nature, and which have their roots in the racial blood, then such a people has no right to complain over the loss of its earthly existence."*

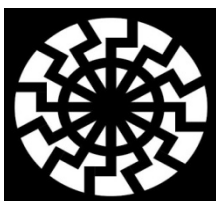
*"Everything on this earth can be made into something better. Every defeat may be made the foundation of a future victory. Every lost war may be the cause of a later resurgence. Every visitation of distress can give a new impetus to human energy. And out of every oppression, those forces can develop which bring about a new re-birth of the national soul, provided always that the racial blood is kept pure."*

*"If we review all the causes which contributed to bring about the downfall of the German people we shall find that the most profound and decisive cause must be attributed to the lack of insight into the racial problem and especially in the failure to recognize the Jewish danger."*

*-Hitler*

*"The purity of the racial blood should be guarded, so that the best types of human beings may be preserved, and... render possible a more noble development of humanity itself."*

*-Hitler*



## ***BREAKING FINANCIAL SLAVERY TO INTEREST***

National Socialism believes that the chief source of (*Capitalist*) power is the worship of money (*Mammonism*), which is the effortless & endless income that is produced through interest.

**National Socialism aim is to completely break financial slavery to interest.**

From the thoroughly immoral idea of interest on loans, the Gold International was born. The mental & moral constitution grown from the lust of profiteering off of interest has led to the frightening corruption of the bourgeoisie, the Jewish-connected elite.

The idea of interest on loans is the diabolical invention of big loan-capital at the hands of International Jewry; it alone makes possible the lazy life of a minority of tycoons at the expense of the productive peoples and their work-potential. It has led to profound, irreconcilable differences, to class-hatred, from which war among citizens and brothers was born.

**The only cure, the radical means to heal suffering humanity is the abolition of enslavement to interest on money. The abolition of enslavement to interest on money signifies the only possible & conclusive liberation of productive labor from the hidden coercive money-powers.**

**Whoever wishes to fight the stranglehold of International Jewry must abolish enslavement to interest.**

Where must the abolition of enslavement to interest begin? With loan-capital! This is because loan-capital, compared to all industrial big capital, is so overpowering that the great money-powers can only be fought effectively through the abolition of interest-slavery.

The avalanche-like growth of loan-capital surpasses all human capacity for calculation, through eternal, endless, and effortless income from interest, and from interest on interest. The abolition of enslavement to interest gives us the possibility of pursuing the repeal of all direct & indirect taxes.

The profits of state-owned businesses, including the postal service, telegraph, telephone, railroad, mines, forests, and so on, suffice entirely for the funding of

all essential state commitments for schools, universities, courts, administrative agencies, and social welfare.

Thus no true “socialism” will bring any blessing to humanity as long as the profits from public enterprises remain tributary to big loan-capital.

The worship of money (*Mammonism*) is the direct opposite of socialism. Socialism, conceived as the highest moral idea, as the idea that man is not in the world only for himself alone, that every man has duties toward the community, toward all humanity, and that he is not only responsible for the momentary wellbeing of his family, of the members of his tribe, of his folk, but that he also has unshakable moral obligations toward the future of his children and his folk.

With the rising global economy, with general global commerce, the idea of international interest-economy established itself, and it is the inner-most source of strength from which the International Jewry draws its irresistible power.

Interest based on the mere ownership of money without any addition of labor, has caused the great money-powers to grow. Loan-interest is the diabolical principle from which the Gold International was born. Loan-capital has firmly attached its blood-funnel absolutely everywhere. Big loan capital has ensnared all states, all peoples of the world.

**Government loans, government bonds, railroad bonds, war bonds, mortgages, covered-bond obligations; in short loan-instruments of every kind have in a manner ensnared our entire economic life, so that henceforth all the peoples of the world wriggle helplessly in the golden webs. For the sake of the interest-principle, in keeping with a thoroughly mad political delusion that every kind of possession carries an entitlement to earnings, we have submitted to enslavement to interest on money. Not a single real, valid moral reason can be given as to why mere possession of money should bring an entitlement to perpetual interest-payments.**

This inner opposition to interest, and to income of every kind without any occurrence of productive labor, extends through the soul-life of all peoples & times. But never has this deep inner resistance to the power of money become so conscious for the nations as in our time.

Never, has the worship of money (*Mammonism*) been prepared in such a world-encompassing manner to begin world domination by the Jewish Supremacists.

Never yet, has it placed in its service all baseness, lust for power, lust for revenge, greed, envy, and falsehood in such a cleverly concealed, and yet brutally pushy, manner as now.

The coming battle is at its inmost core one of the biggest decisions in the evolutionary process of humanity in the struggle to decide whether in the future the materialistic (*Mammonistic*) worldview or the socialistic-aristocratic worldview of National Socialism should determine the fate of the world.

Through the abolition of enslavement to interest on money the entire financial malaise can be eliminated with one blow. Once we feel solid ground under our feet again, it will become clear to us that we have only deceived ourselves in the most grotesque manner with this wretched bond-economy that International Jewry has promoted.

For what else is loan-capital, but debts? Loan-capital is debts!

We can tell how correctly the fruitfulness of the interest-problem has been recognized in the course of history, by the fact that minds in all ages and all peoples have been occupied with it.

Solon, in the year 594 B.C., abolished personal debt-slavery through legislation. This law was called the great "Seisachtheia", meaning shaking off of burdens.

In ancient Rome, the Lex Gemicia, of the year 332 B.C., abruptly forbade Roman citizens entirely from charging any interest.

Under Justinian, a prohibition on compound interest was enacted, with the regulation that no more interest whatsoever should be demanded when overdue interest has accumulated to the level of the sum originally lent.

Pope Leo I (*the Great*) decreed, in the year 443, a general prohibition on taking interest; until then only clerics had been prohibited from demanding interest on a loan. The ban on interest was now part of Canon Law and also a binding regulation for the laity. Secular legislation also gradually fell in line with canonic views, and even threatened punishment for charging interest. We find this in the police ordinances of the Holy Roman Empire for the years 1500, 1530, and 1577.

Of course such laws were now much opposed and frequently circumvented, and in this quite short historical retrospective, it may only be mentioned as an



astonishing historical fact that although under the canon law of the 11<sup>th</sup> to 17<sup>th</sup> Centuries the charging of interest was forbidden to Christians, it was permitted to the Jewish people.

In the Middle Ages, certainly short work was often made of usurers; the farmers or citizens having been bled dry, got together and beat the profiteers to death. Today we have entered into a completely different phase of the interest-problem. Such pogroms are most deeply disapproved.

When the Babylonians overcame the Assyrians, the Romans the Carthaginians, the Germans the Romans, then there was no continuation of enslavement to interest; there were no international world-powers. The wars were also not financed through borrowing but with treasures accumulated during peace.

**Our contemporary culture, precisely the internationality of economic relations, makes the interest-principle so murderous & devastating. Only the modern age with its continuity of ownership and its international law allows loan-capital to escalate into infinity.**

**The abolition of enslavement to interest by National Socialism is the radical means for the final & permanent healing of national finances. The complete abolition of the interest-community will grant to productive labor in all fields of endeavor the priority that it deserves. Money is returned once again to the role appropriate to it, to be a servant in the powerful drive of National Socialist economies.**

Hitler's NSDAP government led the way; it broke financial slavery to interest and liberated the German people from the enslavement to interest on money. Although, the NSDAP government was defeated, its liberating idea & economic practice is the blueprint that other National Socialist governments can duplicate now, and in the future.

## ***WORK WITHIN NATIONAL SOCIALISM***

***The higher (aristocratic) classes must not be lowered, but that of the lower classes (workers) must be raised. The class which carries through this process is never the higher class, but rather the lower one which is fighting for equality of rights." -Hitler***

***“A worker certainly does something, which is contrary to the spirit of folk-community, if he acts entirely on his own initiative, and puts forward exaggerated demands without taking the common good into consideration, or the maintenance of the national economic structure. But an industrialist also acts against the spirit of the folk-community, if he adopts inhuman methods of exploitation, and misuses the working forces of the nation to make millions unjustly for himself from the sweat of the workers.” -Hitler***

National Socialism teaches us that we do not solely work just to provide for our families, or to have the ability to afford material possessions that we seek & enjoy. While there is nothing wrong with wishing to own a few things that allow us to have personal enjoyment in our spare time on our own private property, it is not the goal of hard work to accumulate an endless collection of material wealth that only renders us into spiritless materialists. Hard work is meant at improving the quality of life of our society collectively, in order to pave the road of progress for our civilization.

***“The division created between employer & employees seems not to have extended to all branches of life. How far this Judaizing process has been allowed to take effect among our people is illustrated by the fact that manual labor not only receives practically no recognition, but is even considered degrading. That is not a natural German attitude. It is due to the introduction of a foreign element into our lives, and that foreign element is the Jewish spirit, one of the effects of which has been to transform the high esteem in which our handicrafts once were held into a definite feeling that all physical labor is something base & unworthy.” -Hitler***

Happiness through work! We should take joy in our work tasks, knowing that in an ideal society our individual efforts & talents serve collectively to better the quality of life for all our people. Our hard work is the driving force of the progress of our civilization. However, this can only be accomplished if we live in a society in which our people are united in a collective & harmonious way, devoid of individual greed & exploitation.

The worker must not be exploited and be abused like some expendable tool to allow for the enriching of individuals, which is quite the case in today's world with Capitalism, which is the brainchild of International Jewry.

In a National Socialist society, the worker has rights and his individual creative contributions are recognized & developed, which can lead to promotion and increase in pay & opportunities. The worker is acknowledged as being the

foundation of the progress of our civilization. A worker feels joy & satisfaction when having a secure job, with rights & protection, as well as having opportunities to be praised for their efforts, and knowing that his or her work serves a higher purpose.

When the worker is content, productivity & efficiency increases, which of course benefits the progress of our society. Additionally, our people will enjoy more peaceful lives at home, knowing that their workplace is not one of slavery. Our people will feel better about going to work knowing they are surrounded by their fellow kin. Greed & selfishness only hinders the well-being of our people and the progress of our White Civilization.

*“The aristocracy of the coming state will be determined not by possessions or money, but only on the quality of one’s accomplishments. One earns merit through service. Men are distinguished by the results of their labor. That is the sure sign of the character & value of a person. The value of labor under socialism will be determined by its value to the state, to the whole community. Labor means creating value, not haggling over things. The soldier is a worker when he bears the sword to protect the national economy. The statesman also is a worker when he gives the nation a form and a will that help it to produce what it needs for life & freedom.” -Joseph Goebbels*

*“Work is not mankind’s curse, but his blessing. A man becomes a man through labor. It elevates him, makes him great & aware, raises him above all other creatures. It is in the deepest sense creative, productive and culture-producing. Without labor, no food. Without food, no life. The idea that the dirtier one’s hands get, the more degrading the work, is a Jewish, not a German, idea. As in every other area, the German first asks how, then what. It is less a question of the position I fill, and more a question of how well I do the duty that God has given me.” -Joseph Goebbels*

*“The worker in a capitalist state... is no longer a living human being, a creator, a maker. He has become a machine. A number, a cog in the machine without sense or understanding. He is alienated from what he produces. Labor is for him only a way to survive, not a path to higher blessings, not a joy, not something in which to take pride, or satisfaction, or encouragement, or a way to build character.” -Joseph Goebbels*

## ***NATIONAL SOCIALISM RESPECTS INDIVIDUALITY***

***“We know that the fate of peoples is determined by personalities, never by parliamentary majorities.”***

***-Goebbels***

***“The Party represents an elite; a natural aristocracy, which must be preserved by exercising a rigorous choice of its members.”***

***-Hitler***

***“Great men are only the Marathon runners of history; the laurel wreath (symbol of victory) of the present touches only the brow of the dying hero.”***

***-Hitler***

***“World-history, like all events of historical significance, is the result of the activity of single individuals; is not the fruit of majority decisions.”***

***-Hitler***

***“Democracy is the canal through which Bolshevism lets its poisons flow into the separate countries and lets them work there long enough for these infections to lead to a crippling of intelligence and of the force of resistance.”***

***-Hitler***

***“Democracy will in practice lead to the destruction of a people’s true values. And this also serves to explain how it is that peoples with a great past from the time when they surrender themselves to the unlimited, democratic rule of the masses slowly lose their former position; for the outstanding achievements of individuals which they still possess or which could be produced in all spheres of life are now rendered practically ineffective through the oppression of mere numbers. And thus in these conditions a people will gradually lose its importance not merely in the cultural and economic spheres but altogether; in a comparatively short time it will no longer, within the setting of the other peoples of the world, maintain its former value.”***

***-Hitler***

National Socialism respects the individual. It understands that all human beings are biologically unique and have different talents & abilities. To combine all these individual gifts within the framework of society is one of the most important tasks of the National Socialist state. Only in this way is it possible to use the total amount of mental resources in a people; for the great benefit of both the individuals & society.

**However, National Socialism understands that genius & progress has never come from the masses, but always from single, outstanding individuals. Only by ensuring the individual the opportunity of finding & developing himself as freely as possible in an organized society can we further the advancement of man or woman towards ever higher perfection.**

All the stupid attempts to make all people equal in all respects necessarily lead to unification on the lowest level. It suppresses all individuals with above-average intelligence or who are exceptionally talented. This trend is not the work of National Socialism, but of Democracy, and it has not improved the conditions of life on earth.

*“The chief goal of the Jew was the victory of democracy, or rather the supreme hegemony of the parliamentary system, which embodies his concept of democracy. This institution harmonizes best with his purposes; for thus the personal element is eliminated, and in its place we have the dunder-headed (stupid) majority, inefficiency, and last but by no means least, knavery (dishonesty).” –Hitler*

In a National Socialist state, the leadership will consist of the very best in the nation. Only they will be able to solve the problems that arise, and to face the responsibility. The individual members of a democratic assembly cannot be held responsible for their actions, because all decisions are made by a vote and everybody has to bow to the majority; no matter whether he agrees or not. Clearly, this kind of forum provides ample room for the most depraved elements of society.

*“As a contrast to this kind of (Jewish) democracy we have the German democracy, which is a true democracy; for here the leader is freely chosen and is obliged to accept full responsibility for all his actions and omissions. The problems to be dealt with are not put to the vote of the majority; but they are decided upon by the individual, and as a guarantee of responsibility for those decisions he pledges all he has in the world and even his life.” -Hitler*

It is ironic that big commercial enterprises spend enormous amounts of time & money on finding & educating the best people for the leading positions in the corporation, whereas any political charlatan without any education at all can become his country's prime minister or president. As long as this charlatan has the right (*Masonic*) connections and does not show too much intelligence, which

might indicate that he could not be manipulated so easily by the various interest groups, he will be chosen; selected for the position.

Thus, National Socialism is anti-parliamentarian. Hitler wrote about this in his book, *Mein Kampf*.

**“The nature & internal organization of the new movement make it anti-parliamentarian. That is to say, it rejects in general, and in its own structure, all those principles according to which decisions are to be taken on the vote of the majority, and according to which the leader is only the executor of the will and opinion of others. The movement lays down the principle that, in the smallest as well as in the greatest problems, one person must have absolute authority and bear all responsibility.”**

**“In our movement the practical consequences of this principle are the following; the president of a large group is appointed by the head of the group immediately above his in authority. He is then the responsible leader of his group. All the committees are subject to his authority, and not to theirs. There is no such thing as committees that vote, but only committees that work. This work is allotted by the responsible leader, who is the president of the group.”**

**“The president is appointed from above, and is invested with full authority & executive power. Only the leader of the whole party is elected at the general meeting of the members. He is the sole leader of the movement! All the committees are responsible to him, but he is not responsible to the committees. His decision is final, but he bears the whole responsibility of it. The members of the movement are entitled to call him to account by means of a new election, or to remove him from office if he has violated the principles of the movement, or has not served its interests adequately. He is then replaced by a more capable man, who is invested with the same authority, and obliged to bear the same responsibility.”**

**“One of the highest duties of the movement is to make this principle imperative not only within its own ranks but also for the whole State.”**

**“The man who becomes leader is invested with the highest & unlimited authority, but he also has to bear the last and gravest responsibility. The man who has not the courage to shoulder responsibility for his actions is**

**not fitted to be a leader. Only a man of heroic mold can have the vocation for such a task.”**

**“Human progress & human cultures are not founded by the multitude. They are exclusively the work of personal genius & personal efficiency.”**

“Because of this principle, our movement must necessarily be anti-parliamentarian, and if it takes part in the parliamentary institution, it is only for the purpose of destroying this institution from within; in other words, we wish to do away with an institution which we must look upon as one of the gravest symptoms of human decline.”

Hitler later in “Mein Kampf”, elaborated more on the supreme importance that the National Socialist movement must place on cultivating respect for “individual personality”.

**“It must never forget that all human values are based on personal values. Every idea & achievement is the fruit of the creative power of one man”.**

“We must never forget that admiration for everything that is great is not only a tribute to one’s creative personality, but that all those who feel such admiration, become thereby united under one covenant.”

**“Nothing can take the place of the individual, especially if the individual embodies in himself, not the mechanical element, but the element of cultural creativeness.”**

**“No pupil can take the place of the master in completing a great picture which he has left unfinished; and just in the same way, no substitute can take the place of the great poet or thinker, or the great statesman, or military general. For the source of their power is in the realm of artistic creativeness. It can never be mechanically acquired, because it is an innate product of divine grace.”**

“The greatest revolutions and the greatest achievements of this world, its greatest cultural works and the immortal creations of great statesmen, are inseparably bound up with ‘one’ name which stands as a symbol for them in each respective case. The failure to pay tribute to one of those great spirits signifies a neglect of that enormous source of power which lies in the remembrance of all great men & women.”

*“This inner-force (inner-strength) cannot arise from a policy of pandering to the masses, but only from the worship of men of genius, whose lives have uplifted & ennobled the nation itself.” -Hitler*

“When men’s hearts are breaking, and their souls are plunged into the depths of despair, their great forebears turn their eyes towards them from the dim shadows of the past. Those forebears, who knew how to triumph over anxiety & affliction, mental servitude & physical bondage, extend their eternal hands in a gesture of encouragement to despairing souls. Woe to the nation that is ashamed to clasp those hands.”

*“Mankind emerged from savagery & barbarism under the leadership of selected individuals whose personal prowess, capacity, or wisdom gave them the right to lead, and the power to compel obedience. Such leaders have always been a minute fraction of the whole, but as long as the tradition of their predominance persisted they were able to use the brute strength of the unthinking herd as part of their own force, and were able to direct at will the blind dynamic impulse of the slaves, peasants, or lower classes. Such a despot had an enormous power at his disposal which, if he were benevolent or even intelligent, could be used, and most frequently was used, for the general uplift of the race. Even those rulers who most abused this power put down with merciless rigor the antisocial elements, such as pirates, brigands, or anarchists, which impair the progress of a community, as disease or wounds cripple an individual... True aristocracy is government by the wisest and best, always a small minority in any population.”*  
*-Madison Grant, author of “The Passing of the Great Race” (1916)*

*Note: Hitler was way ahead of his time, and still today, he is greatly misunderstood for the genius that he was, and still is, as an avatar to the few that do understand. According to Hitler, “The greater a man’s work for the future, the less the present can comprehend them; the harder his fight, and the rarer success.”*

## **STATE’S ROLE IN SUPPORTING INDIVIDUAL TALENT**

*“A great man is worth a lot more than a thousand million in the state’s coffers. A man who’s privileged to be the Head of a country couldn’t make a better use of his power than to put it at the service of talent. If only the Party will regard it as its main duty to discover & encourage the talents. It’s the great men who express a nation’s soul.” -Hitler*



***“At a time when the majority dominates everywhere else a movement which is based on the principle of one leader who has to bear personal responsibility for the direction of the official acts of the movement itself will one day overthrow the present situation and triumph over the existing regime. That is a mathematical certainty.” -Hitler***

***“Majorities have never accomplished creative achievements. The individual is always the instigator of human progress.” -Hitler***

***“As soon as a people instates (establishes) the majority as rulers of public life... it destroys not only the significance of individual thought, but blocks the effectiveness of personal qualities.” -Hitler***

***“I love the people and hate the current majorities, only because I do not see them representing the greatness or happiness of my people.” -Hitler***

***“It is impossible to affirm racial value without the presence of creative individuals and their achievements.” -Hitler***

Hitler, in “Mein Kampf”, in his quest to promote individuality within the conception of a National Socialist state, went in to great detail to explain the state’s role in supporting individual talent, strength and ingenuity.

“If the principal duty of the National Socialist people’s State to educate & promote the existence of those who are the material out of which the State is formed, it will not be sufficient to promote those racial elements as such, educate them, and finally train them for practical life, but the State must also adapt its own organization to meet the demands of this task.”

“It would be absurd to appraise a man’s worth by the race to which he belongs, and at the same time to make war against the Marxist principle, that all men are equal, without being determined to pursue our own principle to its ultimate consequences.”

“If we admit the significance of blood, that is to say, if we recognize the race as the fundamental element on which all life is based, we shall have to apply to the individual the logical consequences of this principle.”

**“In general, I must estimate the worth of nations differently, on the basis of the different races from which they spring, and I must also differentiate in estimating the worth of the individual within his own race. The principle,**

that one people is not the same as another, applies also to the individual members of a national community. No one brain, for instance, is equal to another; because the constituent elements belonging to the same blood vary in a thousand subtle details, though they are fundamentally of the same quality.”

**“The first consequence of this fact is comparatively simple. It demands that those elements within the folk-community which show the best racial qualities ought to be encouraged more than the others and especially they should be encouraged to increase and multiply.”**

“This task is comparatively simple because it can be recognized, and carried out almost mechanically. It is much more difficult to select from among a whole multitude of people all those who actually possess the highest intellectual, and spiritual characteristics, and assign them to that sphere of influence which not only corresponds to their outstanding talents, but in which their activities will above all things be of benefit to the nation. This selection according to capacity & efficiency cannot be effected in a mechanical way. It is a work which can be accomplished only through the permanent struggle of everyday life itself.”

**“A philosophy which repudiates the democratic principle of the rule of the masses, and aims at giving this world to the best people... the highest quality of mankind, must also apply that same aristocratic postulate to the individuals within the folk-community. It must take care that the positions of leadership & highest influence are given to the best men. Hence it is not based on the idea of the majority, but on that of personality.”**

“Everyone who believes in the higher evolution of living organisms must admit that every manifestation of the vital urge & struggle to live must have had a definite beginning in time, and that one subject alone must have manifested it for the first time. It was then repeated again and again; and the practice of it spread over a widening area, until finally it passed into the subconscious of every member of the species, where it manifested itself as instinct.”

**“All the material inventions, which we see around us, have been produced by the creative powers & capabilities of individuals. And all these inventions help man to raise himself higher and higher above the animal world, and to separate himself from that world in an absolutely definite way. Hence, they serve to elevate the human species and continually to promote its progress.”**

**“All inventions are the result of the creative faculty of the individual. And all such individuals, whether they have willed it or not, are the benefactors of mankind, both great & small. Through their work, millions and indeed billions of human beings have been provided with means & resources which facilitate their struggle for existence.”**

**“Thus, at the origin of the material civilization which flourishes today, we always see individual persons. They supplement one another, and one of them bases his work on that of the other. The same is true in regard to the practical application of those inventions & discoveries. For all the various methods of production are in their turn inventions, also and consequently dependent on the creative faculty of the individual. Even the purely theoretical work, which cannot be measured by a definite rule, and is preliminary to all subsequent technical discoveries, is exclusively the product of the individual brain. The broad masses do not invent, nor does the majority organize or think; but always and in every case the individual man, the person.”**

**“Accordingly, a human community is well organized only when it facilitates to the highest possible degree individual creative forces, and utilizes their work for the benefit of the community. The most valuable factor of an invention, whether it be in the world of material realities, or in the world of abstract ideas, is the personality of the inventor himself. The first and supreme duty of an organized folk community is to place the inventor in a position where he can be of the greatest benefit to all.”**

“Indeed the very purpose of the organization is to put this principle into practice. Only by so doing can it ward off the curse of mechanization and remain a living thing. In itself, it must personify the effort to place men of brains above the multitude and to make the latter obey the former.”

**“Therefore, not only does the organization possess no right to prevent men of brains from rising above the multitude, but on the contrary, it must use its organizing powers to enable & promote that ascension as far as it possibly can. It must start out from the principle that the blessings of mankind never came from the masses but from the creative brains of individuals, who are therefore the real benefactors of humanity.”**

**“It is in the interest of all to assure men of creative brains a decisive influence, and facilitate their work. This common interest is surely not served by allowing the multitude to rule, for they are not capable of thinking, nor are they efficient, and in no case whatsoever, can they be said to be gifted. Only those should rule who have the natural temperament & gifts of leadership.”**

“Such men of brains are selected mainly... through the hard struggle for existence itself. In this struggle there are many who break down & collapse, and thereby show that they are not called by Destiny to fill the highest positions; and only very few are left who can be classed among the elect.”

**“The racial philosophy (*National Socialism*) is fundamentally distinguished from the Marxist by reason of the fact that the former recognizes the significance of race, and therefore also personal worth, and has made these the pillars of its structure.”**

**“The people’s State must assure the welfare of its citizens by recognizing the importance of personal values under all circumstances, and by preparing the way for the maximum of productive efficiency in all the various branches of economic life, thus securing to the individual the highest possible share in the general output.”**

**“The best constitution, and the best form of government, is that which makes it quite natural for the best brains to reach a position of dominant importance & influence in the community.”**

*“The great idea emanates from a few, but in order to form others into leaders, these few must tolerate in leading posts only personalities to whom the ideas of honour & duty have become the supreme values. All who give way, from whatever reasons, will ultimately have a harmful effect on the future.”*

*-Alfred Rosenberg*

“In its organization the State must be established on the principle of personality, starting from the smallest cell and ascending up to the supreme government of the country.”

**“There are no decisions made by the majority vote, but only by responsible persons. And the word ‘council’ is once more restored to its original**

**meaning. Every man in a position of responsibility will have councilors at his side, but the decision is made by that individual person alone.”**

“From the municipal administration up to the government of the Reich, the people’s State will not have any body of representatives which makes its decisions through the majority vote. It will have only advisory bodies to assist the chosen leader for the time being, and he will distribute among them the various duties they are to perform. In certain fields they may, if necessary, have to assume full responsibility, such as the leader or president of each corporation possesses on a larger scale.”

“The State must divide its representative bodies into a political chamber and a corporative chamber that represents the respective trades and professions. To assure an effective co-operation between those two bodies, a selected body will be placed over them. This will be a special senate. No vote will be taken in the chambers or senate. They are to be organizations for work, and not voting machines. The individual members will have consultative votes, but no right of decision will be attached thereto. The right of decision belongs exclusively to the president, who must be entirely responsible for the matter under discussion.”

**“This principle of combining absolute authority with absolute responsibility will gradually cause a selected group of leaders to emerge; which is not even thinkable in our present epoch of irresponsible parliamentarianism. The political construction of the nation will thereby be brought into harmony with those laws to which the nation already owes its greatness in the economic & cultural spheres.”**

“Regarding the possibility of putting these principles into practice, I should like to call attention to the fact that the principle of parliamentary democracy, whereby decisions are enacted through the majority vote, has not always ruled the world. On the contrary, we find it prevalent only during short periods of history, and those have always been periods of decline in nations and States.”

“One must not believe, however, that such a radical change could be effected by measures of a purely theoretical character, operating from above downwards; for the change I have been describing could not be limited to transforming the constitution of a State, but would have to include the various fields of legislation and civic existence as a whole.”

**“Such a revolution can be brought about only by means of a movement which is itself organized under the inspiration of these principles, and thus bears the germ of the future State in its own organism. Therefore it is well for the National Socialist Movement to make itself completely familiar with those principles today, and actually to put them into practice within its own organization, so that not only will it be in a position to serve as a guide for the future State, but will have its own organization such that it can subsequently be placed at the disposal of the State itself.**

### ***NATIONAL SOCIALISM PROMOTES RACIAL HYGIENE***

This denial of individuality and of the biological differences between human beings has also led to a complete repression of the concept of “Genetic Hygiene”. Today most think of hygiene as washing your hands and brushing your teeth. The practice of “Genetic Hygiene” is actually common among the breeding of horses, cows, dogs, pigeons, parakeets etc., which is all done according to the best genetic principles.

When it comes to breeding & reproduction of humans, Genetic Hygiene principles have been abandoned, which has led to the biological degeneration of mankind that we are witnessing today on a massive scale.

*Degeneration is not from the inside out, but rather the reverse through the imposition of a false Jewish conception of the world, with foreign customs created by dichotomy (division) between body & soul and a Judeo-Christian sense of sin, destroying the vital base upon which a healthy breed can grow and develop.*

*-Miguel Serrano, Esoteric Hitlerist*

In the natural state, every population is subject to biological selection, which means that the individuals who are best fit for the given circumstances rise to the top of that society, whereas those who cannot cope with life as it is must perish. This is one of the iron & relentless Laws of Nature that man has been able to mitigate by building societies where there is also room & protection for the weaker elements of the population, who also have a meaningful role to play in a developed society.

**However, if we completely close our eyes to the existence of this Law of Nature, we, too, will be heading for disaster, as we would then no longer be**

**able to secure the necessary biological quality in the population to preserve a system that is strong enough also to protect the weak. Without regard for the biological realities of life we will end in a free-for-all, where the weakest individuals will be the very first to perish.**

**National Socialism will not abandon the weak and leave them to their own fate. On the contrary, National Socialism is the only guarantee the weak can have against certain destruction.**

Weakness is not an ideal; it is something that must be fought and this is only possible through consequent Genetic Hygiene. The National Socialist state will enlighten the people about the biological mechanisms, and thus make sure that man recovers his natural instincts in this field of Genetic Hygiene, so that man can advance biologically.

Only fools can believe that man has already reached the highest possible peak of development. However, in order for man to advance further, society must make sure that diseases & weaknesses are not perpetuated through heredity. Freedom to transfer sufferings to your children and to break down the population genetically is a crime against coming generations.

Society must also guarantee that there is a healthy environment so that diseases, caused by external influences, disappear forever. Not only the social milieu and the conditions in the places of work need to be taken into consideration, but also of the ecological environment.

In a National Socialist society, it is completely unacceptable that profit mongering, and greedy materialism, allows pathogenic artificial additives in food & clothes, unhealthy synthetic materials in our homes & public buildings; nor allow the ever-increasing pollution reap havoc over the earth, air and water. All this is the logical result of the complete perversion of life's true values seen in terminally-sick Democratic societies.

Genetic Hygiene and general pollution control are only two aspects of the same cause; the preservation of Nature and the ecological balance to ensure the continued spiritual and physical well-being of man. Without having a healthy environment, even the best genes will be destroyed, and without a sufficient amount of these genes, there will be nobody who can create a healthy environment to live & thrive in.

## **NATIONAL SOCIALISM HONORS MOTHERHOOD**

***“The first, best, and most suitable place for the women is in the family, and her most glorious duty is to give children to her people & nation, children who can continue the line of generations and who guarantee the immortality of the nation. The woman is the teacher of the youth, and therefore the builder of the foundation of the future. If the family is the nation’s source of strength, the woman is its core & center. The best place for the woman to serve her people is in her marriage, in the family, in motherhood. This is her highest mission!” -Joseph Goebbels***

***“This is the beginning of a new German womanhood. If the nation once again has mothers who proudly & freely choose motherhood, it cannot perish. If the woman is healthy, the people will be healthy. Woe to the nation that neglects its women and mothers. It condemns itself.”  
-Joseph Goebbels***

**Just as the races are different, so are the sexes. The idea that man & woman are biologically equal is a serious threat to the survival of mankind. The differences between them are not the result of social “sex roles”, but of biological roles that occur in Nature. It is not a coincidence that it is the woman who gives birth to the children. She is not only biologically fit for this task, but also mentally. The mother of the new generation has the most important role in society.**

Women can only fulfill themselves within their biological role as mothers. Without a mother the family crumbles. The children are left to themselves or to a state education. When they get home, nobody has time for them. They are not taught any ideals and they get their idols from television, bad music and literature; all controlled by anti-White International Jewry. They live on fast food and fall victims to the worst kind of commercial materialism. That is, if the woman does not choose to avoid having any children at all, either by using some kind of “birth control” or by having an abortion if she gets pregnant anyway.



## ***NATIONAL SOCIALISM IS BASED ON A FOLKISH IDEAL***

***“Our new idea places folk & race higher than the existing state and its forms. It declares protection of the people to be more important than protection of a religious creed, a class, of the monarchy or the republic. It sees in betrayal of the people a greater betrayal than high treason.” -Alfred Rosenberg***

Hitler, in “Mein Kampf”, explained the Folkish ideal and its relationship with National Socialism.

“Such a belief (*spiritual*) is certainly not an end in itself, but the means to an end. Yet, it is a means without which the end could never be reached at all. This end, however, is not merely something ideal; for at the bottom it is eminently practical. We must always bear in mind the fact that, generally speaking, the highest ideals are always the outcome of some profound vital need, just as the most sublime beauty owes its nobility of shape, in the last analysis, to the fact that the most beautiful form is the form that is best suited to the purpose it is meant to serve.”

“By helping to lift the human being above the level of mere animal existence, faith really contributes to consolidate & safeguard its own existence.”

“We may safely say that man does not live merely to serve higher ideals, but that these ideals, in their turn, furnish the necessary conditions of his existence as a human being. And thus the circle is closed.”

“All these ideas, no matter how firmly the individual believes in them, may be critically analyzed by any person, and accepted or rejected accordingly, until the emotional concept, or yearning, has been transformed into an active service that is governed by a clearly defined doctrinal faith. Such a faith furnishes the practical outlet for religious feeling to express itself, and thus opens the way through which it can be put into practice.”

“Without a clearly defined belief, the religious feeling would not only be worthless for the purposes of human existence, but even might contribute towards a general disorganization, on account of its vague & multifarious tendencies.”

“What I have said about the word ‘religious’ can also be applied to the term ‘Folkish’ (*traditional culture*). This word also implies certain fundamental ideas.

Though these ideas are very important indeed, they assume such vague & indefinite forms that they cannot be estimated as having a greater value than mere opinions, until they become constituent elements in the structure of a political party.”

“For in order to give practical force to the ideals that grow out of a philosophy, and to answer the demands which are a logical consequence of such ideals, mere sentiment & inner-longing are of no practical assistance, just as freedom cannot be won by a universal yearning for it. No. Only when the idealistic longing for independence is organized in such a way that it can fight for its ideal with military force, only then can the urgent wish of a people becomes transformed into a potent reality.”

**“Any philosophy, though a thousand-fold right, and supremely beneficial to humanity, will be of no practical service for the maintenance of a people as long as its principles have not yet become the rallying point of a militant movement. And, on its own side, this movement will remain a mere party until it has brought its ideals to victory, and transformed its party doctrines into the new foundations of a State which gives the national community its final shape.”**

If an abstract conception of a general nature is to serve as the basis of a future development, then the first prerequisite is to form a clear understanding of the nature, character and scope of this conception. For only on such a basis can a movement be founded which will be able to draw the necessary fighting strength from the internal cohesion of its principles & convictions.”

From general ideas, a political program must be constructed, and a general philosophy must receive the stamp of a definite political faith. Since this faith must be directed towards ends that have to be attained in the world of practical reality, not only must it serve the general ideal as such, but it must also take into consideration the means that have to be employed for the triumph of the ideal.”

“Here the practical wisdom of the statesman must come to the assistance of the abstract idea, which is correct in itself. In that way an eternal ideal, which has everlasting significance as a guiding star to mankind, must be adapted to the exigencies of human frailty so that its practical effect may not be frustrated at the very outset through those shortcomings which are general to mankind.”

“The exponent of truth must here go hand in hand with him (*leader*) who has a practical knowledge of the soul of the people, so that from the realm of eternal verities & ideals what is suited to the capacities of human nature may be selected, and given practical form.”

“To take abstract & general principles, derived from a philosophy, which is based on a solid foundation of truth, and transform them into a militant community whose members have the same political faith, a community which is precisely defined, rigidly organized, of one mind and one will, such a transformation is the most important task of all.”

**“The possibility of successfully carrying out the idea is dependent on the successful fulfillment of that task. Out of the army of millions who feel the truth of these ideas, and even may understand them to some extent, one man (*leader*) must arise. This man must have the gift of being able to expound general ideas in a clear & definite form. From the world of vague ideas, shimmering before the minds of the masses, he must formulate principles that will be as clear-cut & firm as granite. He must fight for these principles as the only true ones, until a solid rock of common faith & common will emerges above the troubled waves of vagrant (*wandering*) ideas. The general justification of such action is to be sought in the necessity for it, and the individual will be justified by his success.**

“If we try to penetrate to the inner-meaning of the word ‘Folkish’, we arrive at the following conclusions... The current political conception of the world is that the State, though it possesses a creative force which can build up civilizations, has nothing in common with the concept of race as the foundation of the State. The State is considered rather as something which has resulted from economic necessity, or at best, the natural outcome of the play of political forces & impulses. Such a conception of the foundations of the State, together with all its logical consequences, not only ignores the primordial racial forces that underlie the State, but it also leads to a policy in which the importance of the individual is minimized. If it be denied that races differ from one another in their powers of cultural creativeness, then this same erroneous (*wrong*) notion must necessarily influence our estimation of the value of the individual.”

**The Folkish concept of the world recognizes that the primordial racial elements are of the greatest significance for mankind. In principle, the State is looked upon only as a means to an end, and this end is the conservation of the racial characteristics of mankind.”**

Therefore on the Folkish principle, we cannot admit that one race is equal to another (*race-realism*). By recognizing that they are different, the Folkish concept separates mankind into races of superior & inferior quality. On the basis of this recognition, it feels bound in conformity with the eternal Will that dominates the universe, to postulate the victory of the better & stronger, and the subordination of the inferior & weaker.”

“And so it (*Folkish concept*) pays homage to the truth that the principle underlying all Nature’s operations is the aristocratic principle, and it believes that this law holds good even down to the last individual organism. It selects individual values from the mass, and thus operates as an organizing principle.”

The Folkish belief holds that humanity must have its ideals, because ideals are a necessary condition of human existence itself. But, on the other hand, it denies that an ethical ideal has the right to prevail if it endangers the existence of a race that is the standard-bearer of a higher ethical ideal.”

“On this planet of ours human culture & civilization are indissolubly bound up with the presence of the Aryan (*Whites*). If he should be exterminated, or subjugated, then the dark shroud of a new barbarian era would enfold the earth.”

“To undermine the existence of human culture by exterminating its founders & custodians would be an execrable crime in the eyes of those who believe that the folk-idea lies at the basis of human existence. Whoever would dare to raise a profane hand against that highest image of God among his creatures would sin against the bountiful Creator of this marvel, and would collaborate in the expulsion from Paradise.”

“Hence the folk concept of the world is in profound accord with Nature’s will; because it restores the free play of the forces, which will lead the race through stages of sustained reciprocal education towards a higher type, until finally the best portion of mankind will possess the earth and will be free to work in every domain all over the world and even reach spheres that lie outside the earth.”

“We all feel that in the distant future many may be faced with problems which can be solved only by a superior race of human beings, a race destined to become master of all the other peoples and which will have at its disposal the means and resources of the whole world.”

“A general conception of life can never be given an organic embodiment until it is precisely & definitely formulated. The function which dogma fulfils in religious belief is parallel to the function which party principles fulfill for a political party, which is in the process of being built up. Therefore, for the conception of life that is based on the folk idea it is necessary that an instrument be forged which can be used in fighting for this ideal, similar to the Marxist party organization which clears the way for internationalism. And this is the aim which the German National Socialist Labor Movement pursues.”

**“The folk conception must therefore be definitely formulated so that it may be organically incorporated in the party.”**

**“A doctrine which forms a definite outlook on life cannot struggle & triumph by allowing the right of free interpretation of its general teaching, but only by defining that teaching in certain articles of faith that have to be accepted, and incorporating it in a political organization.”**

“The German National Socialist Labor Party extracts the essential principles from the general conception of the world, which is based on the folk idea. On these principles it establishes a political doctrine which takes into account the practical realities of the day, the nature of the times, the available human material and all its deficiencies. Through this political doctrine it is possible to bring great masses of the people into an organization which is constructed as rigidly as it could be. Such an organization is the main preliminary that is necessary for the final triumph of this ideal.

## ***CREATING A NATIONAL SOCIALIST STATE***

**The National Socialist movement does not occupy its time with problems that are either outside of its sphere of political work, or seem to have no fundamental importance. It is not left-wing or right-wing, conservative or liberal. It stands in the middle and uses what works, and is practical & pragmatic. The idea is to create a National Social State that represents the collective will, and champions the spirit of individuality in service of the collective will of the people; the greater folk community.**

The National Socialist movement does not seek a religious reformation, but rather a political re-organization of the people. It looks upon all religious denominations of Christianity as equally valuable mainstays for the existence

(*preservation*) of the people; at the same time it respects any spiritual beliefs & indigenous (*Pagan*) folkways that are congruent with the self-preservation of the nation as a whole.

The National Socialist movement does not consider its mission to be the establishment of a Monarchy, or a Democracy or a Republic, but rather to create a National State that represents the people wholeheartedly in spirit and in its physical practice. The problem concerning the creation of the outer form of this State, that is to say, its final shape, is not of fundamental importance. It is a problem which must be solved in the light of what seems practical & opportune at the moment, pending the challenges & opportunities that are faced at the time. Once a National Socialist movement has understood & appreciated the great problems that will affect its inner existence as a State, the question of outer formalities will never lead to any internal conflict.

Hitler, in “Mein Kampf”, proposed that “the best kind of organization is not that which places a large intermediary apparatus between the leadership of the movement and the individual followers, but rather that which works successfully with the smallest possible intermediary apparatus. It is the task of such an organization to transmit a certain idea which originated in the brain of one individual (*leader*), to a multitude of people, and to supervise the manner in which this idea is being put into practice.”

**“Therefore, from any and every viewpoint, the organization is only a necessary evil. At best it is only a means of reaching certain ends. The worst happens when it becomes an end in itself.”**

“Since the world produces more mechanical than intelligent beings, it will always be easier to develop the form of an organization than its substance; that is to say, the ideas which it is meant to serve.”

*“The will to be a leader is not a sufficient qualification for leadership. For the leader must have the other necessary qualities. Among these qualities will-power & energy must be considered as more serviceable than the intellect of a genius. The most valuable association of qualities is to be found in a combination of talent, determination and perseverance.”*

*-Hitler*

“A creative idea takes shape in the mind of somebody who thereupon feels himself called upon to transmit this idea to the world. He (*leader*) propounds his

faith before others, and thereby gradually wins a certain number of followers. This direct & personal way of promulgating one's ideas among one's contemporaries is the most natural, and the most ideal."

"As the movement develops and secures a large number of followers, it gradually becomes impossible for the original founder of the doctrine on which the movement is based to carry on his propaganda personally among his innumerable followers, and at the same time guide the course of the movement."

"As the community of followers increases, direct communication between the head, and the individual followers, becomes impossible. This intercourse must then take place through an intermediary apparatus introduced into the framework of the movement. Thus, ideal conditions of inter-communication cease, and 'organization' has to be introduced as a necessary evil."

"Small subsidiary groups come into existence, as in the political movement, for example, where the local groups represent the germ-cells out of which the organization develops later on."

"But such sub-divisions must not be introduced into the movement until the authority of the spiritual founder (*leader*), and of the school he has created are accepted without reservation. Otherwise the movement would run the risk of becoming split up by divergent doctrines."

"In this connection, too much emphasis cannot be laid on the importance of having one geographic centre as the chief seat of the movement. Only the existence of such a seat, or center, around which a magic charm, such as that of Mecca or Rome, is woven, can supply a movement with that permanent driving force which has its sources in the internal unity of the movement, and the recognition of one head (*leader*) as representing this unity."

"When the first germinal cells of the organization are being formed, care must always be taken to insist on the importance of the place where the idea originated. The creative, moral and practical greatness of the place whence the movement went forth, and from which it is governed, must be exalted to a supreme symbol, and this must be honored all the more according, as the original cells of the movement become so numerous that they have to be regrouped into larger units in the structure of the organization."

“When the number of individual followers became so large that direct personal contact with the head of the movement was out of the question, then we had to form those first local groups.”

“Though it may be easy enough to maintain the original central authority over the lowest (*local*) groups, it is much more difficult to do so in relation to the higher units of organization which have now developed. And yet we must succeed in doing this, for this is an indispensable condition if the unity of the movement is to be guaranteed, and the idea of it carried into effect.”

“Finally, when those larger intermediary organizations have to be combined in new and still higher units, it becomes increasingly difficult to maintain over them the absolute supremacy of the original seat of the movement and the school attached to it.”

“Consequently, the mechanical forms of an organization must only be introduced if and in so far as the spiritual authority and the ideals of the central seat of the organization are shown to be firmly established. In the political sphere, it may often happen that this supremacy can be maintained only when the movement has taken over supreme political control of the nation.”

“It is quite erroneous to believe that the strength of a movement must increase if it be combined with other movements of a similar kind. Any expansion resulting from such a combination will of course mean an increase in external development, which superficial observers might consider as also an increase of power; but in reality the movement thus admits outside elements which will subsequently weaken its constitutional vigor.”

“It is against the natural law of all development to couple dissimilar organisms. The law is that the stronger must overcome the weaker, and through the struggle necessary for such a conquest, it increases the constitutional vigor & effective strength of the victor.”

“By amalgamating political organizations that are approximately alike, certain immediate advantages may be gained, but advantages thus gained are bound in the long run to become the cause of internal weaknesses which will make their appearance later on.”

**“A movement can become great only if the unhampered development of its internal strength be safeguarded and steadfastly augmented, until victory**



over all its competitors is secured. One may safely say that the strength of a movement, and its right to existence, can be developed only as long as it remains true to the principle that struggle is a necessary condition of its progress, and that its maximum strength will be reached only as soon as complete victory has been won.”

“Therefore, a movement must not strive to obtain successes that will be only immediate & transitory, but it must show a spirit of uncompromising perseverance in carrying through a long struggle which will secure for it a long period of inner growth.”

“The greatness of every powerful organization which embodies a creative idea lies in the spirit of religious devotion & intolerance with which it stands out against all others, because it has an ardent faith in its own right. If an idea is right in itself... then it is invincible, and persecution will only add to its internal strength.”

### ***THE NATIONAL SOCIALIST STATE***

Hitler, in his book “Mein Kampf”, defined the National Socialist state.

“The fundamental principle is that the State is not an end in itself, but the means to an end. It is the preliminary condition under which alone a higher form of human civilization can be developed, but it is not the source of such a development. This is to be sought exclusively in the actual existence of a race which is endowed with the gift of cultural creativeness.

“There may be hundreds of excellent States on this earth, and yet if the Aryan (*Whites*), who is the creator & custodian of civilization, should disappear, all culture that is on an adequate level with the spiritual needs of the superior nations today would also disappear.”

“The fact that States have been created by human beings does not in the least exclude the possibility that the human race may become extinct, because the superior intellectual faculties & powers of adaptation would be lost when the racial bearer of these faculties and powers disappeared.”

“If, for instance, the surface of the globe should be shaken today by some seismic convulsion and if a new Himalaya would emerge from the waves of the sea, this one catastrophe alone might annihilate human civilization. No State could exist any longer. All order would be shattered. And all vestiges of cultural products, which had been evolved through thousands of years, would disappear. Nothing would be left but one tremendous field of death & destruction submerged in floods of water & mud.”

“If, however, just a few people would survive this terrible havoc, and if these people belonged to a definite race that had the innate powers to build up a civilization, when the commotion had passed, the earth would again bear witness to the creative power of the human spirit, even though a span of a thousand years might intervene. Only with the extermination of the last race that possesses the gift of cultural creativeness, and indeed only if all the individuals of that race had disappeared, would the earth definitely be turned into a desert.”

“On the other hand, modern history furnishes examples to show that state institutions which owe their beginnings to members of a race which lacks creative genius are not made of stuff that will endure. Just as many varieties of prehistoric animals had to give way to others and leave no trace behind them, so man will also have to give way, if he loses that definite faculty which enables him to find the weapons that are necessary for him to maintain his own existence.”

**“It is not the State as such that brings about a certain definite advance in cultural progress. The State can only protect the race that is the cause of such progress.”**

“The State as such may well exist without undergoing any change for hundreds of years, though the cultural faculties and the general life of the people, which is shaped by these faculties, may have suffered profound changes by reason of the fact that the State did not prevent a process of racial mixture from taking place.”

“The present State, for instance, may continue to exist in a mere mechanical form, but the poison of miscegenation (*race-mixing*) permeating the national body brings about a cultural decadence which manifests itself already in various symptoms that are of a detrimental character.”

***Note: In America, it is not uncommon to witness that the most vocal & fiery proponents of anti-White organizations, like Black Lives Matter, are usually half-bred children from mixed marriages. Mixed children on average, usually identify with the parent of non-White origin.***

**“Thus, the indispensable prerequisite for the existence of a superior quality of human beings is not the State but the race, which is alone capable of producing that higher human quality.”**

“This capacity is always there, though it will lie dormant unless external circumstances awaken it to action. Nations, or rather races, which are endowed with the faculty of cultural creativeness possess this faculty in a latent form during periods when the external circumstances are unfavorable for the time being, and therefore do not allow the faculty to express itself effectively. It is therefore outrageously unjust to speak of the pre-Christian Germans as barbarians who had no civilization. They never have been such. But the severity of the climate that prevailed in the northern regions which they inhabited imposed conditions of life which hampered a free development of their creative faculties. If they had come to the fairer climate of the South, with no previous culture whatsoever, and if they acquired the necessary human material, that is to say, men of an inferior race to serve them as working implements, the cultural faculty dormant in them would have splendidly blossomed forth, as happened in the case of the Greeks, for example.”

“This primordial creative faculty in cultural things was not solely due to their northern climate. For the Laplanders, or the Eskimos, would not have become creators of a culture if they were transplanted to the South. No, this wonderful creative faculty is a special gift bestowed on the Aryan (Whites), whether it lies dormant in him, or becomes active, according as the adverse conditions of nature prevent the active expression of that faculty, or favorable circumstances permit it.”

**“The State is only a means to an end. Its end and its purpose is to preserve and promote a community of human beings who are physically, as well as spiritually kindred. Above all, it must preserve the existence of the race, thereby providing the indispensable condition for the free development of all the forces dormant in this race. A great part of these faculties will always have to be employed in the first place to maintain the physical existence of the race, and only a small portion will be free to work in the field of intellectual progress. But, as a matter of fact, the one is always the necessary counterpart of the other.”**

“Those States which do not serve this purpose have no justification for their existence. They are monstrosities. The fact that they do exist is no more of a justification than the successful raids carried out by a band of pirates can be considered a justification of piracy.”

“We National Socialists, who are fighting for a new Weltanschauung (*philosophy*), must never take our stand on the famous basis of facts, and especially not on mistaken facts. If we did so, we should cease to be the protagonists of a new and great idea, and would become slaves in the service of the fallacy which is dominant today. We must make a clear-cut distinction between the vessel and its contents.”

**“The State is only the vessel and the race is what it contains. The vessel can have a meaning only if it preserves & safeguards the contents. Otherwise it is worthless.”**

“Hence, the supreme purpose of the ethnical State is to guard & preserve those racial elements, which through their work in the cultural field, create that beauty & dignity which are characteristic of a higher mankind.”

**“As Aryans (*Whites*), we can consider the State only as the living organism of a people, an organism which does not merely maintain the existence of a people, but functions in such a way as to lead its people to a position of supreme liberty by the progressive development of the intellectual & cultural faculties.”**

“We National Socialists know that in holding these views we take up a revolutionary (*evolutionary*) stand in the world of today, and that we are branded as revolutionaries. But our views and our conduct will not be determined by the approbation (*approval*) or disapprobation of our contemporaries, but only by our duty to follow a truth which we have acknowledged. In doing this we have reason to believe that posterity will have a clearer insight, and will not only understand the work we are doing today, but will also ratify it as the right work, and will exalt it accordingly.”

On these principles we National Socialists base our standards of value in appraising a State. This value will be relative when viewed from the particular standpoint of the individual nation, but it will be absolute when considered from the standpoint of humanity as a whole.”

**In other words, this means that the excellence of a State can never be judged by the level of its culture, or the degree of importance which the outside world attaches to its power, but that its excellence must be judged by the degree to which its institutions serve the racial stock which belongs to it.”**

“A State may be considered as a model example if it adequately serves not only the vital needs of the racial stock it represents, but if it actually assures by its own existence the preservation of this same racial stock, no matter what general cultural significance this state institution may have in the eyes of the rest of the world. For it is not the task of the State to create human capabilities, but only to assure free scope for the exercise of capabilities that already exist.”

**“On the other hand, a State may be called bad if, in spite of the existence of a high cultural level, it dooms to destruction the bearers of that culture by breaking up their racial uniformity. For the practical effect of such a policy would be to destroy those conditions that are indispensable for the ulterior existence of that culture, which the State did not create but which is the fruit of the creative power inherent in the racial stock whose existence is assured by being united in the living organism of the State.”**

“Once again let me emphasize the fact that the State itself is not the substance but the form. Therefore, the cultural level is not the standard by which we can judge the value of the State in which that people lives.”

“The worth of a State can be determined only by asking how far it actually succeeds in promoting the well-being of a definite race, and not by the role which it plays in the world at large. Its relative worth can be estimated readily & accurately; but it is difficult to judge its absolute worth, because the latter is conditioned not only by the State, but also by the quality & cultural level of the people that belong to the individual State in question.”

**“Therefore, when we speak of the high mission of the State we must not forget that the high mission belongs to the people, and that the business of the State is to use its organizing powers for the purpose of furnishing the necessary conditions which allow this people freely to unfold its creative faculties. And if we ask what kind of state institution we Germans need, we must first have a clear notion as to the people which that State must embrace, and what purpose it must serve.”**

“He who talks of the German people as having a mission to fulfill on this earth must know that this cannot be fulfilled except by the building up of a State whose highest purpose is to preserve & promote those nobler elements of our race, and of the whole of mankind which have remained unimpaired (*undamaged*).”

**“Thus, for the first time a high inner-purpose is accredited to the State... It is given a very high mission indeed to preserve & encourage the highest type of humanity which a beneficent Creator has bestowed on this earth. Out of a dead mechanism, which claims to be an end in itself, a living organism shall arise which has to serve one purpose exclusively; and that indeed is a purpose which belongs to a higher order of ideas.”**

“If a highly energetic & active body of men emerge from a nation and unite in the fight for one goal, thereby ultimately rising above the inert masses of the people, this small percentage will become masters of the whole. World history is made by minorities if these numerical minorities represent in themselves the will, and energy, and initiative of the people as a whole.”

“What seems an obstacle to many persons is really a preliminary condition of our victory. Just because our task is so great, and because so many difficulties have to be overcome, the highest probability is that only the best kind of protagonists will join our ranks.”

### ***HIGH-DEGREE OF ORGANIZATION - N.S. STATE***

It is part of man's biological nature that he is not just an isolated individual but also a social being, and his social instinct goes beyond the nuclear family. From the earliest times, human beings have lived together in groups so that they could better resist the dangers of their primitive existence. If they had not done so, man would hardly have survived as a species.

Life in organized societies is a condition for man's existence, and the urge to organize is part of our nature. Without an organized society, every individual would have had enough to do trying to gather the daily necessities. There would have been no surplus for art, science, education, or any health service. A high-degree of organization is simply the precondition for both cultural & technological development.

It is in no way a coincidence that the highest cultures have always been created by the peoples with the best ability for organizing. Western Civilization is a product of a high-degree of organization. A National Socialist state, understanding and working in accordance with the Law of Nation, will build future higher cultures with even higher degrees of organization. Hitler's NSDAP government briefly showed the world that it can be done, to the chagrin of International Jewry and their usurious monetary system.

### ***RELIGIONS & SPIRITUALITY WITHIN NATIONAL SOCIALISM***

National Socialism does not prohibit religious & spiritual practices, and should not infringe upon the freedom & right for our people to follow a particular religious or spiritual path, as long as each religion & spiritual practice does not conflict with the principles & ideals of National Socialism.

### ***NATIONAL SOCIALISM STANDS ON THE TRUTH***

As opposed to today's carefree Jewish-oriented moral relativism, where all ideas in principle are equally acceptable & valid, National Socialism represents the unremitting effort to find the absolute truth and to make this truth the foundation of human society.

Unlike the nebulous (*cloudy*) ravings of silly armchair philosophers and "New Age" mysticism, however, National Socialism is based on common sense, and it seeks its arguments in the real world, where the difference between truth and lie, and between good and evil, is determined by facts; not by wishful thinking & theoretic reveries (*daydreams*).

National Socialism is an absolute, irrevocable, and uncompromising fight against the very philosophical foundations of the entire ruling world order, which is psychotically run by Jewish Supremacists.

## ***BUILDS ON THE PAST & MAKES IMPROVEMENTS***

In Hitler's book "Mein Kampf, he points out a critical error of Communism, and other political ideologies, that aims to completely destroy what has been built in the past.

"One has good grounds to be suspicious in regard to any new idea, or any doctrine or philosophy, any political or economical movement, which tries to deny everything that the past has produced, or to present it as inferior & worthless."

"Any renovation, which is really beneficial to human progress, will always have to begin its constructive work at the level where the last stones of the structure have been laid. It need not blush to utilize those truths, which have already been established; for all human culture, as well as man himself, is only the result of one long line of development, where each generation has contributed but one stone to the building of the whole structure."

*"All thinking originates only to a very small degree in personal experience. The largest part is based on the accumulated experiences of the past. The general level of civilization provides the individual, who in most cases is not consciously aware of the fact, with such an abundance of preliminary knowledge that with this equipment he can more easily take further steps on the road of progress." -Hitler*

"The meaning & purpose of revolutions cannot be to tear down the whole building, but to take away what has not been well fitted into it, or is unsuitable, and to rebuild the free space thus caused, after which the main construction of the building will be carried on."

"Thus, alone will it be possible to talk of human progress; for otherwise the world would never be free of chaos, since each generation would feel entitled to reject the past and to destroy all the work of the past, as the necessary preliminary to any new work of its own."

## ***POWERFUL STATE IS THE NECESSARY PRE-REQUISITE***

Hitler realized in his book "Mein Kampf", that the "triumphant progress of technical science in Germany and the marvellous development of German



industries & commerce led us to forget that a powerful State had been the necessary pre-requisite of that success.”

**“The State is a community of living beings who have kindred physical & spiritual natures, organized for the purpose of assuring the conservation of their own kind and to help towards fulfilling those ends, which Providence has assigned to that particular race or racial branch. Therein, and therein alone, lie the purpose and meaning of a State... The instinct for the preservation of one’s own species is the primary cause that leads to the formation of human communities. Hence the State is a racial organism.”**

Hitler believed that “the conservation of the species always presupposes that the individual is ready to sacrifice himself” for the State, which the German people whole-heartedly did during World War 2.

*“The material interest of mankind can prosper only in the shade of the heroic virtues. The moment they become the primary considerations of life, they wreck the basis of their own existence.”*  
-Hitler

**“The most essential condition for the establishment & maintenance of a State is a certain feeling of solidarity, wounded in an identity of character & race, and in a resolute readiness to defend these at all costs. With people who live on their own territory this will result in a development of the heroic virtues.”** Hitler understood well the principles of self-preservation.

*“As long as the German people, in the War of 1914, continued to believe that they were fighting for ideals they stood firm. As soon as they were told that they were fighting only for their daily bread they began to give up the struggle.”* -Hitler

**“As soon as man is called upon to struggle for purely material causes he will avoid death as best he can; for death and the enjoyment of the material fruits of a victory are quite incompatible concepts. The frailest woman will become a heroine when the life of her own child is at stake. And only the will to save the race & native land or the State, which offers protection to the race, has in all ages been the urge which has forced men to face the weapons of their enemies.**

### **PHYSICALLY FIT, MENTALLY ALERT AND PROUD**

According to Hitler, in his book “Mein Kampf”, it is the “first duty of the State to serve & promote the general welfare of the people, by preserving & encouraging the development of the best racial elements. The logical consequence is that this task cannot be limited to measures concerning the birth of the infant members of the race & nation, but that the State will also have to adopt educational means for making each citizen a worthy factor in the further propagation of the racial stock.”

**“Just as, in general, the racial quality is the preliminary condition for the mental efficiency of any given human material, the training of the individual will first of all have to be directed towards the development of sound bodily health. For the general rule is that a strong & healthy mind is found only in a strong & healthy body.”**

“The fact that men of genius are sometimes not robust in health & stature, or even of a sickly constitution, is no proof against the principle I have enunciated. These cases are only exceptions, which as everywhere else, prove the rule. But when the bulk of a nation is composed of physical degenerates, it is rare for a great spirit to arise from such a miserable motley (*inharmonious mixture*).”

“The State that is grounded on the racial principle, and is alive to the significance of this truth will first of all have to base its educational work not on the mere imparting of knowledge, but rather on physical training & development of healthy bodies. The cultivation of the intellectual facilities comes only in the second place. And here again it is character which has to be developed first of all, strength of will & decision. And the educational system ought to foster the spirit of readiness to accept responsibilities gladly.”

“Formal instruction in the sciences must be considered last in importance.” Accordingly, the State which is grounded on the racial idea must start with the principle that a person whose formal education in the sciences is relatively small, but who is physically sound & robust, of a steadfast & honest character, ready & able to make decisions, and endowed with strength of will, is a more useful member of the national community than a weakling who is scholarly & refined.”

**“A nation composed of learned men who are physical weaklings, hesitant about decisions of the will, and timid pacifists, is not capable of assuring even its own existence on this earth. In the bitter struggle which decides the destiny of man it is very rare that an individual has succumbed because he lacked learning. Those who fail are they who try to ignore these consequences, and are too faint-hearted about putting them into effect. There must be a certain balance between mind & body. An ill-kept body is not made a more beautiful sight by the indwelling of a radiant spirit. We should not be acting justly if we were to bestow the highest intellectual training on those who are physically deformed & crippled, who lack decision, and are weak-willed & cowardly. What has made the Greek ideal of beauty immortal is the wonderful union of a splendid physical beauty with nobility of mind & spirit.”**

“Moltke’s saying, that in the long run fortune favors only the efficient, is certainly valid for the relationship between body & spirit. A mind which is sound will generally maintain its dwelling in a body that is sound.”

Accordingly, in the people’s State, physical training is not a matter for the individual alone. Nor is it a duty which first devolves on the parents, and only secondly or thirdly a public interest; but it is necessary for the preservation of the people, who are represented & protected by the State.”

“As regards purely formal education, the State even now interferes with the individual’s right of self-determination, and insists upon the right of the community by submitting the child to an obligatory system of training, without paying attention to the approval or disapproval of the parents. In a similar way, and to a higher degree, the new people’s State will one day make its authority prevail over the ignorance & incomprehension of individuals in problems appertaining to the safety of the nation.

“It must organize its educational work in such a way that the bodies of the young will be systematically trained from infancy onwards, so as to be tempered & hardened for the demands to be made on them in later years. Above all, the State must see to it that a generation of stay-at-homes is not developed.”

“The people’s State ought to allow much more time for physical training in the school. It is nonsense to burden young brains with a load of material of which, as experience shows, they retain only a small part, and mostly not the essentials, but only the secondary & useless portion; because the young mind is incapable

of sifting the right kind of learning out of all the stuff that is pumped into it. Today, even in the curriculum of the high schools, only two short hours in the week are reserved for gymnastics; and worse still, it is left to the pupils to decide whether or not they want to take part. This shows a grave disproportion between this branch of education & purely intellectual instruction. Not a single day should be allowed to pass in which the young pupil does not have one hour of physical training in the morning and one in the evening; and every kind of sport & gymnastics should be included."

"There is one kind of sport, which should be especially encouraged...and that is boxing... No other sport equals this in developing the militant spirit; none that demands such a power of rapid decision, or which gives the body the flexibility of good steel... Above all, a healthy youth has to learn to endure hard knocks. This principle may appear savage to our contemporary champions who fight only with the weapons of the intellect. But it is not the purpose of the people's State to educate a colony of aesthetic pacifists & physical degenerates."

**"This State does not consider that the human ideal is to be found in the honorable philistine or the maidenly spinster, but in a dareful personification of manly force, and in women capable of bringing men into the world."**

"Generally speaking, the function of sport is not only to make the individual strong, alert and daring, but also to harden the body, and train it to endure an adverse environment."

"This confidence in one's self must be instilled into our children from their very early years. The whole system of education & training must be directed towards fostering in the child the conviction that he is unquestionably a match for any, and everybody. The individual has to regain his own physical strength & prowess in order to believe in the invincibility of the nation to which he belongs."

"The manner of clothing that the young wear should harmonize with this purpose... Clothes should take their place in the service of education... Ambition and, to speak quite frankly, even vanity (*excessive pride*) must be appealed to. I do not mean such vanity as leads people to want to wear fine clothes, which not everybody can afford, but rather the vanity which inclines a person towards developing a fine bodily physique. It is also in the interests of the nation that those who have a beautiful physique should be brought into the foreground

(*upfront*), so that they might encourage the development of a beautiful bodily form among the people in general.”

“The people’s State must not confine its control of physical training to the official school period, but it must demand that, after leaving school, and while the adolescent body is still developing, the boy continues this training... It is stupid to think that it’s the right of the State to supervise the education of its young citizens suddenly comes to an end the moment they leave school, and recommences only with military service. This right is a duty, and as such, it must continue uninterrupted. The present State, which does not interest itself in developing healthy men, has criminally neglected this duty. It leaves our contemporary youth to be corrupted on the streets, and in the brothels, instead of keeping hold of the reins and continuing the physical training of these youths up to the time when they are grown into healthy young men & women.”

“For the present it is a matter of indifference what form the State chooses for carrying on this training. The essential matter is that it should be developed, and that the most suitable ways of doing so should be investigated. The people’s State will have to consider the physical training of the youth after the school period, just as much a public duty as their intellectual training; and this training will have to be carried out through public institutions.”

“Its general lines can be a preparation for subsequent service in the army. And then it will no longer be the task of the army to teach the young recruit the most elementary drill regulations. In fact, the army will no longer have to deal with recruits in the present sense of the word, but it will rather have to transform into a soldier the youth whose bodily prowess has been already fully trained.”

“After he has completed his military training, two certificates shall be handed to the soldier. The one will be his diploma as a citizen of the State, a juridical document which will enable him to take part in public affairs. The second will be an attestation of his physical health, which guarantees his fitness for marriage.

“The people’s State will have to direct the education of girls, just as that of boys, and according to the same fundamental principles. Special importance must be given to physical training, and only after that must the importance of spiritual & mental training be taken into account. In the education of the girl, the final goal always to be kept in mind is that she is one day to be a mother.”

“It is only in the second place that the people’s State must busy itself with the training of character, using all the means adapted to that purpose.”

“The essential traits of the individual character are already there fundamentally before any education takes place. A person who is fundamentally egoistic will always remain fundamentally egoistic, and the idealist will always remain fundamentally an idealist. Besides those, however, who already possess a definite stamp of character, there are millions of people with characters that are indefinite & vague. The born delinquent will always remain a delinquent, but numerous people who show only a certain tendency to commit criminal acts may become useful members of the community if rightly trained; whereas, on the other hand, weak & unstable characters may easily become evil elements if the system of education has been bad.”

“The deliberate training of fine & noble traits of character in our schools today is almost negative. In the future much more emphasis will have to be laid on this side of our educational work. Loyalty, self-sacrifice and discretion are virtues which a great nation must possess. And the teaching & development of these in the school is a more important matter than many others things now included in the curriculum.”

“In its educational system, the people’s State will have to attach the highest importance to the development of character, hand-in-hand with physical training. Many more defects, which our national organism shows at present, could be at least ameliorated, if not completely eliminated, by education of the right kind.”

“Extreme importance should be attached to the training of will-power and the habit of making firm decisions, also the habit of being always ready to accept responsibilities...Our youth should be trained to have the courage to act.”

“Just as the people’s State must one day give its attention to training the will-power and capacity for decision among the youth, so too it must inculcate in the hearts of the young generation, from early childhood onwards, a readiness to accept responsibilities, and the courage of open & frank avowal (*confession*).”

“The brains of the young people must not generally be burdened with subjects of which 95% are useless to them, and are therefore forgotten again. Thus, the principal purpose... cannot be to make the brain capable of learning by simply offering it an enormous & varied amount of subjects for acquisition, but rather to furnish the individual with that stock of knowledge which he will need in later life,

and which he can use for the good of the community. This aim, however, is rendered illusory if, because of the superabundance of subjects that have been crammed into his head in childhood, a person is able to remember nothing, or at least not the essential portion, of all this in later life.”

**“The people’s State must reconstruct our system of general instruction in such a way that it will embrace only what is essential. Beyond this it will have to make provision for a more advanced teaching in the various subjects for those who want to specialize in them. It will suffice for the average individual to be acquainted with the fundamentals of the various subjects to serve as the basis of what may be called an all-round education. He ought to study exhaustively, and in detail, only that subject in which he intends to work during the rest of his life. A general instruction in all subjects should be obligatory, and specialization should be left to the choice of the individual. In this way the scholastic program would be shortened, and thus several school hours would be gained which could be utilized for physical training, character training, in will-power, the capacity for making practical judgments, decisions, etc.”**

“A clear-cut division must be made between general culture and the special branches. Today, the latter threaten, more and more, to devote themselves exclusively to the service of Mammon (*worship of money*). To counterbalance this tendency, general culture should be preserved, at least in its ideal forms. The principle should be repeatedly emphasized, that industrial & technical progress, trade & commerce, can flourish only so long as a folk community exists whose general system of thought is inspired by ideals, since that is the preliminary condition for a flourishing development of the enterprises I have spoken of. That condition is not created by a spirit of materialist egotism, but by a spirit of self-denial, and the joy of giving one’s self in the service of others.”

“The people’s State will have to fight for its existence. It will not gain, or secure, this existence by signing documents like that of the (*globalists*) Dawes Plan. But for its existence & defense, it will need precisely those things which our present system believes can be repudiated. The more worthy its form, and its inner national being, the greater will be the envy & opposition of its adversaries. The best defense will not be in the arms it possesses, but in its citizens. Bastions of fortresses will not save it, but the living wall of its men & women, filled with an ardent love for their country, and a passionate spirit of national patriotism.”

“The people’s State must realize that the sciences may also be made a means of promoting a spirit of pride in the nation. Not only the history of the world, but the history of civilization as a whole must be taught in the light of this principle. An inventor must appear great not only as an inventor, but also, and even more so, as a member of the nation. The admiration aroused by the contemplation of a great achievement must be transformed into a feeling of pride & satisfaction that a man of one’s own race has been chosen to accomplish it. But out of the abundance of great names in German history the greatest will have to be selected & presented to our young generation in such a way as to become solid pillars of strength to support the national spirit.”

**“The subject matter ought to be systematically organized from the standpoint of this principle. And the teaching should be so orientated that the boy or girl, after leaving school, will not be a semi-pacifist, a democrat or of something else of that kind, but a whole-hearted German. So that this national feeling be sincere from the very beginning, and not a mere pretence, the following fundamental & inflexible principle should be impressed on the young brain while it is yet malleable. The man who loves his nation can prove the sincerity of this sentiment only by being ready to make sacrifices for the nation’s welfare. There is no such thing as a national sentiment which is directed towards personal interests. And there is no such thing as a nationalism that embraces only certain classes. Hurrahing (*shouting*) proves nothing, and does not confer the right to call oneself national, if behind that shout there is no sincere preoccupation for the conservation of the nation’s well-being.”**

**“One can be proud of one’s people only if there is no class left of which one need to be ashamed. When one half of a nation is sunk in misery, and worn out by hard distress, or even depraved or degenerate, that nation presents such an unattractive picture that nobody can feel proud to belong to it. It is only when a nation is sound in all its members, physically and morally, that the joy of belonging to it can properly be intensified to the supreme feeling which we call national pride.”**

**“But this pride, in its highest form, can be felt only by those who know the greatness of their nation. The spirit of nationalism, and a feeling for social justice, must be fused into one sentiment in the hearts of the youth. Then a day will come when a nation of citizens will arise which will be welded together through a common love, and a common pride, that shall be invincible & indestructible forever.”**



“One thing is certain: our world is facing a great revolution. The only question is whether the outcome will be propitious for the Aryan (*White*) portion of mankind or whether the everlasting Jew will profit by it.”

“By educating the young generation along the right lines, the people’s State will have to see to it that a generation of mankind is formed which will be adequate to this supreme combat that will decide the destinies of the world.”

**“The whole organization of education & training, which the people’s State is to build up, must take as its crowning task the work of instilling into the hearts & brains of the youth entrusted to it, the racial instinct & understanding of the racial idea. No boy or girl must leave school without having attained a clear insight into the meaning of racial purity and the importance of maintaining the racial blood unadulterated.”**

**“Thus the first indispensable condition for the preservation of our race will have been established, and thus the future cultural progress of our people will be assured.”**

“Finally, from the racial standpoint this training also must find its culmination in the military service. The term of military service is to be a final stage of the normal training which the average German receives. While the people’s State attaches the greatest importance to physical & mental training, it has also to consider, and no less importantly, the task of selecting men for the service of the State itself. This important matter is passed over lightly at the present time.”

“Genius is not necessarily connected with the higher social strata or with wealth. Not rarely, the greatest artists come from poor families. And many a boy from the country village has eventually become a celebrated master.”

“It is true that a man can be trained to a certain amount of mechanical dexterity, just as a poodle can be taught incredible tricks by a clever master. But such training does not bring the animal to use his intelligence in order to carry out those tricks. And the same holds good in regard to man.”

“It is possible to teach men, irrespective of talent or no talent, to go through certain scientific exercises, but in such cases the results are quite as inanimate, and mechanical as in the case of the animal. It would even be possible to force a person of mediocre intelligence, by means of a severe course of intellectual

drilling, to acquire more than the average amount of knowledge; but that knowledge would remain sterile. The result would be a man who might be a walking dictionary of knowledge, but who will fail miserably on every critical occasion in life and at every juncture where vital decisions have to be taken. Such people need to be drilled especially for every new, and even most insignificant task, and will never be capable of contributing in the least to the general progress of mankind. Knowledge that is merely drilled into people can at best qualify them to fill government positions under our present regime.”

**“It goes without saying that, among the sum total of individuals who make up a nation, gifted people are always to be found in every sphere of life. It is also quite natural that the value of knowledge will be all the greater the more vitally the dead mass of learning is animated by the innate talent of the individual who possesses it. Creative work in this field can be done only through the marriage of knowledge & talent.”**

“A stock of knowledge packed into the brain will not suffice for the making of discoveries. What counts here is only that knowledge which is illuminated by natural talent. But with us at the present time, no value is placed on such gifts. Only good school reports count.”

**“Here is another educative work that is waiting for the people’s State to do. It will not be its task to assure a dominant influence to a certain social class already existing, but it will be its duty to attract the most competent brains in the total mass of the nation, and promote them to place & honor. It is not merely the duty of the State to give to the average child a certain definite education in the primary school, but it is also its duty to open the road to talent in the proper direction.”**

**“And above all, it must open the doors of the higher schools under the State to talent of every sort, no matter in what social class it may appear. This is an imperative necessity; for thus alone will it be possible to develop a talented body of public leaders from the class which represents learning that in itself is only a dead mass.”**

“There is still another reason why the State should provide for this situation. Our intellectual class, particularly in Germany, is so shut up in itself, and fossilized, that it lacks living contact with the classes beneath it... The intellectual class neither understands, nor sympathizes with the broad masses. It has been so long cut off from all connection with them that it cannot now have the necessary

psychological ties that would enable it to understand them. It has become estranged from the people... The intellectual class lacks the necessary will-power; for this faculty is always weaker in cultivated circles, which live in seclusion, than among the primitive masses of the people.”

**“It will be the task of the people’s State so to organize & administer its educational system that the existing intellectual class will be constantly furnished with a supply of fresh blood from beneath. From the bulk of the nation the State must sift out with careful scrutiny those persons who are endowed with natural talents and see that they are employed in the service of the community. For neither the State itself, nor the various departments of State exist to furnish revenues for members of a special class, but to fulfill the tasks allotted to them.”**

“This will be possible, however, only if the State trains individuals especially for these offices. Such individuals must have the necessary fundamental capabilities & will-power. The principle does not hold true only in regard to the civil service, but also in regard to all those who are to take part in the intellectual & moral leadership of the people, no matter in what sphere they may be employed. The greatness of a people is partly dependent on the condition that it must succeed in training the best brains for those branches of the public service for which they show a special natural aptitude and in placing them in the offices where they can do their best work for the good of the community.”

**“If two nations of equal strength & quality engage in a mutual conflict, that nation will come out victorious which has entrusted its intellectual & moral leadership to its best talents, and that nation will go under whose government represents only a common food trough (*animal container*) for privileged groups, or classes, and where the inner-talents of its individual members are not availed of.”**

Of course, such a reform seems impossible in the world as it is today. The objection will at once be raised, that it is too much to expect from the favorite son of a highly-placed civil servant, for instance, that he shall work with his hands simply because somebody else whose parents belong to the working-class seems more capable for a job in the civil service. That argument may be valid as long as manual work is looked upon in the same way as it is looked upon today.”

## ***APPRECIATION OF MANUAL LABOR***

In “Mein Kampf”, Hitler stressed the following, “The people’s State will have to take up an attitude towards the appreciation of manual labor which will be fundamentally different from that which now exists. If necessary, it will have to organize a persistent system of teaching which will aim at abolishing the present-day stupid habit of looking down on physical labor as an occupation to be ashamed of.”

**“The individual will have to be valued, not by the class of work he does, but by the way in which he does it, and by its usefulness to the *(national)* *(folk)* community.”**

**“Fundamentally every kind of work has a double value; the one material, the other ideal. The material value depends on the practical importance of the work to the life of the community. The greater the number of the population who benefit from the work, directly or indirectly, the higher will be its material value. This evaluation is expressed in the material recompense which the individual receives for his labor.”**

**“In contradistinction to this purely material value there is the ideal value. Here the work performed is not judged by its material importance but by the degree to which it answers a necessity. Certainly the material utility of an invention may be greater than that of the service rendered by an everyday workman; but it is also certain that the community needs each of those small daily services just as much as the greater services.”**

**“From the material point of view a distinction can be made in the evaluation of different kinds of work according to their utility to the community, and this distinction is expressed by the differentiation in the scale of recompense; but on the ideal or abstract plans all workmen become equal the moment each strives to do his best in his own field, no matter what that field may be. It is on this that a man’s value must be estimated, and not on the amount of recompense received.”**

**“In a reasonably directed State care must be taken that each individual is given the kind of work which corresponds to his capabilities. In other words, people will be trained for the positions indicated by their natural endowments; but these endowments or faculties are innate, and cannot be acquired by any amount of training, being a gift from Nature and not**

merited by men. Therefore, the way in which men are generally esteemed by their fellow-citizens must not be according to the kind of work they do, because that has been more or less assigned to the individual. Seeing that the kind of work in which the individual is employed is to be accounted to his inborn gifts and the resultant training which he has received from the community, he will have to be judged by the way in which he performs this work entrusted to him by the community.”

“For the work which the individual performs is not the purpose of his existence, but only a means. His real purpose in life is to better himself, and raise himself to a higher level as a human being; but this he can only do in and through the community whose cultural life he shares. And this community must always exist on the foundations on which the State is based. He ought to contribute to the conservation of those foundations. Nature determines the form of this contribution.” “

“It is the duty of the individual to return to the community, zealously & honestly, what the community has given him. He who does this deserves the highest respect & esteem. Material remuneration may be given to him whose work has a corresponding utility for the community; but the ideal recompense must lie in the esteem to which everybody has a claim who serves his people with whatever powers Nature has bestowed upon him, and which have been developed by the training he has received from the national community. Then it will no longer be dishonorable to be an honest craftsman.”

“Furthermore, this personal efficiency will be the sole criterion of the right to take part on an equal juridical footing in general civil affairs. The present epoch is working out its own ruin. It introduces universal suffrage, chatters about equal rights, but can find no foundation for this equality. It considers the material wage as the expression of a man’s value, and thus destroys the basis of the noblest kind of equality that can exist. For equality cannot, and does not, depend on the work a man does, but only on the manner in which each one does the particular work allotted to him. Thus alone will mere natural chance be set aside in determining the work of a man, and thus only does the individual become the artificer of his own social worth.”

“At the present time, when whole groups of people estimate each other’s value only by the size of the salaries which they respectively receive, there

will be no understanding of all this. But that is no reason why we should cease to champion those ideas. Quite the opposite; in an epoch which is inwardly diseased & decaying, anyone who would heal it must have the courage first to lay bare the real roots of the disease. And the National Socialist Movement must take that duty on its shoulders. It will have to lift its voice above the heads of the small bourgeoisie, and rally together, and co-ordinate all those popular forces which are ready to become the protagonists of a new philosophy (*of National Socialism*)."

"For all the greatest inventions, the greatest discoveries, the most profoundly revolutionary scientific work, and the most magnificent monuments of human culture, were never given to the world under the impulse or compulsion of money. Quite the contrary; not rarely was their origin associated with a renunciation of the worldly pleasures that wealth can purchase. It may be that money has become the one power that governs life today. Yet a time will come when men will again bow to higher gods. Much that we have today owes its existence to the desire for money & property; but there is very little among all this which would leave the world poorer by its lack."

"It is also one of the aims before our (*National Socialist*) movement to hold out the prospect of a time when the individual will be given what he needs for the purposes of his life, and it will be a time in which, on the other hand, the principle will be upheld that man does not live for material enjoyment alone. This principle will find expression in a wiser scale of wages & salaries which will enable everyone, including the humblest workman who fulfils his duties conscientiously, to live an honorable & decent life, both as a man and as a citizen."

"Let it not be said that this is merely a visionary ideal, that this world would never tolerate it in practice and that of itself it is impossible to attain."

"Even we are not so simple as to believe that there will ever be an age in which there will be no drawbacks. But that does not release us from the obligation to fight for the removal of the defects which we have recognized, to overcome the shortcomings and to strive towards the ideal."

"In any case the hard reality of the facts to be faced will always place only too many limits to our aspirations. But that is precisely why man must strive again and again to serve the ultimate aim, and no failures must

induce him to renounce his intentions, just as we cannot spurn the sway of justice because mistakes creep into the administration of the law, and just as we cannot despise medical science because, in spite of it, there will always be diseases.”

“Man should take care not to have too low an estimate of the power of an ideal. If there are some who may feel disheartened over the present conditions, and if they happen to have served as soldiers, I would remind them of the time when their heroism was the most convincing example of the power inherent in ideal motives. It was not preoccupation about their daily bread that led men to sacrifice their lives, but the love of their country, the faith which they had in its greatness, and an all round feeling for the honor of the nation.”

## **NATIONAL SOCIALIST PROPAGANDA**

*“The most brilliant propagandist technique will yield no success unless one fundamental principle is born in mind constantly and with unflagging attention. It must confine itself to a few points and repeat them over & over. Here, as so often in this world, persistence is the first and most important requirement for success.”*

*-Hitler*

*“The mass meeting is also necessary for the reason that in it the individual, who at first while becoming a supporter of a young movement, feels lonely and easily succumbs to the fear of being alone, for the first time gets the picture of a larger community, which in most people has a strengthening, encouraging effect.”*

*-Hitler*

*“I must not measure the speech of a statesman to his people by the impression which it leaves in a university professor, but by the effect it exerts on the people. And this alone gives the standard for the speaker's genius.”*

*-Hitler*

*“The people in their overwhelming majority are so feminine by nature & attitude that sober reasoning determines their thoughts and actions far less than emotion & feeling.”*

*-Hitler*

*“Propaganda is not intended for people who are national-minded to begin with, but to win the enemies of our nationality, in so far as they are of our blood.”*

*-Hitler*

***Note: Political propaganda can be used for good or for bad. It's just a tool! The German's lost WW1 due to the successful propaganda technique employed by International Jewry to stab Germany in the back. Hitler in "Mein Kampf" explained these techniques in great detail, and was determined, this time around, to use German propaganda successfully to build the NSDAP. Hitler was open to the public about his propaganda techniques.***

Propaganda is information used to promote, or publicize, a particular political cause or point of view. In politics it is usually biased towards a particular political leaning, which can be either honest or misleading. Marxist propaganda usually hides its affiliation with International Jewry and its supremacist worldview. National Socialism, on the other hand is quiet open about its views in regards to honoring of race & national identity. Hitler in "Mein Kampf" had a lot to say on this topic of propaganda.

"Propaganda should go well ahead of organization, and gather together the human material for the latter to work up."

"It is advisable first to propagate, and publicly expound, the ideas on which the movement is founded. This work of propaganda should continue for a certain time, and should be directed from one centre. When the ideas have gradually won over a number of people this human material should be carefully sifted for the purpose of selecting those who have ability in leadership, and putting that ability to the test. It will often be found that apparently insignificant persons will nevertheless turn out to be born leaders."

Of course, it is quite a mistake to suppose that those who show a very intelligent grasp of the theory underlying a movement are for that reason qualified to fill responsible positions on the directorate. The contrary is very frequently the case. Great masters of theory are only very rarely great organizers also. And this is because the greatness of the theorist, and founder of a system, consists in being able to discover and lay down those laws that are right in the abstract, whereas the organizer must first of all be a man of psychological insight. He must take men as they are, and for that reason he must know them, not having too high or too low an estimate of human nature. He must take account of their weaknesses, their baseness and all the other various characteristics, so as to form something out of them which will be a living organism, endowed with strong powers of resistance, fitted to be the carrier of an idea, and strong enough to ensure the triumph of that idea."



“For it is still more rare to find a great theorist who is at the same time a great leader. For the latter, must be more of an agitator, a truth that will not be readily accepted by many of those who deal with problems only from the scientific standpoint. And yet what I say is only natural. For an agitator who shows himself capable of expounding ideas to the great masses must always be a psychologist, even though he may be only a demagogue. Therefore, he will always be a much more capable leader than the contemplative theorist who meditates on his ideas, far from the human throng and the world.”

**“To be a leader means to be able to move the masses.”**

“The gift of formulating ideas has nothing whatsoever to do with the capacity for leadership. It would be entirely futile to discuss the question as to which is the more important, the faculty of conceiving ideals & human aims or that of being able to have them put into practice. Here, as so often happens in life, the one would be entirely meaningless without the other.”

**“The noblest conceptions of the human understanding remain without purpose or value if the leader cannot move the masses towards them. And, conversely, what would it avail to have all the genius of a leader if the intellectual theorist does not fix the aims for which mankind must struggle. But when the abilities of theorist, and organizer, and leader are united in the one person, then we have the rarest phenomenon on this earth. And it is that union which produces the great man.”**

***Note- Hitler possessed the rare abilities of being a theorist, a organizer and a leader.***

“Every movement which has gained its human material must first divide this material into two groups: namely, followers and members. It is the task of the propagandist to recruit the followers, and it is the task of the organizer to select the members. The follower of a movement is he who understands & accepts its aims; the member is he who fights for them.”

“The follower is one whom the propaganda has converted to the doctrine of the movement. The member is he who will be charged by the organization to collaborate in winning over new followers from which in turn new members can be formed.”

“To be a follower needs only the passive recognition of the idea. To be a member means to represent that idea, and fight for it. From ten followers, one can have scarcely more than two members. To be a follower simply implies that a man has accepted the teaching of the movement; whereas to be a member means that a man has the courage to participate actively in diffusing that teaching in which he has come to believe.”

**“Because of its passive character, the simple effort of believing in a political doctrine is enough for the majority, for the majority of mankind is mentally lazy & timid. To be a member one must be intellectually active, and therefore this applies only to the minority.”**

“Such being the case, the propagandist must seek untiringly to acquire new followers for the movement, whereas the organizer must diligently look out for the best elements among such followers, so that these elements may be transformed into members. The propagandist need not trouble too much about the personal worth of the individual proselytes he has won for the movement. He need not inquire into their abilities, their intelligence or character. From these proselytes, however, the organizer will have to select those individuals who are most capable of actively helping to bring the movement to victory.”

“The propagandist aims at inducing the whole people to accept his teaching. The organizer includes in his body of membership only those who, on psychological grounds, will not be an impediment to the further diffusion of the doctrines of the movement. The propagandist inculcates his doctrine among the masses, with the idea of preparing them for the time when this doctrine will triumph, through the body of combatant members which he has formed from those followers who have given proof of the necessary ability & will-power to carry the struggle to victory. The final triumph of a doctrine will be made all the more easy if the propagandist has effectively converted large bodies of men to the belief in that doctrine, and if the organization that actively conducts the fight be exclusive, vigorous and solid.”

**“When the propaganda work has converted a whole people to believe in a doctrine, the organization can turn the results of this into practical effect through the work of a mere handful of men. Propaganda & organization, therefore follower & member, then stand towards one another in a definite mutual relationship. The better the propaganda has worked, the smaller will the organization be. The greater the number of followers, so much the smaller can be the number of members. And conversely; if the propaganda**

**is bad, the organization must be large. And if there be only a small number of followers, the membership must be all the larger if the movement really counts on being actually successful."**

"The first duty of the propagandist is to win over people who can subsequently be taken into the organization. And the first duty of the organization is to select & train men who will be capable of carrying on the propaganda. The second duty of the organization is to disrupt the existing order of things, and thus make room for the penetration of the new teaching which it represents; while the duty of the organizer must be to fight for the purpose of securing power, so that the doctrine may finally triumph."

**"A revolutionary conception of the world & human existence will always achieve decisive success when the new (*National Socialist*) philosophy has been taught to a whole people, or subsequently forced upon them if necessary, and when, on the other hand, the central organization, the movement itself, is in the hands of only those few men who are absolutely indispensable to form the nerve-centers of the coming State."**

"This means that in every great revolutionary movement that is of world importance, the idea of this movement must always be spread abroad through the operation of propaganda. The propagandist must never tire in his efforts to make the new ideas clearly understood, inculcating them among others, or at least he must place himself in the position of those others, and endeavor to upset their confidence in the convictions they have hitherto held."

"In order that such propaganda should have backbone to it, it must be based on an organization. The organization chooses its members from among those followers whom the propaganda has won. That organization will become all the more vigorous if the work of propaganda be pushed forward intensively. And the propaganda will work all the better when the organization back of it is vigorous & strong in itself."

"Hence, the supreme task of the organizer is to see to it that any discord or differences which may arise among the members of the movement will not lead to a split and thereby cramp the work within the movement. Moreover, it is the duty of the organization to see that the fighting spirit of the movement does not flag or die out, but that it is constantly reinvigorated & re-strengthened."

**“It is not necessary the number of members should increase indefinitely. Quite the contrary would be better. In view of the fact that only a fraction of humanity has energy & courage, a movement which increases its own organization indefinitely must of necessity one day become plethoric & inactive. Organizations, that is to say, groups of members, which increase their size beyond certain dimensions gradually lose their fighting force, and are no longer in form to back up the propagation of a doctrine with aggressive energy & determination.”**

**“The greater and more revolutionary a doctrine is, so much the more active will be the spirit inspiring its body of members, because the subversive energy of such a doctrine will frighten away the chicken-hearted & small-minded bourgeoisie. In their hearts they may believe in the doctrine, but they are afraid to acknowledge their belief openly. By reason of this very fact, however, an organization inspired by a veritable revolutionary idea will attract into the body of its membership only the most active of those believers who have been won for it by its propaganda.”**

**“It is in this activity on the part of the membership body, guaranteed by the process of natural selection, that we are to seek the prerequisite conditions for the continuation of an active & spirited propaganda, and also the victorious struggle for the success of the idea on which the movement is based.”**

**“The greatest danger that can threaten a movement is an abnormal increase in the number of its members, owing to its too rapid success. So long as a movement has to carry on a hard & bitter fight, people of weak and fundamentally egotistic temperament will steer very clear of it; but these will try to be accepted as members the moment the party achieves a manifest success in the course of its development.”**

**“It is on these grounds that we are to explain why so many movements which were at first successful slowed down before reaching the fulfillment of their purpose, and from an inner weakness which could not otherwise be explained, gave up the struggle and finally disappeared from the field. As a result of the early successes achieved, so many undesirable, unworthy and especially timid individuals became members of the movement that they finally secured the majority, and stifled the fighting spirit of the others. These inferior elements then turned the movement to the service of their personal interests, and debasing it to the level of their own miserable heroism, no longer struggled for the triumph of the original idea. The fire**

of the first fervor died out, the fighting spirit flagged and, as the bourgeois world is accustomed to say very justly in such cases, the party mixed water with its wine.”

“For this reason, it is necessary that a movement should, from the sheer instinct of self-preservation, close its lists to new membership the moment it becomes successful. And any further increase in its organization should be allowed to take place only with the most careful foresight, and after a painstaking sifting of those who apply for membership. Only thus will it be possible to keep the kernel of the movement intact, and fresh, and sound.”

“Care must be taken that the conduct of the movement is maintained exclusively in the hands of this original nucleus. This means that the nucleus must direct the propaganda which aims at securing general recognition for the movement. And the movement itself, when it has secured power in its hands, must carry out all those acts & measures which are necessary in order that its ideas should be finally established in practice.”

**“With those elements that originally made the movement, the organization should occupy all the important positions that have been conquered, and from those elements the whole directorate should be formed.”**

**“This should continue until the maxims & doctrines of the party have become the foundation and policy of the new State. Only then will it be permissible gradually to give the reins into the hands of the Constitution of that State which the spirit of the movement has created.”**

**“But this usually happens through a process of mutual rivalry, for here it is less a question of human intelligence than of the play & effect of the forces whose development may indeed be foreseen from the start, but not perpetually controlled.”**

**“All great movements, whether of a political or religious nature, owe their imposing success to the recognition & adoption of those principles. And no durable success is conceivable if these laws are not observed.”**

## **NO MORE CLASS WARFARE**

The whole idea of National Socialism is to create a society that functions as one congruent organism with no class antagonisms. Hitler in “Mein Kampf” brought clarity to this most important objective.

“Looking at the matter from the highest standpoint, the National Socialist Movement will have to recognize the necessity of adopting its ‘own’ trade-unionist policy.”

“A real National Socialist education for the employer as well as for the employee, in the spirit of a mutual co-operation within the common framework of the national community, cannot be secured by theoretical instruction, appeals and exhortations, but through the struggles of daily life. In this spirit, and through this spirit, the movement must educate the several large economic groups and bring them closer to one another under a wider outlook. Without this preparatory work it would be sheer illusion to hope that a real national community can be brought into existence. The great ideal (*National Socialism*) represented by its philosophy of life, and for which the movement fights, can alone form a general style of thought steadily & slowly. And this style will show that the new state of things rests on foundations that are internally sound and not merely an external façade.”

“Hence, the movement must adopt a positive attitude towards the trade-unionist idea. But it must go further than this. For the enormous number of members & followers of the trade-unionist movement it must provide a practical education which will meet the urgent need of the coming National Socialist State.”

**“The National Socialist Trades Union is not an instrument for class warfare, but a representative organ of the various occupations & callings. The National Socialist State recognizes no classes.”**

**“Under the political aspect, it recognizes only citizens with absolutely equal rights & equal obligations corresponding thereto. And, side by side with these, it recognizes subjects (*non-citizens*) of the State who have no political rights whatsoever.”**

“According to the National Socialist concept, it is not the task of the trades union to band together certain men within the national community, and thus gradually transform these men into a class, so as to use them in a conflict against other

groups similarly organized within the national community. We certainly cannot assign this task to the trades union as such. This was the task assigned to it the moment it became a fighting weapon in the hands of the Marxists. The trades union is not naturally an instrument of class warfare; but the Marxists transformed it into an instrument for use in their own class struggle. They created the economic weapon which the international Jew uses for the purpose of destroying the economic foundations of free & independent national States, for ruining their national industry & trade, and thereby enslaving free nations to serve Jewish world-finance, which transcends all State boundaries.”

**“In contradistinction to this, the National Socialist Trades Union must organize definite groups, and those who participate in the economic life of the nation, and thus enhance the security of the national economic system itself, reinforcing it by the elimination of all those anomalies which ultimately exercise a destructive influence on the social body of the nation, damaging the vital forces of the national community, prejudicing the welfare of the State and, by no means as a last consequence, bringing evil & destruction on economic life itself.”**

“Therefore in the hands of the National Socialist Trades Union the strike is not an instrument for disturbing & dislocating the national production, but for increasing it, and making it run smoothly, by fighting against all those annoyances which by reason of their unsocial character hinder efficiency in business, and thereby hamper the existence of the whole nation.”

“Individual efficiency stands always in casual relation to the general social & juridical position of the individual in the economic process. Individual efficiency is also the sole root of the conviction that the economic prosperity of the nation must necessarily contribute to the benefit of the individual citizen.”

**“The National Socialist employee will have to recognize the fact that the economic prosperity of the nation brings with it his own material happiness. The National Socialist employer must recognize that the happiness & contentment of his employees are necessary pre-requisites for the existence & development of his own economic prosperity.”**

“National Socialist workers & employers are both together the delegates & mandatories of the whole national community. The large measure of personal freedom which is accorded to them for their activities must be explained by the fact that experience has shown that the productive powers of the individual are

more enhanced by being accorded a generous measure of freedom than by coercion from above. Moreover, by according this freedom we give free play to the natural process of selection which brings forward the ablest, and most capable, and most industrious.”

**“For the National Socialist Trades Union, therefore, the strike is a means that may, and indeed must, be resorted to as long as there is not a National Socialist State yet. But when that State is established it will, as a matter of course, abolish the mass struggle between the two great groups made up of employers & employees respectively, a struggle which has always resulted in lessening the national production, and injuring the national community.”**

“In place of this struggle, the National Socialist State will take over the task of caring for, and defending the rights of all parties concerned. It will be the duty of the Economic Chamber itself to keep the national economic system in smooth working order, and to remove whatever defects or errors it may suffer from.”

“Questions that are now fought over through a quarrel that involves millions of people will then be settled in the Representative Chambers of Trades & Professions, and in the Central Economic Parliament.”

**“Thus employers & employees will no longer find themselves drawn into a mutual conflict over wages & hours of work, always to the detriment of their mutual interests. But they will solve these problems together on a higher plane, where the welfare of the national community and of the State will be as a shining ideal to throw light on all their negotiations.”**

**“Here again, as everywhere else, the inflexible principle must be observed, that the interests of the country must come before party interests.”**

“The task of the National Socialist Trades Union will be to educate & prepare its members to conform to these ideals.”

**“All must work together for the maintenance & security of our people and the people’s State, each one according to the abilities & powers with which Nature has endowed him, and which have been developed & trained by the national community.”**



Today, the National Socialist movement is at the beginning of its struggle. In great part it must first of all shape & develop its ideals. It must employ every ounce of its energy in the struggle to have its great ideal accepted, and the success of this effort is not conceivable unless the 'combined' energies of the movement be entirely at the service of this struggle."

### ***NATIONAL SOCIALIST FOREIGN POLICY***

Hitler in "Mein Kampf" elaborated foreign policy for his country from a National Socialist perspective.

**"The fundamental & guiding principles which we must always bear in mind when studying this question is that foreign policy is only a means to an end, and that the sole end to be pursued is the welfare of our own people. Every problem in foreign politics must be considered from this point of view, and this point of view alone."**

"Shall such-and-such a solution prove advantageous to our people now or in the future, or will it injure their interests? That is the question! This is the sole preoccupation that must occupy our minds in dealing with a question. Party politics, religious considerations, humanitarian ideals, all such and all other preoccupations must absolutely give way to this."

**"A policy of alliances cannot be pursued by bearing past grievances in mind, but it can be rendered fruitful by taking account of past experiences. Experience should have taught us that alliances formed for negative purposes suffer from intrinsic weakness. The destinies of nations can be welded together only under the prospect of a common success, of common gain and conquest, in short, a common extension of power for both contracting parties."**

**"It is true that a British statesman will always follow a pro-British and not a pro-German policy; but it is also true that certain definite interests involved in this pro-British policy may coincide on various grounds with German interests. Naturally, that can be so only to a certain degree, and the situation may one day be completely reversed. But the art of statesmanship is shown when at certain periods there is question of**

reaching a certain end, and when allies are found who must take the same road in order to defend their own interests.”

*“God does not follow the principle of granting freedom to a nation of cowards.” -Hitler*

**“If the German nation is to put an end to a state of things which threatens to wipe it off the map of Europe, it must not fall into the errors of the pre-War period and make the whole world its enemy. But it must ascertain, who is its most dangerous enemy, so that it can concentrate all its forces in a struggle to beat him.”**

**“If, in order to carry through this struggle to victory, sacrifices should be made in other quarters, future generations will not condemn us for that. They will take account of the miseries & anxieties which led us to make such a bitter decision, and in the light of that consideration they will more clearly recognize the brilliancy of our success.”**

“We must always be guided by the fundamental principle that... the political independence and strength of the motherland must first be restored.”

**“In order that our nation may undertake a policy of alliances, it must restore its prestige among other nations, and it must have an authoritative Government that is not a drudge in the service of foreign States and the taskmaster of its own people, but rather the herald of the national will.”**

A change in public feeling among those nations which have hitherto been enemies, and whose true interests will correspond in the future with ours, could be effected, as far as human calculation goes, if the internal strength of our State and our manifest determination to secure our own existence made it clear that we should be valuable allies.”

“The National Socialist Movement must see to it that at least in our own country the mortal enemy is recognized, and that the fight against him may be a beacon light pointing to a new & better period for other nations, as well as showing the way of salvation for Aryan (*White*) humanity in the struggle for its existence.”

“May reason be our guide, and will-power our strength. And may the sacred duty of directing our conduct as I have pointed out give us perseverance & tenacity; and may our faith be our supreme protection.”

## **FOREIGN POLICY REGARDING LIVING SPACE**

*“Nature... has not reserved this soil for the future possession of any particular nation or race; on the contrary, this soil exists for the people which possesses the force to take it and the industry to cultivate it... Nature knows no political boundaries. First, she puts living creatures on this globe and watches the free play of forces. She then confers the master's right on her favorite child, the strongest in courage & industry.”*

*-Hitler*

*“Anyone who wishes to permanently banish this struggle from the Earth might end the fighting between men, but he would thereby also eliminate the highest driving force for their development.”*

*-Hitler*

*“Nature will destroy the weak to give his place to the strong.”*

*-Hitler*

*“A people's entire struggle for survival in reality consists only of securing the necessary territory & land as a general precondition for 'feeding' the growing population.”*

*-Hitler*

*“Every healthy native people sees nothing sinful in the acquisition of land, but rather something natural.”*

*-Hitler*

*“There is no place on this Earth destined to be a people's residence forever, because the laws of Nature impelled humanity for millennia to eternal wandering.”*

*-Hitler*

*Note: Hitler had expressed, early in his political career, his often-quoted ideas about invading Russia for living space (Lebensraum) when he wrote “Mein Kampf” in 1925. After the Bolsheviks consolidated power (Cult of Stalin) in the former Czarist empire, post-1929, the Fuhrer's focus was on re-building Germany and making peace with the Reich's enemies, he was no longer advocating such an option. Historical documents also reveal that the attack on Poland was not a step in a long-planned, systematic program to expand Germany's living space. Only after Stalin's planned invasion of Germany, and Germany's defensive counterattack (Operation*

**Barbarossa), did Hitler begin to re-envision plans of living space (Lebensraum) in the territory of the Soviet Union.**

***Note: Hitler receives criticism for his frank discussions on “Living Space”. This supposedly makes him a war-monger. The truth is, he was only telling the truth from a “Might makes Right” perspective, the law of survival, the law of the jungle, etc. Western “democratic” leaders understand this principle, but are too cowardly & hypocritical to speak openly about such things; they want to make the appearance that they are representatives of “civilized” & “peaceful” countries. They are secretly subversive!***

A growing civilization & First World nation cannot survive & thrive without adequate “living space”. Germany, after the Treaty of Versailles, in 1919, suffered great territorial losses, 14% of its land was lost and 12.5% of the German people were living outside of German borders, especially in the East. Hitler was determined to affirm Germany’s right to “living space”, and he wrote about it in “Mein Kampf”.

“When we speak of foreign politics we understand that domain of government which has set before it the task of managing the affairs of a nation in its relations with the rest of the world.”

**“The foreign policy of a people’s State must first of all bear in mind the duty of securing the existence of the race which is incorporated in this State. And this must be done by establishing a healthy & natural proportion between the number & growth of the population on the one hand and the extent, and resources of the territory they inhabit, on the other. That balance must be such that it accords with the vital necessities of the people.”**

**“What I call a healthy proportion is that in which the support of a people is guaranteed by the resources of its own soil & sub-soil. Any situation which falls short of this condition is none the less unhealthy, even though it may endure for centuries, or even a thousand years. Sooner or later, this lack of proportion must of necessity lead to the decline, or even annihilation, of the people concerned. Only a sufficiently large space on this earth can assure the independent existence of a people.”**

**“The extent of the territorial expansion that may be necessary for the settlement of the national population must not be estimated by present demand, nor even by the magnitude of its agricultural productivity in relation to the number of the population.”**

**“The geometrical dimensions of a State are of importance not only as the source of the nation’s foodstuffs & raw materials, but also from the political & military standpoints. Once a people is assured of being able to maintain itself from the resources of the national territory, it must think of how this national territory can be defended. National security depends on the political strength of a State, and this strength, in its turn, depends on the military possibilities inherent in the geographical situation. Thus, the German nation could assure its own future only by being a World Power.”**

The (*National Socialist*) movement must find the courage to organize our national forces, and set them on the path which will lead them away from that territorial restriction which is the bane of our national life today, and win new territory for them. Thus the movement will save the German people from the danger of perishing, or of being slaves in the service of any other people.”

**“The German people must be assured the territorial area (*living space*) which is necessary for it to exist on this earth. And only for such action as is undertaken to secure those ends can it be lawful in the eyes of God and our German posterity to allow the blood of our people to be shed once again... We are sent into this world with the commission to struggle for our daily bread, as creatures to whom nothing is donated, and who must be able to win, and hold their position as lords of the earth only through their own intelligence & courage.”**

**“This justification must be established also before our German posterity, on the grounds that for each one who has shed his blood, the life of a thousand others will be guaranteed to posterity. The territory on which one day our German peasants will be able to bring forth, and nourish their sturdy sons, will justify the blood of the sons of the peasants that has to be shed today. The statesmen who will have decreed this sacrifice may be persecuted by their contemporaries, but posterity will absolve them from all guilt for having demanded this offering from their people.”**

**“No nation on earth possesses a square yard of ground & soil by decree of a higher Will, and in virtue of a higher Right. The German frontiers are the**

outcome of chance, and are only temporary frontiers that have been established as the result of political struggles which took place at various times. The same is also true of the frontiers which demarcate the territories on which other nations live. And just as only an imbecile could look on the physical geography of the globe as fixed & unchangeable, for in reality, it represents a definite stage in a given evolutionary epoch which is due to the formidable forces of Nature, and may be altered tomorrow by more powerful forces of destruction & change; so too, in the lives of the nations the confines which are necessary for their sustenance are subject to change.”

“State frontiers are established by human beings. and may be changed by human beings.”

“The fact that a nation has acquired an enormous territorial area is no reason why it should hold that territory perpetually. At most, the possession of such territory is a proof of the strength of the conqueror, and the weakness of those who submit to him. And in this strength alone lives the right of possession.”

“If the German people are imprisoned within an impossible territorial area, and for that reason are face-to-face with a miserable future, this is not by the command of Destiny, and the refusal to accept such a situation is by no means a violation of Destiny’s laws. Just as no Higher Power has promised more territory to other nations than to the German, so it cannot be blamed for an unjust distribution of the soil. The soil on which we now live was not a gift bestowed by Heaven on our forefathers. They had to conquer it by risking their lives. So also in the future, our people will not obtain territory, and therewith the means of existence, as a favor from any other people, but will have to win it by the power of a triumphant sword.”

“The right to territory may become a duty when a great nation seems destined to go under unless its territory is extended.”

*“The truly creative idea of freedom can only fully blossom within the totality of the folk, when our race has air to breathe and land for farming. An effective vital honor will therefore only be seen at work in a nation which has sufficient living space at its disposal. Where the idea of national honor is elevated, the demand for space will be deeper.”*

*-Alfred Rosenberg*

“Today, we are but a rock in the river. In a few years Fate may raise us up as a dam against which the general current will be broken, only to flow forward in a new bed. Therefore, it is necessary that in the eyes of the rest of the world, our movement should be recognized as representing a definite & determined political program. We ought to bear on our visors the distinguishing sign of that task which Heaven expects us to fulfill.”

“When we ourselves are fully aware of the ineluctable (*inescapable*) necessity which determines our external policy, this knowledge will fill us with the grit which we need in order to stand up with mental calmness under the bombardment launched against us by the enemy (*Jewish*) press, and to hold firm when some insinuating voice whispers that we ought to give ground here and there in order not to have all against us, and that we might sometimes howl with the wolves.”

***Note: In 1841, German economist, Friedrich List, wrote “National System of Political Economy” that espoused settlement farming & agricultural expansion eastwards, along with economic industrialization manipulated by the state, and the establishment of a German-dominated European economic sphere as part of the solution to Germany's economic woes; predecessor to Hitler's ideas on “Living Space”.***

*“It is farmland upon which a strong & happy race scatters its fruit bringing seed.  
Today, all the enemies of Germany attack our honor, and they have also  
stolen Germany's living space. For these reasons, in the final analysis,  
the metaphysical struggle revolves around the innermost values of character.  
It signifies a struggle for living space. One strengthens & reinforces the other.  
With sword & plough! For honor & freedom! So runs the battle cry of a  
generation which wishes to erect a new Reich and which seeks standards  
of value by which it can judge its actions and its fruitful strivings.  
This battle cry is nationalistic! And socialistic!”  
-Alfred Rosenberg*

According to Dr. Walther Emanuel Funk, former Reichs Press Secretary in the Ministry of Public Enlightenment & Propaganda, then Reich Minister for Economic Affairs and later on, President of the Reichsbank, Living Space (*Lebensraum*) “did not mean the conquest of foreign countries at that time (1931); the thought of war was just as strange to me as it was probably to most other Germans.”

"Lebensraum" meant the opening up of the world for the vital interests of Germany, that is, the participation of the German people in the profitable utilization of the world's goods of which there was a super-abundance. Whether that was to be done by colonies, or concessions, or international trade agreements, I did not trouble to find out at that time."

"The expansion of Germany in the world economy before the First World War was the decisive factor which determined me to become an economic journalist... Lebensraum was (*meant*)... Germany's participation in the world's goods, and the abolition of the restraints which hemmed us in on all sides."

Obviously, there was nothing secret about these Living Space blueprints either in *Mein Kampf*, which sold by the million after Hitler came to power, or in speeches delivered to large audiences. No one, therefore, need pride himself on his shrewd insight in supernaturally discovering (*divining*) Hitler's intentions. It is equally obvious that Lebensraum (*Living Space*) always appeared as one element in these blueprints. This was not an original idea of Hitler's. It was a commonplace of the time.

Hans Grimm's "People without Space", for instance, sold much better than *Mein Kampf* when it was published in 1928. For that matter, plans for acquiring new territory were aired a lot in Germany during the First World War.

Hitler, far from was actually being more moderate than his predecessors when he sought only Lebensraum in the East and gains in the West. Hitler merely repeated the ordinary chatter of Right-wing circles.

Was "Living Space" Hitler's sole idea or indeed the one which dominated his mind? No! To judge from "Mein Kampf", Lebensraum gets only seven of the seven-hundred pages.

Hitler certainly thought that Germany was most likely to make gains in Eastern Europe when she became again a Great Power. This was partly because of his belief in Lebensraum.

There were more practical considerations. For a long time Hitler thought, whether mistakenly or not, that it would be easier to defeat Soviet Russia than the Western Powers, half-believing that Bolshevism might break down without a war, a belief shared by many Western statesman. Then he could collect his gains with no effort at all.



Moreover, Lebensraum could easily be presented as an anti-Bolshevik crusade; and thus helped to win the hearts of those in Western countries who regarded Hitler as the champion of Western civilization. However, he was not dogmatic about this. He did not refuse other gains when they came along.

After the defeat of France, he annexed Alsace & Lorraine, despite his previous declarations that he would not do so; and he carried off the industrial regions of Belgium & North-Eastern France for good measure, just as German Chancellor, Bethmann Hollweg, had intended to do before him.

***“Politics is the art of carrying out a people’s struggle for survival, for its earthly existence. Foreign policy is the art of securing for the people the necessary quantity & quality of Lebenstraum (Living Space). Domestic policy is the art of preserving the commitment of strength, in terms of the people’s racial quality & numbers, necessary to do this.” -Hitler***

***“The first right in this world is the right to life, providing one has the strength for it. But a strong people will always find a way based on this right, to fit its land to its population.” -Hitler***

***“Destiny will teach them that a people can ultimately only be preserved when population & Lebenstraum (Living Space) are in a certain natural & healthy relation to each other.” -Hitler***

## ***AUTHORITY FROM POPULAR SUPPORT, FORCE & TRADITION***

Hitler in “Mein Kampf” realized that popular support, the will of the people, needed the backing of force & tradition.

“Popular support is the first element which is necessary for the creation of authority. But an authority resting on that foundation alone is still quite frail, uncertain and vacillating. Hence everyone who finds himself vested with an authority that is based only on popular support must take measures to improve & consolidate the foundations of that authority by the creation of force.”

***“Accordingly, we must look upon power, that is to say, the capacity to use force, as the second foundation on which all authority is based. This foundation is more stable & secure, but not always stronger, than the first. If popular support & power are united together, and can endure for a***

**certain time, then an authority may arise which is based on a still stronger foundation, namely, the authority of tradition. And, finally, if popular support, power (*force*) and tradition are united together, then the authority based on them may be looked upon as invincible.”**

“Every national body is made up of three main classes. At one extreme we have the best of the people... those who are highly endowed with the civic virtues, and are noted for their courage and their readiness to sacrifice their private interests. At the other extreme are the worst dregs of humanity, in whom vice & egotistic interests prevail. Between these two extremes stands the third class, which is made up of the broad middle stratum, who do not represent radiant heroism or vulgar vice.”

The stages of a nation's rise are accomplished exclusively under the leadership of the best extreme. Times of normal and symmetrical development, or of stable conditions, owe their existence, and outwardly visible characteristics, to the preponderating influence of the middle stratum. In this stage, the two extreme classes are balanced against one another; in other words, they are relatively cancelled out. Times of national collapse are determined by the preponderating influence of the worst elements.”

“It must be noted here, however, that the broad masses, which constitute what I have called the middle section, come forward and make their influence felt only when the two extreme sections are engaged in mutual strife. In case one of the extreme sections comes out victorious, the middle section will readily submit to its domination. If the best dominate, the broad masses will follow it. Should the worst extreme turn out triumphant, then the middle section will at least offer no opposition to it; for the masses that constitute the middle class never fight their own battles.”

**“A movement which does not fight for... high aims & ideals will never have recourse to extreme means. The appearance of a new & great idea was the secret of success in the French Revolution. The Russian Revolution owes its triumph to an idea. And it was only the idea that enabled Fascism (*Italy*) triumphantly to subject a whole nation to a process of complete renovation.”**

**“The lack of a great idea which would re-shape things anew has always meant a limitation in fighting power. The conviction of the right to employ even the most brutal weapons is always associated with an ardent faith in**

**the necessity for a new & revolutionary transformation of the world. A movement which does not fight for such high aims & ideals will never have recourse to extreme means.**

“I have emphasized that in certain circumstances a movement which is meant to win over the hearts of the people must be ready to defend itself with its own forces against terrorist attempts on the part of its adversaries.”

“The National Socialist movement feels all the more bound not only to prepare the way for the triumph of its idea by appealing to the reason & understanding of the public (*popular support*), but also to take upon itself the responsibility of organizing its own defense against the terror of the (*Communist*) International.”

“Our young (*National Socialist*) movement led us slowly to organize a system of defense for our meetings. This gradually assumed the character of a military body especially trained for the maintenance of order, and tended to develop into a service which would have its properly organized cadres.”

“The troops for the preservation of order, which were then formed under the National Socialist movement, were fundamentally different from all the other defense associations by reason of the fact that our formations were not meant in any way to defend the state of things created by the (*Communist*) Revolution, but rather that they were meant exclusively to support our struggle for the creation of a new Germany.”

“In the beginning this body was merely a guard to maintain order at our meetings. Its first task was limited to making it possible for us to hold our meetings, which otherwise would have been completely prevented by our (*Antifa*)(*Marxist*) opponents. These men were at that time trained merely for purposes of attack, but they were not taught to adore the big stick exclusively, as was then pretended in stupid German patriotic circles. They used the cudgel (*short stick*) because they knew that it can be made impossible for high ideals to be put forward if the man who endeavors to propagate them can be struck down with the cudgel (*thick stick*).”

“As a matter of fact, it has happened in history, not infrequently, that some of the greatest minds have perished under the blows of the most insignificant helots (*slaves*). Our bodyguards did not look upon violence as an end in itself, but they protected the expositors of ideal aims, and purposes against hostile coercion by violence. They also understood that there was no obligation to undertake the

defense of a State which did not guarantee the defense of the nation, but that, on the contrary, they had to defend the nation against those who were threatening to destroy nation and State.”

**“Only by building up its own defense could our movement become secure, and attract that amount of public attention, and general respect, which is given to those who can defend themselves when attacked.”**

“As an underlying principle in the internal development of the Storm Detachment, we came to the decision that not only should it be perfectly trained in bodily efficiency, but that the men should be so instructed as to make them indomitably convinced champions of the National Socialist ideas, and finally, that they should be schooled to observe the strictest discipline.”

“The Storm Detachment of the German National Socialist Labor Party ought not to be in the nature of a military organization. It had to be an instrument of protection & education for the National Socialist movement, and its duties should be in quite a different sphere from that of the military defense association.”

“What we needed then, and need now, is... a hundred thousand devoted champions of our (*National Socialist*) philosophy. The work must not be done through secret meetings, but through formidable mass demonstrations in public. Dagger & pistol, and poison-vial, cannot clear the way for the progress of the movement. That can be done only by winning over the man in the street. We must overthrow Marxism, so that for the future National Socialism will be master of the street, just as it will one day become master of the State.”

## ***NATIONAL SOCIALISM WILL FIGHT FOR SELF-PRESERVATION***

***“Eternal battle is the main condition upon which man holds life tenure.***

***When the brand is shattered in his hand, that is death or slavery.***

***When his enemies are beneath his heel, that is life, honor, success.”***

***-Ragnar Redbeard***

***“If a man smite (strike) you on one cheek, smash him down;  
smite him hip & thigh, for self-preservation is the highest law.”***

***-Ragnar Redbeard***

***“Blessed are the Strong, for they shall possess the Earth.”  
-Ragnar Redbeard***

***“Force rules the world still; has ruled it, shall rule it;  
Meekness is weakness. Strength is triumphant.  
Over the whole earth, still is it Thor's Day!  
-Henry Wadsworth Longfellow  
(Saga of King Olaf)***

***“Cowards die many times before their deaths.  
The brave experience death only once.  
Of all the strange things I've ever heard,  
it seems most strange to me that men fear  
death, given that death, which can't be  
avoided, will come whenever it wants.  
-Julius Caesar***

National Socialists are not pacifists; they will fight honorably to defend themselves, and if necessary, fight courageously to advance their interests, if they feel threatened by outside forces. At times every people must fight to survive as a nation. If they do not, they will perish. Might makes right!

*“If a people is defeated in its struggle for its human rights, this merely means that it has been found too light in the scale of destiny for the happiness of survival on this earth. For when a people is not willing or able to fight for its existence, providence, in its eternal justice, has decreed that people's end. The world is not for cowardly people!” -Hitler*

**In all events, Nature will always exist, so it's best to live in accordance with the Laws of Nature, as National Socialism promotes.**

Hitler in “Mein Kampf” warned, “The best armament is only dead & worthless material as long as the spirit is wanting, which makes men willing & determined to avail themselves of such weapons. National Socialism brings for the national will, determination and instinct to preserve itself.

Hitler in “Mein Kampf” had high aspirations for the German state under the banner of National Socialism and knew it would fight to the death in order to preserve its nation, people and German culture.

In the "Conclusion" of "Mein Kampf" Hitler wrote...

**"If... our (*National Socialist*) movement remains always conscious of the profound nature of its struggle, and feels that it personifies the values of individual personality & race, and orders its action accordingly. Then, it may count with mathematical certainty on achieving victory some day in the future. And Germany must necessarily win the position which belongs to it on this Earth if it is led & organized according to these principles. A State which, in an epoch of racial adulteration, devotes itself to the duty of preserving the best elements of its racial stock must one day become ruler of the Earth."**

## **NATIONAL SOCIALIST GERMANY (AN ECONOMIC & SOCIAL MIRACLE)**

***"Perhaps in the future one may speak of a miracle that destiny worked on us. Be that as it may, at the beginning of this miracle stood belief, the belief in the eternal German nation... The creative bearer of this rebirth is the National Socialist party... It had to cleanse Germany of all parasites for whom the distress of the Fatherland and of the people was a source of personal enrichment. It had to recognize the eternal values of blood and soil and raise them to the level of the governing laws of our life. It had to begin to fight against the greatest enemy that threatened to destroy our people: the international Jewish world enemy. Its task was to cleanse the German nation, our race and our culture from this enemy."***

***-Hitler***

***"Our opponents should not deceive themselves. In the two thousand years of recorded German history, our people have never been more determined & united than today. The Lord of the universe has been so generous to us in recent years that we bow in gratitude before a Providence that has permitted us to be members of such a great (Germanic) nation. We thank him; that along with those in earlier & coming generations of the German nation, our deeds of honor may also be recorded in the eternal book of German history."*** -Hitler

*"Our nation has a history of nearly two thousand years. Never in this long period has it been so united & determined as it is today; and thanks to the National Socialist movement it will always be that way."*

*-Hitler*

*"German life must be purged of all foreign elements that distort the true German spirit. The government must be in the hands of Germans intent on but one goal; to liberate Germany from its present slavery. This can be done by instilling into Germans their lost self-respect and their faith in their own abilities. The propaganda which we carry on is aimed to elevate German self-confidence."*

*-Hitler*

*Note: The ongoing & constant vilification & demonization of Adolf Hitler in the Jewish-controlled media is to prevent & discourage the disclosure of Hitler's (German) Economic & Social miracle, which, during his reign, kicked out the parasitic influence of International Jewry. The paradigm, which Hitler's NSDAP ushered in, was so ahead of their time that it boggles the mind. The NSDAP, if not stopped, could of eventually brought in free-energy technologies and encourage many nations of the world to eliminate the practice of usury, avoid the global central banking system and rid their countries from the reins of Jewish Supremacy.*

*The potential of National Socialism was demonstrated on the ground, and not just in theory. No matter if mistakes were made, no matter if Germany's National Socialist government experienced some internal & external issues, the economic & social power of National Socialism cannot be denied. Long live National Socialism!*

*Note: Hitler and the National Socialists during World War 2 were the "Good Guys". Our history taught in school is the victor's history. International Jewry won WW2. It is not a "Conspiracy Theory" that Hitler and the National Socialists during WW2 were the "Good Guys". The missing verifiable historical dates & facts of WW2 that were "not" taught in school will prove that the Allies were in fact the "Bad Guy" and the real Holocaust happened to the Germans, not the Jews, at this book (or E-Book) proves.*



**Warning: By somewhat controlling the field of “Conspiracy Theory” & the “New Age”, International Jewry can steer the narrative regarding World War 2 and the Holohoax. It has worked to a degree, but now the tide is turning and “disclosure” is happening through documentaries like “Hellstorm”, “The Greatest Story Never Told”, “Europa: The Last Battle”, etc. Great attempts to stop “Free Speech” are now taking place to prevent further leaks in the Jewish “matrix”.**

**Watch out for “popular” gatekeepers; conspiracy theorists & researchers who speak clever half-truths, people such as Alex Jones, Jim Condit Jr., Jim Mars, Eustace Mullins, James Corbett, Jordan Peterson, Antony C. Sutton, Christopher Jon Bjerknes, etc. Some of them might call out “the Jews”, others will call out the “Rothschilds”, “Globalists”, “Zionists”, “Illuminati”, “Khazars”, “Sabbateans”, “Jesuits”, etc., but what they “all” have in common is their willingness to spread dis-info on Hitler & National Socialist Germany, telling their audiences that Hitler was controlled opposition, owned by the global banking powers.**

**Meanwhile, the big elephant in the room, the gatekeepers will “not” comment on, is the fact that the NSDAP eliminated the need for usury, conducted international trade without the need of money, went around the global central banking system and arrested & exposed the Rothschilds & Freemasons. This was not a “Conspiracy Theory”! It is omitted fact!**

**Hitler was the tip of the spear, but it was the German people, in the form of the National Socialist state, and the European Folk “awakening” that truly scared International Jewry. They created the demonized image of “Hitler” as their straw man and let loose a “Hellstorm”, a German Holocaust on the innocent people of the Third Reich. Do not let the gatekeepers string you along. Get passed the half-truths and research things for yourself.**

**Note: A tribute to Hitler is referenced in Addendum CC. To debunk the claims that Hitler was “controlled” opposition, refer to Addendum HH.**

**Note: Hitler’s economic & social miracle, a radical reformation, was a bloodless one, compared with either the French Revolution of 1789 or the Russian Revolution of 1917.**

**No one in history of mankind has achieved so much, in so little a time, as was achieved by National Socialists under the leadership of Adolf Hitler, and possibly none ever will. Read on...**



## **THE NSDAP RE-ALIGNMENT**

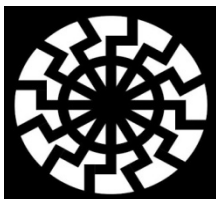
***"In the German nation the idea of freedom has always been connected with duties rather than with rights... The German fight is not a fight for freedom in the sense of being free from duties. It is the fight for a mission in which we try to live up to the great duty which we were given. This is why the German nation is the most revolutionary in Europe and at the same time it is the nation where the all-enlightening ideas of inner-freedom originated. We are conscious that the inner values of the Germans, honor, faithfulness, loyalty, pride, represent the best elements of the European races."***

***-Alfred Rosenberg***

The National Socialists government (*NSDAP*) in Germany, beginning in 1933, began to realign government policies with German & European customs & traditional practices. They believed their goals corresponded to the natural progression of their continent, and found the diametrical Western-democratic concept to be foreign & immoral.

The National Socialist conviction that a nation possesses its own ethos, a collective personality based on related ethnic (*folk*) heritage, and a natural ranking within mankind determined by performance, has no merit in Western-democratic thinking.

National Socialism was not a spontaneous phenomenon that derailed Germany's evolution and led the country astray. It was a movement anchored deeply in the traditions & heritage of the German people, and their fundamental requirements for life. Adolf Hitler gave tangible political expression to ideas nurtured by many of his countrymen that they considered complimentary to their national character. Though Hitler's party's popular support was mainly a reaction to universal economic distress, his coming to power was nonetheless a logical consequence of German development.



## ***A MUCH BETTER ALTERNATIVE TO LIBERALISM***

***“The liberal ideology, as a consequence of its folkish hostile absence of barriers, introduced the idea that by the doctrine of freedom of mind and the doctrine of equal rights for all, activity of a political & instructive nature was interpreted completely without any relation to a shaping centre. Therefore, equal rights were allowed not only to a fighter against the state form but, beyond this, to an agitator against the folkdom...***

***The latter had the same rights as one who had risked his life a hundred times in the trenches. The intellectualizing liberal bastard even regarded it as particularly humane to cultivate international world ideas while arrogantly deriding every expression of the rights of his own people.  
It is self evident that chaos must follow.”  
-Alfred Rosenberg***

True to the nationalist trend of his age, Hitler promoted Germany's self-sufficiency & independence. His party (NSDAP) advocated the sovereignty of nations. This helped place the German realm, or Reich, on a collision course with a diametrical philosophy of life, a world ideology established in Europe & North America for well over a century; Liberalism. National Socialism rejected liberal democracy as repugnant to German morality and to natural order.

Liberalism had been crucial for humanity's transition into the modern age. During medieval times, feudalism had prevailed in Europe. Local lords parceled land to farmers & artisans in exchange for foodstuffs, labor and military service. This fragmented political system, void of central government, gradually succumbed to the authority of kings.

Supported by narrow strata of noblesse & clergy, the royals became “absolute monarchs”, supposedly ruling by divine right. Common people found little opportunity for advancement. Only those choosing a career with the church received an education. Kingdoms provided the basis for modern central governments, but contributed little else to progress.

The revival of learning, with its interest in surviving literature from the Ancient World, led men to contemplate alternatives to the socially & politically stagnant royal regimen. The Renaissance was Europe's intellectual & cultural rebellion against “absolute monarchy” and its spiritual ally, the clergy. Defying religious superstition & intolerance, the great minds of the age exalted reason above all. Awareness of the common man's latent mental aptitude animated respect for the

“individual”. Liberalism emerged as his liberator from the bondage of absolutism. It defined the state’s primary role as guarantor of one’s freedom and right to realize full potential in life.

Liberalism’s great legacy was making people conscious of their individual human rights, regardless of birth, and their right to representation in government. To many, the democratic concept became synonymous with liberty itself.

Hitler gained power in Germany in 1933 through constitutional means, yet campaigned to eradicate “democracy”. The National Socialists (*NSDAP*) interpreted individual freedom differently, in a way which they argued was more realistic for Germany’s circumstances.

National Socialist propagandists publicly acknowledged the contribution of liberalism. The “Die SA”, the weekly magazine of the party’s storm troops, wrote, “Thanks to the triumph of liberal thinking, the middle class, and other social strata experienced a major spiritual & economic impetus. Many valuable elements that would otherwise have lain fallow and undiscovered were unleashed to the benefit of all and put into action. It should also not be forgotten that after the wars of liberation (*against Napoleon*), the best representatives of German liberalism stood at the vanguard of the struggle for Germany’s unity against the interests of the egocentric princely dynasties.”

**“Die SA” magazine nevertheless condemned the basic premise of liberalism, “The absolute freedom of liberalism will ultimately jeopardize the benefits of community life for people in a state. Attempting to place the individual ahead of the nation is wrong... For the individual to live, the nation first must itself live; this requires that one cannot do what he wants, but must align himself with the common interests of the people and accordingly accept limitations & sacrifices.”**

**Hitler advocated an organic state form. Like a biological organism, the government organizes society so that every component performs an individual function for the common good. No single stratum elevates itself to the detriment of the others. The organism prospers as an entity. In this way, so does each individual person or class. Society works in harmony, healthy and strongly unified against external influences or intrusion.**

*“Every individual element within the Reich preserves its independent character, yet nonetheless subordinates itself to its role in the community.” -Germanic Guidelines (NSDAP)*

In Hitler's words from a November 1930 speech, "Proper is what serves the entire community and not the individual... The whole is paramount, is essential. Only through it does the individual receive his share in life, and when his share defies the laws of the entity, then human reason dictates that the interest of the whole must precede his interests."

**To organize persons into a cooperative & functional society requires that its members renounce certain personal ambitions for the welfare of others. Mutual concessions signify a willingness to work together. The common goals of society, such as defense, trade, prosperity, companionship and securing nourishment, people achieve through compromise for the good of all the people in the community.**

Hitler believed that a nation disregarding this will not survive. He declared in an address in April 1937, "This state came into being, and all states come into being, through overcoming interests of pure personal will and individual selfishness. Democracy steers recklessly toward placing the individual in the center of everything. In the long run, it is impossible to escape the crisis such a conflict will produce."

"Die SA" magazine warned that "without controls, the free reign of personal ambition leads to abuse."

"In as much as liberalism was once of service in promoting the value of individual initiative & qualities of leadership, its ideals of freedom & personality have degenerated into the concept of downright arbitrary conduct in personal life, but even more so in economic & commercial life."

The German Institute for the Science of Labor concluded, in its 1940-1941 yearbook, that liberal economic policies bring about "the destruction of any orderly society, since persons in commerce are released from every political & social responsibility."

*"There is no longer a sacred moral bonding of the individual person to a community, and no bond of person to person through honor or personal trust. There is no mutual connection or relationship among them beyond purely material, self-seeking interests; that is, acquiring money."*

*-Germanic Guidelines (NSDAP)*

The German journalist, Giselher Wirsing, cited the United States, the paragon of capitalist free enterprise, as an example of how liberal economic policies gradually create social imbalance with crass discrepancies between want and abundance. "Even in America herself, Americanism no longer spreads prosperity and improves the standard of living of the broad masses, but only maintains the lifestyle of the privileged upper class."

A German study on the depression-era United States, called "What Does Roosevelt Want?", stated, "So in the USA, one finds along with dazzling displays of wealth in extravagant, parvenu luxury, unimaginable poverty and social depravity... In the richest country in the world, the vaunted paradise of democracy, tens of thousands of American families endure the most meager existence. Millions of children and other citizens are underfed."

**Hitler's own voice on the subject from a July, 1930 speech reaffirmed his contention that a community stands or falls as one, "Our nation cannot continue to exist as a nation unless every part is healthy. I cannot imagine a future for our people, when on one side I see well-fed citizens walking around, while on the other wander emaciated laborers."**

The June 1937 edition of "Der Schulungsbrief" offered this analysis, "Since liberalism believes in the sanctity & limitless reasoning power of the individual, it denies the state's right to rule and its duty to direct society. To liberalism, the state is nothing more than the personification of every unjust use of force. It therefore seeks to reduce the authority of the state in every way."

"Die SA" magazine summarized that "according to liberal perception, the state has no other task than that of a night watchman, namely to protect the life & property of the individual."

**Hitler argued that the absence of sufficient state controls in a democracy enables the wealthy class to manipulate the economy, the press and elected representatives for its own gain. A widening gulf between poverty & affluence develops, gradually dragging the working class to ruin.**

*"Sooner will a camel pass through a needle's eye than a great man be 'discovered' by an election." -Hitler*

Addressing Berlin armaments workers in December 1940, Hitler claimed that the public's voice in democratic systems is an illusion. "In these countries, money in fact rules. That ultimately means a group of a few hundred persons who possess enormous fortunes. As a result of the singular construction of the state, this group is more or less totally independent & free... Free enterprise this group understands as the freedom not only to amass capital, but especially to use it freely; that is, free from state or national supervision... So one might imagine that in these countries of freedom & wealth, unheard-of public prosperity exists. On the contrary, in those countries class distinctions are the most crass one could think of; unimaginable poverty on one hand and equally unimaginable riches on the other. These are the lands that control the treasures of the earth, and their workers live in miserable dumps. In these lands of so-called democracy, the people are never the primary consideration. Paramount is the existence of those few who pull the strings in a democracy, the several hundred major capitalists. The broad masses don't interest them in the least, except during elections."

*"Absence of responsibility is the most striking indication of a lack of morality."  
-Germanic Guidelines (NSDAP)*

The German army brochure, "What do we fight for?" recognized that "Democracy failed because it was a product of liberalism. Focus on the individual led to self-idolatry and renunciation of the community, the unraveling of healthy, orderly natural life, according to the inordinate value placed on material possessions from the economic standpoint formed social classes, and fractured the community. Not those of good character enjoyed greater respect, but the rich... Labor no longer served as a means to elevate the worth of the community, but purely one's own interests. Commerce developed independently of the people and the state, into an entity whose only purpose was to pile up fortunes."

*"Freedom cannot be made identical to arbitrariness (random choice),  
lack of restraint and egoistic inconsideration." -NS Essays*

Hitler regarded liberalism's de-emphasis on communal responsibility as an obstacle to national unity. He endorsed the words of Machiavelli, "It is not the well-being of the individual, but the well-being of all that makes us great."

Hitler took the rein of government in hand in a liberal political climate. To overcome the liberal ideal, which for many was freedom personified, he introduced an alternative state form. It created opportunities for self-development, but also instructed Germans in obedience. In so doing, Hitler eventually achieved the parity between individual liberty & state authority long contemplated by the German intellectual movement of the previous century. This was an economic & social miracle; a blue-print for other ethnic (*homogeneous*) nations in the future to successfully duplicate under the banner of National Socialism.

### ***THE AUTHORITARIAN STATE (NOT A DICTATORSHIP)***

*"Yes, the German people was at that time a democracy before us, and it has been plundered & squeezed dry... What does democracy or authoritarian state mean for these international hyenas? They don't care at all! They are only interested in one thing... Is anyone willing to let themselves be plundered? Yes or no? Is anyone stupid enough to keep quiet in the process? Yes or no? And when a democracy is stupid enough to keep quiet, then it is good... And when an authoritarian government declares, 'You do not plunder our people any longer, neither from inside nor from outside,' then that is bad."*

*-Hitler*

*"The peoples must decide. Either they want majorities or they want minds. The two together can never agree. But the great things on this earth have thus far been created by minds, and frankly, what they created was then usually destroyed again by majorities."*

*-Hitler*

*"As soon as I have finished laying the foundations of the Reich, I am going to step down and devote myself to the elaboration of our ideology."*

*-Hitler*

*"The fact that in the new Reich there will be only one army, one SS, one administration, will produce an extraordinary effect of power."*

*-Hitler*

*"If one were to depend on the broad masses, then the experience of the child playing with fire, not knowing what it is, would be repeated on the largest scale."*

*-Hitler*

**National Socialism employs the use of an authoritarian state. This is roughly a compromise between the liberal concept that administrations exist to serve the public, and absolutism's doctrine that grants the head of state supreme authority to make political decisions. It disallows the majority's voice in government, but promotes the welfare of diverse social & economic groups evenly.**

"Die SA" magazine offered this definition of the authoritarian state, "It rests in the hands of the leader alone. He forms & directs his cabinet which makes policy decisions. But he also bears sole accountability to the nation for his actions. The diverse interests of individual strata of society he brings into harmony and balances in conformity with the general interests of the people. This is accomplished through the endeavors of representatives who work within their group's respective occupations, but possess no political authority. In this way, conflicts of interest & class struggle are eliminated, as is unilateral control by any commercial or political special interest group."

Hitler stressed that "a regime must be independent of such special interests. It must keep focused on the interests of everyone before the interests of one."

With respect to commerce, Hitler announced that he intended "to crush the illusion that the economy in a state can conduct an unbridled, uncontrollable and unsupervised life of its own."

Under National Socialism, the head of state wielded supreme power. This was with the understanding that there would be no favoritism directing public affairs, and that "along with the loftiest unlimited authority, the leader bears the final, heaviest responsibility."

According to "Die SA" magazine, "This system differs from dictatorship in that the appointed leader accepts responsibility before the people and is sustained by the confidence of the nation... His actions insure that the leadership of the state is in harmony with the overall interests of the nation and its views. The essence of this system is overcoming party differences, formation of a genuine national community, and the unsurpassed greatness of the leadership as prerequisites. The leader of the authoritarian state personifies the principle of Friedrich the Great; 'I am the first servant of the state.'"



**Dr. Joseph Goebbels, in charge of propaganda in Hitler's cabinet, contrasted democracy with the authoritarian state in a speech to foreign journalists in Geneva in September 1933. "The people and the government in Germany are one. The will of the people is the will of the government and vice versa. The modern state form in Germany is a refined type of democracy, governed by authoritarian principles through the power of the people's mandate. There is no possibility that through parliamentary fluctuations, the will of the people can somehow be swept aside or rendered unproductive."**

The authoritarian state form required that only persons exhibiting natural leadership ability assume positions of responsibility.

**Hitler spoke of the importance of finding such individuals during a speech in Berlin in February 1933. "We want to re-establish the value of personality as an eternal priority; that is, the creative genius of the individual. In this way, we want to sever ties with any appearance of a listless democracy. We want to replace it with the timeless awareness that everything great can only spring from the force of the individual personality, and that everything destined to last must again be entrusted to the abilities of the individual personality."**

National Socialism adopted liberalism's practice of creating opportunities for advancement for persons in the community. It disputed however, the population's right & ability to select leaders.

Democracy allows the voters to choose their representatives. As a safeguard against tyrants, the parliamentary system favors moderation. It frowns on assertive persons accustomed to independent initiative.

Hitler argued that this frowning "thwarts the freedom of action and creative possibilities of the personality, and shackles any talent for leadership." He later wrote that the "true leader will distance himself from political activity that does not consist for the most part of creative achievement & industriousness." Conversely, "timid do-nothings & blabbermouths," especially those fearing decision-making & accountability, will seek office... Democracy is the mortal enemy of all talent."

When Goebbels announced at the 1933 Berlin radio exhibition that Hitler's revolution has "dethroned unbridled individualism," this did not imply curtailing freedom for personal development.

**Hitler clarified his party's position in a January 1941 address. "Our ideal is the nation. In it we behold a mental & physical community which providence created, and therefore wanted, which we belong to. Through it alone we can control our existence... It represents a triumph over individualism, but not in the sense that individual aptitude is stifled or the initiative of the individual is paralyzed; only in the sense that common interests stand above individual freedom and all individual initiative."**

The National Socialist government assigned German schools to train the country's cadre of future leaders. "Der Schulungsbrief" magazine defined it in this way, "Education receives the two-fold task of molding strong personalities and committing them to community thinking. The primary objective of ideological instruction is formation of a solid, community-oriented viewpoint. Building assertive personalities demands steady competitive performance, selecting the most accomplished, and setting standards of achievement according to questions of character, will and ability. Only achievement justifies advancement."

**Opportunities for self-development in the authoritarian state conformed to the National Socialist concept of individual freedom; "Being free is not doing what you want, but becoming what you are supposed to be."**

***"What do people strive for who live a free & happy life, and take well-deserved pride in their nation's progress? A family, a home and children! This is how it has been everywhere and at all times. A look at the statistics of the 1930s proves more clearly than any election results that the German people were very content at that time, and counted on a long time of peace. Anyone who claims that there was any considerable popular resistance against Adolf Hitler and his government before 1944 either lacks even the most basic understanding of those days, or is a contemptible liar!" -Prince Friedrich Christian of Schaumburg-Lippe (Germany)***

***"Dictatorship can be good provided the dictator is spiritually developed."  
-A. C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupada***

*"Woe to the people that fails to honor its heroes. It will cease producing them, cease knowing them. Heroes spring from the essence of their people. A people without heroes is a people without leaders, for only a heroic leader (Hitler) is a true leader able to withstand the challenge of difficult times. The rise or fall of a people can be determined by the presence or absence of a leader"*

*-Rudolf Hess*

*Note: In all important matters, Hitler never acted as a "dictator", he never acted entirely on his own; on the contrary, in most cases his actions were guided by pertinent laws and by agreement with the government of the Reich. It is known that in particularly significant cases, like the Saarland, the succession of Hindenburg, the Enabling Act, etc., Hitler let the people themselves decide, and then acted according to the wishes they had expressed, either by plebiscite or through the Reichstag.*

*There is no doubt that Hitler could have gained power in the Reichstag in 1933 even without a vote, but he subordinated himself and his government to the decision of the old Reichstag. Hitler himself never felt that he had the power of a dictator. He once made the comment, "If one of us has the power of a dictator, then it's Roosevelt, he has a much greater say in his country than I have in mine."*

*Note: An authoritarian state, in its infancy, that arises in the aftermath of a collapsing Capitalist or Marxist-run country will differ greatly from an authoritarian state, in its advanced stages of successful development. In its infancy, to protect its people from the terrorist activity of Marxist partisans and globalist-funded destabilization & insurgency campaigns, the state must operate with a heavy-hand, which may infringe upon the "freedoms" of the individuals in order to protect the the whole racial community at large.*

*As internal threats diminish, protective restrictions will certainly subside. At all stages, however, the leader of the authoritarian state is contracted to deliver what was promised to the people, a commitment that the leader takes full responsibility for, and puts his life on the line to see it through. If the leader fails to deliver as a result of corruption or neglect, he will suffer grave consequences, unlike today's Democratically-elected leaders who have get-out-of-jail-free cards on hand.*

## ***STRUGGLE FOR LABOR IN GERMANY, PRIOR TO 1933***

As a result of the Industrial Revolution, manpower was needed to fill manufacturing jobs. This attracted rural folk, many of whom had lost their livelihood to mass production, to city-based industry. In the 1840s, expanding railroads facilitated their migration to the major population centers. This created a new class of people; Labor.

Concentrated in squalid, overcrowded lodgings, members of Europe's industrial work force had a comparatively low standard of living. Men, women and children toiled for excessively long work days in unhealthy, and often unsafe, conditions for meager wages. These circumstances, together with social isolation from the rest of the population, gradually led to the political radicalization of labor.

The unstoppable radicalization of labor ultimately found expression in the doctrines of the Jew, Karl Marx. Banned from Germany in 1848, Marx formulated his political-economic program in England. He based his conclusions, published in "Das Kapital", mainly on the findings of government commissions surveying labor conditions in English factories. His ideas found a receptive audience among working Germans. Whereas early socialist reformers like Wilhelm Weitling had fought for labor's acceptance into the German national community, Marx propagated class warfare.

The exploited labor stratum, Marx preached, owed no allegiance to its nationality, but should seek solidarity with oppressed workers, the so-called proletariat, of other countries.

A fresh wave of nationalism swept Germany when World War I broke out in August 1914. Members of the middle class, common laborers and tradesmen fought side by side in the German army during the prolonged struggle. The comradeship at the front partially overcame class barriers and diminished individualist attitudes. Within Germany, the endless nature of the conflict, food shortages, and the government's neglect of domestic morale led to war fatigue. When the Bolsheviks, a Marxist revolutionary movement, overthrew the Russian government and concluded a peace treaty with Germany and her allies in March 1918, this encouraged German Marxists. They organized public demonstrations by labor, as well as strikes, and finally a naval mutiny. This helped topple the emperor, Kaiser Wilhelm II.

A democratic government assumed power, and Germany concluded an armistice with her Western adversary, the Entente, in November 1918. Supported by the Bolsheviks in Russia, German Marxists established Soviet republics within the German Reich.

The month-old Spartacus League staged a Communist uprising in Berlin in January 1919. German military formations suppressed it, causing considerable loss of life. The army quickly crushed Soviet republics proclaimed in Brunswick

& Baden. The Communist seizure of Munich in April led to another armed clash, resulting in 927 deaths. The German army & patriotic militia, known as the Freikorps (*Volunteer Corps*), put down additional Soviet revolts throughout Germany over the next three years.

Despite the unifying influence of the World War, class distinctions resurfaced during the 1920s. The largely impoverished middle class maintained social aloofness from the industrial work force. Labor was consequently still susceptible to Communist propaganda about exploitation by capitalism. The Red Front attracted millions of followers during the politically tumultuous years of Germany's Weimar Republic. The Communists sought power through elections after 1923.

To win labor for his cause, Hitler endeavored to make the destructive nature of Marxism apparent to German working men & women. National Socialism described it as a perverse by-product of the Industrial Revolution. It owed its success to the neglect of the working class by the imperial government in the 19th Century, liberalism's creation of social barriers within Germany's national community, and labor's abrupt loss of roots. The former farmer, or artisan, accustomed to creative & useful work with his hands, and bound to the soil, was suddenly displaced, and operating unfamiliar factory machinery in drab & oppressive urban districts.

**Society's failure to nurture & accept the working class as equal divided Germany, contributing to Marxist-organized strikes & mutinies that sabotaged the war effort in 1918. This circumstance supported Hitler's contention that various groups within a nation, while maintaining their individual character & function, must work together as a mutually supportive entity for common goals, impartially regulated by the state. To disregard one group was to jeopardize all.**

Entering politics in 1920, Hitler had to combat the substantial Marxist trend among the workers. At this time, many social & economic strata in Germany formed parties championing their individual interests. This was especially dangerous in labor's case, since it allied itself with Communism, an international revolutionary movement employing subversion, terror and armed insurrection to advance its objectives.

**Hitler's National Socialist German Labor Party (NSDAP) departed from political convention of the period by standing for "all" Germans. Though he privately disparaged intellectuals, the aristocracy and even the middle class, Hitler recruited from every walk of life. Above the interests of group or individual, he set those of Germany. This was the common denominator that welded his diverse membership into a formidable & aggressive political bloc.**

Hitler stated in 1928 that National Socialism "is not a movement of a particular class or occupation, but in the truest sense a German people's party. It will comprise every stratum of the nation, thereby incorporating all vocational groups. It wants to approach every German who wishes only to serve his people, live with his people, and belongs to them by blood."

Germany's Marxist parties, the Social Democrats and the Communists, did not campaign for labor's acceptance into the German community but to overthrow the existing social order and supplant it with an international "dictatorship of the proletariat" that is controlled by International Jewry. They did not solicit followers from among the educated classes.

"Der Schulungsbrief" magazine wrote, "Marx did not come from the labor movement but from the liberal sphere... He incorporated the concept of a perpetual struggle within society.... Earlier German labor leaders had wanted to solve the social problem through assimilation. With his class warfare ideas, Marx wanted to settle it by bringing chaos to the community."

Hitler focused on recruiting working people, considering the nobility and the middle class profit-motivated, class conscious and lacking political usefulness. Members of the industrial work force still possessed the dynamic qualities he needed to take the movement to the streets; vitality, toughness, and willingness to fight. Publicly concentrating just on labor, however, would have contradicted the NSDAP program to represent all Germans.

The NSDAP's stand as a people's party during the early years did not alienate the middle class, which in fact formed the mainstay of its following. Labor usually provided 30 to 40 percent of the party's members & voters. By supporting Hitler's movement, men & women of the industrial work force found the acceptance in society, in this case the party's microcosm of Germany's national community, long denied them during the imperial era.

## **HITLER'S SOCIALISM vs MARX'S SOCIALISM**

***"Today the contrast between bourgeois and proletariat needs to be overcome, because the rise of any nation can only take place under common ideas. We need to close the gap and collect the forces again on a new platform."***

***-Hitler***

***"The people were not put here on earth for the sake of the economy, and the economy doesn't exist for the sake of capital. On the contrary, capital is meant to serve the economy, and the economy in turn to serve the people."***

***-Hitler***

**There is considerable difference in the socialism of Hitler and that of Marxist doctrine.**

"Die SA" magazine explained that the objective of a socialist state is "not the greatest possible good fortune of the individual or a particular party, but the welfare of the whole community... Marx's purely economic socialism stands against private property & private ownership."

**Marx saw socialism as international, unifying the world's working class people who were social pariahs in their own country. Therefore, he considered nationalism, advocating the interests & independence of one's own nation, incompatible with socialist ideals.**

"Die SA" magazine argued that socialism really stands for collective welfare, whereas, "Marxist socialism divides the people, and in this way buries any prerequisite for achieving genuine socialist goals."

**Hitler saw nationalism as a patriotic motive to place the good of one's country before personal ambition. Socialism was a political, social and economic system that demanded the same subordination of self-interest for the benefit of the community.**

***Note: The socialism of the future would lie in "the community of the volk", not in internationalism. Hitler's task was to "convert the German volk to socialism without simply killing off the old individualists", meaning the entrepreneurial & managerial classes left from the age of liberalism. They should be utilized, not destroyed. The state could control, after all, without owning, guided by a single party, the economy could be partially planned & directed without dispossessing the propertied classes.***

***Note: The National Socialists believed in the free market for small & medium-sized businesses, but intervened with regard to big business.***

Hitler said in 1927, "Socialism & nationalism are the great fighters for one's own kind, are the hardest fighters in the struggle for survival on this earth. Therefore, they are no longer battle cries against one another."

"Die SA" magazine summarized, "Marxism makes the distinction of haves & have-nots. It demands the destruction of the former in order to bring all property into possession of the public. National Socialism places the concept of the national community in the foreground (*upfront*)... The collective welfare of a people is not achieved through superficially equal distribution of all possessions, but by accepting the principle that before the interests of the individual stand those of the nation."

Hitler regarded Marxist economic policy as no less repugnant to genuine socialism as the concept of class warfare was. Marx advocated de-privatizing all production & property. State control, under International Jewry would supposedly insure equitable distribution of manufactured goods & foodstuffs, and protect the population from capitalist exploitation.

**Hitler advocated private ownership & free enterprise. He believed that competition & opportunities for personal development encourage individual initiative.**

**Hitler said in 1934, "on one hand, the free play of forces must be guaranteed as broad a field of endeavor as possible. On the other, it should be stressed that this free play of forces must remain for the person within the framework of communal goals, which we refer to as the people and the national community. Only in this way can we attain the highest level of human achievement & human productivity."**

In May 1930, Hitler met with a Berlin subordinate, Otto Strasser, who supported a similar program to Marx. Hitler told him his ideas were "pure Marxism" and would wreck the entire economy. He bounced Strasser out of the party that July, underscoring his intolerance of Marxist socialism. Hitler considered the opportunity to acquire wealth & property an incentive for "eternal, enterprising personal initiative." Enabling talented individuals to realize their full potential in life also elevated the society they belong to and serve.



The German study, “The Bolshevik World Swindle” provides this comparison between National Socialism & Marxism, “The National Socialist world view interprets the nation racially, as a national community grounded in common historical blood ties of its people as determined by fate. The primary conviction of Marxist ideology is the class concept defining those with possessions and those who possess nothing. This class concept is bound neither by nationality, nor by race. It stands like a dividing wall between people of the same nation. At the same time, it joins as brothers persons of the most diverse racial types.”

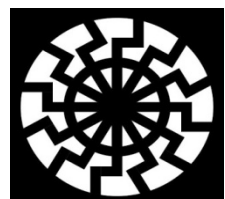
*“Society is dividing into two immense, diametrical, hostile camps, bourgeois & proletariat.”  
-Communist Manifesto*

**Adolf Hitler’s judgment runs a different course. It desires the unity of naturally related people, the removal of class distinctions, and the personal feeling within every individual of belonging to the national community that the person, through fate, was born into.**

A primary liberal argument against the significance of race is environmentalism. Supported by democracy & Marxism alike, this theory holds that not racial ancestry, but factors such as climate, arable land, education, luck, and social opportunities determine group or individual achievement.

The periodical “NS Briefe” related the German position, “No amount of education can change the inner substance of a person, since the factors that determine who he is do not come from without. They rest within him, given to him by his parents & grandparents.”

The “Germanic Guidelines” periodical summarized that “race alone makes the individual and indeed the whole society masters of their environment & external circumstances, to shape them according to their will.”



## ***THIS IS NATIONAL SOCIALISM***

***“The sin of liberal thinking was to overlook socialism’s nation-building strengths, thereby allowing its energies to go in anti-national directions. The sin of Marxism was to degrade socialism into a question of wages and the stomach, putting it in conflict with the state and its national existence. An understanding of both these facts leads us to a new sense of Socialism, which sees its nature as Nationalistic, state-building, liberating and constructive.”***  
***-Joseph Goebbels***

***“We are against the political bourgeoisie, and for genuine nationalism. We are against Marxism, but for true socialism. We are for the first German national state of a socialist nature. We are for the National Socialist German Workers’ Party.”***  
***-Joseph Goebbels***

**A definitive characteristic of National Socialism was its rejection of foreign beliefs, customs and ideas within the German community. It holds that a nation consists of its blood & soil; an ethnically homogenous people and the land they cultivate, the domain that provides them shelter, and the nourishment they receive from the soil where their ancestors lie buried. Through self-development, a people will realize their national potential, and through awareness of their intrinsic identity, generations will fulfill the role nature & providence intended.**

The NSDAP believed that every nation exhibits a collective personality. The influence of foreign peoples whose life experience, environment and ancestry formed them differently will debauch the nation and is hence immoral.

The history of the German people is a centuries-long struggle against spiritual foreign penetration into the realms of politics, law, tradition and their way of life. The trend toward German independence of custom & spirit became tangible in the 18th Century. It contributed to the wave of nationalism prevalent in the new German Reich, founded in 1871.

***Note: German history after the fall of the Roman Empire was dominated by a seemingly never-ending tale of internal intrigue, and international & religious wars. These conflicts were combined, however, with breathtaking technological & artistic development; a cycle of division & unity which has shaped much of Central Europe.***

***Due to the highly individualistic nature of Germans, they had a noticeably higher level of infighting than their neighbors. When Germany history is reviewed, the fact that they achieved unity at all is little short of a miracle.***

***The only common thread among the centuries of internecine war was a refusal by Germans to allow foreigners into their lands. This tradition ensured that Germany remained one of the most racially homogenous societies in continental Europe until the fall of the Third-Reich and the occupation of Germany the Allied forces, which continues today.***

***The previously high-degree of homogeneity played a significant role in ensuring that the Germans survived their period of bitter civil wars and the devastating religious wars.***

***Note: More Europeans died from the Thirty Years War, than from World War 2. 1/3 of all Germans perished during this war, from either combat or famine.***

Rediscovered in the 15th Century, publication of the long-lost Germania, completed in 98 A.D. by the Roman historian Cornelius Tacitus, had already provided Germans with details of their ancestors.

Tacitus had written, "The peoples of Germania have never contaminated themselves by intermarriage with foreigners but remain of pure blood, distinct and unlike any other nation." He praised Rome's ancient adversary for the men's prowess & courage in battle, the women's virtue and strong family values. "Good morality is more effective in Germania than good laws are elsewhere." The writings of Tacitus, together with those of other Roman historians, provide accounts of the empire's unsuccessful bid to conquer Germania.

To 19<sup>th</sup> Century nationalists, the anti-Roman leader Arminius was the "first German". He saw beyond the local rivalries that made his German people vulnerable to foreign domination. He unified the German tribes in a war of liberation that preserved his country's independence for centuries. His life became symbolic of national solidarity & resistance to foreign values.

Well before the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, the story of Arminius had inspired Germans with a sense of national unity & independence. It remained popular under Hitler's rule, though not accorded as much attention as the German wars of liberation against Napoleon. These two events became pillars of National Socialism's stand against foreign influence, be it military aggression or of an ideological nature.

France's liberalism, by virtue of its (*Jewish*) international character, was still a menace; it does not acknowledge as valid the realities of natural origins, ethnic harmony and racial differences.

Certain arrangements of an international character were acceptable from the National Socialist viewpoint. Commerce, sports competitions (*Olympics*) and humanitarian institutions (Red Cross) foster good will among civilized nations. (*Jewish*) Internationalism was another matter.

"Die SA" magazine explained, "The objective of political (*Jewish*) internationalism is not the establishment of peaceful relations among nations, but undermining national vitality and the inner cohesion of a people."

*"When peoples have lost their creative vigor, then they become international. Everywhere, wherever intellectual incapacity rules in the life of peoples, there internationalism appears. And it is no chance that the promoter of this cast of thought is a people which itself can boast of no real creative force, the Jewish people."*

*-Hitler*

**The NSDAP capitalized on the strong nationalist current that took shape during the previous century and was common among the Great Powers at that time. The party appealed to pride in German heritage and pointed out the benefits of the country's unmolested, natural historic development. These ideas were chauvinistic (*aggressively patriotic*) but politically expedient as well. Marxism was a genuine threat to German freedom. Promoting nationalism was an effective counterweight to this destructive foreign (*Jewish*) influence.**

## **RACIAL HYGIENE IN GERMANY**

A fundamental principle of liberalism & Marxism is the belief in universal equality of mankind. It challenged the bastion of absolutism, which had held that a superior privileged class was ordained to rule. It established a moral & legal foundation for individual freedom & parliament. The dictum of America's Declaration of Independence, that "all men are created equal," underscored a political demand for representative government.

The French Revolution interpreted universal equality in a biological sense as well. It maintained that "all who bear the human countenance" possess comparable natural ability regardless of physical dissimilitude, gender or historic performance. Scientists & historians disputed this view long before Hitler's time.

**The 19<sup>th</sup> Century English naturalist, Charles Darwin, theorized natural selection & evolution based on the study of animals & fossils. He concluded that species develop unequally, and that nature strives for improvement by favoring reproduction of those exhibiting superior traits and eliminating the unfit.**

**Francis Galton researched the human personality, deducing that intellectual prowess & morality are inherited from parents. He advocated marriages among talented people, believing superior offspring important to advance civilization.**

**The French aristocrats Arthur de Gobineau & Georges Vacher questioned universal equality from a historical perspective. Gobineau identified a correlation between the growth & vitality of cultures and the races that founded them.**

Both Gobineau & Vacher argued that ancient civilizations like Persia & India gradually crumbled as the original White populations intermarried with captive or neighboring non-white tribes.

Published in 1899, Houston Steward Chamberlain's "The Foundations of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century" attributes all great cultures to the creativity of Germanic peoples. German language editions of Gobineau's & Chamberlain's writing appeared in Germany at the turn of the century. Newly formed institutions there challenged the liberal doctrine of equality on scientific & historical grounds.

Similar movements came to life in Scandinavia and in Italy, where Paolo Mantegazza & Giuseppe Sergi founded academies for anthropology & race studies. “Eugenics”, Galton’s term for the biological investigation of inheritable traits in human lineage, became “Racial Hygiene” in Germany. European universities excluded these studies from the curriculum. Racial hygiene nonetheless acquired some legitimacy early in 20<sup>th</sup> Century.

Grounded in the theories of Darwin & Galton, its proponents offered cogent arguments, based on research & analysis, to establish it as a valid science.

In a 1925 study, Professor Hans Gunther acknowledged that 19<sup>th</sup> Century education helped lower class individuals advance vocationally & socially. However, the more successful among them had fewer children and “this drained away more vitality than it fostered.” According to Günther, this contradicted the main priority for a healthy society.

**Per Gunther, “The progress of humanity is only possible through augmenting the higher-quality genetic traits, which means having a greater number of children among the superior and stopping (*limiting*) propagation (*breeding*) of the unfit.”**

The study of race received public funding in Nationalist Socialist Germany. The NSDAP founded the Racial Policy Office in November 1933. Its director, Dr. Walter Gross, published articles on the subject in the monthly *Der Schulungsbrief*. This journal was an important medium for ideological propaganda, with a circulation of several million.

In April 1934, Walter Gross pointed out, “scientific literature in a democracy understands a nation purely as a community unified by language & culture, disregarding blood ties.” His interpretation of the rise and fall of nations reveals how closely National Socialist doctrine conformed to the principles of Gobineau, Chamberlain and Gunther.

**Per Gross, “The old civilized states owe their existence to the Aryan (*White*) man of Nordic blood who created them along with their cultures. When he encountered natives in a foreign land, he did not intermix but subjugated them. He placed those of his own kind over them as a ruling caste. Everything the ancient peoples produced of value & accomplishment came from this stratum of Nordic conqueror.**

**Their greatness lasted only so long as the Nordic blood that created it was strong & influential enough. As soon as the pure strain and sense of awareness of differences among races became lost, as soon as the foreign blood intermingled, so began the decay of the civilizations and states... The influx of foreign blood undermines traditions, religion, good character and morality."**

The Racial Policy Office cited three biological factors which cause cultures to perish. The first was a decline in birthrate. This "weakens the national strength in the face of a somewhat stronger growing neighbor. It shifts the proportionate power of the two peoples so that the numerically weaker, despite potential inner superiority, will eventually be overwhelmed."

The second factor was a decrease in births among society's more talented elements, versus a parallel increase in children from families exhibiting "mediocre or below average ability, character, or physical & mental endowment."

One author of Racial Hygiene blamed the policy in many democracies of "maintaining the weak and ignoring development of the strong on the liberal perception that everything human is unconditionally worth preserving."

**According to Gross, "Decisive for the historic fate of a people is whether over the centuries, bloodlines of the loftiest and most gifted elements increase in number and in so doing elevate the nation, or in their place those bloodlines augment that are genetically inferior & unfit. The result will be that the outstanding talent will gradually disappear, while the less worthwhile will become dominant. Sooner or later that means the inevitable downfall of the civilization."**

The third factor leading to the fall of cultures addressed intermarriage with foreign races. This causes a drop in the birthrate among the people who founded the civilization, and a corresponding rise in that of society's less creative elements from cross-breeding. "The resulting group of intermixed types & bastards lacks what alone brings enduring vitality to the comparatively pure-blooded ethnic community; the harmony of body & soul, of spirit & character in every person."

Dr. Theodor Artz listed the "ABC's" of National Socialist policy, "Bringing forth sufficient numbers of offspring, stifling procreation of the inferior, and preventing the assimilation of racially foreign elements."

What constitutes “racially foreign elements” was a matter of controversy within the NSDAP. Various White ethnic groups comprise European civilization: Nordic, Gallic, Basque, Slavic, Baltic, Mediterranean and so forth. Some pioneer racial hygienists maintained that intermarriage among diverse White clans produces a superior being.

In 1924, the analyst Hildebrandt published an essay explaining, “The highest standard of living evolved where the Nordic race represented the leadership, but intermixed with others (*other ethnic Whites*) who adopted its culture.”

Hans Günther believed that just as competition can motivate people, the merger of different bloodlines creates a conflict within the psyche of the individual or population itself, animating a hitherto latent zest for struggle.

Under Walter Gross, the Racial Policy Office walked a thin line between the more relaxed criteria envisioned by Gunther and many of his contemporaries, and the “blond rapture” (*Nordic*) they cautioned against.

In 1934, Gross' colleague, Wolfgang Abel, published generalizations of Germany's White ethnic tribes: the Nordic, Pfälzish, Eastern Baltic, Dinaric, Alpine, Western Nordic, and Western Mediterranean. He described physical characteristics, illustrated with camera portraits resembling mug shots, and collective personality traits of each.

Abel offered for example, this profile of the Nordic type, “The least spontaneous, he surpasses all other races in steadfastness of purpose & cautious foresight. Thinking ahead, he subordinates his driving impulses to long-range goals. Self-composure is perhaps the most distinguishable trait of the Nordic race. In this lies a significant part of the ability to create civilizations. (*Other White ethnic*) Races lacking this quality are incapable of following through, and implementing long-term realizable objectives.”

Hitler disapproved of such comparisons. He especially opposed reference to physical contrasts of stature, coloring, or physiognomy among German ethnic groups; thought this would be divisive.



**In 1930, Hitler told an aid, “Discussions about the race problem will only divide the German people further, incite them against one another, atomize them, and in this way make them inconsequential with respect to foreign affairs.” He admonished senior officials of the party to avoid the subject of ethnic diversity in speeches & articles. “Everything that unifies & welds the classes together must be brought forth, what divides them, what re-animates old prejudices, must be avoided... They are the surest way to destroy a community.”**

Hitler remarked that people should be selected for leadership roles “not according to outward appearance, but by demonstrating inward ability.” Goebbels, himself a diminutive man with a slight limp, recorded in his diary in October 1937, “Discussed race policy with Dr. Gross. I reproached him for our flawed standards for making selections. According to them, practically every officer today would be dismissed.”

**Like the earlier race hygienist Gunther, Hitler believed that the more capable and fit among the Germans should not set themselves above other groups to preserve or advance their particular bloodline. It was their duty to help elevate the German nation as an entity.**

As summarized by his chronicler Dr. Henry Picker, Hitler was “firmly resolved to transfer racially excellent military units, such as formations of the Waffen SS, to every region where the indigenous (*White*) people are substandard. They will provide for the population by replenishing its bloodlines.” The Waffen SS was an elite branch of the German military requiring high physical standards for enrollment. They were the racially the very best representation of National Socialist Germans.

***Note: For additional information Eugenics (racial hygiene), refer to Addendum II.***

**Though believing in the inequality of mankind, Hitler opposed clique forming or elitist attitudes among his countrymen’s more gifted persons or ethnic groups. He measured people not by what nature gave them, but by how they “contributed” their talents, be they lofty or modest, to advance the national community. This was a standard every German could aspire to, regardless of his or her station in society. Personal attitude and endeavor, not the circumstances of birth, determine the superior being.**

In a speech as chancellor of Germany, Hitler described the evolution of his country into a social, national, and spiritual entity. "The German people came into being no differently than almost every truly creative civilized nation we know of in the world. A numerically small, talented race, capable of organizing & creating civilization, established itself over other peoples in the course of many centuries. It in part absorbed them, in part adapted to them. All members of our people have of course contributed their special talents to this union. It was, however, created by a nation-and-state forming elite alone. This race imposed its language, naturally not without borrowing from those it subjugated. And all shared a common fate for so long, that the life of the people directing the affairs of state became inseparably bound to the life of the gradually assimilating other members. All the while, conqueror & conquered had long become a community. This is our German people of today... Our only wish is that all members contribute their best to the prosperity of our national life. As long as every element gives what it has to give, this element in so doing will help benefit all our lives."

### ***THE GERMAN NATION IS ONE PEOPLE***

**The crux of National Socialist ideology & state form was German unity. Hitler promoted whatever contributed to this goal, and rejected what did not. This could come from the Left or the Right.**

Hitler was a literate man with a profound grasp of history. He fashioned a political philosophy that interpreted Germany's past as a continuous, progressive struggle for independence & unification. Disharmony among the Germans had cost them freedom & life.

The Roman Empire had imposed an immoral foreign influence until the Arminius, a Cheruskan (*German tribe*), unified prominent German tribes to force the invaders out.

During the 17<sup>th</sup> Century, a politically discordant Germany became the battleground for the 30 Years' War. More than half the population perished. The subsequent Peace of Westphalia in 1648, engineered by Sweden & France, partitioned Germany into a myriad of insignificant duchies & principalities. The treaty established a parliament at Regensburg for their common representation.

Austria & Prussia eventually regained diplomatic & military balance during the 18<sup>th</sup> Century. Due to a lack of connection between the royal hierarchy and the population, neither state could later repulse the invasion by Napoleonic France.

Conquered by France in 1806, only through nationalism did the Prussians again become free. Prussia unified Germany in 1871, and this introduced prosperity & progress. Crass social discrepancies nonetheless persisted.

At that time, the philosopher, Friedrich Nietzsche, expressed the yearning among his people for a deeper, enduring bond, "There are many fine threads in the German soul, but they are not woven into a single, solid and mighty knot; a sorry spectacle and a solemn peril. This must be remedied, a greater solidarity in the nature & soul of our people created, the rupture between the internal and the external eliminated. In the loftiest sense we must strive for German unity, and strive more passionately than for mere political unification... Create the concept of a nation."

Hitler grew up in the social milieu that Nietzsche criticized for its class distinctions. World War I, during which Hitler saw combat in an infantry regiment, welded various social factions into an entity. He and his comrades felt solidarity in the trenches, but found it undermined by political discord at home, seeded by International Jewry and its Marxist proxies.

During the post-war period, the country suffered economic distress, political disharmony and foreign exploitation. Hitler later declared, "When the German people form a unified bloc, they are a power. When they are divided, they are defenseless & impotent."

**By emphasizing German unity, National Socialism followed in the footsteps of the Romans' nemesis Arminius, the Prussian reformers who rose against Napoleon, the statesman Bismarck, and the eminent Nietzsche. The matter of Germany's moral, social, and political harmony influenced the NSDAP's stand on virtually every major issue.**

Judging someone's worth according to performance, as far as Hitler was concerned, superseded questions of (*White*) ethnic standing within the German community. Goebbels wrote in his diary in June 1936, "The Fuhrer sharply disapproves of the work of all the race committees."

Though many National Socialists based their world view on scientific research on race, the government under Hitler, the NSDAP, also relied on education to realize human potential.

Hitler based his attitude on the potential negative impact such activities concerning (*White*) ethnic race, could exercise on national unity. National Socialism was largely a product of 18<sup>th</sup> & 19<sup>th</sup> Century values. Hitler saw how the fall of absolutism released powerful forces slumbering within mankind. But as the creative surge burst traditional bonds & restraints associated with the old order, it gave birth to doctrines that evolved independently of one another, and were without historical precedent.

**The National Socialists believed that the exaltation of the individual in the liberal-democratic sense would “dissolve the healthy social order and lead to ruin. They nonetheless sanctioned the free play of forces, opportunity for personal development & free enterprise. The task of their authoritarian government was to promote these practices, simultaneously insuring that the collective interests of the population remain decisive. As the individual advanced in National Socialist Germany, so did the nation. Hitler harnessed, yet stimulated, the forces of human creativity reanimated by the Enlightenment, giving them a form, purpose, and direction not envisioned by the pioneers of liberalism & democracy.**

### ***A FINANCIAL RUINED GERMANY AFTER VERSAILLES TREATY***

World War 1 had ended in 1918 when the German Reich & Austria-Hungary surrendered, and harsh terms imposed by the Allies, despite U.S. President Woodrow Wilson's promise of an equitable settlement, had left the Reich more or less on a solitary course.

Allied delegates opened the peace conference in Versailles, France, in January 1919. They demanded that Germany accept blame for the war, and compensate the victors for damages. This enabled them to initiate reparations requirements that reduced the Germans to virtual bondage. To extort the Reich's signature onto the treaty, Britain's Royal Navy maintained a blockade of food imports destined for Germany.

**The Allied naval blockade had been in force since early in the war. Over 750,000 German civilians, mainly children and the elderly, perished from the lack of nourishment.**

Allied leaders bluntly told German delegates at Versailles to accept the treaty or face a military invasion, and extension of the blockade. The Germans signed on June 28<sup>th</sup>, 1919.

**The Allies' conditions degraded Germany to a secondary power. The victors divided 13 percent of the Reich's territory among neighboring states. The 7,325,000 Germans residing there became second-class citizens in their new countries. Lost natural resources & industry included 67 percent of Germany's zinc production, 75 percent of iron ore, a third of the coal output and 7.7 percent of lead. The Allies demanded twelve percent of Germany's exports, with the option of raising the amount to 25 percent, for the next 42 years.**

**The malnourished German nation also surrendered a million cattle including 149,000 milking cows, plus 15 percent of the harvest. The Allies confiscated a quarter of Germany's fishing fleet. In addition to large amounts of timber, 7,500 German locomotives and 200,000 freight cars went to the former enemy. Germany also relinquished her prosperous African colonies to the Anglo-French overseas empires. Every transport vessel exceeding 1,600 tons, practically the Reich's entire merchant fleet, enriched the Allies' war booty. Germans forfeited private investments abroad, as well.**

U.S. President, Woodrow Wilson, remarked (*admitted*) in September 1919, "Is there any man or woman... is there any child, who does not know that the seed of war in the modern world is industrial & commercial rivalry? This was an industrial and commercial war."

**Germany unemployment in the Weimar Republic began to fluctuate dramatically. The downward spiral began late in 1927. In 1931 alone, 13,736 companies filed for bankruptcy. An average of 107,000 people per month lost their livelihood. In mid-1932, almost 23 million Germans, 36 percent of the population, were receiving public assistance.**

The flight of currency and the national deficit contributed to inflation. In November 1922, Weimar requested a moratorium on cash payments. The Inter-

Allied Reparations Commission declared Germany in default. The French army garrisoned the Ruhr-Lippe region, source of almost 80 percent of Germany's coal, steel and pig iron production. Demonstrating passive resistance, civil servants & laborers there boycotted the work places. This increased the number of persons on public aid and further reduced productivity.

**The Ruhr debacle precipitated the currency's slide into worthlessness. Inflation wiped out the savings of Germany's middle class.**

A commission chaired by the American Charles Dawes made recommendations to balance Germany's budget and stabilize the money system. The Allies assumed control of the Reich's Bank and sold shares in the national railroad. They fixed annual payments at \$250 million. Another committee convened in Paris, in February 1929, under the American banker Owen Young. The Young Plan arranged a new payment plan for Germany to extend to 1988. Since 1924, Weimar (*Germany*) had been borrowing from Wall Street banks to meet reparations demands. The worldwide fiscal crisis of 1929 curtailed this source of capital. Despite tax increases, the German government failed to generate sufficient revenue to restore the economy.

**During the Weimar Republic's 13 years, thousands of Germans committed suicide, many driven by despair & frustration over months of inactivity. The German author, Rudolf Binding, placed the number at 224,900.**

In July 1932, Hitler described the Reich's economic woes in a speech during an election campaign. "The German farmer destitute, the middle class ruined, the social aspirations of millions of people destroyed, a third of all occupational German men & women out of work and therefore without earnings, the Reich, municipalities & provinces in debt, revenue departments in disarray and every treasury empty."

**Throughout the 13-year period, the Germans endured violations of their sovereignty by countries whose armies had never conquered Germany, but had persuaded her leaders to surrender in 1918 through the insincere promise of a conciliatory peace. It was a disillusioned & destitute nation that Hitler inherited when he took office on January 30, 1933.**

## **THE ROAD TO RECOVERY (PHOENIX RISING)**

*“Based on numerical & material superiority, many an action seemed destined to success, only to end in defeat due to the lack of spirits of the fighters. Conversely, many others which seemed doomed from the very start, based on all human intuition, entered into history as glorious victories. The secret of the miracle of life will never reveal itself to the pale theoretician. He will always see amiss (wrongly) the mighty formative force of existence that he himself most sorely lacks, namely; will-power, boldness in making & carrying out decisions.”*  
*-Hitler*

*“For every people there is only one help possible: the help which lies in itself. But for that there is a condition; the people must come together into a single closely united body, for only from such a unity can the strength to win salvation come. I have not relied upon Geneva or Moscow, but on one thing alone, on my people, on Germany. Others have built castles in the clouds, but we build for our German folk an earthly but a decent life.”*  
*-Hitler*

*“Since the beginning of time, it has always been part of the essence of great men to carry out with the utmost energy even questionable deeds with uncertain results, if the necessity was clear and after careful examination of all the circumstances, these (deeds) supported only this one certain action.”*  
*-Hitler*

*“We wished to make a revolution, and a revolution was in fact made. But it is only the meanest spirit which can regard the essence of a revolution as consisting merely in destruction. We, on the contrary, regarded it as consisting in a gigantic work of re-construction.”*  
*-Hitler*

*“Nietzsche's word that a blow which does not fell a strong man only strengthens him found its verification a thousandfold. Every blow increased our defiance, every persecution increased our resolution, and that which did fall away proved in its falling away to be the greatest good fortune for the Movement.”*  
*-Hitler*

Two days after becoming chancellor, Hitler outlined his economic program in a national radio address. "Within four years, the German farmer must be rescued from poverty. Within four years, unemployment must be finally overcome."

*Note: Good luck trying to find a reliable account of the National Socialist economy. There are books out there about the subject, but they give contradictory & over-generalized claims that are almost useless as information. The Jewish-controlled book market would not like to publicize the Economic & Social Miracle that occurred in Hitler's Germany.*

**The NSDAP government enacted laws based on the strategy conceived by Fritz Reinhardt, a state secretary in the Reich's Ministry of Finance. This unassuming, pragmatic economist introduced a national program to create jobs on the premise that it is better to pay people to work than to award them jobless benefits.**

The Labor Procurement Law of June 1, 1933, allotted RM 1 billion to finance construction projects nationwide. It focused on repair or remodeling of public buildings, business structures, residential housing and farms, construction of subdivisions and farming communities, regulating waterways, and building gas and electrical works. Men who had been out of work the longest, or who were fathers of large families, received preference in hiring. The law stipulated that German construction materials be used.

Also passed that summer, the Building Repair Law provided an additional RM 500 million for smaller individual projects.

The Labor Procurement Law provided newlyweds loans of RM 1,000 at one percent monthly interest. The loans came in the form of coupons to buy furniture, household appliances and clothing. To be eligible, the bride had to have been employed for at least six months during the previous two years, and had to agree to leave her job. Returning women to the home vacated positions in commerce and industry, creating openings for unemployed men.

The marriage law released approximately 20,000 women per month from the work force after September 1933. The increase in newlyweds created a corresponding need for additional housing. More tradesmen found work in new home construction.



When Hitler took power, labor represented 46 percent of German working people, and 82 percent of the nation's unemployed. The government initiated massive public works projects to expand the job market for labor. It especially concentrated on upgrading the national railway. Also, construction of a modern superhighway began in September 1933, which found work for an additional 100,000 men each year. The production and delivery of building materials for pavement, bridges and rest stops simultaneously employed another 100,000.

The Reich's Autobahn project, originally planned for over 3,700 miles of new highway construction, relied primarily on manual labor. Limiting the use of modern paving machinery enabled the Autobahn commission not only to keep more men on the job, but devote 79 percent of the budget to workers' salaries. The Autobahn was a toll road; however, reduced wear on vehicles using this efficient highway system, and savings in travel time were worthwhile compensation to motorists for the fee.

The Reich also focused on relieving the distressed circumstances facing the German farmer. The depression had left many farms in debt. Younger family members often left their homes to seek opportunities in the cities. A September 1933 law established the Reich's Food Producers, an organization to promote the interests of people in the agrarian economy, fishermen and gardeners. With 17 million members, the Reich's Food Producers' principle objectives were to curtail the gradual dying-out of farms in Germany, and prevent migration of rural folk to concentrated population centers or industry. Controlling the market value of foodstuffs, the organization gradually raised the purchase price of groceries by over ten percent by 1938. This measure was not popular among the public, but greatly assisted planters.

**Hitler had a particular interest in preserving Germany's farming stratum. During World War 1, his country had suffered acutely from Britain's naval blockade of food imports. He considered a thriving agrarian economy vital to making Germany self-sufficient in this realm. By reducing the effectiveness of a potential nautical blockade in the event of future hostilities, growers indirectly contributed to national defense.**

On the ideological plain, Hitler regarded a robust agrarian class to be essential for a healthy general population. In the turbulence of the modern age, industrialization & progress removed man further and further from his natural surroundings. Bound to the soil and the family homestead for generations, the farming community was an anchor rooted in traditional German customs &

values. It drew sustenance from the land and passed it on to the nation. While labor represented a dynamic political force, the farming stratum remained the cornerstone of ethnic life.

Hitler not only maintained Germany's agrarian class, but augmented it; housing planners sited many new settlements of single family homes in rural areas where residents took up farming. The government provided interest-free loans & grants for the purchase of farm implements along with special marriage loans for newlyweds. The debts were to be forgiven after the family had worked the farm ten years.

Germany's economic reforms would never have been so successful without overhauling the tax structure. In the Weimar Republic, state and local governments had raised revenue for operating expenses, reparations payments to the Entente, and public aid through steadily increasing taxation. The drain on working families' budgets had reduced purchasing power, restricted the demand for consumer goods, decreased production and caused lay-offs. As more people lost jobs, unemployment pay-outs were augmented, placing greater demands on those still in the work force. Municipalities collected taxes & fees according to local needs without a nationally coordinated revenue system. Costly, inefficient, & overlapping bureaucracies burdened citizen and economy alike.

Tax reform was a major element of Reinhardt's recovery program. The first to benefit from tax relief was Germany's automotive industry. The government recovered the revenue lost from repealed automotive taxes through reduced payments of jobless benefits, income tax from newly employed auto workers, highway tolls and corporate tax.

Reinhardt demanded the creation of a simplified, centrally supervised tax structure. New tax laws & instructions used every-day German, easily understandable to taxpayers. Under the Reinhardt system, the government gradually supplanted the plethora of municipal, provincial and state taxes and fees with a single national tax. It also simplified the accounting of private corporations no longer required to determine withholding taxes on employees' salaries. In the long run, Germany's policy of reducing taxes to promote commerce increased public revenues.

*"Germany is already beginning to operate more on the concept of labor than on the concept of money." -The British General, J.F.C. Fuller*

No program to restore German prosperity could omit international trade. Deprived of its colonies, the Reich had to develop foreign markets to acquire raw materials for industry, and a portion of the food supply. With gold reserves exhausted, the National Socialist administration had to create an alternative source of purchasing power.

Despite “objections” from Hjalmar Schacht, president of the Reichsbank, Hitler withdrew Germany’s money system from the gold standard. Gold was the recognized medium of exchange for international commerce. Over centuries, it had become a commodity as well. Financiers bought & sold gold, speculated on its fluctuations in price, and loaned it abroad at high interest (*usury*). Hitler substituted a direct barter system in foreign dealings. German currency became defined as measuring units of human productivity. This was a revolutionary concept!

*Note: Hjalmar Schacht was a Rothschild agent and actually supported in secret the private international bankers against Germany, and was rewarded by having all charges against him dropped at the Nuremberg trials.*

*Note: Hjalmar Schacht served two terms as head of the Reichsbank; one term during Weimar years, and the other he served under Hitler. Because of Schacht’s experience & connections, he was utilized in the interim, transitional period of the Reich. Schacht was not an NSDAP party member. He was first appointed by Hitler as the Minister of Economics. Schacht spoke perfect English, since he had spent a lot time in America. This man had connections, was very egotistical, enjoyed having power & prestige and to be in the limelight. Thus, Hitler was able to use & manipulate him to act as a kind of firewall against the international bankers while Germany was being reorganized under the NSDAP. Schacht was later removed when he was no longer useful to the NSDAP government, and his services & connections were no longer needed. Schacht was replaced by Walther Funk, a protoge of Gottfried Feder, who implemented the NSDAP economic plan.*

*Note: Contrary to popular conspiracy theories, it was “not” the the Rothschild traitor, Hjalmar Schacht, but Fritz Reinhardt, a NSDAP party member and state secretary in the Reich’s Ministry of Finance, whose economic plan revolutionized Germany. Reinhardt was an unassuming, pragmatic economist. He introduced a national program to create jobs for Germans on the premise that it is better to pay people to work than to award them jobless benefits. Thus, Hitler controlled Hjalmar Schacht and not the other way around.*

Soviet diplomat, Kristyan Rakovsk, in January 1938, was astonished. "Hitler, this uneducated ordinary man, has out of natural intuition and even despite the opposition of the technician Schacht, created an especially dangerous economic system. An illiterate in every theory of economics driven only by necessity; he has cut out international as well as private high finance. Hitler possesses almost no gold, and so he can't endeavor to make it a basis for currency. Since the only available collateral for his money is the technical aptitude and great industriousness of the German people, technology & labor became his 'gold'... Like magic, it's eliminated all unemployment for more than six million skilled employees & laborers."

*"Germany's unforgivable crime before the Second World war was her attempt to extricate her economic power from the world's trading system, and to create her own exchange mechanism which would deny world finance its opportunity to profit."*  
-Winston Churchill

**Germany's withdrawal from the gold-based, internationally-linked monetary system in favor of a medium of exchange founded on domestic productivity corresponded to Hitler's belief in maintaining the sovereignty of nations. This was an unwelcome development in London, Paris and New York, where cosmopolitan investment & banking institutions profited from loaning money to foreign countries. Germany no longer had to borrow in order to trade on the world market. Foreign demand for German goods correspondingly created more jobs within the Reich.**

Upon taking office, Hitler had assigned the elimination of unemployment as his first priority. During the first twelve months of his administration, unemployment declined by nearly 2.3 million. In 1934, 2,973,544 persons were still out of work, but by November 1935, 1,750,000 more Germans had found full time jobs.

In November 1938, the German government officially recorded 461,244 citizens as unemployed. The statistic included individuals who were physically or mentally disabled, mostly homebound and hence unemployable. It also incorporated the populations of Austria and the Sudetenland. Germany had annexed these economically depressed lands the same year. Both had suffered massive unemployment, which Hitler had not yet had time to fully alleviate.

**From 1934 to 1937, the number of women in the work force increased from 4.5 million to 5.7 million. Despite programs to encourage women to return to traditional family roles, the government did not restrict those choosing a career. They were equally eligible for tax incentives offered for starting small businesses.**

**The campaign to stabilize Germany's economy witnessed measures that were only possible in an authoritarian state. The National Socialist maxim, "community interest before self-interest", guided a policy that was efficient & uncompromising.**

Among the first to feel its weight were Germany's trade unions. By 1932, they had far less influence than during the previous decade. Few workers were prepared to risk their jobs by striking. Union representatives voiced no protest when Hitler, five weeks after taking power, banned the Marxist organizations, Iron Front & Reichsbanner. In April 1933, the German trade unions issued a public statement declaring their desire to cooperate with the new government.

**Hitler had no interest in collaborating with trade unions. On May 2, the police and deputized SA men occupied union offices throughout the Reich. National Socialist labor commissioners replaced the union leaders. The government confiscated union funds. It banned strikes & lock-outs. Hitler, acknowledged the necessity for an organization to advocate labor's interests. He believed however, that it should be a state agency.**

Considering trade union leaders to be Marxist-oriented, Hitler viewed them as little more than instruments of Soviet Russia's Comintern. Moscow had established this organization to promote Communist movements abroad. To allow the continued existence of non-government regulated trade unions, Hitler reasoned, placed German labor under the influence of a foreign power that was a commercial rival on the world market.

After Hitler nullified the unions, workers came under the newly established Reich's Institute for Labor Mediation & Unemployment Insurance, the RAA. A common procedure of the RAA was to redistribute manpower where it could better serve national interests. The institute not only possessed the authority to transfer workers to critically distressed areas, but to prevent others from relocating. Directing people to specific occupations where their skills were better utilized developed out of Bismarck's perception of labor as "soldiers of work".

National Socialism capitalized on this martial approach by defining vocational endeavor as an achievement for the nation or, in Hitler's words, a "willingly given offering to the community." As a sacrifice for Germany, toil elevated "the working person to the first citizen of the nation."

No longer, as in the traditional sense, would material possessions determine social status, but service to the common good through labor. Imposing a "duty to work" on his people, Hitler accordingly honored their achievements in the spirit that a country pays homage to the sacrifices of its soldiers. Still, the overall goal of his comparatively strict policy was not to militarize the national psyche, but first & foremost to combat unemployment in his country.

Pursuant to his maxim that controls are fair & just when enforced uniformly without exempting any particular group, Hitler resorted to equally undemocratic methods to protect the working population from exploitation. He forbade speculation on nationally vital commodities, such as agricultural harvest & energy. The stock exchange, which Reinhardt dismissed as a "gangster society," suffered increasing limitations to its freedom of operation. Only rarely, and then with difficulty, could novice applicants obtain a broker's license. The government also protected smaller and newer businesses by banning the practice by established enterprises of ruining retail competitors by underselling their products.

Perhaps, nowhere was Hitler more restrictive than with regard to regulations governing the conduct of public officials. Sponsoring massive construction programs to improve the economy required civil servants to solicit bids & award contracts, issue building permits, conduct inspections, re-zone districts, recruit manpower and so on. The opportunity for them to favor certain private commercial interests in exchange for gratuities was particularly troublesome to Hitler. He enacted laws making it illegal for public servants to possess stock portfolios, or to serve as consultants to private corporations. The law also affected members of the armed forces and the National Socialist party in positions of procurement. It was a violation for anyone leaving public sector to accept a job with a private concern that he had previously contracted with in an official capacity. Even as private citizens, former civil servants were forbidden by Hitler from investing their personal wealth in stock shares.

By 1937, Germany's work force was fully employed. The former American President Herbert Hoover, whose own country's unemployment rate then stood at 11.2 percent, praised the Reich's labor procurement program for both efficiency & frugality. The parallel New Deal program in the United States was more costly and making less headway. The U.S. national debt was \$37.2 billion in June 1938. This was three times that of Germany. Even America's Secretary of the Treasury, Henry Morgenthau, confided in his diary the Germans' success at creating jobs. The German parliament gave Hitler a free hand by ratifying the Empowering Act on March 21, 1933. This authorized him to write all laws, automatically approved by the Reichstag whether constitutional or not, for the next four years. The measure allowed the "Führer" (*leader*) to proceed aggressively against unemployment & national bankruptcy.

*Note: Hitler made the central bank a state bank, issuing the currency at "zero" interest. Germany refused to allow the Jewish banking cartels to continue controlling the reichsmark (currency), and using that control to literally skim "profits" right off the top of the German economy. This was the central factor behind the German "economic miracle", in which Germany pulled free from the depths of a depression, and attained prosperity and rising standards of living at a time when the rest of the world, whose currencies were in Jewish control, were suffering in the depths of the Great Depression.*

*Note: Although, Hitler can be criticized for not allowing regional currencies, or basing his economy on growth, etc, those critiques overlook the fact that Hitler was only at the "beginning" of his reforms when the Second World War was forced upon him.*

*Note: Professor Gottfried Feder, who wrote the book on National Socialist monetary & economic policy, served as State Secretary in the Finance Ministry, and in the number two position, where exerted great influence. It was Hermann Goering who implemented the first 4 year plan in which the NSDAP government moved towards self-sufficiency.*

*Note: In 1931, the gold standard in England was suspended, leaving only the U.S. & France with large gold reserves. Then in 1934, the U.S. government revalued gold, raising the amount of paper money it took to buy one ounce to help improve its economy. As other nations could convert their existing gold holdings into more U.S dollars, a dramatic devaluation of the dollar instantly took place. This higher price for gold increased the conversion of gold into U.S. dollars, effectively allowing the U.S. to corner the gold market. Gold production soared so that by 1939 there was enough in the world to replace all global currency in circulation.*

*As WW2 was coming to an end, the leading Western powers met to develop the Bretton Woods Agreement, which would be the framework for the global currency markets until 1971. Within the Bretton Woods system, all national currencies were valued in relation to the U.S. dollar, which became the dominant reserve currency.*

## **THE SOCIAL RENAISSANCE**

*“There is for the first time since the war a general sense of security. The people are more cheerful. There is a greater sense of general gaiety of spirit throughout the land. It is a happier Germany! I saw it everywhere, and Englishmen I met during my trip, and who knew Germany well, were very impressed with the change.”*  
*-David Lloyd George, British Prime Minister*

Germany’s triumph over unemployment, without foreign help and during worldwide economic depression, was in itself an accomplishment any government could be satisfied with. For Hitler, it was a step toward far-reaching social programs intended to elevate & unify the population. Like other elements of National Socialist rule, subsequent reforms realized ideas that long had been developing in German society.

### **Social Programs**

The social programs Hitler introduced had two objectives. One was to improve the standard of living of the average citizen. The other was to create a classless society in which the bourgeois, labor, agrarian folk and nobility enjoyed equal status as “ethnic national comrades”. Hitler believed that removing traditional class barriers would create social mobility for talented individuals to advance.

An important organization for promoting National Socialist community values was the Volunteer Labor Service (*FAD*). Founded in August 1931, the FAD recruited the unemployed for public works. Paying volunteers two reichsmarks a day, a primary purpose of the FAD was to improve the physical & mental well-being of unemployed & unoccupied young Germans. Upon assuming power, Hitler expanded the organization and raised the pay scale.



It numbered 263,000 members by mid-1933. The Fuhrer considered it “superbly suited for conscious instruction in the concept of a national community.

Membership in the FAD declined as more jobs became available. In June 1935, Hitler enacted a law making six months' labor service compulsory for teenagers upon high school graduation. No longer voluntary, the FAD became the RAD, Reich's Labor Service. Members assisted in Autobahn construction, drained swamps, planted trees, upgraded poorer farms and improved waterways.

***“To us National Socialists, the idea of sending all Germans through a single school of labor is among the means of making this national community a reality. In this way, Germans will get to know one another. The prejudices common among different occupations will then be so thoroughly wiped away as to never again resurface.”***  
***-Hitler***

### ***Labor Relations***

In May 1933, the first congress of the German Labor Front (DAF) took place in Berlin. It replaced the disbanded trade unions & managers' associations.

DAF contributed to Hitler's goal of welding the Germans into a national community. He stated, “The head and the hand are one. The eternal petty differences (*between labor & management*) will of course still exist. But there must be a common foundation, the national interests of all, that grows beyond the ridiculous, trivial personal squabbles, occupational rivalries, economic conflicts and so forth.”

***Hitler's blueprint for eliminating class division was largely an equalization process. Through useful work, everyone could earn the respect of the community. “No one has the right to elevate himself socially above another because some outward circumstance makes him appear better... The loftiest individual is not the one who has the most, but the one who does the most for everyone else. The honest man, even if he is poor, is worth more than a wealthy one possessing fewer virtues.”***

One revolutionary measure, regarding the DAF, was the government's regulation of salaries & managerial privileges. The Law for Regulation of Wages introduced guidelines for calculating salaries.

Based on the principle of comparable pay for equal demands on an individual's time & energy, its goal was to guarantee a decent standard of living for everyone who worked hard. The regulation further called for an adjustment in salary for employees with unavoidable financial hardships, in order to guarantee their standard of living.

Even time lost from work due to weather conditions became a factor. It also required that every citizen receive pay for overtime.

The wage law acknowledged the value of honest labor, and the need to adequately compensate all who perform it. A guiding principle of the wage grading program was not to reduce the standard of living of previously higher paid associates, but to elevate that of those who earned less.

Hitler himself wrote that bringing a particular class of people into the community "does not succeed by dragging down the upper classes, but by elevating the lower. This process can never be carried out by the higher class, but by the lower one fighting for its equal rights."

**Corrections in salary, benefits and accommodations not only raised the standard of living for labor, but helped integrate it socially. Advantages previously associated with middle class prestige became universal. This diminished one more status symbol dividing the complacent, privileged caste from those seeking acceptance. Hitler had no faith in the good will of the bourgeois and in fact blamed it for Germany's class barriers. He passed laws making exploitation of labor a punishable offense.**

In January 1934, the government enacted the Law for Regulation of National Labor. The law's vocabulary replaced the terms "employer & employee" with "leader & follower." It designated respective roles in this way, "The leader of the facility makes decisions for the followers in all matters of production in so far as they fall under the law's regulation. He is responsible for the welfare of the followers. They are to be dutiful to him, in accordance with the mutual trust expected in a cooperative working environment." The law imposed moral obligations on both.

Though according management autonomy in decision-making, the law included serious restrictions as well. Business owners & directors were responsible not only for sound fiscal management of the company, but for the protection of employees from abuse.

In October 1934, Hitler published a decree defining the nature and the tasks of the DAF. He wrote, "The German Labor Front is to insure harmony in the work place by creating an understanding among facility leaders for the justifiable requirements of their followers, and balancing this with an appreciation among the followers for the circumstances of and for what is feasible for their factory." In this sense, Hitler assigned the DAF an educational mission as well for their industry leaders & followers. It was but a single element of an extensive, lengthy process of "total inward re-education of people as a prerequisite" to achieve "genuine socialism."

***Note: "Genuine socialism" of National Socialism should not be confused with the "Socialism" of Cuba, Venezuela, Soviet Union, Sweden, etc. National "Socialism" does not fit into the Left-Right paradigm. It uses whatever works from either side of the political spectrum. It is pragmatic and objectively seeks to work within the parameters of Natural Law. This is a political paradigm you are now supposed to know about.***

**Hitler strove to achieve acceptance of the party's socialist program among the German people with voluntary obedience, rather than compliance based on law enforcement. "With police, machine guns and rubber clubs, no regimen can be maintained in the long run," he warned. In 1939, he called for drastic reduction of the national police force to release manpower to relieve the industrial labor shortage.**

### ***Housing***

New legislation, public instruction and the DAF worked together to upgrade on-the-job conditions for labor. Hitler simultaneously devoted equal attention to improving housing for the working class. Revitalizing the construction industry, which was the crux of Reinhardt's program to reduce unemployment, played a crucial role in the government's social agenda as well. Without decent homes, labor could not obtain self-respect, and the respect of the German community to fully integrate into national life.

A study by the DAF concluded, "In the interior of the Reich, most families are concentrated into cramped & insufficient lodgings. Because of this not only are morals, cultural awareness, health and social tranquility jeopardized, but especially the future offspring."

**Hitler became personally involved in designing four-room homes. Each was to have central heating, a combined coal & electric kitchen range, and a shower with a hot water heater; with an area outside to garden.**

**The government ordered development of a basic, affordable refrigerator to replace the commercial models that were still a luxury for most families. Hitler himself decided on installing showers instead of baths in each new home. He stipulated that the stall must include a low wall to enable parents to bathe small children. Buyers had the option of ordering a bathtub as an upgrade.**

**Liberal use of space was designated to residential areas. It included landscaped corridors to block vehicle routes, plus parks, walking trails, sidewalks and bicycle paths.**

*Note: German motor bike & push bike manufacturers were world leaders, not only in the volume of production but also in quality. Theft of bicycles was virtually unknown.*

*Note: 458,179 one-family homes were built during 1933-1937, all with gardens, and practically free of debts.*

*Note: For Germans who rented apartments, the rents were not permitted to be more than 1/8 of the average wage.*

### ***Health Care***

When Hitler became chancellor, most working class people had no medical insurance. Labor relied on plant physicians, while ailing family members cared for one another at home. Bad lighting, factory noise, excessive toil and similar circumstances contributed to illness in the work place, so that an average of three percent of employees were absent from their jobs each day nationwide.

Poor housing and lack of recreation were also detrimental to workers' health. Most people could not afford doctors, likening the profession to a fire brigade only summoned during dire emergencies. Physicians often set up shop in districts where clientele could pay more for their services. This led to a scarcity of healthcare professionals in rural communities. Remote & less populated areas lacked not only doctors but clinics. The death rate among infants & small children in one poorer district polled was six percent.

**A national healthcare agreement was signed on January 1941. It authorized the founding of free local clinics, annual physicals for all citizens, and state-financed coverage for medical treatment of sick & injured persons. This negated the need for people to purchase medical insurance. To offset expenditures, the plan called for far-reaching "preventative medicine" measures. The DAF allotted funds to build more health spas, resorts, and other recreational facilities to serve as local weekend retreats for workers and their families. This was to improve public health through rest & relaxation.**

### ***Charity***

The annual Winter Help Work charity drive brought relief to the poor and promoted solidarity. Launched in the fall of 1933, the program solicited financial contributions from the population to aid the unemployed. Associates used the donations to purchase groceries, heating materials and vouchers for the needy, or to fund affiliated charitable institutions. During the winter of 1935-36, the drive assisted nearly 13 million Germans. As the Reich's employment situation improved, Winter Help Work became less necessary.

### ***Education***

**Hitler considered education of the young the key to the nation's progressive development beyond his lifetime. During a speech to leaders of the party's fighting organizations in 1933, Hitler stated, "With very few exceptions, practically all revolutions failed because their supporters did not recognize that the most essential part of a revolution is not taking power, but educating the people."**

As far as the NSDAP was concerned, universities were graduating young adults who were unfit to assume leadership positions in Germany. Hitler himself wrote, "Every year, hundreds of thousands of completely untalented persons are blessed with a higher education, while hundreds of thousands of others with superior ability remain without any advanced schooling. The loss to the nation cannot be overestimated." The Fuhrer argued that it was not the function of the state "to preserve the controlling influence of an existing class of society. Instead, it is the state's duty to draw the most capable minds from the sum of all the citizens and bring them to public office & rank."

**By National Socialist perception, a primary task of education was to train every young adult in an occupation. The class of unskilled labor was to disappear because members of the younger generation without a trade or profession lack character.**

The German Labor Front launched the annual Reich's Career Competition in 1934. Half a million boys & girls, 80 percent of whom possessed but a rudimentary education, displayed their skills in trades & crafts. The best-scoring contestants received financial grants to pursue higher learning. Local & regional competitions broadened the percentage of winners, and further publicized the program. The number of children taking part grew annually.

To further develop the trade knowledge of the younger generation, the government sponsored Langemarck Schools, which were institutions that recruited youngsters from labor & rural backgrounds. The academies initially suffered a shortage of qualified instructors. They were nonetheless another step toward Hitler's ambition, that in this realm, "we are paving the way for every single able mind toward the loftiest station in life he wants to aim for, just so long as he is capable, energetic and determined."

In October 1936, Dr. Robert Ley signed an agreement with the minister of education, Dr. Bernhard Rust, authorizing the party's direct involvement in the national school system. The contract allowed the NSDAP to establish boarding schools, the Reich's Ministry of Education, reserving the right to select faculty.

Ley enjoyed sufficient influence, and the DAF ample funds, to fashion a collateral school system that became virtually autonomous. It developed an independent curriculum & graduation requirements not conforming to state standards, and it established its own academy for training faculty. With the Fuhrer's permission,

Ley named the ten institutions planned for Germany the Adolf Hitler Schools (AHS). Supplemental funding from the Reich's treasury eventually allowed the addition of two more schools. The AHS boarding schools tested twelve year-olds nominated by the NSDAP district leadership. Candidates passing the entrance exam entered a six-year course. The operation of the Adolf Hitler Schools offers insight into the personal qualities National Socialism sought to cultivate in Germany's future leaders.

In designing the AHS entrance exam, the faculty hoped to assess independence of judgment, ingenuity, rapid comprehension, retention, improvisation, ability to concentrate, and imagination rather than pure knowledge. They sought the most talented youngsters from throughout Germany without Hitler's usual preference for working class families. Teachers were aware however, that the quality of education among poorer sections of the population left some young talent undiscovered. Grading of the entrance exam took this into account. It permitted a relatively greater proportion of sons of artisans, laborers and farmers in the boarding schools than was the case in other institutions. Instructors seldom allowed political considerations to compromise the selection of students.

Most AHS instructors identified National Socialism's "one people, one leader" concept with the person of Hitler himself. Germany's future political structure, in the opinion of the AHS faculty, should therefore be an oligarchy; a select stratum where membership would be determined not by social, economic or intellectual standing, but by personal leadership qualities and devotion to country. The schools did not want to graduate automatons that blindly conformed to the party line, they had to think for themselves.

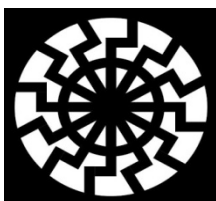
One period newspaper article stated, "At the Adolf Hitler Schools, those character-forming forces are at work which we need for our times. They do not however, suppress the particular nature of the individual, but nurture & strengthen it, in this way enabling the boys to mature into independent thinking & decisive personalities."

While designed to help students develop self-confidence and realize their potential, lesson plans incorporated elements intended to preclude feelings of self-importance. Difficult classroom assignments with weekly due dates required close cooperation and mutual dependency among members of individual study groups. The AHS athletic program's emphasis on team competition taught the boys that no one person matters more than the whole. On the sports field as well as in the classroom, individual pupils alternately assumed the role of team &

study captains. They then rejoined the group in subordinate roles after temporary command. Field trips to mines, factories and farms combated isolation or aloofness, reminding students that the exclusive boarding school status does not divide them from the German people and the realities of their daily existence. In contrast to other boarding schools, the AHS provided no distinctive uniform for its pupils. This measure was put in place to prevent feelings of superiority.

The AHS advocated ongoing parental influence as part of the policy to train its pupils to become wholesome, responsible young adults. The curriculum targeted development in three inter-related areas; mind, body and spirit. Regarding mental aptitude, it was the goal of the schools not to stuff the student's head with information, but to accustom him to working hard, expediting assignments systematically, and practicing sound judgment. The AHS's uncompromising commitment to physical education, conducive to general health and well-being, promoted self-confidence, and taught classmates to subordinate self-interest, and act as a team. The program's spiritual element aimed at producing independent self-starters, prepared to accept & exercise authority, to feel responsible for their actions, and to nurture humility as well as reverence for their people and their country. All elements worked together to shape the individuals envisioned to become Germany's future leadership caste.

**The Adolf Hitler Schools sought not to master Germany's most promising young adults, but to teach them to master themselves. This method of education represented a significant departure from liberalism's practice. In order to provide equal opportunities for advancement for underachievers, the democratic state often devotes greater resources to their schooling than to that of those exhibiting superior ability. The leveling off process corresponds to the liberal principle that rejects natural ranking among individuals based on talent and personal initiative. In Germany, by contrast, certain academic institutions assigned priority to developing the potential of more gifted students. Parallel instruction in communal responsibility was supposed to insure that training such personalities for leadership roles would be of service to all.**





### ***Strength through Joy Program***

One of the most popular organizations to advance socialism & harmony in Germany was the DAF's recreational division, "Strength through Joy" (*KdF*). Its role was to provide diversion for the working population. Upon its founding upon its founding, Dr. Robert Ley announced, "We should not just ask what the person does on the job, but we also have the responsibility to be concerned about what the person does when off work. We have to be aware that boredom does not rejuvenate someone, but amusement in varied forms does. To organize this entertainment, this relaxation, will become our most important task."

Hitler considered travel an excellent activity for regenerating mind, body and spirit. Ley continued, "The Führer wants every laborer and every employee to be able to take a good-value KdF trip at least once a year. In so doing, the person should not only visit the loveliest German vacation spots, but also go on sea voyages abroad."

**Few Germans could afford to travel prior to Hitler's chancellorship. In 1933, just 18 percent of employed persons did so. All were people with above-average salaries. The KdF began sponsoring low-cost excursions the following year, partly subsidized by the DAF, that were affordable for lower income families. Package deals covered the cost of transportation, lodging, meals and tours. Options included outings to swimming or mountain resorts, health retreats, popular attractions in cities and provinces, hiking and camping trips.**

In 1934, 2,120,751 people took short vacation tours. The number grew annually, with 7,080,934 participating in 1938. KdF "Wanderings" backpacking excursions in scenic areas drew 60,000 the first year. In 1938, there were 1,223,362 Germans on the trails. The influx of visitors boosted commerce in economically depressed resort towns.

These activities were only possible because Hitler, upon founding the "Strength through Joy" agency in November 1933, ordered all German businesses & industry to grant sufficient paid time off for employees. Prior to that year, nearly a third of the country's labor force had no union contract, and hence worked without vacations. In 1931, just 30 percent of laborers with wage agreements received 4-6 days off per year. The majority, 61 percent, received three days.

The National Socialist government required that all working people be guaranteed a minimum of six days off after six months' tenure with a company. As seniority increased, the employee was to earn twelve paid vacation days per annum. The state extended the same benefits to Germany's roughly half a million people who held small contracts with industry who manufactured components at home. Contracting corporations financed their holidays as well.

Ley fought the labor ministry for years before finally extending the work force's paid annual leave to four weeks. Many choosing to travel during their vacation took advantage of inexpensive cruises sponsored by the KdF. The agency initially chartered two passenger ships early in 1934. On May 3, the *Dresden* left Bremerhafen with 969 vacationers for a five-day voyage. The *Monte Olivia*, carrying 1,800 passengers, put out from Hamburg the same day. Both vessels steamed to the Isle of Wight off the English coast and back. Few aboard had ever experienced a cruise, and they returned to port exhilarated.

In well-publicized interviews, travelers enthusiastically described the new KdF fleet as "dream ships for workers." News coverage enhanced interest in the program. With applications for bookings flooding the KdF, the vessels began a continuous shuttle of five-day cruises to and from Norway, offering passengers a tour of the coastline's majestic fjords.

The voyages became enormously popular, leading Ley to charter five more ships that summer. By the end of 1934, the KdF fleet had provided five-day cruises, mostly to Norway, for 80,000 German workers and their families. The KdF introduced Mediterranean cruises the following season.

The sports office of the DAF sponsored labor's involvement in other "exclusive" activities such as tennis, skiing, horseback riding and sailing. It offered inexpensive courses in these sports, and built new facilities. Interest in the programs became so widespread that the DAF had to train a large number of additional instructors. In 1934 alone, 470,928 Germans took part in DAF sports courses. In 1938, the number had swollen to 22,474,906. The agency also promoted sports clubs in factories & businesses. Within two years, there were over 11,000 company clubs competing in team events against those from other firms or departments.

In its endeavors to fully integrate labor into German society, the KdF introduced cultural activities as well. Its 70 music schools offered basic instruction in playing musical instruments for members of working class families. The KdF arranged

theater productions & classical concerts for labor throughout the country. The KdF also established travelling theaters & concert tours to visit rural towns in Germany where cultural events seldom took place.

**The “Strength through Joy” agency’s recreational programs had many positive benefits for labor. As Ley stated, it offered the working man the opportunity “to satisfy his urge to learn more about life in all areas of endeavor, and release the forces of creativity & industriousness resting within him.” The goal was not just to improve the material circumstances of this stratum, but to help the workers develop an inner harmony through the balance of useful work for the nation and playful diversion during leisure time. It supported Hitler’s ambition to craft a genuinely socialist state, to which he himself contributed with various policies.**

Few in Germany could afford an automobile prior to the Fuhrer’s order to design and mass-produce the “KdF Car,” known later as the Volkswagen. Sales of this robust, inexpensive vehicle to average-income households eliminated the status previously connected with car ownership. Generous improvements in Germany’s highway system made automobile travel practical & popular.

Hitler’s practice of instituting uniforms for the labor service, youth and women’s organizations, state and party functionaries, veterans’ clubs and so forth also advanced the socialist agenda. The uniform equalized Germans, rich or poor. It identified them only as belonging to a particular group contributing to national life.

**The goal of Hitler’s policies was to realize a cooperative, harmonious society, a fair & reasonable distribution of national assets, and a life for the working population as free from anxiety & want as possible.**

**In 1942, German General, Walther Scherff, summarized the popular impression of his Fuhrer during the times. “Hitler’s principle of life was the same as that of his role model, Friedrich the Great; that it is not war, but civilized, creative activity such as works of art, social institutions, and travel routes that will bring the German people a practical, carefree and secure future existence.”**

Hitler once described himself as living for the future of his German nation, for “these countless millions of people who work hard, and possess so little of life.”

Note: The “Strength through Joy” organization had by 1938 enabled over 490,000 to take sea cruises, and 19 million to be given land excursions, 21 million to participate in sporting events, 22 million to visit theatres, over 18 million to attend film performances, over 6 million to attend concerts, over 3 million to attend factory exhibitions, and no less than 50 million to take part in cultural events. The organization had 230 establishments for popular education, and through it 62,000 educational events were arranged, being attended by 10 million people.

## THE LEAD-UP TO WORLD WAR 2

*“Germany is prepared to agree to any solemn pact of non-aggression, because she does not think of attacking, but only acquiring security.” -Hitler, 1933*

*“Germany is our public enemy number one. It is our object to declare war without mercy against her.”  
-Bernard Lecache, President of the World Jewish League, 1932*

*“Due to their wretched traditions, the Germans are such a badly messed-up people that it will be very difficult to remedy the situation by sensible, not to speak of humane, means. I keep hoping that at the end of the war, with God’s benevolent help; they will largely kill each other off.”  
-Einstein (Jewish theoretical physicist & plagiarist)*

*“Not the political doctrine of Hitler has hurled us into this war. The reason was the success of his increase in building a new economy. The roots of war were envy, greed and fear.”  
-The British General, J.F.C. Fuller*

*“Hitler will have no war (does not want war), but we will force it on him, not this year, but soon.”  
-Emil Ludwig, Jewish-German author (1934)*

*“We Jews are going to bring a war on Germany.”  
David A. Brown, National Chairman  
(United Jewish Campaign, 1934)*

*“The Germans are really too good. That’s why people conspire against them. They do it to protect themselves.”  
-John F. Kennedy*

**Note: The “Hitler was a Rothschild agent” dis-info that is being spread around the Internet is meant to discourage truth-seekers from reading the following information (Part 1-3). Read it and open your eyes. Hitler was “not” a Rothscild agent; his cause was German independence & sovereignty.**

## **RE-ARMING THE GERMAN REICH**

***“Germany’s economic recovery, which was complete by 1936, did not rest on rearmament; it was caused mainly by lavish expenditure on public works, particularly on motor roads, and this public spending stimulated private spending also.” -A.J.P. Taylor (English Historian)***

***“By pacifism... I understand the maintenance of peace as long as one's national honor is unsoiled. The Jewish view of peace, because of the international Jewish mind, means the surrender of all pride for the sake of financial interests.” –Hitler***

***“A policy that is funadamentally peaceful will be just as damaging & disastrous as a policy that only knows war as th single weapon... The goal is the preservation of life and not a heroic death, or least of all, cowardly resignation.” Hitler***

***“People need weapons, because land acquisition is always linked to the use of force.”  
-Hitler***

***“Weapons and army formations can be destroyed and are replaceable...  
The decisive factor in the life of a people is the will to preserve itself  
and the vital strength that is available to do so. Weapons can rust!”  
-Hiter***

**Promoting programs to alleviate unemployment, rebuild the economy and socially unify the nation, Hitler devoted far less attention to strengthening national defense.**

***“Those who imagine that Germany has swung back to its old Imperialist temper cannot have any understanding of the character of the change. The idea of a Germany intimidating Europe with a threat that its irresistible army might march across frontiers forms no part of the new vision.”  
-David Lloyd George, British Prime Minister***

Provisions of the Versailles treaty had reduced the German army to a 100,000-man force comprising professional soldiers with long enlistments. It possessed no armor, heavy artillery or chemical weapons. The treaty forbade Germany to maintain an air force. Following the London Ultimatum, the Allies banned production of motorized airplanes within the Reich. This drove Germany's leading aeronautics firms Junkers, Dornier and Heinkel to continue aircraft development in Sweden, Switzerland and Russia. After World War I, the Allies had required the Reich's navy to steam its modern surface fleet to a British port. Remaining with the navy, reduced to just 15,000 sailors, were six obsolete ships (*off the line*), six small cruisers, twelve destroyers and twelve torpedo boats. There were no submarines.

In June 1919, French Prime Minister Georges Clemenceau had stated, "German disarmament represents the first step toward multilateral reduction and limitation of arms... After Germany has shown the way, the Allied & associated powers will follow the same path in complete security."

**Nonetheless, during the 1920s, France, Britain, the United States, Italy, Japan and the USSR had resumed a partial arms race, focusing on the expansion of naval & air forces. This breach of faith offered Germany the moral foundation to rearm in defiance of the treaty.**

**Thanks to the small size and limited weaponry of the German army, the country possessed "virtually no armaments industry" in 1933.**

*"It is said that we are without weapons. Yes, indeed. However, it is not weapons but will that is a people's strength... The best weapon is leadership, the spirit that is transmitted to the masses." -Hitler*

The Germans had to conduct secret experimental development of armored vehicles, artillery and military aircraft, since it was still illegal. Though engineers re-tooled some factories for arms production, Hitler introduced proposals for international armaments reduction during the first two years in office.

**During 1933 and 1934, the Reich devoted less than four percent of the budget to defense. This was not even half the percentage spent by France, Japan and the USSR, which already maintained large arsenals.**

**Germany was in a position to implement a massive rearmament program, had Hitler wanted it, by 1936.**

Factories were operating at nearly full capacity. The Reich possessed a modern, efficient machine tool industry. The USA & Germany controlled 70 percent of the international export market of this commodity, with minimal corresponding import. In fact, in 1938 Germany had 1.3 million machine tools in industry, twice the number of England's. This circumstance, however, proved of little value to Germany's armed forces because Hitler did not assign priority to the manufacture of military hardware.

Industry in Germany focused on housing construction, improving working conditions for labor, public works, consumer goods, and KdF automobile & ship-building programs. These projects consumed large quantities of materials such as metals, rubber and timber, and employed a significant percentage of skilled labor. Qualified tradesmen, engineers and technicians were unavailable for the arms industry.

One of Germany's more famous public works, the Autobahn, the world's first extensive super-highway, was without strategic value, contrary to popular assumption. The general staff concluded that the expressway system would be too easy for enemy airmen to spot from high altitude in wartime, and motorized units using the autobahn, if strafed, would have no place to take cover. Few prewar military formations were motorized anyway, and the army relied mainly on rail transport.

*"For every mark issued, we required the equivalent of a mark's worth of work done, or goods produced." -Hitler*

***Note: Hitler's unprecedented & mammoth-sized Autobahn project, like other labor projects at the time, was "not" financed with bank loans (fractional reserve banking), as an interest-bearing debt to the banks, but by selling bonds and paying workers with Reich's Labor Treasury Certificates.***

*Under the National Socialist Germany, money wasn't backed by gold, which was owned by the international bankers, it was essentially a receipt for labor & materials delivered to the government. Workers were paid in government "certificates". Workers spent those certificates on other goods & services, thus creating more jobs for more people. In this way the German people climbed out of the crushing debt imposed on them by the international bankers.*

*Within two years, the unemployment problem had been solved, and Germany was back on its feet. It had a solid, stable currency, with no debt, and no inflation, at a time when millions of people in the United States and other Western countries, controlled by International Jewry, were still out of work. Within five years, Germany went from the poorest nation in Europe to the richest.*

Using state-of-the-art technology, the Autobahn highways were made without a single pothole with free resistance surfaces & gentle curves. It was a goal of the NSDAP to try and bring the country into a sense of unity through the roadway system, and for the most part it was successful. Aircraft was tested on the long, smooth, straight sections of road, and Grand Prix racing teams were known to practice on them.

During 1936 and 1937, the factory in Magdeburg manufactured just 35 Panzer IV tanks. In 1939, the number was 45. In comparison, the German automobile industry produced 244,289 cars in 1936. During the final months of peace, the German army helped fill out its few armored divisions with Czech built tanks it acquired when occupying Bohemia & Moravia in March 1939.

By the summer of 1939, German factories were turning out only 30 heavy field howitzers per month. The manufacture of all kinds of ammunition was so limited that when war broke out in September, the army only had enough stockpiled for six weeks of combat. The air force had a three-month supply of light & medium bombs, and no reserves of heavier calibers. Considering that most weapons are a means of delivering projectiles to a target, an insufficient store of ammunition decisively influences their effectiveness.

During 1938, Germany produced less than one-sixth the munitions its plants would manufacture throughout the war year 1944.



Shipyards began fabricating submarines, or U-boats, around 1935. This weapon, potentially the most decisive in Germany's arsenal, received a low priority. During 1937, the year work began on the Wilhelm Gustloff; the wharves launched just one U-boat. The Germans built 9 the following year and 18 in 1939. Germany began the war with 22 boats capable of Atlantic sorties, of which only a third could patrol target areas at any one time.

Military commanders met with Hitler in November 1938 to discuss coordinating rearmament among the three principle service branches. One German military historian summarized, "The vague instructions as to how these as yet unspecified armaments objectives were to be realized over the next several years, do not suggest that Hitler at this time expected to be at war just three quarters of a year later."

Between September 1937 and February 1939, German firms holding arms contracts filled only 58.6 percent of the orders. During 1938, barely nine percent of German industry produced military wares. The amount increased as the war approached, reaching around 15 percent by the end of 1939. The economist Dr. Anja Bagel-Bohlen concluded that "German industry was in no way prepared for an extended confrontation with the enemy's industrial potential."

Since the Reich had had no draft for the last 15 years, there were no reservists. These are militarily-trained men who return to civilian life, but can be recalled to active duty in order to rapidly expand an armed force in the event of war. France, on the other hand, possessed 4.5 million, Poland 3.2 million and Czechoslovakia 1.3 million reservists.

**Hitler concentrated Germany's human resources on developing "social programs" for his people rather than on correcting the military disparity.**

Julius Schaub, chief aide to Hitler, later wrote that he often heard the Fuhrer complain to his closest associates, "This damned war has ruined all my plans... It's wrecked everything... All of my grand plans for rebuilding."

Hitler served in the infantry throughout World War 1, and he was seriously wounded. His military service record states that he participated in 84 battles. It would seem unlikely that a man who experienced first-hand the devastation, privations and pointlessness of war in such measure, could aggressively prepare

the nation he fought for to precipitate (*cause*) a similar carnage, especially considering the secondary role he historically assigned to rearmament.

The frequent argument that Hitler solved the unemployed problem in Germany, solely through a massive build-up of the armed forces, is untenable when the actual statistics are examined. The elimination of unemployment in Germany succeeded “without” rearmament.

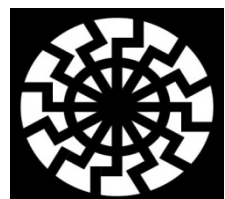
**The historian, David Schoenbaum, stated, “In many respects... the National Socialists went to war with a peacetime economy rather than having created a war-based economy in peacetime.”**

Despite comparative unpreparedness, the German armed forces would conquer larger, better equipped armies during the early war years. The German army’s custom of training junior officers, down to squad leader, to exercise “independent initiative” in combat gave Hitler’s troops a decisive tactical advantage over the French, British and Soviet armies with their inflexible command structure.

*“The source of a people’s entire power lies not in its store of weapons or its army organization, but in its inner quality, represented by the racial significance or racial value of a people, by the presence of superior individual personal qualities, and by a healthy attitude toward the idea of self-preservation... When we, as National Socialists go before the public with this view of a people’s real strength, we know that public opinion stands entirely against us today. But this is the deepest meaning of our new doctrine, which as a world view, separates us from the others.”*

*-Hitler*

*Note: Per Point 12 of the NSDAP 25-point plan, “In view of the enormous sacrifices of life & property demanded of a nation by any war, personal enrichment from war must be regarded as a crime against the nation. We demand therefore the ruthless confiscation of all war profits.”*



## **EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY - AFRICA**

Throughout his tenure in office, Hitler was active in foreign affairs. A major goal, abolishing the restrictions imposed on Germany by the Versailles treaty, required him to negotiate with the signatory powers that had ratified it. This was an uphill battle, since these nations benefited from the compact. The Fuhrer strove to realize his goal through nonbelligerent means.

The last war had provoked a Communist revolution in Russia. His own country had nearly suffered a similar fate in 1918. Hitler believed that another European conflict would be exploited by the Soviets to overthrow existing governments and "lead to the collapse of the present-day social and state order."

The Reich's chancellor weighed foreign policy decisions according to their advantages for Germany. Contrary to the cosmopolitan attitude of today's democratic leaders, he allowed no particular obligation to the collective interests of an abstract "global community" to influence his actions.

**The objective of National Socialist foreign affairs was securing Lebensraum, sufficient living space to provide nourishment for Germany's increasing population, and natural resources for industry. A serious hindrance to economic well-being was her lack of overseas colonies.**

Prior to World War I, the control of expansive territories in Africa had provided the imperial Reich with raw materials. Nearly 12,000,000 native inhabitants had offered a market for German manufactured goods, and the flourishing trade had made a substantial contribution to industrial growth & prosperity.

**Woodrow Wilson's 14 Points, which lulled the Reich's Government into accepting an armistice in 1918, promised "a free, open-minded and absolutely impartial adjustment of all colonial claims." This proved to be an illusion.**

In Africa, France gained the former German colony of Kamerun totaling nearly 50,000 square miles. The Versailles settlement awarded Ruanda & Burundi to Belgium. England took the lion's share, incorporating German East Africa, German Southwest Africa and Togo, augmenting the British Empire by over 630,000 square miles. Italy received about 50,000 square miles. Britain & Japan divided Germany's Pacific colonies. The Allies classified the seized colonies as mandate states that England & France administered as trustees. This avoided

the appearance of outright annexation, which would have raised the inconvenient argument that so much valuable territory appropriated from Germany should be credited to the reparations account.

The worldwide financial crisis caused German exports to sink by two thirds between 1930 & 1933. Hitler publicly reopened the colonial issue in September 1935. Speaking in Nuremberg, he announced that Germany would not relinquish her claims in Africa. His ongoing negotiations with the Allied powers, during the next two years, were not successful.

In November 1937, Hitler hosted the English emissary Lord Halifax at Berchtesgaden. He asked his guest what London proposed regarding Africa. Halifax admitted that "the mistakes of the Versailles treaty must be set right." He stipulated that England could not negotiate this without the other continental powers and that redistribution of the colonies could only take place within the framework of an overall European settlement. Halifax offered no proposals.

The following March, Neville Henderson, the British ambassador in Berlin, warned Hitler that English public opinion was "especially sensitive" about the African issue. He vaguely suggested that Germany could perhaps receive administration of the Congo. This was not even a British dominion. Hitler questioned the purpose of such an arrangement, instead of solving the colonial problem "in the simplest and most natural way, namely by giving back the German colonies." He pledged not to force the issue, expressing willingness to "patiently wait four, six or ten years" for a favorable solution.

As for the genuine attitude of the British government, Prime Minister Neville Chamberlain confided to his cabinet a year later that discussing with Germany the return of her colonies was "completely out of the question." For his part, Hitler kept a promise he once made to Chamberlain, that he would not present Germany's appeal as a "belligerent demand".

***"Colonization is not an activity which Germans feel called upon to pursue, Germany should never make common cause with the colonizing nations and should always abstain from supporting them in their colonial aspirations." -Hitler***

***Note: Hitler was not a proponent of colonial expansionism, though he was not opposed to getting back the African colonial territories that Germany lost after World War 2. He was appreciative of how the British built up India, and his plans for Russia were analogous in some ways to that.***

**Note:** Anti-White rhetoric constantly speaks about how "those evil Europeans exploited the Blacks in Africa", yet if one looks at the facts, (Blood) diamond smuggling has always been big Jewish business. Does the name Oppenheimer ring a bell ? Diamond engagement rings are not a White custom. Jews gave Hollywood stars free diamonds so that every White woman would want one, then promoted the idea that a man doesn't really love you unless he forks up one month's pay to a Jewish diamond dealer for an engagement ring. To these Jewish businessmen, (Blood) Diamonds are their best friend. As a consequence, enslaved Blacks are put to work to supply the goods for the Jewish diamond scam.

**Note:** In regards to African "colonialism", there is little systematic evidence that colonialism made Africa poor. Contrary to what many believe, it seems that colonialism, overall, neither helped nor hurt Africa, in regards to its GDP. Africa was never poorer, overall, following decolonization, which began in the 1950's. Black countries that entirely (Haiti), or almost entirely (Ethiopia) escaped colonization were no better off than the rest of Africa. Blacks in the most colonized African country, South Africa, however, are over 3x as wealthy per capita as Blacks in less colonized African countries.

**Note:** Per the "colonial exploiter" narrative, which is pushed by Cultural Marxists, White capitalist "colonizing" countries should be wealthier today than non-colonial White capitalist countries. This has not proven to be the case. Taking a comparative look at modern GDP levels, the White colonizing capitalist countries were no wealthier than non-colonizing capitalist White countries. Thus, there is no relationship between colonialism and wealth, and one of the White capitalist colonizers, Portugal, is even falling behind some former communist countries.

**Note:** It is not uncommon for International Jewry to send in "economic hit men" (EHMs) to cheat countries, especially in the Third World, out of trillions of dollars. They funnel money from the World Bank, the U.S. Agency for International Development, and other foreign "aid" organizations into the coffers of huge corporations and the pockets of a few wealthy families who control the planet's natural resources. The tools of economic hit ment included fraudulent financial reports, rigged elections, payoffs, extortion, sex and murder. They play a game as old as empire, but one that has taken on new & terrifying dimensions during this time of globalization.

**Warning:** The European colonists made "use" of rare earth minerals found in Africa through White technological advancements that have furthered the forward march of Western Civilization. There is a limit to what "man" can "take" from the Earth, without having giving back. Violating the sovereignty of foreign nations to "take" rare earth minerals has a karmic price as well. The future lies with free-energy technologies! There is abundance in the universe; we must aim to live in accordance with its spiritual principles that are in harmony with the Laws of Nature.

## **EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY - GENEVA**

***“This whole work for peace, my fellow-countrymen, is no mere empty phrase, but this work is reinforced through deeds which no lying mouth can destroy.”***

***-Hitler***

With Germany lacking colonies, Hitler consolidated the Reich's commercial position on the continent, focusing on the southeastern European market. This coincided with his intention to regain frontier provinces of Germany proper, some with valuable industry, which the Versailles construction took from the Reich and awarded to neighboring states. Italy, France, Belgium, Denmark, Lithuania, Poland, and Czechoslovakia now controlled territories populated by ethnic Germans, whose loss weakened Germany.

**The diplomatic question that received Hitler's initial priority was national security. Article 160 of the treaty stated that the armed forces, the “Reichswehr”, may be deployed “exclusively for maintaining order within German territory and as border police.” The Allies therefore denied Germany the right to protect her frontiers from foreign aggression.**

The lack of adequate defense forces had already caused negative consequences for the Reich. When the Germans fell 1.6 percent behind on the crippling reparations payments to France, the French & Belgian armies militarily occupied the Ruhr industrial region of Germany in January 1923.

The governments of Germany and Austria arranged to form a customs union in 1931. The elimination of tariffs would boost commerce between the two countries and lessen the economic distress, particularly in Austria. France interpreted this “fearsome bloc” of her former antagonists as a violation of the Treaty of St. Germaine, which forbade Austria to become part of the Reich. Paris threatened to boycott German wares, and initiate price wars to disrupt continental trade. Possessing the largest army in Europe, France was in a position to dictate terms without arbitration.

**The incident demonstrated that without armed forces, Germany and Austria would remain unable to conduct an independent foreign policy.**

The League of Nations had been holding preliminary talks for several years in preparation for a universal disarmament conference scheduled for 1932.

The disarmament conference opened in Geneva, Switzerland, in February 1932. Germany, a member of the League since 1927, demanded “military parity” with the other European powers. Delegates debated the issue for over four months without any progress.

**When Hitler became chancellor in January 1933, he inherited a military establishment whose ordnance (*artillery*) department had recently estimated that there was only enough ammunition stockpiled for “one hour” of combat.**

In the Reichstag on May 17, 1933, Hitler publicly responded, “Germany would be ready without delay to disband her entire military establishment, and destroy what little remains of her arsenal, if the other nations involved will do the same. But if the other states are unwilling to implement the conditions of disarmament the peace treaty of Versailles obligates them to, then Germany must at least insist on her right to parity... Germany therefore agrees (*British ‘Macdonald plan’*) in essence to accept a transitional period of five years for the establishment of her national security, in the expectation that Germany’s equal footing with the other states will result.”

During a recess at Geneva, French statesmen conducted confidential deliberations with England and the United States regarding the MacDonald plan. Supported by the French press, Paris advocated a minimum four year period before even initiating multilateral disarmament. The German army, they recommended, should be restructured, replacing the present system of long-term enlistments with an active duty tour of eight months for every soldier. Under this arrangement, the Germany’s armed forces would forfeit in less than a year its professional officer corps and NCO cadre of instructors. On October 7, the German government announced its acceptance of the proposal.

The Reich agreed not to develop offensive weapons such as heavy artillery, bombers and heavy tanks. With the exception of a demand for modern defensive weaponry, Hitler voluntarily agreed to the reshaping of his country’s armed forces by a foreign power.

**The following week, a British delegate, announced revisions to the MacDonald plan based on consultation with other nations. He extended the original five-year disarmament period, which Hitler had already accepted, to eight years.**



**The new arrangement expressly forbade all signatories from producing more weapons. The Germans therefore would not have the right to sufficiently arm the additional 100,000 soldiers the plan allowed for. Germany withdrew from the conference the same day, and from the League of Nations.**

*"We do not belong to the League of Nations because we believe that it is not an institution of justice but an institution for defending the interests of Versailles. There are more than 10,000,000 Germans in States adjoining Germany which before 1865 were joined to the bulk of the German nation by a national link. Until 1918 they fought in the Great War shoulder to shoulder with the German soldiers of the Reich. Against their own free will they were prevented by peace treaties from uniting with the Reich."*  
-Hitler

**Despite the concessions Hitler had offered, he reaped harsh criticism from the Jewish-controlled international press.**

Explaining Germany's withdrawal from Geneva on October 14, Hitler reminded his countrymen how the Allies had pledged in their own peace treaty to reduce their military establishments. "Our delegates were then told by official representatives of the other states in public speeches & direct declarations that at the present time, Germany could no longer be granted equal rights." The Fuhrer maintained that "the German people and their government were repeatedly humiliated" during the negotiations. He concluded that this "world peace, so ultimately necessary for us all, can only be achieved when the concepts of victor and vanquished are supplanted by the loftier vision of the equal right to life for everyone."

**Conscious of the gravity of this foreign policy decision, Hitler presented it to the German public for approval.**

Hitler asked Reich's President, Paul von Hindenburg, to authorize new parliamentary elections coupled with a referendum on Geneva. The Fuhrer repeated his position on the League of Nations to employees of the Siemens factory in Berlin on November 10, and the national radio broadcasted the speech.

**In the referendum two days later, 95 percent of German voters endorsed their chancellor's break with Geneva.**



*"We may be isolated, but dishonored... never! I would prefer not to enter into agreements which I must purchase at the price of my honor; and when they say 'But then you will be isolated,' then I declare I would rather be isolated with honor, than be tolerated without honor." -Hitler*

Even after leaving the League of Nations that October, Hitler still sought rapprochement. In January 1934, he petitioned Geneva to approve a 300,000-man army for his country. The British government asked him to settle for a force somewhere between 200,000 and 300,000 instead. Hitler agreed. France's foreign minister, Jean-Louis Barthou, insisted that the SA be counted as part of Germany's army. The Fuhrer expressed willingness to eliminate the SA's paramilitary structure. He stood firm for an air force, but pledged not to expand its size beyond 50 percent of that of France. He completely renounced German development of bombers. Hitler was content to wait five years for the Great Powers to begin arms reduction, if France would accept the proposals.

**Many prominent Frenchmen endorsed the compromise. However, on April 17, 1934, France's foreign minister, Barthou, issued an official reply to the British mediation plan and Hitler's offer, "The French government formally refuses to allow Germany to rearm.... From now on, France will guarantee her security through her own resources." This caused the collapse of the Geneva disarmament conference.**

## ***EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY - FRANCE***

Bordering France, the Saar is a 741-square mile German mining region just south of Luxembourg. During the 1919 peace conference, France sought to annex the Saar, however, the region was ultimately put under the League of Nations jurisdiction for 15 years. The population could then vote whether the Saar should return to Germany, join France, or maintain status quo.

Political analysts, German & French alike, predicted that the overwhelming majority of voters would cast for reunion with Germany in the 1935 plebiscite. Paris encouraged the population to vote for status quo. This would deprive Hitler of a strategic buffer dividing the two powers. France recruited German Communists, former trade union officials, and other opponents of the Hitler administration who had migrated to the Saar in 1933 to campaign for status quo; their propaganda vehemently criticized National Socialism.

Hitler proposed cancelling the plebiscite in favor of a more cordial settlement. The Saar would return to Germany, and French industry would retain control of its coal-rich natural resources. This was a magnanimous gesture, considering that Hitler expected to carry the vote. Paris rejected the proposal.

Supervised by the League of Nations, the plebiscite took place on January 13<sup>th</sup>, 1935. The result was a landslide, with 90.8 percent of the voters casting for a union with Germany.

With the plebiscite settled, Hitler hoped for better relations with France. He had already renounced any future claim to Alsace-Lorraine. This was a large frontier region of mixed heritage which Germany had annexed from France in 1871.

On March 6, the French reacted to the Saar plebiscite by extending military enlistments to two years. Soldiers scheduled for discharge remained on active duty, gradually expanding the size of the armed forces. Paris then announced a proposed mutual assistance pact with the Soviet Union. This would pledge military support in case a signatory "is exposed to the threat or danger of attack from a European state."

**With 45 French army divisions already stationed near Germany's frontier, Hitler announced on March 16 that his government would no longer comply with the Versailles armament restrictions. He introduced compulsory military service with one-year enlistments.**

In his Reichstag speech on March 21, 1935, Hitler announced his intention to build an armed force that was "not an instrument of belligerent attack, but exclusively for defense and in this way to maintain peace." He included a renewed, fruitless proposal for all industrial nations to outlaw aerial bombardment and limit naval armaments, heavy artillery and armor.

The Franco-Soviet agreement tarnished relations between Paris & Berlin. On May 25, the Germans protested that it violated the 1925 Locarno Pact. In this compact, France, Belgium and Germany pledged "under no circumstances to attack, fall upon, or wage war against one another." The German government argued that the Franco-Soviet understanding was directed against the Reich.

In January 1936, Hitler attempted again to persuade France to change course by offering a non-aggression pact. Paris refused.

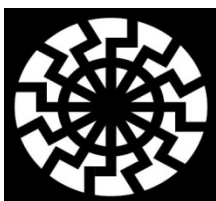
**The German intelligence service, the “Abwehr”, learned that the French general staff was preparing a plan to coordinate operations with the Red Army. The blueprint envisioned a French advance into the demilitarized Rhineland, together with a thrust further south to link up with Soviet forces “invading Germany from the east.”**

The Fuhrer became concerned that the demilitarized Rhineland represented an open door for France to invade. He responded by transferring 19 infantry battalions to garrison Aachen, Saarbriicken and Trier, and then other Rhineland cities. Hitler publicly withdrew Germany from the Locarno pact, by which the Reich had agreed to keep the province free of troops.

Hitler proposed that both France & Germany withdraw military units from borderline areas, and that Belgium, Germany and France conclude a 25-year non-aggression pact, and establish an international court of arbitration to enforce compacts “whose decisions shall be binding on all parties.” The Reich offered to return to the League of Nations for a new multilateral disarmament conference.

The French government responded by placing the army on alert. It transferred North African divisions from southern France to the German frontier. It unsuccessfully petitioned Britain to mobilize her army.

**From 1932 to 1936, the German government introduced seven proposals to limit or reduce world armaments. In none of these did the Reich demand parity. Hitler offered to maintain an air force half the size of France’s and was prepared to accept a national defense force vastly inferior to the combined strength of surrounding countries allied to one another. He appealed to the Great Powers to abolish offensive weapons, and outlaw aerial bombardment. He was the only European leader willing to entrust the security of his nation to the good faith of neighboring states; an astonishing concession for an industrial power. None of Germany’s proposals kindled interest among the former enemy coalition. It pursued an escalating arms race, and denounced Hitler as a warmonger.**



## **EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY - AUSTRIA**

Austria-Hungary, ruled by the Hapsburg dynasty, had been Germany's ally during World War I. In 1919, the victorious powers dismembered this vast, motley empire. Hungary & Czechoslovakia became independent countries. Other components fell to Poland, Rumania, Yugoslavia and Italy. Multiple cultures often populated each region. It was impossible to apportion provinces to their respective new countries without placing some of the ethnic colonies inhabiting them under the dominion of the prevailing foreign nationality. Austria, the nucleus of the old realm, shrunk from sovereignty over nearly 30 million people to a diminutive, landlocked republic of 6,500,000 persons.

Southern & eastern Europe's smaller nations had traditionally belonged to larger empires. The decision to establish independent states for them conformed to the (*United States*) President Wilson's proclaimed ideal of self-determination; the right of every people to govern themselves.

On November 12, 1918, Austria's provisional national assembly declared its country "a component of the German republic." It officially adopted the name "German Austria." This contradicted the Allied objective of eliminating the former Central Powers as a future rival. To sanction the Austrian-German union would have helped restore the Reich to its pre-war magnitude. It would also have facilitated German economic influence in the Balkan & Danube regions.

Allied delegates at the peace conference informed Austria that she must "abstain from any act which might directly or indirectly, or by any means whatsoever, compromise her independence." It also forbade the country from using the name German-Austria.

Post-war Austria became the only part of the former Habsburg realm from which the Entente demanded reparations. Deprived of its industrial base, which fell to Czechoslovakia, Hungary's agrarian economy and the Danube export market, this was catastrophic for the little country. Discharged soldiers and German-speaking civil servants from the lost provinces returned to the homeland, unable to find work. Unemployment rose to 557,000.

Most Austrians favored unification with Germany. Hitler, reared in Linz, shared this sentiment.

In a Reichstag speech in May, Hitler declared, "The German people and the German government have, out of the simple feeling of solidarity toward common national heritage, the understandable wish that not just foreign peoples, but also German people everywhere will be guaranteed the right to self-determination."

**The Austrian government had become a dictatorship. In 1931, the country elected Engelbert Dollfuss Bundeskanzler (*National Chancellor*). He dissolved parliament in 1933, founded the Fatherland Front, and proscribed (*forbid*) other political parties. Dollfuss established detention camps in September, which corralled members of the Communist & National Socialist parties. Dollfuss reinstituted the death penalty.**

The following February, he ordered the police to disarm the Social Democrats' Defense League. This led to armed resistance in Vienna and in Linz. Dollfuss deployed the army, which bombarded workers' housing districts in the capital with artillery. Over 300 people died in the fighting. Having suppressed the revolt, he banned the Social Democratic Party, abolished the trade unions, and hanged eleven Defense League members.

The bantam (*combative*) dictator died in July 1934, during an equally abortive coup staged by Vienna's National Socialist underground. Minister of Justice, Kurt Schuschnigg, replaced Dollfuss.

Having attained power without a single vote, Schuschnigg relied on the Fatherland Front to maintain the dictatorship. Political dissidents, lumped together as "national opposition", landed in concentration camps. The dictator, Schuschnigg, judicially persecuted Austrians who favored unification with the Reich. The verdict often fell on members of choral societies & sports clubs nurturing cultural ties with Germany.

The dictator sought an alliance with Italy to support Austrian sovereignty. The Italian head of state, Benito Mussolini, anticipated that an Austrian-German union would jeopardize his country's control of southern Tirol. The Entente had awarded this province, populated by 250,000 ethnic Germans, to Italy after World War 1.

The Austrian government's human rights violations, under Schuschnigg, alienated France & Czechoslovakia.

The Italian-German dissonance, which Schuschnigg had hoped to capitalize on, diminished in 1936, when Italy invaded Abyssinia (*Ethiopia*). She was able to defy League of Nations sanctions through Hitler's economic support. Mussolini advised Schuschnigg to normalize relations with Germany.

Hitler, unjustly blamed for the 1934 coup to topple Dollfuss, sought to break the diplomatic deadlock through an Austrian-German "Gentleman's Agreement". The compact corroborated Hitler's strategy for incorporating Austria as an evolutionary process, promoting economic & cultural ties between both countries.

Schuschnigg signed this agreement in Vienna on July 11<sup>th</sup>, 1936. Germany's assurance to respect Austrian independence drew praise from the Jewish-controlled international press, even in France. Hitler was hopeful that Austrian-German unification was "an attainable political objective for the future."

During 1937, Schuschnigg entreated the British government to guarantee Austrian sovereignty. This clandestine diplomatic maneuver, as well as unfriendly public statements regarding Germany, directly violated Austria's agreement signed in July with Germany.

Europe was in the age of nationalism; the average Austrian rejected Schuschnigg's liberal (*Jewish*) perception of Austria as a "universal realm transcending ethnic roots & customs." While the country wallowed in the throes of economic depression, commerce in the Reich flourished. Unification with Germany promised employment & prosperity. Schuschnigg was himself a dictator; he could not argue that incorporating his country into the German authoritarian state would cost Austrians their liberties. England & France showed no interest in guaranteeing a country that flouted (*disregarded*) democratic principles. In an atmosphere of internal unrest & diplomatic isolation, the Schuschnigg turned again to Germany.

During parallel talks, Hitler agreed to publicly condemn illegal acts, such as sabotage, of his followers in Austria. The Fuhrer approved Vienna's request that aggressive National Socialists be relocated to Germany. The Germans withdrew those candidates suggested for Austrian cabinet posts that Schuschnigg objected to. Berlin abandoned its plan for a joint economic system, and reduced the scope of military cooperation. At the conclusion of the conference, Hitler told Schuschnigg, "This is the best way. The Austrian question is regulated for the next five years."

Jewish-controlled newspapers in England, France, and the USA claimed that Hitler presented his demands as an ultimatum, intimidated Schuschnigg by inviting three German generals to the conference, and threatened invasion if he failed to sign. The fact that the Austrians negotiated significant modifications at the conference demonstrates that Germany's proposals were not an ultimatum.

**Stability in Austria began to deteriorate. The international stock exchange, with its usual nose for ominous developments, experienced a sudden flight from the Austrian shilling. Austrian government bonds plummeted in value, especially in London & Zurich. National Socialist sympathizers in the Fatherland Front and in the Austrian youth organizations steadily transformed the political disposition of these groups. Spontaneous mass demonstrations by National Socialists enjoyed popular support. In many areas, Schuschnigg's followers scarcely risked appearing in public.**

Displaying his customary lack of political finesse, Schuschnigg took a desperate step to rescue his career. In Innsbruck on March 9, he announced a national plebiscite to take place in four days' time. The purpose was to give voters the opportunity to affirm their confidence in the government, and preference for Austrian independence.

Such a poll could only accentuate the division between German & Austrian. It transgressed against the spirit of the evolutionary process of assimilating the two cultures, a process Schuschnigg had accepted by signing the agreement with Germany. Schuschnigg took action (*vote rigging*) to ensure that the vote would be in favor of Austrian independence.

Hitler was aghast that Schuschnigg violated their agreement only weeks after signing. At first he simply refused to believe the news; however, once he did, his reaction was temperate. He flew his diplomatic troubleshooter, Wilhelm Keppler, to Vienna. Keppler's instructions were to either prevent the plebiscite "without military threats" or at least arrange for it to include the opportunity to vote for unification (*Anschluss*) with Germany.

Minority representatives in the Austrian cabinet confronted Schuschnigg. They pointed out that the entire balloting process drawn up by the Fatherland Front violated the constitution. They demanded a postponement, allowing time to prepare a plebiscite in which all parties would be fairly represented.

Schuschnigg summoned his Defense Secretary, security chief and Lieutenant-Marshall Hülgerth of the Fatherland Front militia. He asked whether armed resistance against a German invasion was feasible. The Austrian army, reduced to 30,000 men by the 1919 treaty, was not mobilized. Skubl dismissed the police force as too saturated with National Socialists to be reliable. Only the militia was prepared. Recognizing this force as insufficient, Schuschnigg attempted without success to telephone Mussolini to solicit military aid.

**Out of options, Schuschnigg resigned as chancellor. This terminated the era of a politician who entreated Austria's wartime enemies France, Britain, and Italy, and called upon his own followers as well, to transform his country into a battleground in a war against his German brethren, and former comrades-in-arms during the First World War.**

**Schuschnigg's entire cabinet withdrew, and Austria was, practically speaking, without a government.**

Throughout the land, members of Austria's SA and its smaller, elite cousin, the SS, began assuming administrative functions. The following day, March 12, 1938, German troops crossed into Austria. Schuschnigg ordered the Austrian army not to resist.

**Hitler's decision to militarily occupy Austria was neither premeditated, nor desired by him. He had hoped to maintain a semblance of legality in assimilating Austria. The German army general staff had no operational plan for an invasion of Austria in place. The entire maneuver was in impromptu, done without any rehearsal.**

**The Fuhrer was aware of the bad publicity abroad such an apparent act of force would generate; however, he feared that Austrian Marxists might capitalize on the country's momentary political vacuum, and stage a Bolshevik-style uprising.**

Described as aggression by the Jewish-controlled foreign press, the German army's advance made an overwhelmingly "welcome" impression inside Austria. Throughout the military occupation of Austria, largely symbolic in nature, not a single shot was fired nor was one person injured.



**Hitler scheduled joint plebiscites in Austria & Germany for April 10<sup>th</sup>, 1938. Both populations decided on whether to incorporate the two countries into a single state. The people of Austria cast 99.73 percent of their ballots in favor of “Anschluss” (*unification*) with Germany. The Germans voted 99.08 percent for unification.**

*“The only thing that can trouble our rejoicing is the thought that some comrades did not live to see the final victory. This is the feeling I had last year. There is the old Austrian general who lived cleanly all his life, thought only of Greater Germany and fought for Greater Germany, old General Krauss. And then, a few days before I marched into his homeland - for he was a Sudeten German - the old man closed his eyes forever. Probably he would have been overcome by his joy. Perhaps it would have killed him. However, though we must regret that individuals, that so many comrades, have not been able to rejoice with us, there is one consolation. We know that their struggle was not in vain; in the end they attained their goal, if only in that their spirit was with us and in us.” -Hitler*

On March 18, 1938, the German government notified the League of Nations that Austria had cancelled its affiliation. This international body, which had never manifest concern for the plight of the distressed little nation, now debated whether Germany was responsible for paying Austria’s delinquent membership dues of 50,000 Swiss francs from January 1 to March 13.

This ended the chain of circumstances leading to the unification of Hitler’s homeland with the German Reich, an event known to “history” (*written by the Jewish-victors of World War 2*) as “the rape of Austria.”

## ***EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY - CZECHOSLOVAKIA***

**A few months after the Anschluss, Germany annexed the Sudetenland, the ethnic German territory lining the periphery of western Czechoslovakia. The transfer of the region to German control provoked a serious war scare. The controversy traced its origin to the 1919 Versailles system.**

During World War 1, Czechs served in the Austro-Hungarian army. Immigrants in London & Paris established the Czech Committee on November 14<sup>th</sup>, 1915.

Two Czechs in exile, Tomas Masaryk & Eduard Benes, won the Entente's endorsement for a future Czechoslovak state to be carved from portions of the Hapsburg realm. On October 18<sup>th</sup>, 1918, Czechs in Paris and in the USA claimed Czechoslovakian independence.

The new country had three components. Furthest east was Ruthenia, the population of which voluntarily joined Czechoslovakia. In the center was Slovakia, and many Slovaks wanted independence or at least considerable autonomy. The western part consisted of Bohemia & Moravia, where three million German Austrians dwelled with the Czechs. These Germans wished to remain with Austria.

**Masaryk & Benes enjoyed prevailing influence in fashioning the postwar structure of Czechoslovakia. Masaryk persuaded (*United States*) President Wilson to alter his 14 points, which promised each nationality of Austria-Hungary the opportunity for autonomous development, to exclude Germans. Benes consciously underestimated the number of Sudeten Germans by nearly a million. He falsely claimed that they were not a unified minority, but lived in settlements integrated with Czechs.**

Rich in raw materials & industry, the border territory offered Czechoslovakia a topographical defensive barrier against Germany. Benes based his deliberations more on economic & strategic advantages than on the natural rights of the German population.

Since the Paris peace conference continued until mid-1919, the German provinces were technically still part of Austria when the Austrian republic held its first democratic election that February 16. The Sudeten Germans prepared ballots to participate. The Czech army forcibly disrupted the arrangements. On March 4, thousands of Sudeten Germans organized peaceful demonstrations in their towns & villages to protest. Czech soldiers fired into the unarmed crowds, killing 54 Germans, 20 of them women.

The Allies finalized a compact with Czechoslovakia formally recognizing her statehood. Benes promised the Allies that his country would "give the Germans all rights they are entitled to... It will all in all be a very liberal regime."

**Denigrating the ethnic German population to "immigrant" status, the Czech government instituted a policy of "rapid de-Germanizing" in Bohemia and in the Sudetenland.**

Prague transferred military garrisons, railroad personnel, civil servants, prison populations and even hospital patients in large numbers to these ethnic German areas to manipulate the census figures. Czech officials tallied Czech transients as residents, even though “residency” seldom extended beyond two days.

Between 1923 and 1932, the state conducted 8,972 legal proceedings against dissident members of ethnic minorities. Defendants in sedition trials often included Sudeten Germans belonging to sports leagues, youth groups, singing societies, or backpacking clubs.

Prague established an immense “border zone” in which lived 85 percent of all Sudeten Germans, the entire Polish & Ruthenian populations, and 95 percent of the Hungarian colony. It came under permanent martial law. The army supervised the administration of factories, major construction projects, public works, the telephone service and forestry. Military authorities limited the civil liberties of citizens in the “border zone,” which comprised 56 percent of the entire country. This did not prevent Benes from lauding Czechoslovakia as a “lighthouse of democracy.”

Although during the first years of Hitler’s chancellorship, few among the German public were concerned with Czechoslovakia, for Hitler himself, the fate of the Sudetenland symbolized the tragedy of Germans under foreign rule.

**The Sudeten people waged a dogged (*tenacious*), solitary struggle to maintain their German identity. Hitler made it his personal mission to recover the Sudetenland.**

He introduced the topic during the Reichstag speech on February 20<sup>th</sup>, 1938. “As long as Germany was herself weak & defenseless, she had to simply accept the continuous persecution of German people along our borders... The interests of the German Reich also include the protection of those fellow Germans who are unable on their own, on our very frontier, to insure their right to basic human, political and ideological freedoms.”

**Another circumstance turned Hitler’s attention to Czechoslovakia. Geographically, the country resembled a spear point penetrating deeply into Reich’s territory. This constituted a potential national security threat no responsible leader could ignore.**

In January 1924, Paris & Prague concluded a “friendship pact” containing a military clause. This envisioned mutual general staff talks to prepare a joint defensive strategy in case of attack by a common enemy. The signatories followed with a formal military treaty in October 1925.

Benes replaced the 85-year old Masaryk as president of the republic in December 1935. Only months before becoming president, Benes, as foreign minister, had concluded a military alliance with the Soviet Union. The pact provided for significant Czech-Russian cooperation.

**By the beginning of 1936, the Czechs had completed 32 air fields sited near the German frontier as bases for the rapidly expanding Red Air Force. They established depots to stockpile aviation fuel, aerial bombs and other war materiel.**

The Red Army stationed troops in Bohemia & Moravia to undergo parachute training for a possible airborne assault against Germany. It transferred officers to the Czechoslovakian War Ministry in Prague and to local command centers. On February 12<sup>th</sup>, 1937, the London Daily Mail reported that immediately after ratification of the Prague-Moscow pact, Russian flight officers inspected Czech air bases & fuel dumps for their air force.

**Prague was a converging point for Communist immigrants who had fled Germany in 1933, and Austria after the Anschluss. Sir Orme Sargent, of the British Foreign Office, called Czechoslovakia a “distribution center” for Stalin’s Comintern propaganda against Germany.**

With France, Czechoslovakia and the USSR connected by military alliances since 1936, the Fuhrer felt boxed in. When he re-garrisoned the Rhineland on March 7 of that year, Benes offered France the support of the Czechoslovakian army for a joint invasion of Germany. During the months to follow, it swelled to a force of 1,453,000 men.

The Austrian Anschluss encouraged the Sudeten German Party, the SdP. Under the leadership of its founder, Konrad Henlein, it had already won 44 seats in the Czechoslovakian chamber of deputies and 23 in the senate, in the May 1935 elections. At an SdP assembly in Carlsbad on April 25<sup>th</sup>, 1938, Henlein demanded autonomy for the ethnic German region. With 90 percent of Sudeten voters behind him, he had sufficient influence to compel the Czechs to enter negotiations with his party.

Henlein & Karl Frank had met with Hitler on March 28, but were unable to persuade the Fuhrer to pressure the Czechs. Joachim von Ribbentrop told the two guests that it was not Germany's task "to offer individual suggestions as to what demands should be made of the Czechoslovakian government." Berlin instructed the German embassy in Prague to limit support of the SdP to private talks with Czechoslovakian statesmen, "if the occasion presents itself." The allegation of post-war historians that at the meeting, Hitler ordered Henlein to impose impossible terms in order to provoke the Czechs, is without substance.

The British government monitored the escalating controversy. The chiefs of staff from the Cabinet Committee on Foreign Policy came up with a report for the committee explaining that the British & French armies were too weak to go to war against Germany, Italy and Japan in an expanding conflict over Czechoslovakia. Chamberlain & Lord Halifax considered the military assessment "an extremely melancholy document." Halifax summarized on April 27, "Neither we nor France were equipped for a war with Germany.

France's new Prime Minister, Eduard Daladier, visited London on April 28 to personally persuade Chamberlain to publicly guarantee English protection for Czechoslovakia. His British colleague retorted that Benes has never treated the German minority in the territories he annexed in a liberal manner as promised. Chamberlain declared that the people of England would never begin a war to prevent the nationalities of central Europe from expressing their will in a plebiscite (*direct vote*).

That month, Hitler ordered General Wilhelm Keitel, chief of the Armed Forces Supreme Command (*OKW*), to prepare a study on the possible invasion of Czechoslovakia. He told Keitel that he did not at present intend to invade.

The guidelines, that Hitler furnished the *OKW*, emphasized that he would reject any scenario proposing a "strategic surprise attack out of the clear sky without grounds, or possibility of justification." The Fuhrer described "an untenable situation for us should the major confrontation in the East with Bolshevism ever come... Czechoslovakia would then be the springboard for the Red Army and a landing place for its air force."

On May 20, Benes called up over 150,000 military reservists to active duty, claiming that the measure was necessary because of a secret mobilization of the German armed forces. The French military envoy in Berlin cabled his

government, saying that he saw no evidence of larger troop movements. Ambassador Neville Henderson sent two British army officers on his Berlin embassy staff on an extensive reconnaissance through the German border provinces of Saxony & Silesia. He wrote later, "They could discover no sign of unusual, or significant, Germany military activity, nor indeed could any of the military attaches of other foreign missions in Berlin, who were similarly engaged in scouring the country."

**Hitler, more or less ignored Benes' provocation and took no action, military or otherwise. The Jewish-controlled media in Paris, Prague, London and New York accepted Benes' spurious allegations about German troop deployments. They published stories about how the Fuhrer had massed his divisions to bluff the Czechs into submitting to his demands. When Benes defiantly countered with his own partial mobilization, Hitler supposedly "backed down" and recalled his formations, a profound humiliation for a dictator who was "incapable of acting on his own threats." His declarations regarding the Sudetenland were "nothing but hot air."**

The May crisis impressed Hitler with how hostile the western democracies & Czechoslovakia were toward Germany. Even the USSR had publicly reaffirmed its military obligation to the Czechs. He concluded that a peaceful settlement of the Sudeten issue was unlikely.

**Hitler still possessed a diplomatic trump; democracy's own arguments about human rights. He publicly stated, "What the Germans insist on is the right to self-determination that every other nation also possesses... I demand that the oppression of the three-and-a-half million Germans in Czechoslovakia stop, and that in its place the free right to self-determination step in." This was the Achilles heel (*weakness*) of the Fuhrer's adversaries.**

A plebiscite (*direct vote*) for Sudetenland independence also had pitfalls. Prague opposed the idea because the precedent would encourage the Slovaks, Hungarians, Poles and Ruthenians to demand one as well. Since these minorities suffered under-representation in government, and from oppression, the result would likely dissolve Czechoslovakia.

The French statesman, Daladier, proposed a compromise. Czechoslovakia would cede the Sudetenland to Germany without conducting a plebiscite. In this way, the Czech state would remain reasonably intact. Its importance to France,

as Daladier explained to Chamberlain, was that "in any military operation there are wonderful possibilities for attacking Germany from Czechoslovak territory."

French Aviation Minister, Pierre Cot, echoed this attitude. He believed that France & England needed Czechoslovakia, "because from this state the German economy and the German industry are most easily to be destroyed with bombs... Joint attacks of the French & Czech air forces can very quickly destroy all German production facilities."

In August, Chamberlain proposed travelling to Germany to meet with Hitler to settle the Sudeten question together. He elicited a promise from his host that Germany would take no military action during the negotiations. On September 21, Benes unconditionally acquiesced to the Sudetenland plebiscite proposal.

During September, Chamberlain visited Germany three times. The first meeting with Hitler took place in Berchtesgaden on September 15. The session was cordial & constructive. Chamberlain approved Hitler's proposals for the Sudeten areas to be annexed.

In Berlin, the German monitoring station in the Reich's Ministry of Aviation eavesdropped on a telephone conversation between Benes and French Colonial Minister, Georges Mandel. Undermining Daladier, Mandel told Benes, "Paris & London have no right to dictate your attitude to you. If your territory is violated, you should not wait a second to issue orders to your army to defend the homeland... If you fire the first shot in self defense, the cannons of France, Great Britain and also Soviet Russia will begin firing on their own."

The Germans also intercepted communications between Prague and its London & Paris embassies. The Benes government had instructed them to stall for time until the "war parties" in England and in France topple Chamberlain & Daladier.

On September 22, Hitler conferred (*Munich Accord*) with Chamberlain at the Hotel Dresden in Bad Godesberg. Reports of mounting unrest in the Sudetenland clouded the atmosphere. Henlein had formed an ethnic German militia, numbering nearly 40,000 men, which skirmished with Czech soldiers & police. The Czech government correspondingly implemented more repressive measures. In 14 days, 120,000 Sudeten Germans crossed into the Reich to escape the violence. Henlein appealed to Hitler to send in the German army, "to put an end to any more murders resulting from Czech fanaticism."

Hitler demanded the right to militarily occupy the territory to be annexed in four days. He cited mounting turmoil there as justification. Chamberlain was taken aback and bitter haggling followed. The tension pervaded the next night's conference, until an orderly interrupted with news that Benes had just declared general mobilization. Another 1.2 million Czech reservists were returning to active duty. Hitler thereupon reassured his English guest that he would keep his promise to withhold any military response, "despite this unheard-of provocation." This relaxed the atmosphere, and the discussion assumed a friendlier tone.

At Munich, on September 28, Chamberlain, Hitler, Daladier, and Mussolini finalized details of the annexation of the Sudetenland which Prague had agreed to on the 21st.

**The incorporation of the Sudetenland into Germany began on October 1<sup>st</sup>, 1938. Hitler reaped an accolade in the London Times on October 2 for his concessions, and for reducing military measures to "solely a symbolic partial-occupation."**

Benes resigned. Once gone, Germany attempted to improve relations with Prague. There remained 378,000 ethnic Germans in portions of Bohemia-Moravia not annexed by the Reich. Hitler ordered on October 3 that this minority, while nurturing its cultural heritage, was to relinquish political activity toward autonomy, or returning its lands to German sovereignty. He met with the new Czech foreign minister, Frantisek Chvalkovsky, on the 14th. Hitler urged him to help "normalize relations in a friendly way."

In November, the legal department of the German Foreign Office submitted a draft for a Czech-German friendship treaty. Though Hitler postponed the matter until January 1939, the initiative indicates his interest in working with Prague. His first gesture to the new regime was a generous policy toward Czech residents of the annexed Sudetenland.

**The ethnic German minority residing in Prague-controlled sections of Bohemia-Moravia experienced the resentment of the Czechs after their defeat at Munich. Thousands of Germans lost their jobs. Many were unnecessarily watched by the police. The government denied them and their families unemployment benefits. Czech health insurance companies refused claims for the German university clinic in Prague.**



Hitler confronted Chvalkovsky on January 21<sup>st</sup>, 1939, and warned that “no Great Power can tolerate a smaller neighboring country representing a perpetual threat in its flank.” He stressed once more the necessity of improving relations.

The Munich Accord, engineered by the western democracies to save Czechoslovakia, was ironically her death sentence. Its precedent for self-determination encouraged the country’s other captive minorities to follow the example of the Sudeten Germans. Most prominent among them were the Slovaks. The Czech army & militia had occupied their land in 1919. Tomas Masaryk failed to deliver on his promise of regional autonomy. Nor were Slovaks equally represented in public administration.

Hitler wished to remain neutral in the friction dividing Czechs & Slovaks. On November 19, the Reich’s Foreign Office directed its mission in Prague to watch events with reserve. The German press received instructions to maintain a non-partisan attitude in reporting on tensions in Slovakia. Hitler ordered, “For the time being, no political talks with the Slovaks are opportune.”

Prague lost its grip on the disaffected minorities. In October, the Slovaks & Ruthenians established regional parliaments; a right finally conceded by the central government as a step toward autonomy. Delegates used their influence & authority to steer the regions more toward independence.

The new Czech president, Dr. Emil Hacha, resorted to the usual hammer (*forceful*) methods. On March 6, he deployed troops in the Carpatho-Ukraine, and he appointed General Lev Prchala, as their commander, minister of the interior and finance.

In Slovakia, Hacha dissolved the regional parliament. He placed the capital, Pressburg, under martial law and jailed 60 Slovakian politicians. Czech soldiers & police transferred to Pressburg. Hacha faced mounting chaos and the threat of open rebellion. He appealed to Dr. Joseph Tiso, whom the Slovaks had elected their prime minister, to help restore order.

On March 13, Tiso visited Berlin to ask Hitler how he would react to a Slovakian declaration of independence. The Fuhrer replied only that he has no interest in occupying Slovakia, since the land had never belonged to the German Reich.

**Tiso returned to Pressburg. He proclaimed national independence in parliament the next day. Fearing that the Hungarian army would invade and annex Slovakia, Tiso asked for German protection. Hitler replied, "I acknowledge the receipt of your telegram and hereby assume the security of the Slovakian state." On this day, March 14, Czechoslovakia ceased to exist as a republic.**

Hacha requested an audience with Hitler. He & Chvalkovsky arrived in Berlin by train the night of the 14th. Since taking office, both men had worked to improve relations with Germany. The machinations of Benes's remaining associates, the anti-German Jewish-controlled press, and a public attitude tainted by nearly 20 years of Czech chauvinism promoted by Benes had sabotaged their efforts. Prior to meeting Hitler, Hacha told Ribbentrop that he had come to "place the fate of the Czech state in the hands of the Fuhrer."

**During their subsequent conversation, Hitler told Hacha that he was sending the German army across the frontier the following day. He had ordered the OKW to prepare the operation three days earlier. The Fuhrer advised his guests to order the Czech army not to resist. "In this case your people still have good prospects for the future. I will guarantee them autonomy far beyond what they could ever have dreamed of in the time of Austria." Hacha duly relayed instructions to his army chief, General Jan Syrový, to stand down. The German troops, who entered Czech territory at 6:00 a.m. on March 15, had orders forbidding them to fire their weapons.**

Advanced elements of the German army occupied the Morava-Ostrava industrial complex near the Polish frontier. Warsaw was about to exploit the momentary turmoil in Czechoslovakia to militarily seize the center and hold it for Poland. Local Czech residents understood the German initiative and offered no resistance. The Polish government was angry with Hitler for this rebuff of its territorial ambitions.

The Germans mollified (*appeased*) the initial hostility of the Czech people, largely thanks to the efforts of the NSV, Germany's national social welfare organization who distributed RM 7,000,000 worth of food to the distressed population, and handed out RM 5,000,000 worth of clothing. The German military authorities also arranged for the prompt restocking of grocery & department stores.

The Germans entered a land with 148,000 unemployed. Demobilization of the Czech army substantially increased the number. The Reich's Ministry of Labor

established offices in the newly created Czech Protectorate to recruit out-of-work persons for German industry. During the first month of the occupation, 15,000 people took advantage of the opportunity and found jobs. Over the next few months, unemployment continued to decline, and in June, the Czech government negotiated trade agreements with Norway, Holland, and several other nations to boost commerce.

**At no time during the 1939-1945 war did the Germans induct Czech nationals into their armed forces. Their country remained virtually unscathed throughout the devastating world conflict.**

Hacha and his new cabinet resumed control of the government on April 27<sup>th</sup>, 1939. Czech remained the official language. Administrative responsibilities included the interior, education, agriculture, justice, transportation, culture, social services, and public works. Germany managed foreign policy & finance.

**On June 7, Hitler declared general amnesty for all Czech political prisoners in the Sudetenland and in their own country. The Germans maintained a permanent force of 5,000 police officers throughout the Protectorate to combat sabotage & Communist subversion. The Czech population experienced more autonomy, civil liberty and absence of discrimination under German hegemony than Tomas Masaryk & Benes had accorded the Sudeten German, Slovak, and Hungarian minorities during the earlier years of the republic.**

The Germans confiscated most Czech army artillery, and integrated it into their own armed forces. German troops briefly entered Slovakian territory to empty Czech military depots near the frontier. The vast quantity of war materiel substantiated Hitler's protest that Czechoslovakia, in a coalition with other European powers, represented a threat to Germany.

**Quartermaster General, Eduard Wagner, wrote his wife on March 30 that the quantity of combat artillery discovered in this small country was "downright frightening." The inventory included 1,582 aircraft, 2,175 field guns, 468 tanks, 501 anti-aircraft guns, 785 mortars, 43,856 machine guns, over a million rifles, three million artillery rounds, a considerable array of military specialty items such as bridge building equipment & searchlights, plus over a billion rifle rounds for the infantry.**

It consisted of up-to-date, well-designed weaponry. Modern production facilities such as the Skoda plant were expansive enough to simultaneously fill defense contracts for the USSR.

Ribbentrop sent Dr. Friedrich Berber to Prague with a special research staff to peruse documents in the Czech diplomatic archives dating from March 1938 to March 1939. The team examined records “related to the English & French approach to the Czech question.” Based on an abundance of documentary evidence, assessed both in Prague and a few months earlier in Vienna, Berber’s analysis concluded that London had systematically intervened “in the politics of these countries” in order to “maintain their independence and weaken Germany.” The records also revealed that the British “have acted in the same manner regarding Poland,” the report deduced. Hitler concluded from the findings that “England wants war.”

### **EUROPEAN DIPLOMACY – POLAND**

*"Played golf with Joe Kennedy (U.S. Ambassador to Britain). I asked him about his conversations with Roosevelt & Neville Chamberlain in 1938... He said that Hitler would have fought against Soviet Russia, without seeking a later conflict with England, if it were not for Bullitt's & Roosevelt's insistence in the summer of 1939 to humiliate Germany by means of Poland. Neither France, nor Britain, would have made Poland a cause for war, had it not been for Washington's constant prodding... Chamberlain was convinced that the U.S.A. & world Jewry had forced England into war."*

*-James V. Forrestal*

*(U.S. Secretary of the Navy)*

*(First U.S. Secretary of Defense)*

*(Assassinated on May 22, 1949)*

Poland declared independence upon the collapse of Russia, and the defeat of the Central Powers in 1918. France supported Polish claims for additional territory in order to strengthen the emerging state. President Wilson remarked, “The only real interest of France in Poland is in weakening Germany by giving Poland territory to which she has no right.”

At this time, the Bolsheviks under Lenin were consolidating their control of Russia. The Red Army invaded Lithuania, which had declared independence in January 1919. The Polish army drove the Bolshevik forces back. Poland's popular military leader, Marshal Joseph Pilsudski, became head of state. An aggressive field commander, he invaded the Ukraine in April 1920 to destroy a Soviet troop concentration on the frontier. Believing that Poland must become "a power equal to the great powers of the world," Pilsudski conquered territories where less than five percent of the population was Polish. The Treaty of Riga ended the see-saw war against the Red Army on March 18, 1921, with Poland gaining Galicia.

On Poland's western frontier in December 1918, the Polish secret military organization (*POW*), seized Posen, where Polish & German residents lived in harmony. German Freikorps militia launched a successful counterthrust. France's Field Marshal, Ferdinand Foch, demanded that the Reich's Government withdraw these troops from Posen. Too weak to resist the French ultimatum, German Prime Minister, Friedrich Ebert, complied. Polish insurgents continued attacking German villages in the region.

President Wilson proposed a plebiscite for Upper Silesia to allow the inhabitants to choose their country. 22,000 *POW* men staged an insurrection in August 1919 to take the region by force. The German Freikorps broke the revolt in less than a week. In February 1920, the Inter-Allied Control Commission assumed the administration of Upper Silesia. Over 11,000 French soldiers, supported by small contingents from the Italian and British armies, arrived to supervise the plebiscite. In the spring 1921 poll, 706,820 Silesians cast for union with Germany and 479,414 for Poland. Many Polish residents voted for Germany.

While the Allied commission fumbled with determining the ultimate boundaries, the *POW* staged another uprising in May 1921. Supplied with French weapons, the insurgents organized an army of 30,000 men. The Polish government officially denied supporting Wojciech Korfanty, the instigator of the revolts.

Though outnumbered, 25,000 German Freikorps volunteers counterattacked on May 21, and forced the Poles onto the defensive. Once the Germans began to advance, the French & British stepped in to restore order.

In October, the League of Nations awarded nearly a third of the contested territory to Poland. Based on the plebiscite, the entire region should have fallen to Germany. In the portion granted Poland dwelled 40 percent of the Upper Silesian population. It contained six-sevenths of the zinc & lead production, all the iron, and 91 percent of the coal.

**Among the lands Germany lost was a 6,300 square-mile vertical strip of West Prussia extending from the Baltic coast down to Upper Silesia. Poland required this corridor, the Allies reasoned, to permit her to have unrestricted access to the sea. Within the corridor was the German port of Danzig. Just 15,000 of the city's 400,000 inhabitants were Polish. The people of Danzig overwhelmingly demonstrated for union with Germany, but the Peace Commission favored Poland. Lloyd George's tenacious resistance forced a compromise. The town became a "Free City" under League of Nations jurisdiction, subject to Polish customs administration.**

The Polish government's oppressive minority policy provoked the anger of other European states. Poland's Jewish, Ukrainian and German populations suffered legal persecution to disenfranchise them, strip them of political influence, or force their migration out. The regime dismissed German officials & employees from civil service. It confiscated German farms, closed ethnic schools and forced the pupils to enroll in Polish educational institutions. These measures compelled many Prussian & Silesian Germans to move into Germany. A quarter of the ethnic German population had left Poland by 1926.

Heinrich Brüning, German chancellor from 1930-1932, pursued a trade policy the Poles considered disadvantageous to their commerce. Pilsudski responded by conducting military maneuvers and massing troops near Germany's border.

**The Polish general staff had been weighing options for invading the Reich since 1921. German diplomats considered the appointment to Polish foreign minister of Joseph Beck, an army colonel and confidant of Pilsudski's, in November 1932 as indicative of a more militant policy.**

Polish saber-rattling provoked resentment in Germany. The Reich's Foreign Office refused to renew even minor compacts with Poland about to expire. When Hitler became chancellor in January 1933, relations with his eastern neighbor were strained to the utmost. The Polish press launched a campaign of vilification against the new chancellor. Pilsudski deployed combat divisions near Danzig and reinforced the 82-man garrison guarding the Westerplatte peninsula.

**In April 1933, Pilsudski asked Paris for the second time in less than two months to join in a “preventative war” to invade the Reich. The French showed no interest.**

The German representative in Warsaw, Hans von Moltke, discovered the plan and duly warned Hitler. The Fuhrer sidestepped a confrontation. During his first meeting with the Polish envoy on May 2, 1933, he proved gracious and reassuring. Hitler agreed to a public declaration that his government would observe all Polish-German treaties currently in force.

In November, Hitler offered Pilsudski a friendship & non-aggression pact. Only after another discreet, unsuccessful bid to enlist France for his “preventative war” hobbyhorse did the marshal agree. The two governments ratified a ten-year treaty the following January. New trade agreements provided a fresh market for Poland’s depressed economy. Hitler banned newspaper editorials addressing German claims in the East. Warsaw relaxed the anti-German tendency of its own press. The Fuhrer directed Danzig’s National Socialist senate to cease complaining to the League of Nations about Polish violations there.

**After Pilsudski’s death in May 1935, two government officials assumed virtual autonomy in their respective ministries, much to the detriment of Polish-German relations. These were Foreign Minister Beck and the army commander-in-chief, Marshal Edward Rydz-Smigly. Both were disciples of an expansionist foreign policy.**

**The friendship treaty with Germany evoked little sense of obligation on Poland’s part.**

In February 1936, the German consul general in Thorn, Kiichler, informed Berlin about the disproportionate transfer of German farms into Polish hands through government-implemented land reform.

Diplomatic relations between Poland and the German Reich further deteriorated due to a simultaneous tariff dispute. Dissatisfied with Germany’s compensation for coal trains crossing the corridor from the Reich to supply East Prussia’s energy needs, Warsaw announced in January 1936 that it would curtail 50 to 80 percent of German rail traffic there. The Polish Ministry of Transportation threatened to block it completely during negotiations.

In March, Beck informed the French that Poland was ready to join France in a war against Germany. Rydz-Smigly ordered General Tadeusz Kutrzeba to draft a war plan against Germany. Completed in January 1938, the study envisioned a war with the Reich for 1939. To date, Hitler had never made a threatening gesture to Poland.

Of all territories robbed from the Reich after World War 1, the German people felt most keenly the loss of Danzig and the lands taken by Poland. To placate his own public, and remove one more obstacle to improving relations with Warsaw, Hitler required at least a nominal correction of the Versailles arrangement. He limited his proposal to two revisions. First, he asked to construct an Autobahn (*highway*) & railroad line across the corridor to connect Germany with East Prussia.

Secondly, Hitler wanted Danzig to come under German sovereignty. In return, he was prepared to acknowledge Germany's eastern border fixed by the Allied Peace Commission as final, something no Weimar administration had hitherto done, and offer Poland a 25-year nonaggression pact.

The Autobahn plan meant that Hitler was willing to renounce an entire province in exchange for a strip of real estate wide enough to accommodate a highway. Financed by the Reich, the project would utilize Polish labor & construction materials to help relieve unemployment in Poland.

The recovery of Danzig required even less of Warsaw. The Danzig territory, encompassing 730 square miles, was under League of Nations, not Polish, jurisdiction. Regarding the city's value as a harbor, the Poles no longer needed it for nautical export; further up the coast they had constructed the port city of Gdynia, which opened in 1926. Offering economic incentives to shippers, they had taken more than half of Danzig's commerce by 1930.

Hitler's package called for the Reich's forfeiture of Upper Silesia with its valuable industry, Posen & West Prussia. These provinces had been German for centuries and had belonged to Germany less than 20 years before. Nevertheless, it would abandon nearly a million ethnic Germans residing there to foreign rule, despite the fact that since March 1933, the Reich's Foreign Office had documented 15,000 cases of abuse against Poland's ethnic German colony. The Fuhrer was willing to publicly announce that no more territorial issues exist with Poland. No Weimar administration could have survived such an offer.



On January 5, 1939, Beck visited Germany to negotiate with Hitler. At the close of the meeting, Beck asked for time to weigh the situation carefully.

In mid-January, Beck told Rydz-Smigly of his decision to reject the German proposals, though two weeks later he mendaciously (*lying*) reassured Ribbentrop that he was still contemplating the matter.

**A wave of fresh persecution swept over the ethnic German minority in Poland. In addition to the forced closing of German schools, it was becoming practically impossible for a German living in Poland to earn enough to exist.**

An unrelated episode aggravated tensions. On March 22, the Germans recovered Memel from Lithuania. This was a narrow, 700-square mile strip of northeastern Prussia which the Lithuanians seized by force in 1923. The League of Nations demanded that the territory be governed according to democratic principles. In the 1925 elections, 94 percent of the voters, including many Lithuanian residents, cast their vote for German parties. The Lithuanian government in Kaunas refused to recognize the results. The entire country fell under a dictatorship the following year. The authorities began jailing Prussian residents found guilty of “preserving German heritage”.

After the Austrian Anschluss, Memel-Germans organized public demonstrations. In November 1938, Kaunas offered to negotiate with Berlin over the region’s future. In an internationally supervised plebiscite in December, 87 percent of voters decided for union with Germany. Ribbentrop promised Lithuanian Foreign Minister, Juozas Urbsys, economic incentives for his country. Upon the transfer of Memel back to Germany, the Lithuanians employed their own dock workers & administrative personnel at the harbor there. They also operated a railroad across the now-German strip of Memel territory directly connecting the port to Lithuania. This was the same solution that Hitler had proposed to Warsaw regarding Danzig and the corridor.

During the weeks before the final settlement with Kaunas, Berlin deployed the three army divisions garrisoned in East Prussia on the border with Memel. Rydz-Smigly declared this to be evidence that Germany was about to annex Danzig.

On March 23, 1939, Rydz-Smigly accordingly mobilized a large part of Poland’s army reserve. Since Memel was at the opposite end of the province from

Danzig, the three divisions were actually moving away from the city that Rydz-Smigly claimed they were about to seize.

**The Memel affair coincided with Germany's occupation of Czechoslovakia on March 15. Beck exploited the occasion to negotiate with London to form an alliance against Germany.**

Hitler maintained a conciliatory posture.

Returning to Berlin, Polish Ambassador Lipski delivered a letter to Ribbentrop on March 26 formally rejecting the Danzig-Autobahn proposal. Lipski bluntly told his host, "Any further pursuit of these German plans, especially as far as the return of Danzig to the Reich is concerned, will mean war with Poland."

**This threat, together with Rydz-Smigly's partial mobilization against Germany, violated the 1934 non-aggression & friendship treaty. The pact stated word for word, "Under no circumstances will (the signatories) resort to the use of force for the purpose of settling issues in controversy."**

The British responded favorably to an alliance with Poland. The western democracies had just lost Czechoslovakia as an ally flanking the Reich. Her military-industrial resources were now at German disposal. The British army chief of staff warned Chamberlain that in the event of war against Germany, it would be better to have Poland on the Allies' side.

On March 30, British Ambassador Kennard received instructions from London to present the British offer (*alliance*) to guarantee Poland. Beck accepted immediately.

**The next day, Chamberlain explained the details in the House of Commons. "In the event of any action which clearly threatens Polish independence, and which the Polish government accordingly considered it vital to resist with their national forces, His Majesty's Government would feel themselves bound at once to lend the Polish government all support in their power."**

Beck visited London to conclude details for the alliance on April 3. On the 23rd, Warsaw mobilized another 334,000 army reservists, in the absence of threats from Germany.

Warsaw's agreement with London opened a floodgate of war scares and hostile anti-German editorials in the Jewish-controlled Polish press.

Poland's ethnic German community suffered the backlash of media-generated Polish chauvinism. On April 13, the German consul in Danzig cabled to Berlin that rural Germans in the corridor "are so cowed that they have already buried their most valuable possessions. They no longer risk traversing roads & fields by daylight. They spend their nights in hiding places beyond the farms, for fear of being attacked."

Historians praise Beck for defiantly defending his country from becoming a German satellite. Since Hitler's proposal included an offer for Poland to join the Anti-Comintern Pact, reaching a Danzig settlement with the Reich would have supposedly drawn the Poles into an alliance with Germany against the USSR. Warsaw would then have eventually become embroiled in Hitler's planned military crusade against Russia.

Beyond the fact that no German documents exist to support this theory, it overlooks the essence of the Anti-Comintern Pact. Its purpose was to promote cooperation among civilized nations to prevent internal Communist subversion. Governments would share intelligence, much in the same way that Interpol affiliates do to combat global terrorism today.

**Also, Hitler had expressed his often-quoted ideas about invading Russia for living space (*Lebensraum*) when he wrote "Mein Kampf", during the previous decade in 1925. After the Bolsheviks consolidated power in the former Czarist empire, the Fuhrer no longer advocated such an option.**

***Note: Hitler was only interested in "living space" areas of the East that were once occupied by the Germanic people in the past.***

Hitler understood that he could never normalize relations with Poland without a Danzig settlement. The British guarantee for Poland had robbed Hitler of the opportunity to withdraw his demands without losing face. On April 3, 1939, he ordered the OKW to draft a study for combat operations against Poland. He stipulated that the military solution would only be exercised "if Warsaw revises its policy toward Germany and assumes a posture threatening to the Reich."

Berlin continued to receive reports from its consulates in Poland regarding harsh treatment of the German colony in Poland.

In June, Hubert Gladwyn Jebb & Sir William Strang of the British Foreign Office visited Warsaw. Jebb sent back a report on the 9th that summarized the discussions with Polish government ministers & army officers. He quoted a Polish economist in Warsaw's foreign ministry as describing how Polish farmers anticipated generous grants of German land after the war with Germany. Jebb opined that the Polish general staff was "overly optimistic", and that officials in Warsaw had become "amazingly arrogant" since the British guarantee.

*"Poland wants war with Germany and Germany  
will not be able to avoid it even if she wants to."  
-Polish Marshal, Rydz-Smigly*

**The following month, British General, Sir Edmund Ironside, visited Poland. Rydz-Smigly told him that war with Germany is unavoidable. None of the British emissaries said anything to the Poles to mollify this bellicose (war-mongering) attitude.**

Since June, 70 percent of the Germans in Upper Silesia were out of work, compared to Poland's national unemployment rate of 16 percent. The Reich's Government registered 70,000 ethnic German refugees who had recently fled Polish sovereign territory. Another 15,000 had taken refuge in Danzig. Among the acts of brutality inflicted on those still in Poland were five documented cases of castration. Ambassador Kennard protested to the Polish government about the abuse of the German minority. The complaint "did not appear to have had any definite results."

The crisis also focused on Danzig, still administered by League of Nations Commissioner, Carl Burckhardt, but under Poland's customs union. The city's senate was embroiled in a perpetual controversy over the conduct of the Polish tariff inspectors.

Danzig's senate president, Arthur Greiser, protested to the Polish commissioner in Danzig, Marjan Chodaki, on June 3<sup>rd</sup>, 1939, about the customs inspectors. Chodaki threatened economic sanctions against Danzig.

On August 4, Chodaki stated that Polish customs officials would henceforth be armed. Interference with their activity would result in an immediate reprisal against Danzig; the Poles threatened to block the import of foodstuffs. Beck informed Ambassador Kennard that Poland would intervene militarily if the Danzig senate failed to comply with Polish terms.

On August 9, German diplomat, Ernst von Weizsacker met with the Polish diplomat, Michael Lubomirski, in Berlin. He protested the Polish ultimatum to Danzig of August 4. Weizsacker warned that "sanctions against the Free City may result in Danzig seeking stronger economic ties with Germany herself.

**The next day, an undersecretary in Warsaw's foreign ministry told the German diplomat that any involvement by the Reich's Government in the Danzig issue would be regarded by Poland as an act of war.**

Hitler asked the high commissioner from the League of Nations, Carl J Burckhardt, "Could you go yourself to London? If we want to avoid catastrophes, the matter is rather urgent." Roger Makins, from the British Foreign Office, wrote to England's delegate in Geneva, Frank Walter, informing him that the Fuhrer wanted to open negotiations to prevent an armed clash.

*"I am an artist and not a politician. Once the Polish question is settled, I want to end my life as an artist."  
-Hitler*

**Historians assert that Hitler was determined to invade Poland. However, had this been his intention, he could have instructed the Danzig senate to pass a resolution abolishing League of Nations jurisdiction, and returning the city to the Reich's sovereignty. This would have provoked the Polish military response Beck warned of, and Germany could then intervene with her own army in order to defend the Danzig population's right to self-determination. Given the sensitive issue of "democratic principles", and the fact that Poland was striking the first blow, it would then have been difficult for Britain to justify support for Poland under the provisions of the guarantee. The anti-war masses of Britain would not support the war.**

The Polish government rounded up "disloyal" ethnic Germans and transported them to concentration camps. Authorities closed daily traffic between Upper Silesia & Germany, preventing thousands of ethnic Germans from commuting to their jobs in the Reich. Polish coastal anti-aircraft batteries fired on German

Lufthansa passenger planes flying over the Baltic Sea to East Prussia. The Luftwaffe provided military fighter escorts for the airliners.

In Danzig, the police chief formed his law enforcement personnel into two rifle regiments. In defiance of the League of Nations charter, the city re-militarized. The Germans transferred a battalion from SS Death's Head Regiment 4 to Danzig. The 1,500-man "SS Home Guard Danzig" paraded publicly on Danzig's May Field on August 18. The Poles evacuated the families of their civil servants, fortified public buildings and installations with armor plate or barbed wire and posted machine gun nests at bridges.

*"Alliances do not represent political ends, but only means to those ends." -Hitler*

**On August 23, Germany concluded a non-aggression pact with the Soviet Union. The pact, signed in Moscow, contained a secret clause defining mutual spheres of interest. It stated, "The question of whether or not maintaining an independent Polish state will appear desirable for both parties' interests, and how this state should be divided, can be clarified in the course of further political developments." In return for roughly half of Poland, the Soviet dictator gave Germany a free hand to invade. The Germans hoped that news of Soviet-German rapprochement would demonstrate to Beck that his country's position had become precarious, compelling him to "return to the conference table". Beck however, dismissed the alliance as untenable, because Russia & Germany harbored a serious ideological rivalry. A Warsaw communiqué stated, "The conclusion of the nonaggression pact has no influence on Poland's situation or policy."**

**On August 23, Hitler told his armed forces adjutant that the military must be ready to invade Poland by the morning of the 26th. The Fuhrer then postponed the attack, explaining to General Keitel that he needed to "gain time for further negotiations," still seeking a "solution without bloodshed." The Poles, without provocation from Germany, closed Danzig's borders. Since the metropolis imported much of its foodstuffs, this created a critical situation for the population.**

Hitler & Goring requested British mediation to help persuade Warsaw to resume talks. From Warsaw, British Ambassador Kennard cabled London on August 25. The cable stated that if Beck or Lipski were to seek an audience with Hitler, the

Fuhrer would consider this a “sign of weakness” and respond with an ultimatum. Prime Minister Chamberlain concluded the alliance with Poland the same day.

Along the German-Polish frontier, Polish border guards fired on ethnic German refugees attempting to flee into Germany. German infantry patrols crossed into Poland and fought to free them.

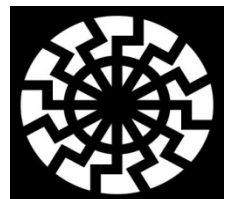
*"German men & women were hunted like wild beasts through the streets of Bromberg (Poland). When they were caught, they were mutilated & torn to pieces by the Polish mob... Every day the butchery increased... Thousands of Germans fled from their homes in Poland with nothing more than the clothes that they wore."*

*-William Joyce, Irish defector to Germany*

On the 26th, a Polish cavalry unit rode boldly through German villages near Neidenburg in East Prussia. The German army's Artillery Regiment 57 engaged the horsemen on sovereign Reich territory. The Poles withdrew, leaving 47 dead on the battlefield.

On August 29, Hitler received a half-hearted pledge from London to urge the Poles to enter negotiations, without, however, stating when. Tired of these dilatory tactics, Hitler wrote back that he expected a Polish diplomat empowered to negotiate by the following day. Examining the note in front of Hitler that evening, Neville Henderson, the British ambassador in Berlin, protested that it “has the ring of an ultimatum.” The Fuhrer retorted, “This sentence only emphasizes the urgency of the moment. Consider that at any time it could come to a serious incident, when two mobilized armies are confronting one another.” Henderson insisted that the deadline was too short. Hitler responded, “We've been repeating the same thing for a week... This senseless game can't go on forever. My people are bleeding day after day.”

In Warsaw, Beck, Rydz-Smigly and the defense minister, Tadeusz Kasprzycki, conferred. They decided to declare general mobilization the next morning.



German diplomats & lawyers spent the morning of August 30 preparing the 16-point Marienwerder proposal as a basis for discussions with the Poles. The salient points were Danzig's immediate return to the Reich, a German transit route linking East Prussia to Germany, Gdynia remaining under Polish sovereignty, a minority protection treaty, and a plebiscite for the population of the northern corridor region. Goring emphasized that the Fuhrer is trying to avoid infringement of Poland's vital interests. Ambassador Henderson confessed to London that Hitler is considering how generous he can be.

Chamberlain's cabinet concluded that the proposal does not harm Poland's interests nor threaten her independence. Even the suggested corridor plebiscite should not have concerned Warsaw, since it claimed (*lied*) that the population there was 90 percent Polish. The French government recommended to the Poles that they negotiate. London telegraphed Kennard, instructing him to formally protest Poland's recent practice of shooting at German refugees.

The Polish Foreign Office assumed that Hitler would interpret any willingness on its part to negotiate as a sign of weakness. In reality, simply receiving the German 16-point plan represented no threat to Poland. It would have opened a dialog, and at the very least postponed the outbreak of war. The Poles could have broken off the discussions if Berlin imposed an ultimatum. They could then have fully relied on the support of the Western powers. Beck however, wanted no negotiations.

Beck instructed his ambassador not to discuss anything with the Germans, and that he is not authorized to receive their proposals.

The radio monitoring station in the Reich's Air Ministry intercepted a transmission from Beck ordering Lipski not to accept a copy of Germany's Marienwerder proposals. Hitler now knew that Poland would not compromise over Danzig and the corridor. He nonetheless postponed the military operation once more, upon Goring's request for a last-minute conference with Ambassador Henderson and the Swedish mediator, Birger Dahlerus.

**The meeting between Henderson & Goring was cordial, but failed to reach a solution. A session between Lipski & Ribbentrop the same evening was also fruitless. Hitler summoned Keitel at 9:00p.m.**



The directive he gave the general began, "Now that all political possibilities for relieving the intolerable conditions for Germany on her eastern border by peaceful means are exhausted, I have decided for a solution by force." Less than eight hours later, the German armed forces invaded Poland.

Historical documents reveal that the attack on Poland was not a step in a long-planned, systematic program to expand Germany's living space. Hitler ordered the offensive upon the failure to achieve a negotiated settlement. Among the most important issues was the welfare of the ethnic German colony beyond the Reich's borders, though to wage war for the sake of people related by blood, but no longer by nationality, may today seem unjustified. The present-day "global community" concept rejects the notion that a nation can be defined more by its race than by geographical boundaries. During the 1930's, however, pride of ethnic heritage was a powerful force in the consciousness of the European peoples.

The 1938 Munich Accord, by which Germany regained the Sudeten territory populated by ethnic Germans under foreign rule, was regarded by the Reich's Foreign Office as a legal precedent. "The right of protection from the mother state was fundamentally acknowledged once and for all, through an international act in which the four Great Powers and three other states took part."

In August 1939, Hitler confronted a serious situation regarding Danzig and the German minority in Poland. Blockaded by the Poles since August 24, the Free City's German population faced economic ruin and potential starvation. During the month's final days, Polish radicals murdered over 200 ethnic German residents of western Poland. "German intervention was completely legitimate in accordance with on one hand, the right of the mother state to protect its ethnic families living under foreign rule, and on the other hand, with respect to their right to self-determination," as a German diplomat asserted.

Once Czechoslovakia collapsed in March 1939, the Anglo-French lost an integral component of their "collective security" alliance system. London's public guarantee of Poland followed immediately. Hitler surmised that Chamberlain's purpose for this declaration was to turn Poland against Germany, to replace one hostile state on the Reich's eastern frontier with another. The Fuhrer told his architect, Hermann Giesler, that he believed that the coalition forming against Germany wanted war. "I must strive to prevent the encirclement of Germany or punch through it, regardless of what direction."

On August 9, 1939, British Ambassador Henderson had written Undersecretary Cadogan in London that both the Germans and the Italians believed that Poland would attempt to settle the dispute with the Reich by force that year, before British support becomes lukewarm. In Warsaw, army commanders and certain Polish politicians recommended challenging Germany soon, since the cost of indefinitely maintaining so many soldiers on active duty was too great a strain on the national budget. The general mobilization Poland announced on August 30 was another ominous sign for Hitler. Feeling threatened both to the east and to the west, he opted to strike first.

One could perhaps judge his decision in the spirit of a maxim of Prussia's 18th Century monarch Friedrich the Great. He declared that "in war, the real aggressor is he who forces the enemy to fire the first shot."

### **ENGLISH DIPLOMACY - SEEKS BALANCE OF POWER**

Britain was the only Great Power to initially protect Germany from the harsher consequences of the Versailles Treaty; however, Britain ironically became Hitler's primary obstacle in negotiating its revision. This reversal actually conformed to a British policy known as the "balance of power". England traditionally supported Europe's weaker states to prevent any one country from becoming too powerful, and imposing her will on her continental neighbors.

The Reich's economic revival & development of overseas markets for manufactured goods created competition for England abroad. Hitler's emphasis on German autarky (*self-sufficient*), and opposition to free trade, deepened the rivalry. The Fuhrer's persistent disarmament proposals, and endeavors to improve relations with neighboring states, provided a basis for a continental European unity that was contradictory to English "balance of power" diplomacy.

*"I emphasized that the defeat of Germany & Japan and their elimination from world trade would give Britain a tremendous opportunity to swell her foreign commerce in both volume & profit."*

*-Bernard Baruch, Jewish-American financier*

No less repugnant to Britain was the state form & social structure evolving within Germany. The fall of the Hohenzollern & Hapsburg dynasties in 1918 had substantially diminished the influence of the German aristocracy. The National Socialists were replacing it with a leadership cadre based on talent & initiative rather than on wealth & social status.

The British ruling class intuitively sensed the danger such a revolution, if successful, posed for its own privileged position. German programs to improve the well-being of labor were unprecedented in the British Commonwealth. The German example evoked the specter of English workers demanding disability benefits, safer on-the-job conditions, state-sponsored holidays for their families and better housing.

As a champion of liberal democracy, England also took umbrage at the German National Socialist principle of subordinating the rights of the individual to the welfare of the community.

*"Britain was taking advantage of the situation to go to war against Germany because the Reich had become too strong and had upset the European balance."  
-Ralph F. Keeling, Institute of American Economics*

By 1936, relations between the two countries approached genuine antagonism. Germany's flourishing economy continually increased her leverage in European trade. Rearmament had strengthened Hitler's hand in diplomacy, and the remilitarization of the Rhineland had demonstrated France's inability to check Germany. Furthermore, the Fuhrer supported Italy's conquest of Ethiopia, despite League of Nations' opposition.

Winston Churchill, a career politician who had held various administrative posts over previous decades, was already vocalizing the anti-German sentiments that earned him and his devotees the nickname "war party" in Hitler's vocabulary.

Mutual mud-slinging by newspapers in Germany & England continued into 1937. Hitler temporarily halted the anti-English press campaign in November 1937. This was to establish a more congenial atmosphere before the visit of the British statesman Lord Halifax; however, the British envoy ended up returned to London after meeting with Hitler without having mended any fences.

In May 1937, Chamberlain became Britain's prime minister. An advocate of rearmament, he was a disciple of traditional balance-of-power diplomacy. His formula for defeating German ambitions while simultaneously bringing the British Commonwealth, and for that matter the English public, aboard was to block revisions most vital to Germany, yet pretend a willingness to make concessions. Superficial compromises would publicly demonstrate Chamberlain's desire for peace, thereby defusing German propaganda.

In 1938, Prime Minister Chamberlain signed the Munich Pact with Hitler, bringing, as Chamberlain promised, "peace in our time". In September 1939, that peace was shattered when Hitler was forced by the situation at hand to invade Poland.

Chamberlain declared war against Germany, but during the next eight months he showed himself to be ill-equipped for the daunting task of "saving Europe from Nazi conquest." After British forces failed to prevent the German occupation of Norway in April 1940, Chamberlain lost the support of many members of his Conservative Party. On May 10, 1940 Hitler invaded Holland, Belgium and the Netherlands. The same day, Chamberlain formally lost the confidence of the House of Commons. Winston Churchill, the war-monger, was appointed British prime minister in his place. He formed an all-party coalition and quickly won the popular support of the British populace who had fallen victim to the heavy war propaganda of International Jewry.

### ***A BRIEF GERMANY-SOVIET ALLIANCE***

Stalin and the Politburo employed mass executions to crush public opposition to their program to transform Russia's agrarian economy into one based on heavy industry. Industrialization was a prerequisite for remolding the Red Army into a modern, mechanized strike force capable of supporting Communist revolutions abroad through direct intervention.

**Moscow financed the purchase of the required military technology & machinery from the United States and Weimar Germany by exporting timber & grain. It brought huge quantities of grain to market annually. Soviet functionaries, aided by the state police, the NKVD, simply confiscated harvests from the rural population.**

**Contemporary researchers estimate that the resulting famine claimed approximately a million lives in southern Russia and in the northern Caucasus region, another million in Kazakhstan, and four million in the Ukraine (*Holodomor*).**

Hitler had no illusions about the Soviet threat. His party membership included German army veterans who had served on the eastern front during World War 1, and had witnessed the Bolshevik revolution in 1917. Testimony of refugees & reports from diplomatic missions inside Russia provided ample evidence of Soviet intentions & methods. Lenin had publicly stated that the key to Europe's domination was controlling Germany. The Comintern, Moscow's international organization for subversion and revolution, assigned priority to the German Reich and to China.

**Hitler made protecting Germany from Soviet aggression the cornerstone of his foreign policy. In so doing, he encountered resistance from the German aristocracy; a stratum ironically near the top of Marxism's hit list. Less wealthy than its social counterpart in England, Germany's titled class (*aristocracy*) dominated the army's leadership cadre and the foreign office, a factor which would ultimately lead to Germany's demise in World War 2, as a result of their secret capitulation to International Jewry.**

For five years, since 1933, England & France had turned a cold shoulder to Hitler's appeal for friendship. The United States endorsed their strategy to isolate the Reich.

The Reich imported 80 percent of its rubber, 60 percent of its oil, 65 percent of its iron ore, and 100 percent of its chrome. The last mineral was indispensable to make steel for armored vehicles and was purchased primarily from Turkey & South Africa. In the event of war, a British nautical blockade would disrupt deliveries. The situation was similar for most other strategic materials required by the Reich.

**Toward the end of 1938, German economists urged Hitler to resume commerce with the Soviets. The OKW maintained that only close economic cooperation with the USSR could offset the catastrophic effect of a blockade.**

On March 10, 1939, Stalin delivered a foreign policy speech at the Communist party congress. He denounced Britain, France, and the United States for their

press campaigns to incite Germany into a war against the Soviet Union. He defined his objective as “to observe events cautiously, without giving the war provocateurs, who are accustomed to letting others pull the chestnuts out of the fire for them, the opportunity to drag our country into a conflict.”

Hitler eventually came to the realization that cooperation with the Russians offered the best chance to tip the scales in his country's favor. Were Moscow to join forces with the Western powers, the Reich would become economically & militarily encircled.

On August 19, the new foreign affairs commissar, Vyacheslav Molotov, told the German ambassador, Count Friedrich von Schulenburg, “to insure the success of economic negotiations, a corresponding political basis must be created.” He proposed a non-aggression pact, something the Russians had first suggested to the Germans in July 1936.

Stalin demanded that Germany recognize the Baltic States, Finland and Bessarabia as Soviet spheres of interest. He promised his guest that the USSR did not wish to disturb the inner structure of these lands. Regarding Poland, Stalin recommended that the signatories fix a demarcation line in the event of war, to prevent German-Soviet friction when dividing the country.

Joachim von Ribbentrop reassured his Russian host that the Reich's new Soviet orientation represents a fundamental shift in foreign policy, and is “not” a tactical maneuver to enable Germany to isolate & crush Poland. Hitler did not regard the treaty as a green light to attack Poland.

*“He who is a slave to the devil has little choice in his enemies.” -Hitler*

On August 23, 1939, the German delegation signed the non-aggression pact, called the Molotov–Ribbentrop Pact.

When Germany was forced to take the initiative and invade Poland, on September 1<sup>st</sup>, 1939, the German mission in Moscow put pressure on the Soviets to occupy the eastern half of Poland according to the secret protocol. Germany hoped to draw the USSR into the war against England & France.

Stalin ordered the Red Army to advance on September 17. The Germans had already driven the Poles back 120 miles beyond the demarcation line. Stalin feared that Hitler's troops would keep the additional territory instead of relinquishing it to Soviet forces. Upon Poland's defeat, the German & Soviet armies staged a joint military parade in Brest-Litovsk. This peace would be short-lived.

### ***AMERICAN HOSTILITY TOWARDS GERMANY***

Mercantile rivalry among nations is often the genesis of armed conflicts, though those profiting from the adventures publicly describe them as "defensive" wars or waged for altruistic reasons. Regarding American hostility toward Germany, which plagued Hitler throughout his tenure in office, economic considerations played a major role.

**Hitler's Germany, drained of gold reserves, created a novel money system to get the national economy back on its feet. Accordingly, capital came to represent human productivity; work itself became money. Currency was no longer a commodity to be speculated upon, loaned at high interest (*usury*), or wielded to manipulate economic life, but solely a means to facilitate transactions.**

Germany introduced new principles to international commerce as well. Hitler was firmly convinced that as long as the international monetary system remains based on the value of gold, nations able to hoard the most gold can force those nations lacking gold to their will. Thus, others will be compelled to accept loans at high interest to dissipate their assets.

**Hitler believed that a country's "power of production" should determine the strength of her economy, and not the amount of gold in the treasury.**

Germany concluded trade agreements with 25 financially distressed countries in southeastern Europe, the Near East, and South America. The treaties based transactions on an exchange of wares without monetary payments. In return for foodstuffs & raw materials, Germany supplied poorer nations with agricultural machinery, locomotives and manufactured goods.

*"Hitler's economic policy of direct barter and subsidized exports struck a deadly blow to British & American trade."  
-British General Fuller*

This was a "barter system", which spared trade partners having to borrow from foreign banks to finance purchases. This was a relief for countries already in debt during the world-wide depression. The mutually beneficial arrangement gradually deprived the United States, France, and Britain of markets they had previously dominated. Financial institutions in London & New York, accustomed to providing credit to smaller nations, lost a lucrative portion of their international commerce. This was the basis for "American hostility" towards Germany.

*Note: Germany flourished, since "barter" eliminates national debt & trade deficits.*

*Note: The Rothschild agent, Hjalmar Schacht, for many years after WW2 echoed the textbook lie that Weimar inflation was caused when the German government printed its own money. However, in his 1967 book, "The Magic of Money", Schacht let the cat out of the bag by revealing that it was the privately-owned Reichsbank, not the Weimar German government, which was pumping new currency into the economy. Thus, the private bank caused the Weimar hyper-inflation.*

*Thanks to Hitler, under the Third Reich, that hyper-inflation from the Weimar days was put under control. The National Socialists put the Reichsbank under strict government regulation, and took prompt corrective measures to eliminate foreign speculation. One of those measures was to eliminate easy access to artificially-inflated money loans from private banks. Then Hitler got Germany back on its feet by having the public government issue Treasury Certificates.*

*Hjalmar Schacht disapproved of this certificate policy and wound up getting fired as head of the Reichsbank when he refused to issue it. Nonetheless, he acknowledged in his later memoirs that allowing the government to issue the money it needed "did not produce the price inflation predicted by classical economic theory", which says that currency must be borrowed from private cartels.*



**What causes hyper-inflation is uncontrolled speculation. When speculation is coupled with debt, owed to private banking cartels, the result is disaster. On the other hand, when a government issues currency in “carefully measured” ways, it causes supply & demand to increase together, leaving prices unaffected. Hence there is no inflation, no debt, no unemployment and no need for income taxes.**

**Note: These facts on Germany’s “Economic Miracle” do not appear in any textbooks today, since International Jewry owns most publishing companies. What does appear in textbooks is the disastrous runaway inflation suffered in 1923 by the Weimar Republic, which governed Germany from 1919 to 1933. Today’s textbooks use this “inflation” to twist truth into its opposite. They cite the radical devaluation of the German mark as an example of what goes wrong when governments “print their own money”, rather than borrow it from private cartels. In truth, the Weimar Republic “did not” print its own money, it borrowed from the private Jewish-controlled Central Banks at interest (usury).**

**“The Nazis came to power in 1933 when the German economy was in total collapse, with ruinous war-reparation obligations, and zero prospects for foreign investment or credit. Through an independent monetary policy of sovereign credit and a full-employment public-works program, the Third Reich was able to turn a bankrupt Germany, stripped of overseas colonies, into the strongest economy in Europe within four years, even before armament spending began.” - Henry C. K. Liu, Author from Asia Times**

**“Germany issued debt-free & interest-free money from 1935 on, which accounts for Germany’s startling rise from the depression to a world power in five years. The German government financed its entire operations from 1935 to 1945 without gold, and without debt. It took the entire Capitalist & Communist world to destroy the German revolution, and bring Europe back under the heel of the Bankers.”  
-Sheldon Emry, author & minister**

**“History, as seen by a Monetary Economist, is a continuous struggle between producers & non-producers, and those who try to make a living by inserting a false system of book-keeping between the producers and their just recompense... The usurers act through fraud, falsification, superstitions and habits... When these methods do not function, they let loose a war. Everything hinges on monopoly, and the particular monopolies hinge around the great illusionistic monetary monopoly.”  
-Ezra Pound, American poet**

## PLANTING THE SEEDS OF WORLD WAR 2

*“There is scarcely an event in modern history that cannot be traced to the Jews. Take the Great War (WW1)... the Jews have made this war... We (Jews) who have posed as the saviors of the world... We, today, are nothing else but the world’s seducers, its destroyer’s, its incendiaries, its executioners... We have finally succeeded in landing you into a new hell.”*  
*-Oscar Levy, Jewish author*

*“The Jews are provocateurs in peacetime, saboteurs in wartime, and subversives all the time.” -Anonymous blog commenter*

*“Wars are the Jews harvest, for with them we wipe out the Christians and get control of their gold. We have already killed 100 million of them, and the end is not yet.” -Chief Rabbi Reichorn (France), 1859*

*We shall drive the Christians into war by exploiting their national vanity & stupidity. They will then massacre each other, thus giving room for our own people.”*  
*-Rabbi Reichorn, Le Contemporain (1880)*

To understand World War 2, a look into the conditions that fueled this 2<sup>nd</sup> world conflict is necessary. International Jewry is the spark!

***Note: Events in this chapter are described in the present tense for dramatic effect.***

### ***1848, Pre-planned Revolutions affect 50 Countries***

Pre-planned uprisings, similar to today’s “color revolutions”, begin in Sicily in January of 1848. This is the same year the Jew, Karl Marx, publishes the “Communist Manifesto”. Soon after, revolts “spontaneously” break out in 50 states throughout Europe & South America. The (*Marxist*) rebel Reds and other groups demand “democracy”.

There were legitimate grievances in these nations, many of the 1848 reformers were sincere people with noble visions; however, the higher purpose of these revolts were not to improve the lives of the people.

The true goal was to subvert the authority of existing governments, and install "democratic" governments that can be easily controlled by agents working for International Jewry.

The controlled revolutions of 1848 wreak havoc, causing thousands of deaths, and leading to political changes in some states. Within a year, the revolutions will have been put down, but the political structure of Europe has now been weakened by the slow poison of (*Jewish*) "liberalism". Tsarist Russia is unaffected by the Red tumult (*disorder*) of 1848, but not for long. In 1917, the (*Jewish*) Bolshevik Revolution supplants the Tsar.

### ***1865, Reuters News Agency***

Jewish domination of the press, and thus, the public mind, began with Reuters.

The Reuters Telegram Company is the world's first major news organization. Established by the Jew, Paul Reuter (*Israel Bere Josafat*), Reuter's builds a reputation in Europe for being the first to report news "scoops" from abroad, such as Abraham Lincoln's assassination. Almost every major news outlet in the world today subscribes to Reuters' services, which operates in over 200 cities in 94 countries in about 20 languages.

The creation of the Reuters media empire marks the critical point in history when Jewish moguls begin to dominate the press of Europe and the US. Though the Reuter's family founders and heirs have since passed away, the public company today continues to produce propaganda that benefits the supremacist goals of International Jewry.

### ***1870, The Franco-Prussian War***

The Franco-Prussian War (1870-1871) is a conflict between the French Empire of Napoleon III, a nephew of Napoleon Bonaparte, and the Germanic Kingdom of Prussia. Prussia is aided by a confederation of many smaller German states. The swift Prussian victory thwarts French ambitions in central Europe, and brings about the end of Napoleon III's rule.

After the war, the French branch of the Rothschild family steps up with a massive bail out of the nearly bankrupt French government. The new government, The 3<sup>rd</sup> Republic, is again a “democracy”, bought & paid for by the Jewish banking family, Rothschilds. It is now under their influence of International Jewry more so than ever before.

### ***1871, Germanic States declare Unity, 1<sup>st</sup> Reich***

**The Prussian victory over France brings about the unification of the German states under Kaiser (King) Wilhelm I of Prussia. United Germany will soon become the “main” economic power of continental Europe with one of the most powerful & professional armies in the world.**

Meanwhile, back in England, International Jewry plots to control the new German nation. Although Jewish bankers thrive in Germany, this country, like Tsar Alexander's Russia, has the capacity to shape its own destiny, and thwart the ambitions of the Jewish finance capital, the "City of London". Not only is German politics outside of Rothschild's total control, but the fact that several German Royals are intermarried with British nobility complicates the City of London's ability to menace Germany with British power.

It will be 48 years before the new German nation can be brought under the thumb of International Jewry. But the long-range plan goes into effect immediately. Benjamin Disraeli, a Rothschild agent, crypto-Jew and future "British" Prime Minister, plots against both Germany & Russia.

### ***1871, New German Reich grants citizenship to Jews***

Otto Von Bismarck is the Chancellor of the new German Reich under Kaiser Wilhelm I. Through his skilled & energetic diplomacy, he will keep Germany out of war, and the rest of Europe at peace.

Soon after united Germany is established, Bismarck's government becomes the first European nation to grant citizenship privileges to its Jewish population. Even Rothschild's England has yet to do this.

**By the end of the 1800's, the Jews obtained a great degree of influence over German commerce, universities, press, politics, arts, and Central Banking. The Jews were treated well in Germany and prospered.**

### ***1873, League of Three Emperors***

Chancellor Bismarck negotiates an agreement between the monarchs; Emperor Franz Joseph (*Austria-Hungary*), Czar Alexander II (*Russia*) and Kaiser Wilhelm I (*Germany*). The alliance is known as The League of the Three Emperors/

The League serves as a mutual defense against the growing Red (*Marxist*) movements, which have menaced Europe with violence since 1848. The League will avoid war amongst each other when diplomacy can resolve differences. The League will also opposes the expansion of French & British power, as well as plots to threaten the internal order of their countries.

**The military & financial power of these three Empires forms a Central-Southern-Eastern European power base that the Rothschilds and their British & French “hit men” cannot control. There can be no Jewish “New World Order” until this mighty defensive coalition of Empires is somehow broken up and individually smashed to pieces.**

### ***1877, Russo-Turkish War***

There are two main causes of the Russo-Turkish War (1877-1878). First, Russia desires to reclaim vital Black Sea territory lost in the Rothschild-financed Crimean War of 20 years earlier. The other objective, or at least, the other stated objective, is to liberate the Orthodox Christian Slavic populations of the Balkan states. Russia's Orthodox Christian & Slavic allies, Serbia, Montenegro, Romania, and Bulgaria, all rebel against Turkey and fight with Russia. Claims of Turkish mistreatment of Bulgarian Christians further upset the Russians.

Russia dominates the fighting, and begins advancing towards Istanbul (*Constantinople*). Dismayed that Russia may capture Constantinople and even Palestine from the beaten Turkish Empire, Britain's (*Jewish*) Prime Minister Benjamin Disraeli pressures Russia to accept a truce offered by Turkey. Britain sends ships to the area to intimidate Russia and force a peace conference in Berlin, Germany.

### ***1878, Congress of Berlin***

Rothschild-owned, British Prime Minister, Benjamin Disraeli, dominates the conference which was called into session to settle the Russo-Turkish war. Britain, Germany, Austria-Hungary, Russia, France, Italy, and Turkey attend the Congress of Berlin.

The Ottoman Turks still control the "The Holy Land", but Britain and the Rothschilds wish to ultimately take over Palestine. Russia is committed to the protection of Orthodox Christians throughout southern Europe & Turkey.

**Before the Congress opens, Disraeli concludes a secret deal with Turkey against Russia, in which Britain will keep the strategic island of Cyprus. This gives Disraeli an advantage, leading him to issue threats of war if Russia doesn't comply with the demands of the Turks, who had lost the Russo-Turkish War.**

### ***1878, League of Three Emperors breaks up***

Chancellor Bismarck tries to keep the Disraeli-engineered controversies from breaking up the Three Emperors League, but the humiliation of Russia at the hands of Britain, Turkey, and Austria-Hungary is too much to bear. Russia pulls out of the League.

**Instead of being allied with Germany, whom Disraeli also wants to isolate, Russia is now cut off from her, and placed in a position where it can be played off against Germany's ally, Austria-Hungary, a classic divide & conquer scheme.**

**The foundation of the Great War of 1914-1918 (*World War I*) was laid at the Congress of Berlin, thanks to the dirty work of (*crypto-Jew*) Benjamin Disraeli, benefiting the interests of International Jewry. Upon returning to England, Disraeli boasts to Queen Victoria of how he killed the Three Emperor's League.**

### ***1887, Anglo-Egyptian War***

The Zionists dream of one day capturing the Holy Land, currently under Ottoman Turkish control.

When the British-French Suez Canal opens in 1869, it is Benjamin Disraeli's Britain; with Rothschild financing, that purchases enough shares to make Britain the main shareholder of the waterway linking the Mediterranean to the Red Sea.

By 1882, the Suez Canal's host nation, Egypt, is being treated like a colonial subject of Britain.

Always waging war under false pretenses, Rothschild's proxy, Britain, picks a fight with Egypt, under the pretext of "protecting the Suez Canal." During the Anglo-Egyptian War (1882), the British bomb Alexandria and invade Cairo. Rothschild's Britain becomes master of Egypt. During World War 1, Egypt, which borders Palestine, will be a useful staging post to launch attacks on Turkey. Palestine (*Israel*) is now within the Zionist Rothschild family's reach.

### ***1887, Reinsurance Treaty***

Although the British-Rothschild agent Disraeli had destroyed The Three Emperors League, German Chancellor Bismarck continues to work for peace. To "reinsure" the peace of Eastern Europe, and to prevent British or French intrigue from starting more wars, Bismarck's Germany & Tsarist Romanov Russia agree to a secret treaty known as "The Reinsurance Treaty" (1879).

Under the terms of the agreement, Germany & Russia agree to remain neutral should either become involved in war with a third nation. However, neutrality would not apply if Russia attacks Germany's ally, Austria-Hungary.

The two powers remain vulnerable to the Balkan controversy in Austria-Hungary, since Russia is the protector of the minority Slavic Orthodox community under Austrian rule, and also of small Slavic states like Serbia. Nonetheless, the Reinsurance Treaty is a very good sign that Russia & Germany will be able to work out any future differences diplomatically.

### ***1890, New German Kaiser makes sweeping changes***

Kaiser Wilhelm I passes away in March of 1888 at the age of 91. He is succeeded by his son, Frederick I, who dies 3 months later of throat cancer. Frederick's 29 year old son, Wilhelm II, then becomes Kaiser in June of 1888.

**Like many young, "educated" Europeans, Wilhelm II is partially infected with the poison of "liberalism". Whereas 'Iron Chancellor' Bismarck wants to smash the Reds of Germany, young Wilhelm is hesitant to crush the Communists. He believes that if Germany becomes more "democratic", it will pacify the Red agitators. Wilhelm II also wants better relations with the United Kingdom, the enemy of Russia. To that end, Wilhelm turns his back on Russia, refusing repeated Russian requests to renew Bismarck's Reinsurance Treaty.**

These irreconcilable differences lead Wilhelm to dismiss the legendary Bismarck in 1890. As the grandson of Britain's Queen Victoria, Wilhelm evidently believes that he can trust & befriend Britain, which really belongs to the Rothschilds, not Victoria. He also believes that he can solve problems with Russia by negotiation.

Russia now feels isolated & mistrusts Germany's ally, Austria-Hungary. This leaves Russia very vulnerable to French & British intrigue. History will prove that wise old Bismarck was right, and naive young Wilhelm was wrong.

### ***1894, Franco-Russian Alliance***

Isolated from Germany and suspicious of Austria-Hungary, Russia, which wants another crack at Turkey, falls into a clever trap set by France, which wants another crack at Prussia (*Germany*), and Rothschild agents who are working for the interests of International Jewry.

**Franco-Russian Alliance creates an entangling military alliance between the two nations. The Russian giant can now be used to create a deadly 2nd front in any future war with Germany. This is what German Chancellor Bismarck had worked so hard to avoid.**



### ***1896, Zionists purchase the New York Times***

Since its founding in 1851 by Republican Henry Jarvis Raymond, The NY Times has been a big player in shaping public opinion. In 1896, the Times takes a turn to the internationalist left when it is purchased by a German-Jew (*Zionist*) Adolph Ochs. Ever since, America's most influential newspaper has promoted big government, Globalism, phony environmentalism, Israel, the Fed, and endless shooting wars; an influential propaganda tool in the hands of International Jewry.

### ***1897, First Zionist Congress***

The First Zionist Congress is held in Basel, Switzerland and is chaired by Theodore Herzl. Jewish delegates from across Europe agree that Palestine should be given to them. The idea of a Jewish takeover of Palestine had been floating around for decades. Whenever Russia advanced its interests in the area, Rothschild's Britain would keep Russia out.

The problem is, Palestine is 90-95% Arab, and falls under the sovereignty of the Ottoman Turks. Unless the Turks agree to give Palestine to the Jews, the Zionist dream cannot be realized.

Prior to his death in 1904, Herzl predicts that a world body will one day give Palestine to the Jews, and that he will go down in history as father of the Jewish State. For Herzl's dream to come true, a European military power will have to be manipulated into taking Palestine away from the Ottomans by force.

### ***1898, Spanish-American War***

Using the ridiculous pretext of "liberating Cuba" and a false accusation against Spain for the sinking of the USS Maine, a warmongering faction of the American Congress & "Yellow Press" are able to impose the phony Spanish-American War upon a very reluctant President William McKinley.

The true purpose of the war is to take Spain's Pacific Ocean naval bases in the Philippines & Guam. The "crisis" of the war is also used to pass a Congressional decree to annex Hawaii as a U.S. territory, against the wishes of the native Hawaiians.

**The Spanish-American War, and the Philippines War which grows out of it, are major turning points in the Globalist drive to dominate East Asia. These events mark the true origin of the war with Japan which is to come 43 years later.**

### ***1904, Entente Cordiale***

The Entente Cordiale is a series of agreements signed between France & Great Britain. The agreements settle issues regarding colonial expansion and mark the end of a centuries old era of on and off conflict between France & Britain. Germany views the new alliance with great suspicion, especially because France had already allied itself with Russia in 1892.

**The "chess pieces" of Europe are clearly being set in preparation of the big game (*world war*) to come. The Anglo-French alliance will one day entangle the U.S. as well. These nations will serve as the military "hit men" of International Jewry.**

### ***1907, Triple Entente***

The Triple Entente is a military alliance between the UK, France, and Russia, concluded after the signing of the British-Russian Entente in 1907.

**Of course, Rothschild Britain is not allying with Russia out of any friendship. The goal of International Jewry is to draw Russia into fighting Germany & Austria-Hungary from the east.**

After Russia, Germany, and Austria-Hungary exhaust themselves, all three former allies can then be subverted from within by Communists & liberals, controlled by the International Jewry.

The Triple Entente is the counterweight to the 1882 Triple Alliance of Germany, Austria-Hungary, and Italy. Rothschild & Warburg agents are also at work within The Triple Alliance. Italy later switches sides and is replaced by the Ottoman Empire, which is Russia's nemesis.

**The two alliances have been cleverly set up as mechanisms for the purpose of triggering the coming world war to rearrange Europe, and the world. One little incident in the Balkan region of southern Austria-Hungary is all that it will take to ignite the two alliance powder kegs, and drag the 33 powers of Europe, and America, into a massive world war.**

### ***1914, Assassination of Archduke Franz Ferdinand***

To kick off their long-awaited, pre-planned World War (*One*), International Jewry uses "Serbian Nationalists". A secret society known as Young Bosnia, possibly working with The Young Turks, plots the murder of an Austrian Royal.

**Serbia is an Orthodox Christian nation under the protection of Russia. Due to Benjamin Disraeli's past schemes, many Serbs also live under Austro-Hungarian rule in Bosnia, instead of under Serbian sovereignty. This situation has always caused friction, both within Austria-Hungary, and also between Russia & Austria-Hungary.**

Archduke Franz Ferdinand is heir to the Habsburg Family throne of Austria-Hungary. While traveling through the Bosnian city of Sarajevo with his wife, Sophie, a bomb is thrown at the Archduke's open car. He deflects the bomb with his arm and it explodes behind him. The royal couple insists on seeing all those injured at the hospital. After traveling there, they decide to go to the palace, but their driver takes a wrong turn onto a side street, where another assassin named Gavrilo Princip assassinates them both.

**In just a few weeks' time, Europe is now aflame in a World War (One) as the Jewish-controlled press in France, England, Austria, and Germany whip up a mutually destructive nationalist fervor among the European nations.**

### **1914-1918 German early Victories, then Stalemate**

*"It is not true that Germany is guilty of having caused this war.  
Neither the people, nor the Government, nor the Kaiser wanted war."  
-The Manifesto of 93 (Germany's scientists, scholars & artists)*

After Germany's westward march towards Paris stalls, the Western Front bogs down into a bloody stalemate with trench lines that change little until 1918. In the East, the Russian army successfully fights against the Austro-Hungarian forces but is then forced back by the German army.

Additional fronts open after the Ottoman Empire (*Turkey*) joins the war on Germany's side, in 1914. Italy switches sides and joins the Entente powers, in 1915. At sea, the British Navy blockades Germany. German U-boats will counter the blockade, and sink many British merchant ships carrying arms and much needed supplies.

### **1915, The sinking of the Lusitania, false flag**

**The United Kingdom wants to draw America into the war. Lord of the Admiralty Winston Churchill and President Wilson's (*Marxist*) advisor, Edward Mandell House, believe that if Germany can be baited into sinking a British ship with Americans on board, the U.S. will be forced into the war.**

**Unbeknownst to its passengers, the luxury liner Lusitania is carrying arms & explosives destined for Britain.**

Sailing from New York, Lusitania is loaded with 600 tons of explosives, 6 million rounds of ammunition, 1200 cases of shrapnel shells, and some American passengers. The German embassy in Washington is aware of this tries to warn American travelers by placing ads in U.S. newspapers, which are refused in most cases. As Lusitania approaches the Irish coast, it is ordered to reduce speed, and its military escort ship, Juno, is withdrawn. Churchill knows that German U-Boats are in the area. He purposely slows down the Lusitania and calls off Juno, leaving the Lusitania as a sitting duck.

A German torpedo hit ignites the munitions, causing a secondary explosion which sinks the massive liner in just 18 minutes. Nearly 1200 of its 1959 passengers are killed, including 128 Americans.

**The Jewish-controlled American press vilifies Germany, but makes no mention of the smuggled munitions. During the 1950's, the British Navy attempts to destroy the historical evidence of the Lusitania explosion by dropping depth charges onto the sunken liner.**

The Lusitania incident plays a role in turning American sentiment against Germany, but it is not yet time for America to make its entry. The Zionists are waiting to achieve maximum leverage before ordering Wilson to finally pull the trigger. For the time being, Wilson will just verbally condemn the Lusitania attack, while keeping America out of the war, and cruising towards re-election in November, the following year (1916).

*Note: Flase Flags are no “conspiracy theory”; over 42 false flag attacks have been admitted to it, either orally, in writing, or through photographs or videos, by government officials involved in carrying out these attacks.*

### ***December 2016, German Kaiser tries to stop the War***

The Battle of Verdun rages for 10 months, resulting in 306,000 battlefield deaths, and 500,000 wounded. Taking place in north eastern France, Verdun is the longest and most devastating battle of the war.

**By the end of Verdun, the war has broken down into a stalemate, but Germany still holds an advantage.**

In December of 1916, Kaiser Wilhelm offers to negotiate peace with The Entente Powers. But Britain & France deliberately make impossible demands upon Germany as a condition for even negotiating. In spite of Germany's sincere efforts to stop the madness, International Jewry wants it to continue.

***December 2016, Zionist back-room deal, offers to bring in the U.S.***

By December 1916, the Central Powers, Germany, Austria-Hungary, Turkey, have a clear advantage. France has suffered horrible losses. Russia is facing internal Red revolutionary chaos. Britain is under U-Boat blockade, and not one square inch of Germany has been occupied. Germany offers generous peace terms.

The Zionists make their move to fulfill Theodore Herzl's plan. Jews, Chaim Weizman & Nathan Sokolow approach the British with a dirty deal. The Zionists offer to use their international influence to bring the U.S. into the war on Britain's side, while undermining Germany from within.

The price that Britain must pay for U.S. entry is to steal Palestine from Ottoman Turkey (*Germany's ally*) and allow the Jews to settle there.

Though the official declaration of British support for a Jewish homeland is not made public until 1917 (*Balfour Declaration*), the agreement was, in fact, reached in December of 1916.

Soon after that, Zionist-agitated anti-German propaganda was unleashed in the U.S. while the Zionists & Marxists of Germany begin to undermine Germany's war effort from within.

***April 1917, America enters the War***

During the weeks following the Zionist dirty back-room deal to steal Palestine, the Zionists deliver on their end of the bargain. An intense propaganda campaign is suddenly unleashed in America. The 1915 Lusitania incident is resurrected, along with hype over German U-boat warfare. A German contingency plan to ally with Mexico if the U.S. enters the war (*Zimmerman Note*) is falsely portrayed as a plot to attack America.

Citing various phony pretexts, on April 2nd, 1917, President Wilson, the previous anti-war candidate, who, according to Benjamin Freedman, was under blackmail over an affair he had when he was a Princeton professor, asks Congress for a Declaration of War. Congress complies. Regular forces of the small US military begin arriving in Europe, but it will be months before the full force of drafted men can be deployed.

### ***April 1917, Anti-German Propaganda Committee***

President Wilson establishes the Committee on Public Information (*CPI*) for the purpose of manipulating public opinion in support of the war. The Jew, Edward Bernays, "the father of American propaganda" is a CPI member. A nephew of the psychoanalyst Sigmund Freud, Bernays boasts of his ability to control the public mind. He calls his scientific methods for controlling public opinion, "the engineering of consent."

**In his 1928 book, *Propaganda*, Bernays explains. "The conscious & intelligent manipulation of the habits & opinions of the (*Gentile*) masses is an important element in democratic society. Those who manipulate this unseen mechanism of society constitute an invisible government which is the true ruling power of our country. We are governed, our minds are molded, our tastes formed, our ideas suggested, largely by men we have never heard of. It is they who pull the wires that control the public mind."**

Bernays and his CPI co-conspirators portray the American war effort as a holy crusade "to make the world safe for democracy", while at the same time spreading vile hate-filled propaganda directed towards Germany and its Emperor, Wilhelm II.

### ***November 1917, Balfour Declaration***

**The Zionists have delivered on their end of the dirty back-room deal made with the British in 1916. American entry into the war was delivered as promised. By formally, and publicly, issuing "The Balfour Declaration", Lord Balfour is assuring the Zionists that Britain will fulfill its end of the deal after the war; the theft of Palestine.**

The Declaration is delivered to the 'Baron' Walter Rothschild. It reads, in part, "His Majesty's government views with favor the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavors to facilitate the achievement of this object."

*"The only reason that there was any feeling in Germany against Jews was that they were responsible for World War I and for this world-wide boycott."*

*-Benjamin Freedman, Jewish anti-Zionist*

*"They (Germans) had been so nice to them (Jews), from 1905 on, when the first Communist revolution in Russia failed, and the Jews had to scramble out of Russia, they all went to Germany. And Germany gave them refuge. And they were treated very nicely. And here (WW1) they had sold Germany down the river (Balfour Declaration) for no reason at all other than the fact that they wanted Palestine as a so-called "Jewish commonwealth."*

*-Benjamin Freedman, Jewish anti-Zionist*

*"When Germany realized that the Jews were responsible for her defeat (WW1), they naturally resented it. But not a hair on the head of any Jew was harmed . Not a single hair."*

*-Benjamin Freedman, Jewish anti-Zionist*

### ***October 25, 1917, Red October in Russia***

Socialist Prime Minister, Aleksandr Kerensky, struggles to keep a bad economy afloat, an unstable coalition government together, and a tired Russian nation in the war. The time is ripe for the (*Marxist*) Reds to stage another violent attempt at power. This time, Trotsky, Lenin and their Jewish comrades will succeed.

With backing from some Russian troops, many of whom had been brainwashed in 1905 Japanese POW camps by communist reading materials, the Capital City of Petrograd (*St. Petersburg*) is seized during the October Revolution, aka "Red October". Kerensky flees for his life.

**The new Soviet regime immediately moves to pull Russia out of the war, before Germany can beat them.**



Outside of Petrograd, the predominantly Jewish Red government is not recognized as legitimate. A bloody civil war begins between the Jewish-led Reds & Christian "Whites" that lasts for 3 years.

**"The Whites" are led mainly by Admiral Kolchak. When it becomes apparent that a Red revolutionary army composed solely of workers and some ex-Tsarist troops is far too small to put down the counter-Revolution, Trotsky institutes mandatory conscription of the peasantry into the Red Army. Opposition to Red Army conscription is overcome by (Jewish) terror tactics. Hostages and their families are tortured & killed when necessary to force compliance.**

***January 1918, Wilson offers 14-point Peace Program***

**Had it not been for America's 1917 entry into the war, the stalemated parties would have ceased fighting on their own, and millions of lives would have been saved.**

**It would not be until 1918 that sufficient numbers of trained American recruits would be ready to deploy in combat operations. Before fresh new rivers of American blood would be shed, both Germany & Austria-Hungary again communicate their desire for a peaceful resolution; just as they had previously been proposing to make a mutually acceptable peace with Britain & France all along.**

In an address before the U.S. Congress, the puppet warmonger, President Wilson, is forced to admit that, in response to his recent "14 Point" Statement, Germany & Austria-Hungary have indeed expressed general agreement with Wilson's high-sounding proposals. But in the very next breath, Wilson casually dismisses these promising peace overtures as unacceptable.

**Wilson's New York handlers, (mostly Jews) like Baruch, Schiff, Warburg, Morgenthau, Brandeis, etc.) want their long-awaited war for Globalism, the pre-planned "League of Nations" and Zionism; and they certainly are not about to allow Germanic peace proposals to derail the supremacist plans of International Jewry.**

The most astonishing of Wilson's lies is his rosy description of what the eventual post-war peace is to be like. The fact that so many naive & war-weary Germans will later buy into Wilson's empty promises, will contribute to Germany's bizarre unconditional surrender & disarmament in November of that same year, 1918.

### ***Spring 1918, Germans stabbed in the back by Marxist Jews***

Before the American troops can be deployed in large numbers, Germany diverts its troops from the pacified eastern front and stages a major western offensive. The operation begins in March with an attack on British forces in France. The Germans advance 40 miles, and Paris is just 75 miles away. The Spring Offensive is so successful that Wilhelm declares March 24 a National Holiday.

At this exact critical point, Marxists & Zionists in Germany “stab” their countrymen in the back. Marxist Trade Union leaders order factory strikes which deprive German troops of critical supplies.

The Jewish-controlled press, which had fanned war passions in 1914, suddenly turns sour on the war and begins ripping on the German military. German morale begins to fall quickly, as does industrial output. Recent recruits arrive at the frontline with a defeatist attitude as anti-war protests & general discontent spread throughout Germany.

The German “Great Offensive” comes to a halt just as the Americans begin to arrive. German Zionists are betraying Germany so that Palestine can be taken from Germany's Turkish ally and given to the Jews (*Balfour Declaration*).

German Jewish Marxists & "Democratic Socialists" also see a German defeat as a means to destabilize the nation and stage a revolution. After the war, the treasonous betrayal of 1918 becomes known as "The Stab-in-the-Back." Modern liberal "historians" dismiss this allegation as a "legend", but there is nothing mythical about it. On the brink of final victory, Germany was betrayed from within; plain & simple.

### ***Summer 1918, The Yanks are coming***

It had taken about a full year for America to get its military drafted, trained and deployed under American command. By the summer of 1918, 10,000 fresh troops arrive daily at the front. About 120,000 of them will die in the Great War, 90,000 in combat, and 30,000 from disease. In addition to the badly needed fresh blood, the French & British war machines are now being re-supplied by the industrial output of mighty America.

With the breakdown of the Spring Offensive, the tide turns against Germany and its allies. The Allied counter attack (*100 Days Offensive*) begins in August. At the Battle of Amiens, the Allies advance 7 miles into German-held territory in just 7 hours. Back in Germany, the Jewish Press ignores the devastating effects of the Jewish-led factory strikes & Jewish-inspired defeatism. Instead, the newspapers blame General Erich Ludendorff for the recent German setbacks.

Britain's previous campaign against the Turks had ended in failure (*Gallipoli*). Now, with fresh and strong Americans arriving to fight the Germans in Western Europe, British troops are freed-up to concentrate on the Ottoman Empire.

Britain covets the oil fields of the Middle East, but the United Kingdom also has a debt to repay to the Zionist bosses who dragged the U.S. into the war. Assisting the British in the effort to steal Palestine are 10,000 American Jews who enlist to fight not alongside their fellow Americans in Europe, but with the British, who intend to seize their future home, Palestine.

During this time, British airplanes drop leaflets over Germany. Printed in Yiddish, the Balfour leaflets seek to win Jewish support in Germany by promising the Jews a "homeland" in Palestine after they have won the war.

### ***1918, The "Communist International"***

With the Russian Civil War raging, the Communist International, known as "The Comintern", is established in Moscow, Russia.

The Comintern states openly that its intention is to “fight by all available means, including armed force, for the overthrow of the international “bourgeoisie” (*capitalists*) and for the creation of an international Soviet republic (*world government*).”

From 1918-1922, Comintern-affiliated Parties form in France, Italy, China, Germany, Spain, Belgium, the U.S. and other nations. All Communists operate under the direction of the Moscow Reds, who are themselves financed by the same Globalist-Zionist international bankers that created the Federal Reserve and brought about the “Great War”, World War 1. International Jewry is on the march and in high gear.

### ***November 11, 1918, World War 1 is over***

By the fall of 1918, it is clear that Germany can no longer win the war. Its policy now is “to not lose it either.” As he had in 1916, the Kaiser offers to negotiate peace on terms favorable to all.

Though Germany cannot win, the Allies are not able to win either.

Germany’s Eastern front with Russia is closed. There are no Allied troops on German soil, the Capital, Berlin is 900 miles safely away from the front, and the German military is very capable of defending the homeland from any invasion.

But the home front is collapsing. Treasonous politicians, Marxist (*Jewish*) labor union leaders, and Zionist media moguls, combine to demoralize the people and destabilize Germany. The Kaiser is forced to step down, exiling to Holland.

On November 11, 1918, Marxists & liberals of the newly formed “Weimer Republic” lie down and roll over for the Allies.

Incredibly, at a time when the Allies do not have a single soldier on German soil, the Weimar traitors order the military to lay down their arms and withdraw from the front. Based on Wilson’s empty promises of “peace without victory”, the “November Criminals” Weimar government officials, place Germany at the total mercy of International Jewry.

Lance Corporal, Adolf Hitler, served with great distinction in World War 1 on the frontlines, and was awarded both the prestigious German 1<sup>st</sup> Class & 2<sup>nd</sup> Class “Iron Cross” for bravery, to a vow to not rest until the “November Criminals” are exposed, and Germany's honor restored. He would later follow through with this commitment as the great Fuhrer of the NSDAP.

### **1919, Spartacist Uprising**

*“When the National Socialist Movement tore Germany back from the brink of this threatening catastrophe (Bolshevism), it not only saved the German people but also rendered a historical service to the rest of Europe.”*

*-Hitler*

*“Fourteen years of Marxism have ruined Germany;  
one year of Bolshevism would destroy her.”*

*-Hitler*

**The “Spartacist uprising” was an armed general strike in Germany that lasted from January 4-15<sup>th</sup>, 1919.**

The uprising was primarily a power struggle between the moderate Social Democratic Party of Germany Social (SPD), led by Friedrich Elbert, and the radical communists of the “Communist Party of Germany (KPD), led by Luxemburg & Liebknecht. This power struggle was the result of the abdication of Kaiser Wilhelm II, and the resignation of Chancellor Max von Baden, who had passed power to Ebert, as the leader of the largest party in the German parliament.

Similar uprisings occurred and were suppressed in Bremen, the Ruhr, Rhineland, Saxony, Hamburg, Thuringia and Bavaria, and another round of even bloodier street battles occurred in Berlin in March, which led to popular disillusionment with the Weimar Government.

The Communist takeover is short lived as veterans known as the “Freikorps” reclaim control from the (Jewish) Communists and their followers. Luxemburg & Liebknecht are captured and executed.

The Freikorps has saved Germany from the same deadly fate that has befallen Russia, but the new "Social Democratic" Germany will soon face other serious problems, in addition to preventing Marxists from taking power away from the Weimar Republic.

### ***1919, Paris Peace Conference***

The Paris Peace Conference is the meeting of the Allied victors to financially crush Germany, and determine the new borders of the defeated nations. The Globalists devise a series of treaties (*Paris Peace Treaties*) that reshape Europe and the world. At its center are the leaders of the three "Great Powers"; Woodrow Wilson (U.S.), Prime Ministers, David Lloyd George (U.K.) and Georges Clemenceau (France). Germany is not invited and will have no say in the final decisions.

**International Jewry via their Great Powers proxies will dismantle existing nations and create new ones. Austria-Hungary & Turkey are carved up; their disparate peoples re-assigned to new states. The Paris Peace Conference also creates the framework for a future World Government, the League of Nations.**

A Zionist delegation is also present. They had brought America into the war, and now it is time to collect payment for services rendered (*Balfour Declaration*). Former Arab territories of the Ottoman Empire are separated from Turkish rule and broken up into small states. Palestine is to become a British protectorate.

### ***June, 1919, Treaty of Versailles***

***"There is no recovery of the German folk with this peace treaty... The treaty is made in order to kill of twenty-million Germans and to ruin the German nation." -Hitler***

***"Armies of millions of unemployed are the living witness to the unreasonableness of those who made these treaties." -Hitler***

Out of the Paris Peace Conference comes the barbaric & infamous “Treaty of Versailles”. The cruelty of the treaty is today recognized even by liberal historians. With Germany disarmed by its new government, International Jewry proceeds to rape the German nation; a nation that did not want war, had tried to avert the war, and had offered to make peace on numerous occasions after the war had begun.

The Treaty contains 440 clauses, 414 of which are dedicated towards punishing Germany for a war that it was imposed upon her.

While “disarmed” & humiliated, Germany & Austria are forced to accept treaty provisions at gunpoint, and while under a hunger blockade. About 100,000 Germans die as a result of the post-armistice food blockade.

**Germany must accept 100% responsibility for the war!**

Meanwhile, the Zionists establish their Jewish claim to a piece of Palestine, guaranteed by the League of Nations, and exactly as Herzl had predicted in 1897. Jews from all over the world may now immigrate to British Palestine, but in controlled numbers. The Arabs of Palestine, a 95% majority, were not consulted about this deal, and they are angry.

## INTERNATIONAL JEWRY SEEKS TO DESTROY THE MIRACLE OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM PT1

*[Germany, England, France, Italy and Russia at War]*

*“The rest of the world envies the vital force of our people and fears it. They do not fight us because we are finished, but due to the fact that we have dared to realize one of the most integral revolutions in the history of mankind... (Oswald) Spengler’s theory, and the bio-political causes of this war are in contradiction.  
-Walther Darre, Reich Minister of Food and Agriculture*

*"One does not obtain freedom through begging or cheating, or through labor & industriousness either, but exclusively through fighting; fighting one's own battles."  
-Hitler*

*"With a people that commits itself bodily, fate does not always measure according to the scope of the deeds, but very often according to the extent of the will."  
-Hitler*

*"This war thrusts us years back in our constructive work. It is deplorable. I have 'not' indeed become the Chancellor of the Greater German Reich in order to conduct war!"  
-Hitler*

*"I see no reason why this war must go on. I am grieved to think of the sacrifices which it will claim. I would like to avert them."  
-Hitler*

**Note:** The "Hitler was a Rothschild agent" dis-info that is being spread around the Internet is meant to discourage truth-seekers from reading the following information (Part 1-3). Read it and open your eyes. Hitler was "not" a Rothschild agent; his cause was German independence & sovereignty.

**Note:** Hitler & Rudolf Hess repeatedly, many times, made it crystal clear that by desiring to establish the purity of the Nordic "Aryan" race they could not desire war; because that would be "selection in reverse". It happens in war that the first to die are the best, the most "pure", the most valiant.

## **War 2 = The Bad War**

*"Even if we Jews are not bodily with you in the trenches, we are nevertheless morally with you. This is our war (WW2), and you are fighting it for us."  
-Les Nouvelles Litteraires (1940)*

*"The millions of Jews living in America, England, France, North Africa and South, not forgetting Palestine, have decided to carry on the war in Germany to the very end. It is to be a war of extermination."  
-Central Blad Voor Israeliten (1939)*

*"When the National Socialists and their friends cry or whisper that this (war) is brought about by Jews, they are perfectly right."  
-The Jewish Sentinel of Chicago (1940)*



***“This is our war and you are fighting it for us. Even if we Jews are not bodily in the trenches we are nevertheless morally with you.”***  
***-Schlomo Asch (Jew), pep talk to French troops (1940)***

***“The Second World War is being fought for the defense of the fundamentals of Judaism.”***  
***-Rabbi Felix Mendlesohn, Chicago Sentinel (1942)***

***“The Second World War is being fought for the defense and fundamentals of Judaism.”***  
***-Chicago Sentinel (1942)***

During the many years which have now passed since the end of the grand history altering event known as World War 2, only a single narrative of the great conflict has been heard. It is a story which, as is always the case, has been scripted by the victors (*International Jewry*) and pounded, into the minds of subsequent generations. Every medium of Jewish-controlled mass indoctrination (*schools, church, media, etc.*) has been harnessed to the task of training the obedient masses as to what the proper view of this event should be.

Academia, news media, public education, book publishing, TV documentaries, Hollywood films, clergymen and politicians of every stripe all sing the same song. You know the familiar lyrics. “Germany, Italy and Japan tried to enslave the planet. The ‘good guys’ of the world community banded together and stopped them; but not before millions were killed in Hitler’s gas chambers (*Holohoax*).”

**Literally, not a day seems to pass without some sort of media reference to this simplistic goofball narrative; a silly children’s fable which oh-so-conveniently ignores the previous decades of critical history leading up to World War II, omits vital information from the actual war years, and outright fabricates lie after lie after lie.**

Indeed, the “official story” amounts to a manufactured mendacity (*lie*) of such mountainous dimensions that the human mind will have a hard time processing the actual truth of the grand event, no matter how compelling the case may be.

Because the moronic mantra is never questioned, the public mind quite naturally assumes it to be an “indisputable truth”, on par with the belief in  $2 + 2 = 4$ .

*"When a well-packaged web of lies has been sold gradually to the masses over generations, the truth will seem utterly preposterous and its speaker a raving lunatic."  
-Dresden James, Author*

It has been said that "the past is never dead; it's not even past." Thus, it is with World War 2. The war is still being fought! It is a psychological war that heaps shame & guilt on Germany, and ironically, on her Allied (*Anglo-Saxon*) (*German-American*) opponents as well to the extent they shared Germany's lineage & culture.

*Note: Events in this chapter are described in the present tense for dramatic effect.*

### ***August 25, 1939, Britain & Poland agree to a Military Alliance***

The Polish-British Common Defense Pact contains promises of British military assistance in the event that Poland is attacked by another European country. This builds upon a previous agreement in March 1939, between the two countries, and also France, by specifically committing to military action in the event of an attack.

**With this agreement, Zionist-Globalist forces in the United Kingdom have trapped the reluctant Prime Minister Neville Chamberlain, as well as France. All that is left to do now is for Polish-Jewish border thugs, under the protection of Marshal Edward RydzSmigly, to deliberately provoke Germany into action, and get the war started. On the nights of August 25 to August 31 there occur many violent attacks on German civilians as well as German officials & property.**

Hitler is prepared for war with Poland but is still attempting to preserve peace, especially with France & Britain. In an open letter to French President Daladier, Hitler makes yet another impassioned plea for peace on August 28<sup>th</sup>. "I see no way of persuading Poland, which feels herself as unassailable, now that she enjoys the protection of her guarantees, to accept a peaceful solution. If our two countries on that account should be destined to meet again on the field of battle, there would nevertheless be a difference in the motives. I (*Hitler*), Herr Daladier, shall be leading my people in a fight to rectify a wrong, whereas the others would be fighting to preserve that wrong."

### ***August 31, 1939, German Radio Station Attacked (Gleiwitz)***

Overestimating their (*Polish*) strength, underestimating German strength, and believing that France and the U.K. would now back him, Marshal Smigly allows Polish-Jewish partisan terrorists to cross the border and attack a German radio station (*Sender Gleiwitz*) in Germany. It is actually the latest in a string of deliberate border instigations against Germany.

The "Poles" then broadcast a message (*in Polish*) urging others to take up arms and start killing Germans. German police quickly arrive and retake the station, killing one of the Polish-marxist terrorists. Jewish-marxist terrorists, their Polish government protectors, and their Globalist-Zionist masters have picked a fight with Germany.

**Modern fake historians claim that the incident was staged by Germans dressed as Polish terrorists. But as is the case with the Reichstag Fire conspiracy theory, they offer no evidence to support this oft-repeated lie, beyond a forced "confession" obtained after the war, to support this theory. It ignores the outrageous & repeated pattern of provocations directed at Hitler's Germany ever since 1933, the numerous border incidents, and also Hitler's sincere attempts to negotiate a fair resolution to the Corridor & Danzig controversies.**

### ***September 1-3, German invasion of Poland***

***"A war-leader is what I am against my own will. If I apply my mind to military problems, that's because for the moment I know that nobody would succeed better at this than I can." –Hitler***

***"This (Declaration of War) is the fault of the (British) anti-appeasers and the f\*\*\*ing Jews."  
-British Duke Arthur Wellesley***

On the first day, the German army advances eastward into Poland, the badly beaten Polish forces withdraw rapidly.

**On the third day, Polsih (*Jewish-Marxist*) terrorists rape, torture and massacre over 3000 German civilians in the town of Bromberg, Poland. The Massacre is known as "Bloody Sunday".**

*"Of all the crimes of World War 2, one never hears about the wholesale massacres that occurred in Poland just before the war. Thousands of German men, women & children were massacred in the most horrendous fashion by press-enraged mobs. Hitler decided to halt the slaughter and he rushed to the rescue. Young German boys, when captured by the Poles, were castrated."*  
*-Leon Degrelle*

On this third day, the Jewish-controlled world press shrieks in horror over Germany's "aggression" as Britain & France declare war. The Bromberg butchery (*Bloody Sunday*) of innocent Germans is ignored.

*"You will recall the dramatic events of that period; the steadily increasing numbers of victims among the ethnic Germans (in Poland). You, my deputies, are best qualified to compare this loss of life with that of the present war. The military campaign in the East has so far cost the entire German armed forces about 160,000 deaths, whereas during just a few months of peace (in 1939) more than 62,000 ethnic Germans were killed, including some who were horribly tortured. There is no question that the German Reich had the right to protest against this situation on its border and to press for its elimination, if for no other reason than for its own security, particularly since we live in an age in which other countries ( USA & Britain) regard their security at stake even in foreign continents. In geographical terms, the problems to be resolved were not very important. Essentially, they involved Danzig, and a connecting link between the torn-away province of East Prussia and the rest of the Reich. Of much greater concern were the brutal persecutions of the Germans in Poland. In addition, the other minority population groups (Ukrainians) were subject to a fate that was no less severe."*  
*-Hitler, Hitler's Reichstag Speech of December 11, 1941*

### ***September 17, Russia invades Poland from the East***

With the Polish army being routed by the advancing Germans in the west, Stalin cleverly decides to break the Soviet-Polish Non Aggression Pact of 1932. Poland is stabbed in the back as Soviet forces pour in from the east.

**The advancing Soviet Reds carry out massacres, the most infamous being the Katyn Forest Massacre, falsely blamed on the Germans at the Nuremberg Trial, in which 10,000 Polish Army officers are shot in the head.**

Other than the pre-Versailles German areas which Germany reclaims, the Soviets will eventually take all of Poland. In a shocking double-standard, the U.S., U.K & France remain oddly silent about this brutal Soviet aggression.

**Poland appeals to Britain for help, citing the Poland-British Defense Pact just signed a few weeks ago. The truth is, the Allies don't care about Poland. They only used its foolish ultra-nationalist leader, who by now has shamelessly abandoned his troops and fled to Romania, to instigate Hitler so that they could have their war. The horror that Poland will suffer under Soviet occupation is now Poland's problem, not Britain's.**

### **September 17, Germany defeats Poland**

Within a few weeks, the German-Polish War is already over. Danzig and all of Prussia was re-united.

Hitler receives a hero's welcome upon his arrival in liberated Danzig; he addressed the crowd.

"No power on earth would have borne this condition as long as Germany. I do not know what England would have said about a similar peace solution (*Versailles*) at its expense or how America or France would have accepted it. I attempted to find a tolerable solution, even for this problem. I submitted this attempt to the Polish rulers in the form of verbal proposals... You know these proposals. They were more than moderate. I do not know what mental condition the Polish Government was in when it refused these proposals.... As an answer, Poland gave the order for the first mobilization. Thereupon wild terror was initiated, and my request to the Polish Foreign Minister to visit me in Berlin once more to discuss these questions was refused. Instead of going to Berlin, he went to London."

### ***October 1939 - May 1940, Hitler pleads for Peace***

The German-Polish War has ended quickly. The Allies never had any intention of helping Poland.

**The French actually invade Germany on September 7th, advancing 8 km before stopping.**

During this quiet period between the end of the Polish war until May 1940, Hitler pleads for the Allies to withdraw their war declarations.

Towards France he declares, "I have always expressed to France my desire to bury forever our ancient enmity and bring together these two nations, both of which have such glorious pasts."

To the British, Hitler says, "I have devoted no less effort to the achievement of Anglo-German friendship. At no time and in no place have I ever acted contrary to British interests... Why should this war in the West be fought?"

**Hitler's pleas for peace are ignored as the allies begin to mobilize more than 2,000,000 troops in Northern France. Plans are openly discussed to advance eastward upon Germany, via "neutral" Belgium & Holland, as well as establishing operations in "neutral" Norway & Denmark, with or "without their consent".**

In November of 1939, a new Neutrality Act is passed in the United States. The sale of arms to the United Kingdom is now legal. The scheming FDR has taken a big step towards involving America in a war on behalf of International Jewry.

### ***November 30, Russia invades Finland***

Just two months after swallowing Poland, Stalin launches an invasion of Finland. As he had with Poland, Stalin breaks another 1932 non-aggression pact he had agreed to; The Soviet-Finnish Non Aggression Pact of 1932.

The invasion is massive, with 21 Soviet divisions consisting of 450,000 Red Army troops. Stalin expects to overwhelm Finland in a matter of weeks and install a government of Finnish Communists currently waiting in Moscow, but the brave & outnumbered Finns stage a heroic defense of their homeland.

The "Winter War" is an embarrassment for Stalin. A treaty is signed the following March, but the Finns are forced to give up some territory.

**Stalin has now broken two non-aggression treaties and annexed territory from both betrayed parties (Poland & Finland). The "International Community" verbally condemns the Soviet invasion and makes some symbolic economic gestures, but once again, there are no calls for boycotts, nor any declaration of war against the USSR as there was against Germany. Hitler is also forced to remain silent about Stalin's actions because he does not want a two-front war.**

***April 9, 1940, Germany invades Norway & Denmark to counter the Allies***

The Allied plan of attack is to disrupt Germany's iron ore imports from Sweden by illegally mining Norwegian waters, and then occupying the important Norwegian port of Narvik. Plans are also made for imposing a base of operations in Denmark, Germany's neutral neighbor to its north.

**A Norwegian politician named Vidkun Quisling confirms the existence of these Allied plots. Sympathetic to Germany, and not wanting his country to become a battlefield, Quisling informs Hitler of the Anglo-French plot to wage war from the two Scandinavian countries.**

Germany moves quickly to secure the Norwegian port of Narvik just before the British can place their mines, and also to occupy Denmark. German diplomats assure the leaders of both Scandinavian nations that Germany seeks neither conquest nor interference in internal affairs. Life under limited German occupation goes on quietly for the Scandinavians during the war. Quisling's name is now a dictionary word in the English language, synonymous with "traitor", a totally unfair characterization.

The British then invade Iceland on May 10<sup>th</sup>, 1940, the same day that war-monger Churchill comes to power, with British troops disembarking in the Capital City of Reykjavik. The British quickly move inland, disabling communications networks, and securing landing locations. The government of Iceland protests the violation of their neutrality, but to no avail.

Although FDR, up until December 1941, promises that America will remain non-belligerent, 30,000 US troops will relieve the British and occupy Iceland in spring of 1941.

*Note: In Norway, there were two outstanding personalities during WW2, who were clearly on the German side; Vidkun Quisling, the Prime Minister, and the Nobel Prize winner in literature, Knut Hamsun. Vidkun Quisling had received high British decorations for his part in saving untold many Ukrainian lives in the Bolshevik induced famine that killed some 60 Million people, according to Alexander Solzhenitsyn. When Quisling saw that the Allies made a pact with Stalin, one of the very ones responsible for the famine, his conscience could no longer go along with the allied party line. Quisling was executed after the war for his "treasonous" turn around and his name today stands synonymous for "traitor" alongside the name of Judas. Knut Hamsun was enthralled with the common sense White racialism of the National Socialists. Hamsun, after the war disappeared from view; his books were no longer published. He was incarcerated & humiliated; the greatest poet & author Norway had ever produced.*

### ***May 10, German pre-emptive invasion of the Low Countries***

Hitler's pleas for peace have been repeatedly ignored as 400,000 British, and at least 2,000,000 French troops, have massed in northern France. The massive allied invasion of Germany's industrial Ruhr region is to come through the ostensibly "neutral" League of Nations member states of Belgium & the Netherlands (*Holland*), whose governments are under intense Allied pressure to allow safe passage for the planned Allied attack on the bordering Ruhr region.

**Again, Hitler's hand is forced. On the same day that Churchill comes to power, and that the U.K. invades Iceland, as an act of national self-defense, Germany takes the fight to the Allies before they can bring it to German soil and reinstitute a 2nd Versailles Treaty.**

In a stunning advance westward, the German Blitzkrieg, combined with the "autonomy" the German military unit commanders were given on the front to "call the the shots" as they saw fit, quickly overtakes the smaller nations (*Low Countries*) and pushes the Allied armies into a full retreat towards the beaches of northern France, Dunkirk.



***Note: Blitzkrieg (lightning war) was a German military tactic in WW2 calculated to create psychological shock & resultant disorganization in Allied enemy forces through the employment of surprise, speed and superiority in materiel or firepower.***

***Note: In addition to unit commanders having more autonomy, people in authority in the Third Reich could make exceptions to orders & government policies, though this was rare and there had to be a good & justifiable reason to do so.***

The Jewish-controlled media, then as well as today, portrays the Blitz as “the “Nazi” conquest of Holland, Belgium and France. But the menacing presence of the massive Allied force on Germany’s industrial frontier is conveniently ignored, as is the undeniable & extensive collaboration between the “neutral” Low Countries and the Allies.

**After having just defeated the French the British invaders, Hitler, via a Swedish third party, proposes generous peace terms to Britain. The Fuhrer’s peace proposal demands nothing of Great Britain, and implies that the states currently occupied by Germany would de-occupied; as Germany’s occupation was only due to the present war situation. But Winston Churchill is not interested in peace. The offer goes nowhere.**

**Giuseppe Bastianini, the Italian ambassador in London, has a meeting with British Foreign Secretary Lord Halifax to discuss Italy's neutrality. The discussion soon moves to that of Italian mediation between the Allies & Germany. The plan is to let Italian leader, Benito Mussolini, Hitler's close ally, negotiate a settlement "that would not merely be an armistice, but would protect European peace for the century." Halifax responds very favorably to the idea and takes it to the British War Cabinet. Churchill would ultimately have none of it; he wanted war.**

***May 27 - June 4, Hitler allow the British troops to escape Dunkirk***

***"The blood of every single Englishman is too valuable to shed. Our two people belong together racially & traditionally. That is and always has been my aim, even if our generals can't grasp it."  
-Hitler***

After Germany's stunning advance, the Allies are trapped on the beaches of Dunkirk, France. The entire force can be easily captured, but Hitler issues a halt order. As a show of good faith towards his western tormentors, Hitler believes that the British will be more likely to make peace if they can escape with their dignity intact.

**Hitler reached out to anti-war factions who were sympathetic to finding a peaceful solution to the European conflict. The English ruling class was not monolithic. The Fuhrer's outreach was to the reasonable elements, not to the Jewish-controlled war-monger types, like Winston Churchill & Anthony Eden. Hitler appealed to powerful men of reason, like the former Prime Minister, David Lloyd George, King Edward VIII, the 5th Duke of Wellington, Lord Halifax, and even to Prime Minister, Neville Chamberlain.**

**Hitler also had German intelligence reports given to him that the Soviet Union was planning on invading Western Europe, and was building up troops & armaments on its border. A massive battle with Russia was impending! War with the U.S. was also in the cards.**

**When Stalin finally provoked Hitler to launch a preemptive invasion of Russia in 1941, the "invasion" of England was then out of the question, logistically speaking.**

**Today, critics of Hitler will falsely use the Dunkirk incident to site that he was under the influence of the Rothschilds.**

***Note: Like Britain, America's political class was not monolithic. The anti-war, anti-FDR forces in America were still very strong. Included among them were men like Charles Lindbergh & Joseph P. Kennedy. The devastating losses of life, during World War 1, were still fresh on everyone's mind. War with the U.S. was in the cards, but was not certain.***

***Note: Father Coughlin was one of the first political leaders to use radio to reach a mass audience. During the 1930s, an estimated 30 million listeners tuned to his weekly broadcasts. He was forced off the air in 1939 because of his pro-Fascist, anti-Semitic and anti-war rhetoric.***

***Note: Anglo-German alliance which Hitler long strove for, with the combination of the British Navy and the German Army, if no longer accountable to International Jewry, could have kept the peace of the world, and preserved the interests of the White race in Europe.***

*"He (Hitler) then astonished us by speaking with admiration of the British Empire, of the necessity for its existence, and of the civilization that Britain had brought into the world... He compared the British Empire with the Catholic Church, saying they were both essential elements of stability in the world. He said that all he wanted from Britain was that she should acknowledge Germany's position on the Continent. The return of Germany's colonies would be desirable but not essential, and he would even offer to support Britain with troops if she should be involved in difficulties anywhere."*  
*-German General von Blumentritt*

A massive boat lift involving British fishermen ferries the troops across the English Channel back to England. The Jewish-controlled press maliciously spins Hitler's gracious act as a "miraculous escape right under Hitler's nose." The cigar-chomping, Zionist-owned, and alcoholic, Winston Churchill, vows to keep fighting as he frightens the British people with tales of imminent German invasion by the evil "Nazis".

***"I appeal to reason in international affairs. I want to show that the idea of eternal enmity is wrong. We are not hereditary enemies." -Hitler***

**Note: After Dunkirk (May 1940), there was a bitter divide among members of Churchill's War Cabinet. A faction led by Lord Halifax was willing to sit-down with Mussolini of Italy, who was still neutral, and hear the details of a peace offer from Germany. The conflict is known as "The War Cabinet Crisis", and it almost ended Churchill's war before it could really heat up. It was the presence of reasonable Englishmen, such as Halifax, coupled with Hitler's sincere desire to avoid further bloodshed, which stayed Hitler's hand. That's called honor, not treason.**

**Note: The label "Nazi is a slur word for National Socialist. The Jew, Konrad Heiden, a German-American journalist, invented the term 'Nazi'. It is a political epithet invented during the 1920s as a means of denigrating the NSDAP & National Socialism. Most respectable National Socialists refer to themselves as "National Socialists", not "Nazis" or "Neo-Nazis"**

**Note: Hitler was right! Document No.103202/06 signed by Soviet Chief of staff, Kirill Meretskov, in 1940, revealed that Stalin was preparing to invade Western Europe in July 1941 in a massive invasion called Operatsia Groza (Operation Thunderstorm).**

***June, 1940, Soviet Union invades 4 countries at the same time***

With the eyes of the world focused on events in Western Europe, Stalin continues to expand his “Evil Empire”. The Soviet Reds annex the tiny defenseless Baltic states of Latvia, Lithuania and Estonia. Stalin also annexes parts of eastern Romania.

**The Soviet Union has now invaded 6 countries in just 9 months. Yet, the western Allies, under the orders of International Jewry, only remain obsessed with attacking Germany, whose leader, just like the Kaiser had two decades earlier, continues to plead for peace.**

***June, 1940, Italy joins the War***

*“A weaker state that wishes to attain power & greatness must always take an active part in the general political events of world history.” -Hitler*

Upon seeing Germany's stunning victory in 1940, Benito Mussolini ends Italy's neutrality and allies his country with Germany. He declares war upon France, which was already beaten & occupied, and also upon the United Kingdom, which is already being chased out of Europe at Dunkirk.

**Unlike Hitler's defensive war, Mussolini dreams of conquest, hoping to restore a new Roman Empire in North Africa. But his reckless adventures will prove to be very costly to Hitler.**

In August of 1940, Italy occupies British Somaliland in East Africa. In September, Italy invades Egypt, which has been occupied by the British since a 1936 Treaty to protect the Suez Canal. In picking a fight with Britain, Mussolini bites off far more than the unimpressive Italian military can chew.

**The superior British land & naval forces dominate their Italian adversaries, giving Churchill a potential continental opening to invade a now non-neutral Italy from North Africa.**

***June 22, 1940, France's new government makes peace with Germany***

As the fleeing French government collapses, the Germans enter undefended Paris on June 14, 1940. The new government is headed by the World War 1 hero, Marshal Philippe Petain, who agrees to make peace with Germany.

**Unlike the brutality of the Versailles Treaty, the terms of this Armistice are very light, requiring only that Germany continues to occupy northern France as a defensive measure against a British invasion of the continent. The new French government has its administrative offices in the southern city of Vichy. Other than the strategic occupation in the north, France remains a sovereign nation. Life in occupied France goes on quietly. German soldiers establish an excellent reputation for good behavior, and charm with the French ladies.**

Meanwhile in the United Kingdom, Churchill & French General Charles De Gaulle fume over Marshal Petain's refusal to continue fighting. Hitler wants Petain to ally his country with Germany, but Mussolini's war declaration upon France leaves such a bad taste in the mouths of Frenchmen that they cannot possibly join a German-Italian alliance.

***July 1940, Britain aerial bombs German civilians in German cities***

**With British ground troops having been chased off of the European mainland, Churchill and his London & New York banking bosses can only continue the fight over air & sea. The British Royal Air Force is ordered to bomb civilian areas. Churchill hopes to provoke a similar response from Hitler so that he and FDR can point to "German bombing of civilians."**

Churchill writes, "When I look around to see how we can win the war I see that there is only one sure path. We have no Continental army which can defeat the German military power... There is one thing that will bring him (*Hitler*) down, and that is an absolutely devastating, 'exterminating' attack by very heavy bombers from this country upon the Nazi homeland. We must be able to overwhelm them by this means, without which I do not see a way through."

**The notorious drunk, Churchill, will bomb German civilian areas seven times. But Hitler refuses to do the same! German bombers are under strict orders to limit their attacks to military & industrial targets only.**

**Finally, in September, Hitler is forced to declare that any more British bombings of civilian areas will be met with a similar response. When the German Air Force drops its first bombs on British civilian areas, the world press declares “Germany Bombs Civilians.”**

As he had done with the orchestrated sinking of the Lusitania in 1915, Winston Churchill has again deliberately brought on the deaths of innocent men, women, and children in order to achieve political goals. Today, the Jewish-controlled media portray him as a “hero”.

#### **July 20, 1940, Germany drops “Peace” leaflets over London**

With Germany in total control of the continent and the war situation, Hitler responds to Churchill’s bombs by dropping mass quantities of leaflets over London. The 4-page broadsheet contains an English language summary of Hitler’s recent speech before the Reichstag. The speech is entitled, “A Last Appeal to Reason”, in which he closes with a final appeal for peace.

**“In this hour I feel it to be my duty before my own conscience to appeal once more to reason and common sense in Great Britain as much as elsewhere. I consider myself in a position to make this appeal, since I am not the vanquished, begging favors, but the victor speaking in the name of reason. I can see no reason why this war must go on. I am grieved to think of the sacrifices it will claim. Possibly, Mr. Churchill again will brush aside this statement of mine by saying that it is merely born of fear and of doubt in our final victory. In that case, I shall have relieved my conscience in regard to the things to come.”**

**Churchill and the Jewish-controlled press respond to Hitler’s sincere plea with mockery, threats, and more bombs.**

While publicly insisting that American boys "will not be going to foreign wars", FDR continues to secretly prepare for entry into the Globalists' World War. FDR institutes a peacetime "Selective Service" Act which requires all males aged 26-35 to register for an upcoming draft "just in case". The actual draft begins in October 1940. This is the first, and only, peacetime draft in U.S. history.

*"Arthur Greenwood, member without portfolio in the British War Cabinet, assured the Jews of the United States that when victory was achieved an effort would be made to found a 'New World Order'" -New York Times, 10/06/40*

Germany and Japan are suspicious of FDR's true intentions. To discourage American military involvement in either Germany's war with Britain, or Japan's unrelated war with China, the two nations and Italy sign the "Tripartite Pact".

**Japan, Germany, and Italy agree to assist one another with all political, economic and military means if one of the contracting nations is attacked by a nation, at present, not involved in the European War, or in the Japanese-Chinese conflict.**

The hope is that this pact will keep America out of the war. Ironically, the defense pact will end up actually facilitating FDR's scheme to draw America in.

### ***October 1949, Romania accepts German protection of its Oil Fields***

The Soviets have already annexed parts of anti-Communist Romania. The Red Army now sits dangerously close to the Ploesti oil fields, upon which Germany depends. Stalin is up to something in southeast Europe, and Hitler knows it. With the approval of Romania, German troops arrive to protect the oil fields from the Soviet threat.

### ***October 28, 1940, Italy invades Greece***

Italy had occupied tiny Albania in the spring of 1939. Mussolini now turns his ambitions towards Greece. Greece has good relations with Germany, but Mussolini wants to claim the Ionian Islands. Italy's invasion of Greece is completely unrelated to Germany's war and creates unexpected problems for Hitler and his military.

**The Greeks repel the invasion. The British then offer to send troops to assist Greece. Churchill now has an opening on the European mainland from which he can move north towards Germany, and eastward towards Romania, and the crucial oil fields which supply Germany.**

### ***November, 1940, Vatican presents Hitler's Peace proposal to the British***

**As far back May of 1939, as revealed by the front page of the New York Times, the Vatican had been trying to mediate between Britain & Germany. Hitler was ready & willing to talk peace at all the times. It was the British who said "no".**

The Vatican & Germany remained in contact as the war raged. Martin Allen's "Himmler's Secret War" wrote, "This was not even a deal worked out through a process of hard negotiation. It was Hitler's opening gambit... An offer so generous & pragmatic, that it would be very tempting to anyone who genuinely wanted peace. His offer of such remarkable concessions was an extremely threatening development (*to the British*). Should the terms become public, it had the potential to render British resolve to stand firm against German aggression to a shattering halt."

### ***February 1941, Germans arrive in Africa to aid Italy***

The first units of the German "AfrikaKorps" arrive to rescue the collapsing Italian war effort in February of 1941. General Erwin Rommel, known as the "Desert Fox", commands the German force in North Africa. Rommel will eventually establish the upper hand in Africa, but this diversion of manpower & resources to Africa proves to be a costly hindrance for Germany.



***March 1941, "Germany Must Perish" booklet***

**"Germany Must Perish!" is a 104-page booklet that was published by an American Zionist businessman named, Theodore Kaufman. He calls for the complete extermination of the German people through forced sterilization, total dismemberment and reapportionment of German territory. His book was accompanied by several others at the time, as well.**

Incredibly, at a time when America is supposedly "neutral", the hateful book is actually reviewed & praised by The New York Times, Time Magazine and the Washington Post. Though not widely distributed in America, Germany Must Perish is read throughout Germany. Propaganda Minister Dr. Josef Goebbels states: "Thanks to the Jew, Kaufmann, we Germans know only too well what to expect in case of defeat."

**'Germany Must Perish!' will inspire the frightened German people to fight harder. Kaufman's work, along with the deadly Jewish Partisan guerilla warfare against German troops, will contribute to Hitler's decision to intern the Jews of occupied Europe into wartime work camps later in 1941.**

***1941, FDR signs Lend-Lease into law***

Britain is running short of arms & supplies as Germany continues to offer peace on terms favorable to Britain. Churchill will not listen to reason because, behind the scenes, FDR is reassuring him that the U.S. will support the U.K. at all costs. With his successful re-election campaign of 1940 out of the way, FDR now becomes even bolder in confronting the anti-war "isolationists".

**The Lend-Lease program places the awesome industrial might of the U.S. at the disposal of the U.K., China, and later on, the USSR. America is to be "the Arsenal of Democracy" says FDR. Britain will eventually receive \$31 Billion worth of war supplies, about \$500 Billion at 2012 prices).**

***April 6, 1941, Germany invades Greece & Yugoslavia***

Though unrelated to Germany's war, Mussolini's foolish adventure in Greece has already created a big problem for Hitler. As Italian forces meet stiff Greek resistance, Churchill uses the conflict as an opportunity to again establish armies on Europe's mainland, in Europe's "soft underbelly".

British troops begin arriving in Greece to help the Greeks in their fight against the Italians. Hitler offers to mediate peace between Italy & Greece, but the Greeks won't come to the table as more British troops keep arriving.

**In March, 1941, Yugoslavia joins Hitler's defensive Tripartite Pact. In response, British intelligence immediately triggers an orchestrated coup. The new Yugoslavian regime is now a British puppet state, which immediately signs a "Treaty of Friendship" with the USSR. Stalin's Yugoslavian Communists take to the streets in support of the new government.**

**Again, Hitler's hand is forced. If he does not act now, the "soft underbelly" of Europe will be flooded with British troops destined for southern Germany, as well as the Romanian oil fields upon which Germany depends.**

On April 6, 1941, the Germans invade both Greece & Yugoslavia. The still small numbers of British troops are forced to evacuate, spoiling Churchill's scheme to inflame southern Europe and invite the Soviets in to help. Naturally, the Jewish-controlled media simplistically portrays these events as, "Germans Invade Yugoslavia & Greece".

***May 10, 1941, Rudolf Hess offers another Peace offer***

Rudolf Hess is Germany's Number 3 in command, and a close friend of Hitler. It was Hess who typed out the dictation for Hitler's "Mein Kampf".

In May of 1941, Hess flies a solo mission over Scotland and parachutes in, carrying an offer of peace. He is hoping to link up with the Duke of Hamilton, who he had befriended at the 1936 Berlin Olympics, and convince his British acquaintance of Germany's sincere desire for peace. But he is arrested instead.

On Churchill's orders, Hess is held in solitary confinement for the duration of the war. After the war, Hess is "tried" at Nuremberg and then sentenced to life in East Berlin's Spandau prison. With the liberalization of the USSR in the 1980's, there is talk of finally releasing him. But he is said to have committed suicide in his cell in 1987. His family believes that the 93-year-old Hess was murdered so that the details of his peace mission would remain buried forever.

*"My coming to England in this way is, as I realize, so unusual that nobody will easily understand it. I was confronted by a very hard decision. I do not think I could have arrived at my final choice unless I had continually kept before my eyes the vision of an endless line of children's coffins with weeping mothers behind them, both English & German, and another line of coffins of mothers with mourning children." -Rudolf Hess, 1941*

*"I would never wish to wipe this period of service out of my life. It fills me with happiness to know that I did my duty toward my people. I regret nothing. Whatever men may do to me, the day will come when I will stand before the judgment seat of the Eternal; to Him I will give an account of my actions, and I know that He will pronounce me innocent." -Rudolf Hess, last statement to the International Military Tribunal (Nuremberg, August 31, 1946)*

### ***May - July 1941, FDI escalates provocation of Germany & Japan***

Long before the German-Polish conflict, FDR had waged a silent war against Germany. With Germany now in control of the European situation, FDR is even more desperate to drag America into Britain's war. He relentlessly baits Hitler.

To that end, the U.S. impounds German ships, sinks German subs, freezes German, Italian and Japanese financial assets, assists the British Navy in spotting & sinking The Bismarck, killing 2200 German sailors, and ships large amounts of arms to Britain. Hitler bears the humiliating provocations quietly; knowing that US entry into the war would be disastrous for Germany.

Realizing that Hitler will not take his bait, FDR further instigates the Japanese. The Axis Powers, Germany, Japan and Italy, are parties to a mutual defense pact (*Tripartite Pact*). This means an attack on one means war with all. FDR will turn the Tripartite Pact to his advantage.

### ***June 22, 1941, Operation Barbarossa***

***“Most people think the ‘Nazis’ betrayed a trusted ally on June 22, 1941, when they launched "Operation Barbarossa. In fact, Stalin was planning to attack Hitler almost as soon as the ink dried on their non-aggression pact, on August 23, 1939.” -George Orwell***

***“If a situation is assessed & recognized as unquestionably necessary, then it must be implemented with the most brutal ruthlessness and greatest application of strength, even if every time the final result itself will be unsatisfactory, or in need of improvement, or perhaps even have a very low probability of success.” -Hitler***

***“Frederick the Great did not triumph because he confronted the enemy with only half his strength, but rather because he compensated for the uncertainty of success with the abundance of his ingenuity, the boldness & decisiveness of his orders, and the daring with which his regiments fought.”  
-Hitler***

***“Germany is still the land of loyalty. It will celebrate its greatest triumphs in the midst of danger. Never will history record that in these days a people deserted its Fuhrer, or a Fuhrer deserted his people. And that is victory!”  
-Goebbels***

***“What would there be European about Europe had not German kaisers & kings, counts & generals and their armies repeatedly withstood the onslaughts from the east?”  
-Goebbels***

**As Germany & Britain exhaust each other in the air, at sea, and now North Africa, Stalin quietly (*Operation Thunder*) gathers his massive Red Army along Germany's eastern frontier, near the Romanian oil fields that supply Germany fuel.**

**Hitler knows that Stalin cannot be trusted. He recalls how Stalin broke a non-aggression pact and pounced on Poland while the Poles were pre-occupied with Germany. Another non-aggression pact was broken when Stalin attacked Finland.**

**Soviet invasions of the Baltic States & eastern Romania, along with a recent Communist-backed coup in Yugoslavia all combine to offer still more proof that Stalin is up to something.**

*“Only a blind person could fail to see that a (Russian) military build-up of world-historical dimensions was being carried out. And this was not in order to protect something that was being threatened, but rather to attack that which seemed incapable of defense... If the (Russian) wave of more than 20,000 tanks, hundreds of divisions, tens of thousands of artillery pieces, along with more than 10,000 airplanes, had not been kept from being set into motion against the Reich, ‘all of Europe’ would have been lost.” -Hitler*

**Now, with Germany & Britain distracted, Stalin threatens all of Europe. Hitler had hoped to remove the Soviet threat in April, but invasion plans were delayed by Mussolini’s misadventures in Africa & Greece.**

When “Operation Barbarossa” is launched, the Red Army is caught flat-footed, and bunched up in offensive positions. Millions of Soviet troops are taken prisoner, and the devastating loss of weaponry & equipment leaves the Red Army neutralized.

Up to 65% of all Soviet tanks, field guns, machine guns and anti-tank guns are either destroyed or captured. The Germans rout the Reds all the way back to the gates of Moscow, liberating many cheering Ukrainian, Baltic, and even Russian people along the way. It is only the onset of the brutal Russian winter that forces the Germans to pause their stunning offensive.

**The 2 month delay due to Mussolini’s folly in Greece may have saved Stalin’s regime from a total collapse in 1941.**

### ***June, 1941, U.S extends massive military aide to the Soviets***

With Stalin’s “Evil Empire” facing swift extinction at the hands of German forces, FDR moves quickly to rescue Stalin’s murderous regime. He unfreezes Soviet assets that had been frozen after Stalin’s attack on Finland in 1939, enabling the Soviets to immediately purchase 59 Fighter aircrafts.

By 1945, the staggering amount of Lend-Lease deliveries to Stalin include 11,000 aircraft, 4,000 bombers, 400,000 trucks, 12,000 tanks & combat vehicles, 32,000 motorcycles, 13,000 locomotives & railway cars, 8,000 anti-aircraft cannons, 135,000 submachine guns, 300,000 tons of explosives, 40,000 field radios, 400 radar systems, 400,000 metal cutting machine tools, several million tons of food, steel, other metals, oil and gasoline, chemicals etc.

**Without this enormous infusion of American aid, the Germans would easily have finished off Stalin after the spring thaw of 1942.**

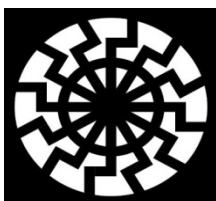
### ***June 29, 1941, Stalin calls for Partisan Guerilla Warfare***

Stalin calls upon Party, Soviet, & Trade Union organizations, on June 29, to form “partisan divisions & diversion groups to pursue & destroy the invaders in a merciless struggle”.

**In violation of commonly accepted rules of warfare, many partisans neither wear uniforms, nor recognize international law. To grow the ranks of the Red partisans, and prevent the Germans from winning over the civilian population, Soviet commandoes dress up in German uniforms and carry out “false-flag” atrocities “against their own people”, inciting hatred against the Germans.**

**Communist & Jewish partisans, aided by the OSS (*forerunner to CIA*), also form in other nations, using the same false-flag tactics, and menacing the safety of German troops unable to tell enemy from civilian.**

**Massive Jewish support for, and participation in, non-uniformed Partisan “guerilla warfare” groups, including women & children, is the main reason for Hitler’s decision to intern Europe’s Jews in work camps as a wartime security precaution.**



### ***German Soldiers "10 Commandments"***

The German soldier is the best behaved & honorable soldier of Europe. Every soldier receives a copy of "The German Soldier's 10 Commandments" and is expected to follow them to the letter or face serious punishment.

A few commandments...

-While fighting for victory, the German soldier will observe the rules of chivalrous warfare. Cruelties & senseless destruction are below his standard.

-No enemy who has surrendered will be killed, including partisans & spies. They will be duly punished by courts.

-P.O.W. will not be ill-treated or insulted. While arms, maps, and records are to be taken away from them, their personal belongings will not be touched.

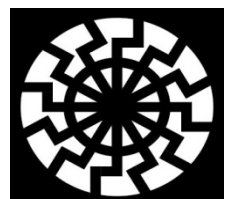
-Red Cross Institutions are sacrosanct. Injured enemies are to be treated in a humane way.

-The civilian population is sacrosanct. Neither looting, nor wanton destruction, is permitted to the soldier.

-Landmarks of historical value or buildings serving religious purposes, art, science, or charity are to be especially respected.

-Neutral territory will never be entered nor passed over by planes, nor shot at; it will not be the object of warlike activities of any kind.

-Offenses of duty will be punished.



### ***1941, The Waffen SS of International volunteers forms***

**Brave men from every nation in Europe, as well as men from Asia, India, the Middle East and North Africa, volunteered to fight the Soviets. All are welcomed into Germany's "Waffen SS", an elite fighting force that is headed by Heinrich Himmler, and ironically, the most multi-cultural army regiment in the world.**

**The anti-Communist Waffen SS are motivated by a vision end to Communist tyranny and the evil machinations of International Jewry. For the European SS, the Europe of "brother wars"; jealousies, border disputes, and economic rivalries are petty. They fight for "Europa" itself!**

The Waffen SS is a true international army of the European peoples. One million men fight in the SS, of which, 600,000 are non-German. Officers of the Waffen serve in the front lines alongside their men. By war's end, half of the SS commanders will have been killed in action.

During & after the brutal winter of 1941-1942, it is the Waffen SS who will stand their ground and delay the massive Soviet counter offensive. By the end of the war, 40% of the Waffen SS will have been killed or gone missing. Were it not for the tenacity & sacrifice of the heroic Waffen volunteers, all of Europe would have been lost to the Soviet hordes. It is not surprising that to this day, the "SS" is still vilified in the Jewish-controlled press.

### ***Hitler's Jewish Soldiers***

Hitler was not fanatically anti-Jewish as much as he was anti-Marxist, although there was large overlap between the two groups. As hard as it may be to believe, it is absolutely true that about 60,000 half-Jewish, and 90,000 quarter-Jewish soldiers fought for Hitler's Germany. Among these were decorated soldiers, officers, and even Generals & Admirals.



***August 1941, Japan appeals to the U.S. for Peace***

Japan sends the U.S. a peace offer to ease the Pacific crisis. FDR could easily have mediated a peaceful resolution; but chose to continue arming the Chinese.

***September 1941, Charles Lindbergh Jr. accuses the Jews of plotting war***

***“The three most important groups who have been pressing this country toward war are the British, the Jews and the Roosevelt administration.”  
-Charles Lindbergh***

American patriots, such as famed aviator Charles Lindbergh Jr., clearly see that FDR is plotting to involve America in the war. Lindbergh is a leading figure in the “America First” (*isolationist*) movement.

Lindbergh’s speech in Des Moines, Iowa, accurately describes what is happening behind the scenes. He warns, “The leaders of the British and the Jewish races, for reasons which are as understandable from their viewpoint as they are inadvisable from ours, for reasons which are not American, wish to involve us in this war.”

Joseph Kennedy, the US Ambassador to England and Patriarch of the Kennedy Family Dynasty, also expressed this opinion, though not publicly.

***October - November, FDR repeatedly & deliberately baits Japan***

In the closing months of 1941, FDR’s provocations of Japan escalate to the level of “acts of war”. FDR imposes devastating oil & trade embargoes on Japan, denies her ships access to the neutral Panama Canal and orders U.S. battleships to undertake “pop up” cruises through Japanese territorial waters to bait them.

Finally, on November 26<sup>th</sup> 1941, FDR sends an impossible ultimatum to Japan, implying a military threat, and demanding that Japan withdraw all of its troops from China & Indochina as a pre-condition for lifting the oil embargo.

**The day before the hostile letter was sent, Secretary of War, Henry Stimson recorded, in his personal diary, the topic of a meeting with FDR as follows, "The question was how we should maneuver them (*Japan*) into the position of firing the first shot."**

### ***December 7, 1941, Attack on Pearl Harbor***

While issuing the final provocations of Japan, FDR and his Military Chairman, George Marshall, also set the actual bait for the Japanese fish to bite. The tasty bait that these two traitors are dangling is the heart of America's Pacific fleet, deliberately left vulnerable at the naval base of Pearl Harbor, in the U.S. territory of Hawaii.

By now, Japan knows that war with America is coming. The Japanese high command, in the hopes of gaining an early advantage, decides to strike as damaging a blow to the U.S. Navy as possible.

**Because the U.S. & Britain have each cracked Japan's naval communication codes, FDR & Churchill both have advance knowledge of the impending "surprise attack"; but no specific warning is sent to the Commanders at Pearl Harbor.**

The attack kills 2402 US sailors, and ignites press frenzy, and a wave of patriotic fervor. The "isolationists" are silenced for good and the America First Committee disbands. FDR, and the Jewish Mafia (*International Jewry*) around him, will finally get directly in on the action (*World War 2*), with the ultimate aim of destroying the miracle of National Socialism.

## WAFFEN SS - EUROPEAN REICH

*“He (Himmler)... singled out those nations which he regarded as belonging to the German family of nations... they were the Germans, the Dutch, the Flemish, the Anglo-Saxons, the Scandinavians, and the Baltic people.*

*[Himmler said] ‘To combine all of these nations into one big family is the most important task at the present time. This unification has to take place on the principle of equality and at the same time has to secure the identity of each nation, and its economic independence, of course, adjusting the latter to the interests of the whole German living space.*

*After the unification of all the German nations into one family, this family... has to take over the mission to include, in the family, all Roman nations whose living space is favored by nature with milder climate... I am convinced that after the unification, the Roman nations will be able to persevere as the Germans... This enlarged family of the White race will then have the mission to include the Slavic nations into the family also, because they too are of the White race... It is only with such a unification of the White race that the Western culture could be saved from the Yellow race...*

*At the present time, the Waffen SS comprises not only German, Roman, and Slavic, but even Islamic units, and at the same time has proven that every unit has maintained its national identity while fighting in close togetherness.”*  
*-Arturs Silgailis, Latvian Waffen SS.*

Nations often maintain elite troops to supplement regular military forces. In Germany, in addition to the prestigious army divisions Brandenburg, Feldherrnhalle and Grossdeutschland, Germany fielded an entire service branch of elite ground forces, the Waffen SS. It evolved from four pre-war internal security regiments into a dauntless & respected front-line troop. It challenged official German policy & dogma, and helped introduce significant amendments.

**Considering the obedience to state authority customarily drilled into military establishments, this was an unusual wellspring for political & social reform. The maturation of the Waffen SS demonstrates how National Socialism’s emphasis on personal initiative created the opportunity for flexibility and development on an unprecedented scale.**

The SS traces its origin to the early years of the NSDAP. Fewer than 100 men formed the “Adolf Hitler Shock Troop” in Munich in 1923. This was a personal bodyguard recruited from SA men displaying personal loyalty to the Fuhrer.

Its members generally possessed better comprehension of the movement's political objectives than the rank-and-file SA men.

National security issues led to the formation of an SS military branch. When Hitler became chancellor, Communists were still numerous in Germany. They hijacked 150 tons of explosives, of which just 15 tons had been recovered by the police by mid-March 1933. The police were neither equipped, nor trained, to suppress a possible Marxist uprising. The German army was not psychologically suited to wage urban warfare against radical elements of the indigenous population inside Germany.

*"The Divine manifests itself in the order of Nature, not in supernatural miracles."  
-SS motto*

A primary element determining the survival of a species is its ability to adapt to shifting environs, the surrounding area. This natural law applies to nations as well. War forces abrupt changes that demand endurance & flexibility of disposition in order to rapidly accept new conditions.

*"Know the laws of life and live in accordingly." -SS motto*

In Hitler's time, nationalism was a compelling influence. It roused people to give for their country, but simultaneously maintained barriers between nations. On the threshold of World War 2, Europe stood in the shadow of peripheral superpowers prepared to contest her leadership in world affairs. To assert her economic & political independence, and preserve her cultural identity, her populations needed to evolve toward mutual cooperation & fellowship.

Europe settled into an uneasy peace in the summer of 1940, following a series of rapid campaigns Germany had conducted against neighboring states. German army garrisons held Western Poland, Denmark, Norway, Luxembourg, Holland, Belgium and Northern France. Allied with Italy and favored by Spain, the Reich also enjoyed economic influence over the Balkans.

**Cooperation with Germany was necessary for a strong, unified continent. In European countries, democracy had not only failed to alleviate unemployment & depression for the past 20 years, but bungled national defense. Germany's spirited, martial society aroused awe, and to some extent, admiration among her continental neighbors. The parliamentary debates, scandals, lack of progress and uninspired leadership associated with democracy seemed vapid by comparison. Marxism had an equally unimpressive track record.**

The United States also sought to indirectly influence European affairs. On February 9, 1940, the U.S. State Department announced an economic plan for post-war Europe. According to Secretary of State Hull, America would support the principle European currencies through loans backed by gold. This would supposedly regenerate commerce once peace returned. It was apparent that Washington was intent on eradicating Germany's burgeoning international barter system, and restoring trade based on gold as the medium of exchange.

The State Department relied on the counsel of American bankers, in league with International Jewry, when preparing the plan, not consulting representatives of the continent it was intended for. Other resolutions & proposals for post-war reconstruction followed, such as the Atlantic Charter, the Keynes Plan, the Morgenthau Plan, also economic conferences in Hot Springs in 1943, and in Bretton Woods, New Hampshire, in July 1944.

German propaganda capitalized on the subjective character of these programs. *Germanisches Leitheft*, a periodical targeting a broad-based European readership, asked in its January 1941 issue, "Will foreign powers & racially alien forces determine Europe's fate for all time to come, or will Europe form her own future, through her own vitality and on her own responsibility?" Another German publication stated, "One of the main deficiencies in the mentality of the American is that he has no clear comprehension of other peoples. For this reason, he shrugs off their rights & natural requirements for life with a wave of the hand. He claims the prerogative to dictate his boundless wishes to the rest of the world, thanks to an unrivaled sense of superiority."

**German leaders realized that to win European support, they would have to offer a viable alternative to the Anglo-American agenda. The most immediate requirement was to regulate the continental economy to become as self-sufficient and cooperative as possible.**

**Far-sighted Germans advocated the need for the transition from the German Reich into a European Reich.**

The British endeavored to starve or make destitute the populations of states under German occupation, in order to lend impetus to resistance cells. Werner Daitz, economic advisor in the NSDAP Foreign Policy Branch, submitted a memorandum in May 1940 urging establishment of a trade commission to explore Germany's options.

Daitz wrote, "The present blockade has unavoidably made necessary the formation of a continental European economy under German leadership, as an economic self-help measure... If we expect to direct Europe's commerce, which is absolutely essential to economically strengthen the continent that is the mainstay of the White race, then we must naturally not publicly declare this to be a German economic sphere. We must always speak only of Europe."

As the ranking industrial power, only Germany could organize a prosperous & independent continental economy. The September 1940 edition of "National Socialist Monthly" stated, "Without the Reich, a European community of nations can never be established... The Reich is the great political mission of the German people. It represents the concept of a European order. It eliminates foreign influences, and guards against powers hostile to Europe. It strives for European cooperation on the principle of ethnic kinship, and of productive labor as the substance and foundation of all life."

Major Walther in "The Mission of the Reich" stated, that in order for Germany to succeed, she would have to devote herself to the welfare of the continent and not vice versa. "With a sacred sense of responsibility for the future of Europe, Germany will incorporate the natural rights of the other peoples into her own political ambitions, and hold a protective, not ruling hand over them. And her military protection is a better guarantee for perpetuating their sovereign culture than are anti-German alliances with nations beyond our continent."

Franz Six, director of ideological research in the SS, wrote that "Common racial ancestry, despite political & ideological differences, is the binding element of the European nations."

With Hitler's approval, the SS established recruiting offices in Oslo, The Hague and Copenhagen in April & May 1940. Several hundred Norwegian, Danish and Dutch volunteers signed on for a pre-military training course. Lasting months, the course included weapons firing, sports, German language instruction and ideological lectures. Conducted in Kärnten, Germany, it also acquainted participants with the indigenous population. Upon conclusion of the course, officers invited the young Europeans to enlist in the SS as Germanic volunteers.

The NSDAP's foreign policy chief, Alfred Rosenberg, argued in a speech that Europeans should acquiesce to German leadership in continental affairs. "A smaller nation does not relinquish its honor by subordinating itself to a more numerous people and a larger realm. We must acknowledge the laws of life to survive. The facts of life show that there are numerically, geographically and politically powerful nations and there are smaller ones. To accept the influence of a realm like that of the Germans, demonstrating its former strength after years of hard trials, is not a sign of weak character or of questionable honor, but a recognition of the laws of life."

The German cause, groping for acceptance among European populations, gained favor when war broke out with the Soviet Union in June 1941. Hitler authorized a Waffen SS proposal to establish national legions of volunteers from neighboring states to fight in the East.

The threat of Soviet expansion was a genuine concern to Europeans, who were more familiar with the consequences of earlier Communist revolutions in Russia, Germany, Hungary and Spain than were the people of Britain and the U.S.

An article published in the German "Völkischer Beobachter", in August 1941, expressed more or less popular views about the Soviet menace.

"Today all Europe knows that the war against Bolshevism is Europe's own decisive struggle, the consolidated war of European civilized nations against the powers of destruction & formless chaos. A new, revitalized Europe has learned to grasp what an enormous danger the specter of Bolshevism represents. It is of symbolic significance that the unity of Europe has begun to take place and prove itself in this struggle."

“We know only too well what this war is about. But only when one sees the reality of the Bolshevik regime face to face, the influence of this system on the individual person and on his life, only then can one comprehend the cruelty, the overall horror of this system. It is a system that combines every element of devastation & absolute ruin of human values, and ruin of humanity itself.”

“Bolshevism is not even a political system one can intellectually debate with, but the organized murder of all life, the degradation of the earth and its people, destruction for the sake of destroying.”

**Regardless of their personal attitude toward Germany, the war against the Soviet Union was in part a unifying factor out of necessity for Europeans.**

The Germanic volunteers (*Waffen SS*) often experienced isolation from their countrymen, thanks to lingering ambivalence among the populations of the occupied lands toward Germany. Traditional international rivalries, a saturation of anti-German publicity in the pre-war democratic press and suspicion of Hitler's motives all retarded appeals for European unity.

Another obstacle to cooperation & good will, ironically, sprung from the Reich itself. Powerful & numerous, it was unavoidable that the Germans would exercise great influence over European affairs. Prominent nationalists in the country believed that this entitled them to subordinate the interests of neighboring states to those of Germany.

**To prevent division within his country, Hitler had previously sought to avoid the ranking of Germanic peoples according to their European racial value & ethnic heritage when combating the party's (*Nordic*) race theorists. Thus, the notion by some party members of ranking European peoples according to their value, racial or ethnic heritage, similarly threatened to create divisions within continental Europe. Hitler was against such practices; he needed a unified Europe, based on good will and equal status for all countries.**

Hitler, however, did harbor reservations about restructuring Europe with all nations on equal footing. He mistrusted his allies. German intelligence reported that after German defeats in 1943, Rumania, Hungary, Finland and Bulgaria discreetly contacted London & Washington about concluding a separate peace. The Allies informed them that the USSR must be involved in the negotiations,



leading Germany's satellites to drop the initiative. The Führer was no less wary of Philippe Petain, president of unoccupied "Vichy" France, who proved unsympathetic to the German cause.

Hitler was also aware of the threat that eastern populations, in former Soviet territory, such as the Mongols, had historically posed. Hitler preferred to keep them politically impotent. He stated during a military conference in June 1943, "I cannot set any future objective that would establish independent states here, autonomous states." Hitler privately remarked in April 1942, "To master the peoples east of the Reich whom we have conquered, the guiding principle must be to accommodate the wishes for individual freedom as far as possible, avoid any organized state form, and in this way hold the members of these nationalities to as limited a standard of civilization as possible."

Hitler's mistrust of Germany's treaty partners and of the eastern peoples obstructed a rational European policy.

Throughout most of the war, German propaganda vilified the governments of enemy countries while describing their civilian populations & military personnel as decent but duped by unscrupulous leaders.

The German army suffered a catastrophic defeat at the six-month battle of Stalingrad, which ended in February 1943. This forced many Germans to the conclusion that without active foreign help, the war would be lost, which required a fundamentally new approach to the Reich's administration in Europe. To implement such a revision, resisted by the highest state leadership, advocates of "foreign help" needed a vehicle, an organized bloc, which they found in the Waffen SS.

*"Political soldiers (Waffen SS) in the loftiest sense... fighting to achieve a strong, unified and brotherly Europe." -Francois Lobsiger (Swiss journalist)*

Early in the war against Russia, Hitler spoke of the need for Europeans to overcome nationalist proclivities, "The threat from the east alone, with the danger of reducing everyone to the Bolshevik-Asiatic plane, which would mean the destruction of all basis of European civilization, compels us to unify."

Germanic volunteers in the Reich's service (*Waffen SS*) did not consider themselves to be in a subordinate role.

**According to Leon Degrelle of the Belgium-Waffen SS, “We fought neither for Germany nor for Hitler, but for a much greater idea; the creation of a united states of Europe. We were all unified by the same will; honorably represent our nation among the 30 that came to fight. Do our duty, since we fought for Europe. Gain an honorable place for our fatherland in the continental community that would evolve from the war, and finally, create combat units whose value guaranteed achieving social justice, when we ultimately returned home after the end of hostilities.”**

*“The Reich is no longer Germany, but Europe.” - Henri Landemer (French historian)*

**Heinrich Himmler, primarily involved in law enforcement, intelligence gathering and counter-espionage, initially envisioned a post-war Europe with Germany dominant. He harbored a colonial attitude toward the East. Influenced not only by the deteriorating military situation, but by many letters he received from soldiers of the Waffen SS, he gradually abandoned this imperialistic viewpoint.**

In a 1943 speech to NSDAP officials in Posen, Himmler described the brotherhood in arms of the Wiking division, in which Germans & non-Germans served together, as the basis for the greater Germanic Reich to come.

The SS planned to establish a European union with close economic cooperation, and a universal currency system, without German domination. German historian, Franz Wilhelm Seidler, observed, “To shape the new order in Europe after the war, the SS had an optimal starting position in competition with organs of the NSDAP. The loyalty of the foreign SS men gave Himmler more weight in opposing official German policy.”

The Waffen SS took control of all foreign legions serving in the German army in 1944, except for Russian Cossacks. This was an important step in supplanting the concept of national armies with that of a multi-national fighting force defending common interests, a force whose veterans could maintain a camaraderie transcending customary European rivalries after the war.

The Waffen SS instructed its members to “sincerely try to gain a fundamental understanding of the contemporary Russian psyche.” Every SS man being “not just a soldier, but a bit of a politician.” The purpose, stated in a directive for

soldiers of the “Leibstandarte” (*SS-division*), was “one of the most important tasks for the German people, namely to win these populations for the European family of nations.”

Though better known for its reputation as an elite fighting troop, the **Waffen SS** was no less resolute in advancing social & political reforms necessary for Europe to recover supremacy & renown in world affairs. In combating both the lingering 19th Century nationalism dividing the continent, and the unproductive dogma of the Racial Policy Office within Germany, the **Waffen SS** trod a solitary path; few among the Reich’s hierarchy risked contradicting the NSDAP’s legislated programs.

Induction into the **Waffen SS** of non-German volunteers forced the Reich’s Government to recognize the contribution of foreign peoples to the war effort. Germanic recruits demanded a post-war European federation in place of German hegemony. They found political expression through the **SS**, steadily leading the German government toward a balanced perspective. This augmented the influence of the under-represented strata of people that did the fighting, much in the sense that the wars of liberation in 1813 began shifting power from the imperial dynasty to the Prussian peasant militia.

Hitler, for pragmatic & strategic reason know to him in his position of the **Fuhrer**, disapproved of the revisions tenaciously & persistently promoted by the **Waffen SS**, yet ironically, he had created the system that enabled them to progress.

In a 1937 speech at Vogelsang Hitler had once stated, “From our ranks the most capable can reach the loftiest positions without respect to origin & birth... What they’ve been, what their parents do, who their mother was, mean nothing. If they’re capable, the way stands clear. They just have to accept responsibility; that is, have it in them to lead.” Hitler’s policy resembled the spirit of 18th Century liberalism in France, in which talented individuals realized their potential and rose to positions of leadership.

Like the German army, the **Waffen SS** encouraged battlefield initiative at junior command levels. However, it also relaxed social barriers between officers & subordinates, based authority on winning the men’s respect rather than on rank, and instilled a liberal attitude that enabled Germans and other Europeans to stand together as brethren.

In a few short years, the Waffen SS contributed to political & military evolutions that might otherwise have taken decades, and without the patronage of the men's respective governments or populations.

In its final form, the Waffen SS bore little resemblance to the party's showpiece guard troop, personifying the flower of German manhood, that Hitler originally intended for domestic missions at his discretion. Himmler ultimately acknowledged that "the Waffen SS is beginning to lead a life of its own."

Not constrained by established military convention, the men of the Waffen SS approached their craft with a spirit of independence & innovation. Through their voluntary commitment, and wartime sacrifices, they lobbied for political reform; customarily forbidden waters for the armed forces. And yet its members hailed largely from a stratum historically lacking public influence.

Despite the dynamics, boldness and self-confidence of the Waffen SS, it never would have gained leverage without a state system in place that fostered discovery of latent ability. The Fuhrer approved expansion of the Waffen SS despite its defiance. Hitler was a man who sought not to control his people but to guide them, to help them explore, discover, and harness their potential, even when the changes they introduced contradicted his personal beliefs.

“

*Be noble! That means, bethink (reflect) that you are not a murderer, and that you do not serve senseless annihilation. Be aware that your deed is the honor of the nation. But all the more harder and unrelenting is your struggle. Gallantry (courageous battle) honors the enemy but has no weakly pity for him. The noble also does not expect pity from his enemy; he expects the same honor that he gives him. -Kurt Effers, Waffen-SS*

*There is only one morale; the morale of the warrior. That means, the warrior is the one sanctified for the last deed. In fulfilment of the law of the demand of duty, he has dedicated his own life to the community alone. Farthermost, he has parted with the sorrow for his own good. He neither knows reservations nor illusions. His ethos is the deed! According to the valuation of the community, he is good & strong at the same time.”*  
-Kurt Effers, Waffen-SS

*Die proud! That means: Bethink that your death is the fulfilment of the law and that death is the coronation of duty. Bethink that your proud death helps the young to negotiate the horror. Who dies proud, depredates death of its horror.*  
-Kurt Effers, Waffen-SS

*The community, whose sons become warriors in the majority of cases, is invincible & eternal. Hero worship is the most elegant, nobly and wisest cult of the community. Hero worship unifies heart & reason of the young and the old more than any religion. Only he is able of hero worship, in whose heart the longing for heroic deed is awake & claiming. Therefore, hero worship is the cult of the selected. -Kurt Effers, Waffen-SS*

*“European peoples represent just one family of this world; often somewhat quarrelsome, but, despite everything, related to one another and not separable spiritually, culturally, or economically.” –Hitler*

*“We work and we fight, we wander, we leave our homes, we suffer and endure, and we do all this with a silent dignity which, in the end, will arouse the admiration of the entire world. Europe may well be happy that it still possesses such a people.*

*Today, this people is the salvation of Europe.  
Tomorrow, therefore, it will be Europe’s pride.”*

*-Goebbels*

*Note: By the end of the WW2, Hitler had come to realize that his historical role had expanded far beyond that of simply being the chancellor of the German Reich. In his Political Testament, written immediately before his death, he spoke of himself in the role of the defender of the “European children of the Aryan (White) nations.”*

*Note: It is naive & misleading to characterize Hitler as “anti-Slavic” because of statements he made at the beginning of his political career, or based on the incomplete, and sometimes unreliable, notes made of his informal conversations (Table Talks). The policies towards the Slavic peoples which he enacted after 1933, and especially during WW2, show that he was willing to work with those Slavs who were friendly towards Germany, and to treat them with the same respect he accorded other Aryans (Whites).*

*Note: Historically, Hitler’s view of the Slavic peoples was contentious & adversarial. It is not difficult to find hostile & aggressive remarks concerning the Slavs in both Hitler’s formal writings as well as in his informal discussions. In Mein Kampf, he ascribes his youthful awakening as a folkish nationalist to the ethnic struggles that he himself experienced between the Slavic Czechs & Germans within the Austro-Hungarian Empire. Hitler’s attitude towards the Slavs, however, especially after 1938 or 1939, evolved and became nuanced. He recognized, for example, that there were large segments of the Czech & Slovenian Slavic peoples that were racially valuable, and he eagerly anticipated incorporating them into his postwar Greater Germanic Reich.*

**Note: The Waffen SS volunteers were not opportunistic; more men volunteered in the later stages of Germany's war with the Soviet Union, when the army was losing, than in the earlier stages when Germany was having early victories against the Red Army.**

**Note: There is a phenomenon in war that civilians never seem to grasp, in which the precise degree of ruthlessness a unit fights with is primarily determined not by its officers' character, but by the ruthlessness adopted by their enemy. Jewish-Marxist partisans, hiding & disguised amongst civilians in WW2, some dressed up as SS and attacking their own people to blame on the Germans, were renowned for indulging in the worst atrocities; thus, anti-partisan warfare unfortunately did not lag far behind. War is hell!**

**When partisans are about & attacking it is scarcely the time to conduct criminal background checks, psych evaluations and code of conduct courses. In cases where civilians are killed by a military unit, we have seen how the Jewish-controlled media never misses the chance to sensationalise the event, and the unit is branded as inhuman butchers. What is never seen in such accounts, however, is any attempt to discover why it happened. In fact, the truth of many of the civilian massacres is perfectly straightforward and exactly what one might guess; the civilians attempted to fight against, or thwart the unit in question. This is exactly what the Jewish-Marxist partisans did in WW2.**

**Case in point; France 1944! We have all seen history documentaries boasting of the heroic actions of the French Resistance engaging in sabotage, sniping, assassinations, espionage and reconnaissance. The Geneva Convention specifically recognised such fighters as illegal combatants, deserving of nothing like the treatment due uniformed soldiers. When such these Jewish-Marxist partisans were killed, they would "appear to have been civilians".**

**Note: The SA & SS are the most demonized order in history. They were responsible for the closures of many of the Jewish establishments in Germany in the early-1930s; the prostitution rings, sex slavery, money launderers, loan sharks, gangs etc. This earned them the demonization & total-hatred of International Jewry. This ensured such lies, like the ones at the Nuremberg Trials, that Hitler was a madman, and Auschwitz murdered billions of Jews. Thus, it is no surprise that you would find SS Commander, Oskar Dirlewanger, to be the "embodiment of evil".**

**How can you believe a single "atrocious" committed by the Germans unless it is totally backed up by incontrovertible evidence?**

**The information given to us after the war was given through thousands of filters of lies by people that were taught to hate the Germans. The fact that Oskar Dirlewanger is targeted for such a specific hatred means he must have done something "very good" for the German people, and all Europeans who were facing the menace of Jewish Bolshevism.**

**Dirlewanger's unit was enormously successful in its operations on the Eastern front. At most times it had between 300 and 500 men. The Dirlewanger unit won countless medals, decorations, citations and all manner of bravery awards. They were victorious in nearly every operation, they moved quickly and were very highly motivated & disciplined. High ranking SS leaders and Himmler himself respected & honored them.**

*The Dirlewanger Brigade was recruited locally, so it was not imbued with much German "Deutsches Heer" tradition or training. The tradition & behaviour of any military unit is going to reflect that of its members. In this case, they were Slavs fighting other Slavs in a Slavic manner.*

*Note: The so-called "torch-men order" is the command No. 0428, issued November 17<sup>th</sup>, 1941, by Stalin. It declares that Russian partisans in German uniforms, particularly those of the Waffen-SS, were to destroy all settlements within a swathe of about 40-60 km depth from the main battle lines, and to ruthlessly kill the civilian population. With these tactics it was important to leave a few survivors, which would report the supposed German terror attacks.*

*This method of warfare was also confirmed by German soldiers who captured many Russian partisans wearing German uniforms.*

*Stalin, in a Radio announcement from June 3<sup>rd</sup>, 1941, had called on all peoples of the Soviet Union to wage a merciless partisan war against Germany. Almost daily, reports were being issued by the media, that the German forces advanced with the declared politics & aim of a "scorched earth" approach, which devastated the vast Russian lands in the most "horrific way".*

*Note: The "Western way of fighting", going back to the time of ancient Greece, was to use maximum force, hit quickly, decisively and with much intensity. The goal was to establish a quick victory and allow the warriors, mostly composed of farmers, to get back to the homestead. Warriors fought heroically out in the open, face-to-face; often against impossible odds of achieving victory.*

*Note: Alfred Rosenberg's "Myth of the 20th Century" and Walther Darre's "The Peasantry as Life Source of the Nordic Race" & "A New Nobility of Blood and Soil" were important reading material for Himmler's SS.*

*Note: Initially, on the Eastern Front, the Waffen SS, at a ratio of 7 to 1, could battle the Red Army with ease, however, they were eventually outnumbered 12 to 1, yet still fought valiantly to the very end.*

*Note: Russia never signed the Geneva Conventions (treaties) and never cared to abide by them. Germany did and attempted to follow them to the letter.*



## INTERNATIONAL JEWRY SEEKS TO DESTROY THE MIRACLE OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM PT2

### *[U.S. & Japan enter the War]*

*“Starting in November 1938, he (Roosevelt) began systematically & consciously to sabotage every possibility of a European peace policy. In public, he hypocritically claimed to be interested in peace, while at the same time, he threatened every country that was ready to pursue a policy of peaceful understanding by blocking credits, economic reprisals, calling in loans, and so forth.” –Hitler*

*Note: Events in this chapter are described in the present tense for dramatic effect.*

### **December 8, 1941, more War Declarations**

The day after Pearl Harbor, December 8, Congress declares war on Japan. Even the “isolationists” cannot resist the war fever caused by what FDR calls “an unprovoked attack”. Japan also issues a declaration of war.

*Patiently have we waited and long have we endured, in the hope that our Government might retrieve the situation in peace. But our adversaries, showing not the least spirit of conciliation, have unduly delayed a settlement; and in the meantime they have intensified the economic & political pressure to compel our Empire to submission.”*  
*-Japan’s Emperor Hirohito*

Germany & Italy then fulfill their Tripartite Treaty obligation to Japan, by announcing that a state of war now exists between the Axis nations and the U.S., though they have neither the intention, nor the means to actually cross the Atlantic and attack the U.S. mainland. Congress then follows with additional declarations upon Germany & Italy.



### ***February 1942, Internment Camps in America***

FDR's Executive Order: 9066, condemns 110,000 Americans of Japanese ancestry to serve the rest of the war years in prison camps. Of those interned, 62% are actual American citizens. Shortly thereafter, Executive Order: 9095 freezes their assets.

German-American & Italian-American families are also interned in camps, though in lesser numbers.

**Unlike Germany's wartime internment of Jews, who were generally hostile towards Germany, terrorist partisans, thieving gypsies, and other assorted Marxists & criminals, FDR's internments are of law abiding, peaceful and patriotic citizens loyal to America. These internments are unjustified as they are unnecessary.**

### ***1942-1945, War is "not" good for the economy***

The commonly-held economic fallacies that war is good for the economy, and that World War II pulled America out of the Great Depression, are based on ignorance; nothing more. War is waste; plain & simple. The increased productivity (*GDP*), and decreased unemployment associated with a wartime slave economy, benefit only the industry bosses who own the factories, and the bankers financing the new spending.

The goods that are churned out do not benefit the working public, because they have to be shipped to the soldiers overseas; in many cases to be destroyed. The U.S., British and Soviet armies sucked up the manufactured "goods" while Americans struggled.

Canned "processed" foods of poor nutritional quality are unnecessarily pushed on the public. Government propaganda is telling (*lying*) the people that there are food shortages.

### ***June 4-7, 1942, Battle of Midway***

The Battle of Midway is the most important naval battle of the Pacific Ocean campaign. The U.S. Navy, under the command of Admiral Chester W. Nimitz, decisively defeats the Japanese, inflicting irreparable damage upon the Japanese fleet.

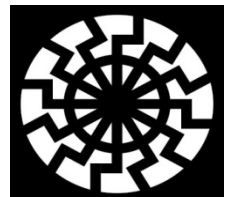
After Midway, Japan's Pacific defense perimeter of islands steadily shrinks as Japan cannot replace its lost ships & aircraft as fast as the U.S. can. Though Midway marks a turning point, the U.S. will sustain much more casualties as the Japanese tenaciously defend their Pacific perimeter for many months to come.

### ***July 1942 - February 1943, The bloody Battle of Stalingrad***

The Battle of Stalingrad between the Germans and the Soviets was fought for control of the strategically vital Russian city that Stalin named after himself, today known as Volgograd. It will go down in history as the bloodiest battle ever, with combined deaths of nearly 2 million. Stalin's refusal to pull the Red Army out of the city leads to a long siege and great suffering for the hungry residents.

**After the German offensive manages to capture most of the city, the U.S. Lend Lease-equipped Red Army wears the Germans down with bloody house-to-house fighting.**

**Brainwashed & inflamed by the NKVD's false atrocity propaganda, much of the city's civilian population fiercely resists the Germans as well. As intended, this "false flag" terror propaganda enflames the civilian population against the Germans. The losses suffered by the Germans will make victory in Russia impossible.**



### ***November 1942, Operation Torch in North Africa***

A full year after U.S. entry into the war, the Germans are finally confronted during Operation Torch, the Allied invasion of French North Africa (*Algeria, Tunisia, Morocco*). It is facilitated by French Generals who switched loyalty from the nationalist Marshal Petain's Vichy France to the allied side of General Charles de Gaulle, who is self-exiled in England.

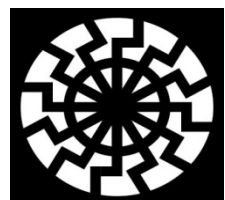
The politically appointed, and grossly unqualified, General Dwight D. Eisenhower is given command of the Allied force which sails from England. But it is the military genius of General George Patton that ultimately bails out the incompetent and envious Eisenhower.

**Patton's Army successfully overcomes the German forces, led by General Erwin Rommel (*The Desert Fox*). By May of 1943, the Germans will have evacuated Northern Africa, as they prepare to defend the "soft underbelly of Europe" in southern Italy.**

### ***January 1943, Casablanca Conference***

FDR, Churchill, and the exiled "Free French" Generals, Henri Giraud & Charles de Gaulle, meet together at the Casablanca Conference in Morocco, North Africa. FDR announces a policy of "unconditional surrender" for Germany, Italy, and Japan. Churchill agrees to the policy.

**Unconditional surrender means the Allies expect the Axis nations to not only stop fighting, but to also hand over complete political, educational, military and media control to the invading Allied armies. This brutal hard-line policy of complete subjugation inspires the Japanese & Germans to fight harder & longer.**



### ***January - May 1943, The tide turns against Germany***

***“Rather than hoisting the white flag of surrender that the enemy expects, raise the old swastika banner of a fanatic & wild resistance, renewing the oath that we swore so often in the happy & safe days of peace, thanking god again & again that he gave us a true leader for these terrible times, feeling bound in our hearts to his sorrows & trials, thus showing the enemy world that they can wound but not kill us, that they can beat us bloody but not force us down, torture us, but not demoralize us.”***

***-Goebbels***

***“We have lost a great deal in this war. About all we have left are our military forces and our ideals. We may not give these up. They are the foundation of our existence and of the fulfillment of our historical obligations. It is hard & terrible, but also honorable. We were given our duty because we alone have the necessary character & steadfastness. Any other people would have collapsed. We, however, like Atlas carry the weight of the world on our shoulders and do not doubt.”*** -Goebbels

**The opening months of 1943 mark the turning point in the war. The combination of America’s awesome naval, air, and land power, a 3-front war, Jewish & Marxist Partisan guerilla war, merciless air bombardment of German civilians, and a massive Red Army armed to the teeth by American manufacturing power, all combine to take a heavy toll on Germany.**

In February, against Hitler’s orders, the cowardly General Paulus finally surrenders his army to the tender mercy of the Stalin-Kaganovich death cult. About 35,000 of the men under Paulus’s command had already been evacuated from the front. The remaining 91,000 are marched off to Soviet slave camps. Only 6,000 of them ever returned home.

In May, the campaign in North Africa ends as German troops evacuate. That same month, Admiral Donitz removes all German U-boats from the Atlantic after 41 subs are sunk in just 3 weeks. Germany is now limited to playing defense as the Allies slowly tighten the Globalist noose around Hitler’s Reich.

### ***July 1943, The genocidal “Operation Gomorrah” (German Holocaust)***

*Note: A “holocaust” is a religious animal sacrifice that is completely consumed by fire. The word derives from the Ancient Greek holokaustos, which is used solely for one of the major forms of sacrifice. Holocaust means “burnt offering”, which is exactly what the fire-bombings on Germany (and Japan) represented.*

The Fire-bombing of Hamburg, in Germany, creates a tornado of fire so intense; it actually lifts people off of the streets and into the fire. Those who are not burned to death suffocate in shelters as the fire above sucks up all the oxygen.

Hundreds of U.S. & U.K. aircraft feed the inferno with wave after wave of incendiary bombings. As a sick joke, the demonic planners of the genocide of Hamburg (*Holocaust*) actually code named the arson attack “Operation Gomorrah”, after the Hebrew Bible story of the cities which God destroyed by fire & brimstone; Sodom & Gomorrah.

Operation Gomorrah deploys 3,000 aircraft and 9,000 tons of bombs. It kills 42,000 people, with an equal number injured. Indeed, more Germans died on that fateful night in Hamburg than the total number of British civilians killed during five years of war. One million traumatized German refugees flee the city in which 250,000 homes were destroyed.

This is not the only city targeted by allied incendiary bombing, during the war many more German cities are holocausted. In addition, genocidal terror, rape and torture of biblical proportions is unleashed throughout the country during the next few years.

*Note: During the war, more bombs by weight were dropped on Berlin alone than were released over the whole of England.*

*Note: For more information on this tragedy, watch the “Hellstorm” documentary and read the book. Also read the “Summer, 1945: Germany, Japan and the Harvest of Hate” book by Thomas Goodrich, the same of author of “Hellstorm”.*

### ***1943, Summer, The Fall of Italy***

The Allied invasion of the southern Italian island of Sicily is another huge success for Generals Patton & Montgomery. German & Italian resistance is overwhelmed. Within four weeks of the initial air & sea assault, Axis troops evacuate to the Italian mainland.

Italian Leader Benito Mussolini is removed from power by his own Grand Council. The new government arrests him, makes peace with the Allies, and switched sides. This leaves Germany with the sole task of halting Patton's push up the Italian peninsula.

In September, Mussolini is miraculously rescued by German commandos, and reinstalled to rule over Northern Italy.

**With former-Axis Italy coming quickly under Allied control, Hitler worries that the Allies will now invade Yugoslavia and the Balkan nations, cut off Germany's oil supply, and march north upon Germany from the "soft underbelly of Europe".**

In August of 1943, the British Royal Air Force, departing from bases in southern Italy, begins heavy bombing of the Ploesti oil fields of German allied Romania. The German-occupied parts of Italy are also heavily bombed by the Allies, resulting in the deaths of 60,000 Italian civilians.

### ***1943, War is intentionally prolonged to help Stalin***

With "the soft underbelly of Europe" now vulnerable, Churchill and British General Montgomery argue for an immediate Allied advance upon Germany from the south of Europe. This was Hitler's greatest concern!

The oil fields of Romania fuel the German military. An Allied advance on the Balkans through Yugoslavia & Greece would be disastrous for Germany. From Italy and the Balkans, the Allies can then launch a final push upon Germany itself from the south and southeast.

Inexplicably, Allied Commander Dwight Eisenhower & Army Chief of Staff George Marshall, who had promoted Eisenhower over scores of senior officers, “insist” upon making preparations for an invasion of heavily fortified Northern France the following year.

**This bizarre “blunder” prolongs the war, buys the Soviets much needed time to march westward, and eventually enables Stalin to steal Eastern Europe, and capture Hitler in Berlin.**

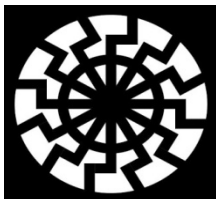
**There is a reason for this geo-political “blunder”. FDR and his Globalist gang envision a post-war world in which the Soviets and the United States, both proxies of International Jewry, join forces to lay the foundation for a “New World Order” (*World Government*).**

#### ***1943-1945, Soviet POW's volunteer to fight for Germany***

Stalin's tyranny was hated by so many Russians that as many as 300,000 Russian POW's volunteered to fight for Germany. These anti-Communist soldiers became the “Russian Liberation Army” (*RLA*). They wore German uniforms with a Russian patch. They were led by General Andrey Vlasov, but under German high command.

The RLA fought valiantly, mainly in key rear guard support roles against Communist partisans. After the war, the RLA will attempt to surrender to the western allies. Not wanting to deny “Uncle Joe” Stalin of his revenge, Eisenhower will turn down their offers, and forcibly repatriate those who were already in U.S. custody.

Despite pleading with the Americans for political asylum, General Vlasov and his freedom fighters will then be handed over to the brutal Soviets. Vlasov and 11 of his senior officers are hanged in Moscow, in August, 1946.



### ***June 6, 1944, D-Day - Invasion of Normandy***

At the 6th hour, of the 6th day, of the 6th month (*Illuminati symbolism*) of 1944, Allied armies based in England launch “D-Day” and successfully cross the English Channel. The cost of “Operation Overlord” is high as nearly 10,000 men are killed storming the fortified beaches of Normandy.

***Note: Hitler refused to use chemical weapons against the Allies during the D-Day landings.***

The Allied forces establish an initial beachhead of 100,000 troops. From this base in northern France, the Allies will be reinforced for the push towards Germany.

**At the same time, the Soviet Red Army, armed to the teeth with state-of-the-art American weaponry, advances upon Germany from the east. With Italy also under Allied occupation, Germany has three fronts to defend (*West, South, and East*) as its cities, railways, dams, factories and civilian population endure relentless bombardment and Partisan sabotage.**

*"At the present time our chief difficulty is not the Germans, but gasoline. If they would give me enough gas, I could go all the way to Berlin." -General Patton, August 1944*

**In order to give Stalin time to conquer Eastern Europe, Generals Eisenhower & Marshall repeatedly “delay” the advance of General Patton’s unstoppable 3rd army, going so far as to cut off shipments of gasoline to Patton's army.**

### ***Summer 1944, The murderous “Liberation” & Rape of France***

Under what was intended to be only temporary, wartime German occupation (1940-1944), life in Northern France goes by peacefully for French civilians. The conduct of the German occupiers is impeccable. Many French women fall in love with German soldiers.



**But with the Normandy invasion on June 6<sup>th</sup>, 1944, the peace & security of France is shattered into a million pieces. To support the cross-channel invasion, and to then push the Germans eastward, the Allies unleash a ferocious aerial bombardment campaign. Entire towns are mercilessly carpet bombed. Cultural icons & works of art are destroyed, 65,000 French civilians are killed, 150,000 are injured, and at least 500,000 left homeless. Even Paris is heavily bombed.**

Incredibly, twice as many French civilians are bombed to death during only a few months, as the total amount of British civilians killed during the entire war. Of course, these numbers pale in comparison to the 1,000,000, plus German civilians who were killed by Allied bombings.

**The horror doesn't end with the bombardment either. The Allied occupation and subsequent economic collapse bring new nightmares for the women of France. Under Allied occupation, American troops rape thousands of French women, and turn many thousands more hungry women into sex-for-food prostitutes.**

To appease the French population, the U.S. Army will eventually hang 130 of its rapist soldiers, a majority of them Black.

It will take years for these areas of France to recover from the tragedy. Such is the glorious "liberation" that Churchill, FDR, and the French traitor de Gaulle have imposed upon France.

### ***July 1944, Soviet Red Army rolls back into Poland***

***"By 1944 the war aims of the Allies was not just the defeat of the German armed forces, nor even the destruction of the National Socialist regime, but rather, nothing less than the utter extinction of the German nation."***

***-Thomas Goodrich (author of "Hellstorm")***

**With their free arsenal supplemented by America's finest tanks, Tommy-Guns, planes, trucks, jeeps, and even food and blankets, the Red Army advances on Germany from the east.**

**Stalin's plot to take all of Eastern Europe has been helped greatly by Eisenhower & Marshall's stall tactics; invading Europe from England, instead of simply advancing from Europe's "soft underbelly".**

Stalin wants to crush Berlin. By July 1944, the murdering & raping Red Army have rolled into Poland, threatening Germany's eastern flank. Frightened German civilians begin fleeing westward by land, and also via the Baltic Sea.

### ***July 1944, IMF and World Banks established at Bretton Woods***

The chaos & crisis of World War 2 gives International Jewry an opportunity to reshape the world's monetary system into a "global economy". At the Bretton Woods Conference in New Hampshire, 730 delegates from 44 nations set up new rules for commercial and financial relations. Representing the US is the Jew, Harry Dexter White. Years after Bretton Woods, Harry White is revealed to be a Soviet spy.

**The top British delegate is the legendary Fabian Socialist & homosexual pedophile, John Maynard Keynes. Keynes suggests the creation of a World Currency, to be issued by a Global Central Bank. But the world is not ready for such a radical step towards The New World Order. Instead of a global currency, each nation will link the value of its currency to the U.S. Dollar, which will serve as the international medium of exchange. Both the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the World Bank, are conceived at Bretton Woods.**

### ***July 20, 1944, Operation Valkyrie***

In addition to a few ambitious traitors in the aristocracy, there are still some naive fools among the German military establishment, from the aristocracy, who believe that the western Allies can yet be reasoned with, and peace obtained in the western front. Unbeknownst to them, Churchill & FDR have already pledged to Stalin that they will not seek a separate peace with Germany.

A gang of plotters, led by Colonel Claus von Stauffenberg, attempts to kill Adolf Hitler. General Erwin Rommel is believed to have given his blessing to the plot.

Carrying a bomb in his briefcase, Stauffenberg attends a conference with Hitler. He then positions the briefcase under the table near Hitler. After a few minutes, Stauffenberg receives a planned telephone call and leaves the room. When the bomb detonates, it demolishes the conference room, killing three officers and the stenographer. Hitler survives with a perforated eardrum.

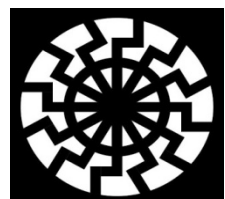
The conspiracy is unraveled and the conspirators are soon executed by firing squad. General Rommel is granted the privilege of taking poison.

### ***The genocidal Morgenthau Plan***

***“Our enemies claim their soldiers came to the same lands as ‘liberators’; but wherever they come there is poverty & misery, chaos, devastation & destruction, unemployment, hunger and mass death. And what remains of their so-called freedom is a life that no one would dare call decent even in the darkest corners of Africa.” -Goebbels***

**On September 15<sup>th</sup>, 1944, President Franklin Roosevelt converts Jewish-inspired anti-German hate-filled rants into official policy by endorsing the Morgenthau Plan. Envisioned by the Secretary of the Treasury, Henry Morgenthau (Jew), and developed by his chief lieutenant, Harry Dexter White (Jew), this plan calls for reducing the postwar population of Germany by two-thirds mainly through the starvation of 50 million men, women and children. Winston Churchill also signs on to the Morgenthau Plan; a plan that openly calls for genocide.**

***Note: Morgenthau staffed his Treasury Department heavily with fellow Jews, including Jacob Viner, Walter Salant, Herbert Stein and Milton Friedman.***



***1944 -1945, Deadly Typhus disease devastate the internment camps***

**Typhus is spread by head lice, and has historically been linked to wars & crowded conditions. Decomposing typhus corpses can also spread the disease into local groundwater. During and after the World War 1, as many as 5 million Poles & Russians had died of the deadly disease.**

To stop the spread of typhus, the Germans shave the heads of the prisoners and/or delouse them in “gas chambers”. With the situation in Germany deteriorating fast, deadly typhus epidemics break out in Germany’s internment camps, especially in Poland. The Allied bombardment of railroads & medicine factories contributes greatly to this medical crisis.

In spite of Germany’s well-documented efforts to stop the typhus epidemic, deaths in the concentration camps continue to mount throughout 1944-1945. After the war, Allied propaganda will falsely portray the typhus deaths as evidence of a deliberate extermination program aimed at the Jews.

***August 1944, Charles de Gaulle murders 40,000 of his own people***

After the collapse of the Vichy French regime, General Charles de Gaulle returns from his English exile. The Globalist & Communist French then impose a new reign of terror.

Cruel punishment is meted out against those labeled as “Nazi collaborators”, whose only crime was in making peace with Germany, or to have fought against the Soviets on the eastern front as members of the German SS units.

**The de Gaullist ‘liberals’ will murder as many as 40,000, and imprison 100,000 of their countrymen. French women who dated German soldiers during the occupation are humiliated by having their heads shaved bald or stripped naked.**

Marshal Petain escapes to Germany. After the war, he will be sentenced to death for “treason”, but due to his age, 88, and hero status from WW 1, de Gaulle has no choice but to reduce Petain’s sentence to life in prison.

***January 30, 1945, Soviet subs down German liner - 10,000+ civilians killed***

**As the raping & murdering Soviets push eastward, millions of terrified German refugees flee west by land & sea. The liner MV Wilhelm Gustloff is packed shoulder-to-shoulder with over 10,000 people, 10 times as many as the Titanic.**

Soon after leaving port, the doomed ship is sighted by Soviet Submarine commander Alexander Marinesko. Having stalked his human prey for several hours, the Soviet killer then fires three torpedoes into the ship's port side. In the panic that follows, many passengers are trampled to death as they flee to the decks.

The Wilhelm Gustloff sinks in just 45 minutes. German ships arrive quickly and pluck about 1,000 survivors from the frigid Baltic Sea.

***February 1945, Yalta Conference***

The most historic of the "Big Three" conferences is held in the Black Sea resort of Yalta (*Russian Crimea*). At the Yalta Conference, FDR & Churchill make easy concessions to the mass-murdering Communist, "Uncle Joe" Stalin. With Communist spies Alger Hiss & Harry Hopkins influencing the dying Roosevelt.

It is decided that after Germany's defeat...

- The Soviets will occupy Eastern Europe until free elections can be held.
- The Soviets will eventually join the war against Japan and be supplied with U.S. arms for the effort.
- After Japan is defeated, the Soviets will occupy northern Korea (*without Korea's approval*), and Manchuria in China (*without China's approval*)

-Millions of Russian POWs captured by the Germans, as well as Russian refugees fleeing Stalin, will be forcefully returned to Stalin.

-Germany will be split in half as will the Capital of Berlin.

### ***February 13-15, 1945, Ash Wednesday - Dresden Holocaust (fire bombed)***

*Note: A "holocaust" is a religious animal sacrifice that is completely consumed by fire. The word derives from the Ancient Greek holokaustos, which is used solely for one of the major forms of sacrifice. Holocaust means "burnt offering", which is exactly what the fire-bombings on Germany (and Japan) represented.*

By February of 1945, the outcome of the war in Europe is already clear. Germany is finished and will informally (*not legally*) surrender in 3 months. The murderous fire-bombing of the beautiful city of Dresden is therefore as cruel as it is unnecessary. In an apparent effort to mock Catholic Germans, the anti-Christian Zio-Globalists chose the day of "Ash Wednesday" to literally turn Dresden into ashes.

For two straight days, wave upon wave of Allied air sorties drop phosphorus & incendiary bombs upon a defenseless population. Thousands of fires merge into one huge firestorm, sucking oxygen to feed itself as countless numbers of German elderly, women, and children suffocate or burn alive.

The fire is so massive that pilots report that their cockpits are actually illuminated by the great flame. Because so many refugees fleeing eastward have swelled Dresden's population, it is difficult to say how many are killed by the Churchill/FDR "Holocaust". Credible estimates vary between 200-300,000 dead, and possibly as many 400,000. Survivors are later strafed with machine gun fire from low flying American & British fighter planes.

*Note: For more information on this tragedy, watch the "Hellstorm" documentary and read the book. Also read the "Summer, 1945: Germany, Japan and the Harvest of Hate" book by Thomas Goodrich, the same of author of "Hellstorm".*

***March 10, 1945, FDR fire bombs Tokyo - Holocaust***

Though it will later be overshadowed by the subsequent atomic bombs dropped on Hiroshima & Nagasaki, the Firebombing of Tokyo is just as deadly in its initial death toll. The genocidal terror bombing involves the same type of incendiary explosives dropped on Dresden one month earlier, and yields similar horrific results. The charred bodies of 100,000 dead civilians litter the streets, and 250,000 buildings & homes are destroyed. Millions more are injured or left homeless.

***April 15, 1945, Eisenhower orders Patton to "halt"***

British General, Bernard Montgomery, argues that there is now nothing to stop the Allies from sweeping into Berlin, thus taking the German Capital before the advancing Soviet army can get there. Eisenhower, however, has other ideas. As FDR's loyal lapdog had done time and time again, Eisenhower would find a way to delay the Allied advance so as to "buy time" for Stalin to advance from the east.

On March 28, 1945, Eisenhower sends a message to Stalin, assuring him that the Allied advance will focus on western Germany. On April 15, Eisenhower issues a "halt order" forbidding Allied commanders from crossing the Elbe River. Generals Montgomery & Patton are very upset over the sudden order to "halt the advance", thus condemning Berlin, and all of Eastern Europe, to Soviet barbarism.

*Note: As World War 2 progressed, International Jewry used delay tactics to allow the Russians, their proxy, to take Eastern Europe, knowing that the American people were not yet ready to be totally succumbed to Jewish power. That would take some time. Thus, a Cold War was needed.*

*Note: In order to give Stalin time to conquer Eastern Europe, international banking interests, who "may" have had business ties with Germany at that time, were most likely allowed to continue their funding & support in order to keep the German war effort afloat. Likewise, Allied bombing over Germany "may" have intentionally avoided certain business & industries that were connected to these same international banking interests. 87% of IG Farben factories were not damaged during 6 years of war.*

***April 16, 1945, Soviet subs down German ship - 7,000 Germans killed***

The Goya is a German transport ship carrying 7,000 wounded soldiers & terrified refugees westward. The Red Terror will follow these poor souls to sea. Soviet Captain Vladimir Konovalov spots the Goya and orders it to be blasted by torpedoes. The Goya sinks very quickly, plunging its passengers into the icy Baltic Sea. Less than 200 will survive. The final death toll is about the equivalent of 7 Titanics!

For this murderous war crime, Captain Konovalov is awarded the Soviet Union's highest military decoration, "Hero of the Soviet Union".

***April 28, 1945, Italian communist Partisans kill Mussolini***

With total defeat looming in Europe, Mussolini attempts to escape to neutral Switzerland. He is captured and summarily executed, near Lake Como, by Italian partisans (*Communists*). Mussolini's body is then taken to Milan, where it is hung upside down for public viewing and to also to provide confirmation of his death to the Globalists.

Mussolini's 1922 (*Fascist*) takeover of Italy, "The March on Rome" saved Italy from Communism. There were many positive economic & social developments during his rule. But in the end, "il Duce" and his imperialistic ego put Italy & Germany in very difficult situations.

Mussolini's reckless adventures in Africa & Greece made Italy a huge burden for Germany to carry and defend. Moreover, French & Arab disdain for Mussolini's actions ruined Hitler's chances to bring France and the Arabs into an anti-British alliance.

*Note: Of course, Hitler could of forced the French & Arabs to fight the anti-British alliance, but he respected their sovereignty.*



### ***April 30, 1945, Hitler's Final Testament***

With the situation in Berlin hopeless, Hitler marries his longtime mistress, Eva Braun. The two then commit suicide; Eva by poison, Hitler by gunshot. Hitler's dog Blondie is also poisoned. The staff is under orders to burn the bodies and to escape Berlin before the Soviets can capture them.

One day before committing suicide, Hitler had dictated his final Political Testament, a suicide note, in essence, in which he denied any responsibility for starting the war.

"More than thirty years have now passed since I in 1914 made my modest contribution as a volunteer in the First World War that was 'forced' upon the Reich. In these three decades I have been actuated solely by love & loyalty to my people in all my thoughts, acts, and life. They gave me the strength to make the most difficult decisions which have ever confronted mortal man. I have spent my time, my working strength, and my health in these three decades."

**"It is untrue that I or anyone else in Germany wanted war in 1939. It was wanted and provoked solely by international statesmen either of Jewish origin or working for Jewish interests."**

**"I have made too many offers for the control & limitation of armaments, which posterity will not for all time be able to disregard for the responsibility for the outbreak of this war to be laid on me."**

**"Nor have I ever wished that after the appalling First World War a second against England, or even against America, should break out. Centuries will pass away, but out of the ruins of our towns & monuments the hatred of those whom we have to thank for all this will always grow anew; international Jewry and its henchmen."**

**"Three days before the outbreak of the German-Polish war, I again proposed to the British ambassador in Berlin a solution to the German-Polish problem; similar to that in the case of the Saar district, under international control."**

**This offer also cannot be denied. It was only rejected because the leading circles in English politics wanted the war, partly on account of the business hoped for, and partly under influence of propaganda organized by International Jewry.“**

“After six years of war, which in spite of all setbacks will go down one day in history as the most glorious & valiant demonstration of a nation's life purpose, I cannot forsake the city which is the capital of this Reich. As the forces are too small to make any further stand against the enemy attack at this place, and our resistance is gradually being weakened by men who are as deluded as they are lacking in initiative, I should like, by remaining in this town, to share my fate with those, the millions of others, who have also taken upon themselves to do so.”

**“Moreover, I do not wish to fall into the hands of an enemy who requires a new spectacle organized by the Jews for the amusement of their hysterical masses. I have decided therefore to remain in Berlin and there of my own free will to choose death at the moment when I believe the position of the Fuhrer & Chancellor itself can no longer be held.”**

**I die with a happy heart, aware of the immeasurable deeds & achievements of our soldiers at the front, our women at home, the achievements of our farmers & workers, and the work, unique in history, of our youth who bear my name (*Hitler's Youth*).**

*Note: Hanna Reitsch was a German aviatrix & test pilot. During the Third Reich, she and Melitta von Stauffenberg flight tested many of the regime's new aircraft. She set more than 40 flight altitude records and women's endurance records. Reitsch was one of the last people to see Hitler alive.*

*On April 26, 1945, against enemy fire, Hanna Reitsch flew into Berlin with General Ritter von Greim, who was to be given command of the Luftwaffe. Greim was wounded when Reitsch's plane was hit by Soviet anti-aircraft fire. After saying farewell to the Fuhrer, who refused to be rescued from bunker, she flew Greim back out of Berlin.*

*Note: Hans-Ulrich Rudel was a German ground-attack pilot during World War 2. Rudel was the most decorated German serviceman of World War 2, being the sole recipient of the Knight's Cross of the Iron Cross with Golden Oak Leaves, Swords and Diamonds in January, 1945. Little known fact; Hitler wanted Rudel to succeed him, but he didn't get the opportunity to reach out to him about this. Rudel didn't like being grounded for very long so it's uncertain how he would have reacted to such an offer.*

*The intimate knowledge that Rudel was desired as Hitler's successor can only be found in Hermann Giesler's memoirs, "The Artist Within the Warlord", proof that Giesler was genuine. Giesler also speaks highly of Martin Bormann.*

*Hitler had informed Giesler that he wanted to facilitate a better understanding of his private views and ideas for Rudel so he could be certain that Rudel would grow into the leadership role. Needless to say, it becomes quite clear that Giesler was a genuinely intimate member of Hitler's inner circle and that Hitler really was interested in Rudel. Interestingly enough, Rudel is mentioned in Hans Grimm's post-WW2 publication, "Warum, Woher Aber Wohin?".*

*Per "Hitler's Table Talks", Hitler admitted, "My own conscience is clean. If I am told that somewhere there exists a young man who has talent, I myself will do what I can for him. Nothing could be more agreeable to me than to be told, when somebody is introduced to me: "Here's a man of rare talent. Perhaps one day he'll be the Fuhrer of the nation."*

### ***May 8, 1945, Allied victory in Europe***

***Note: It took combined strength of 50+ nations, including Russia U.S., U.K., France and China to defeat a country of size of Texas, for the most part, excluding traitors within German aristocracy, because "collectively" they had far more material resources than Germany. The ratio one National Socialist soldier to allied soldiers was 1 to 97.***

Jubilant crowds throughout Britain and the U.S. celebrate "Victory in Europe Day" on May 8<sup>th</sup>, 1945. But there is to be no mercy for the German people who had dared to defy International Jewry, and, for a while, had actually defeated the Allies. Between 10 million and 15 million Germans died during, and after World War 2.

*"One phase of the war was over. Incredibly, the worst yet lay ahead... The war against Germany continued unabated." -Thomas Goodrich (author of "Hellstorm")*

Germany's real nightmares are about to unfold as the vengeful Allies imposes a collective punishment upon Germany (*Morgenthau Plan*) (*de-Nazi-fication*) that will dwarf aftermath of the Versailles Treaty.

***May 8, 1945, Hours after surrender, Soviets claim German "Gas Chambers"***

The May 8, the Jewish-controlled New York Times, carries a story on page 12 of the VE-Day edition; an article by Zionist C.L. Sulzberger headlined, "Oswiecim (*Auschwitz*) Killings Placed at 4 Million; Soviet Commission Reports".

**This false story tells of mass killing & "gassings" at the Auschwitz prison camp in Poland. The timing of the report's release, just hours after of Germany's surrender, makes it impossible for the falsely accused Germans to refute Stalin's claim. It is a little known fact of history that the Auschwitz "gas chamber" story originated with a Soviet report, authorized by the known liars & murderers Joe Stalin & Lazar Kaganovich, which is then spread by the "prestigious" NY Times.**

**In 1988, and again in 1991, forensic tests on the remnants of the Auschwitz "gas chamber" will come back negative for any traces of "gas" or "poison"; scientifically debunking the Holocaust (*Holohoax*).**

Noted American and European scholars who have since dared to explore the many inconsistencies & contradictions of "The Holocaust" story have been subjected to harassment, career destruction and in parts of Europe, and Canada, imprisonment. The Holocaust is one story that International Jewry will never allow to even be debated.

**Adolf Hitler, fortified by the miracle of National Socialism, nearly smashed International Jewry, and it is for this reason that he must forever be portrayed in the public mind as the most evil and wretched monster who ever lived. We are reminded daily of it!**

***August 6 & 10, 1945, U.S. drops Atomic Bombs on Japan***

**FDR dies in office on April 12<sup>th</sup>, 1945. Like FDR before him, President Harry Truman also has no regard for human life. By August 1945, Japan is trying hard, via "neutral" Soviet channels, to negotiate surrender, just not unconditionally as Truman demands.**

**Little do the Japanese know that the Soviets are already planning to join the war in East Asia. Atomic bombs are then dropped on the women, elderly, and children of Hiroshima (Aug 6) and Nagasaki (Aug 10).**

Within the first few months of the bombings, the effects kill 100-150,000 people in Hiroshima, and 60–80,000 in Nagasaki. Half of the deaths occur on the first day, mostly from burns. Many more die of cancer later on.

*Note: Japan made 3 attempts to surrender to the Allies; the Allies did not accept the humble terms of Japan's surrender.*

### ***August 9, 1945, Russia declares war on Japan***

Just 3 days after the bombing of Hiroshima, and only hours before the 2nd bombing at Nagasaki, Stalin breaks the Soviet-Japanese Non Aggression Pact of 1941 and declares war upon an already beaten Japan.

**Stalin's entry into the Asian theater, agreed to at the Yalta Conference, will enable him to arm, and materially assist, Mao Tse Tung's Communist takeover of China in 1949. Soviet occupation of North Korea will also lead to the Korean divide which results in the North vs. South Korean War; and 50,000 more dead Americans.**

### ***August 15, 1945, Japan surrenders***

Facing what Truman calls "a Rain of Ruin", Japan, like Germany before her, has to make a choice between unrestrained civilian genocide at American and now Soviet hands, or unconditional surrender & occupation.

**Japan surrenders on August 15<sup>th</sup>, 1945 (Victory in Japan Day). It should be noted that General Macarthur felt that the atomic bombing was unnecessary, Macarthur later states, "My staff was unanimous in believing that Japan was on the point of collapse & surrender."**

For International Jewry, the atomic bombings will later serve a strategic purpose. The threat of “nuclear war” will, in the coming years, do much to frighten, and then consolidate, the nations of the world into political, economic and military alliances. The Global fear of “the Bomb” will be very useful for the (*Jewish*) New World Order.

## INTERNATIONAL JEWRY SEEKS TO DESTROY THE MIRACLE OF NATIONAL SOCIALISM PT3

### *[The Aftermath of WW2 = De-“Nazi”-fication]*

*“Kill! Kill! In the German race there is evil; not one among the living, not one among the unborn is but evil! Follow the precepts of Stalin. Stamp out the fascist beast once and for all in its lair! Use force and break the racial pride of the German women. Take them as your lawful booty. Kill! As you storm onward, kill, you gallant soldiers of the Red Army.”*

*-Ilya Ehrenburg, Jewish Bolshevik propagandist*

*“The Germans are not human beings. From now on, the word 'German' is the most horrible curse. From now on, the word 'German' strikes us to the quick. We have nothing to discuss. We will not get excited. We will kill. If you have not killed at least one German a day, you have wasted that day... If you cannot kill a German with a bullet, then kill him with your bayonet. If your part of the front is quiet and there is no fighting, then kill a German in the meantime... If you have already killed a German, then kill another one; there is nothing more amusing to us than a heap of German corpses. Don't count the days, don't count the kilometers. Count only one thing, the number of Germans you have killed. Kill the Germans! Kill the Germans! Kill!”*

*-Ilya Ehrenburg, Jewish Bolshevik propagandist*

*“The Germans must be killed. One must kill them... Do you feel sick? Do you feel a nightmare in your breast? ... Kill a German! If you are a righteous and a conscientious man, kill a German! Kill!”*

*-Ilya Ehrenburg, Jewish Bolshevik propagandist*

*“The crowning achievement of (Ilya) Ehrenburg's career came on December 22, 1944, when this hate-crazed fiend became the 'first' person to mention the kabbalistic figure of 'Six Million' alleged Jewish victims of National Socialism, and then proceeded to introduce that figure into Soviet propaganda.”*

*-Rense.com*

***Note: Events in this chapter are described in the present tense for dramatic effect.***

### ***August 1945, Fake German atrocity film***

American audiences are horrified by newsreel footage of the “Nazi” concentration camps (*Holohoax*). One full-length film, authorized by General Eisenhower, falsely shows the “homicidal gas chambers” of Dachau, shrunken heads of inmates and lamp shades that were made from human flesh at the request of a camp commander’s wife. German civilians were rounded up and forced to view these fake props. To add further credibility to such claims, the film includes images of the sworn affidavits of U.S. military officials.

**As it turns out, and as even Jewish “scholars” of the “Holocaust” (*Holohoax*) now openly admit, the shrunken heads were fakes, the lamp shades were made of goat leather and there were never any homicidal “gassings” at the Dachau camp. But by the time these were admitted as hoaxes, 40 years later, the damage to the German reputation had already been done.**

This same month, in Moscow, General Eisenhower was invited to undergo a four-hour ordeal atop Vladimir Lenin’s tomb with Zhukov & Stalin, giving tribute to legitimate true homicidal progenitors of mass killings.

### ***1945-1950, The greatest acts of Ethnic Cleansing the world has ever seen***

World War 2 in Europe may have officially ended in 1945, but the period of anarchy & civil war that follows will last for 5 more years.

Across Europe, landscapes are ravaged, entire cities ruined and millions of people are homeless. Institutions such as the police, the media, transport, local and national government are either gone or badly weakened. Crime rates soar, economies collapse and hungry women and girls turn to prostitution as the European population hovers on the brink of starvation.

Communists, liberals and Jews impose a cruel vengeance upon their helpless prey. German civilians and their anti-Communist allies everywhere are rounded up, raped, sodomized, drowned in cesspools, tortured, genitally mutilated, burned alive and executed.

*Note: For more information on this tragedy, watch the "Hellstorm" documentary and read the book. Also read the "Summer, 1945: Germany, Japan and the Harvest of Hate" book by Thomas Goodrich, the same of author of "Hellstorm".*

Internment camps are reopened and filled with anti-Communists & Germans. After being starved to death, photos of the prisoners are then passed off as victims of Hitler's "Holocaust". Massacres & civil wars follow in Greece, Yugoslavia, Poland, and parts of Italy & France.

In the greatest acts of ethnic cleansing the world has ever seen, tens of millions are expelled from their ancestral homelands as Allied occupiers look the other way.

#### ***1944-1945, Soviet Red Army rapes 2 million German women***

*"Berlin gave me the blues. We have destroyed what could have been a good race, and we are about to replace them with (Soviet) Mongolian savages. It's said that for the first week after they (Soviets) took Berlin, all women who ran were shot, and those who did not were raped. I could have taken it (instead of the Soviets) had I been allowed."*

*- General George Patton*

As the Red Army rolls into Germany, Stalin's Jewish chief propagandist, Ilya Ehrenberg, encourages the soldiers to rape & kill German women.

The orgy of violence & rape is one of the ghastliest episodes in human history. Two million German females ranging in age from 8-80 will be gang-raped, sodomized and beaten badly, often in view of their children or family members. Some are penetrated with broken bottles and bayonets in wild orgies of drunken violence.



Even the terrified women who flee to churches & hospitals are hunted down and gang raped. Nuns, little girls, and elderly women are infected with venereal diseases. There are cases of breasts being cut off, and victims set on fire after being raped. The most notable offenders are the mainly Jewish NKVD rear guard troops and the Mongoloid troops from the Asian Republics of the far eastern reaches of the USSR. Rather than submit to the horror, thousands of German women commit suicide.

Eisenhower, Truman, and the Jewish-controlled media are fully aware of the monstrous horror that the man they all refer to as 'Uncle Joe' Stalin is inflicting upon these poor women and German families.

*Note: In February 1945, after the Red Army overran the German city, Neustettin, in Poland, 2500 girls of the Reich Labor Service were rape & killed, many after the most gruesome torture imaginable.*

*Note: For more information on this tragedy, watch the "Hellstorm" documentary and read the book. Also read the "Summer, 1945: Germany, Japan and the Harvest of Hate" book by Thomas Goodrich, the same of author of "Hellstorm".*

### ***1945-1945, Eisenhower Death Camps murder 1.5 million German POW's***

*"Nobody would have given a sh\*t if all of German peoples would have been exterminated." -Ernst Zundel (Holocaust revisionist)*

More than one year after the German surrender, General Eisenhower still holds millions of German Prisoners-of-War. The men are inhumanely crowded into "death" camps (*Rhine Meadow*) without latrines, exposed to the elements and underfed. Germans dig holes for shelter and even take to eating grass.

American guards who attempt to help the prisoners face disciplinary action. German civilians try to bring food & blankets to the men but are shot at by guards. Unlike Germany's wartime internment camps which were open to international inspection, Eisenhower issues an order stating that Red Cross officials are not to be given access to the camps.

**As disease, exposure and hunger take their toll, the German losses mount daily. By the end of their cruel incarceration, as many as 1.5 million German prisoners will have died a slow & torturous death.**

*Note: General Eisenhower was circumventing the Geneva Conventions by designating captured German soldiers as DEFs, Disarmed Enemy Forces, rather than POWs who would be accorded certain protections under international law.*

***Note: During the Rhine Meadows encampment of German soldiers, the International Red Cross, who were “not” allowed in the German internment camps, reported that 99 percent of American POWs held by Germany survived the war and returned home safely.***

*Note: The “Avengers” was a group of Jews that became famous for carrying out a mass (arsenic) food poisoning of former SS officers in an American prisoner-of-war camp in 1946 that sickened more than 2,200 Germans.*

*Note: For more information on this tragedy, watch the “Hellstorm” documentary and read the book. Also read the “Summer, 1945: Germany, Japan and the Harvest of Hate” book by Thomas Goodrich, the same of author of “Hellstorm”.*

***1945-1950, Stalin gulags murder 400,000 - 1 million German POW's***

**Not to be outdone by Eisenhower, Stalin's mistreatment of German POW's, as well as his own POW soldiers captured by the Germans, is heartbreaking. Germans were often summarily executed, paraded like animals and, up until the 1950's and perhaps beyond, worked to death in gulags of Siberia. A minority returned to Germany years later.**

***1945-1949, 10 million Germans expelled from homes - 2 million die***

**After the war, the area of Germany historically known as Prussia ceases to exist. It is mostly transferred to Soviet occupied Poland, and to the Soviet Union itself. Seven million Germans are expelled from their homes and forced to migrate west. Still more German territory (*Sudetenland*) is given to Soviet-occupied Czechoslovakia, with 3 million more Germans expelled.**

The refugees are often attacked & raped by the Red Army, as well as Jewish & Communist gangs. Two million will die during the forced migrations, and about 500,000 more are interned in Soviet labor camps. Displaced Jews are given preference in seizing & occupying the stolen homes of German refugees.

As part of a psychological re-programming effort known as “De-Nazification”, the German people are deliberately subjected to hunger, mental trauma, and homelessness. Starving German women sell their bodies to American soldiers in exchange for a few cans of food.

To add final insult to injury, the old debt payments originating from the post World War I Treaty of Versailles will be reinstituted in 1948, and not paid off until 2010.

*Note: For more information on this tragedy, watch the “Hellstorm” documentary and read the book. Also read the “Summer, 1945: Germany, Japan and the Harvest of Hate” book by Thomas Goodrich, the same of author of “Hellstorm”.*

***December 25, 1945, Patton dies from auto accident (assassinated?)***

***“If what we are doing (to the Germans) is 'Liberty, then give me death.'  
I can't see how Americans can sink so low. It is Semitic, and I am sure of it.”  
-Patton***

***“I am frankly opposed to this war criminal stuff. It is not cricket  
and is Semitic. I am also opposed to sending POW's to work as slaves  
in foreign lands (Soviet Gulags), where many will be starved to death.”  
-Patton***

***“Evidently the virus started by Morgenthau & Baruch of a  
Semitic revenge against all Germans is still working. Harrison  
(U.S. State Department official) and his associates indicate that  
they feel German civilians should be removed from houses for the  
purpose of housing Displaced Persons. There are two errors in  
this assumption. First, when we remove an individual German  
we punish an individual German, while the punishment is...  
not intended for the individual, but for the race.”  
-Patton***

*"I know the expression 'lost tribes of Israel' applied to the tribes which disappeared, not to the tribe of Judah from which the current sons of b\*tches are descended. However, it is my personal opinion that this too is a lost tribe... lost to all decency."*

*-Patton*

*"We have had a victory over the Germans and disarmed them, but we have failed in the liberation of Europe; we have lost the war!"*

*-Patton*

*"Everything they (Russians) did impressed one with the idea of virility & cruelty."*

*-Patton*

General Eisenhower needed General Patton in order to win the war. But the outspoken & anti-Communist Patton often opposed & resisted Eisenhower. He complained openly about Eisenhower's "halt orders", which stopped him from liberating Eastern Europe before the Soviets could get there, and would ignore Eisenhower's orders to continue holding German prisoners after the war.

Patton urges his superiors to allow his army to evict the weakened Soviets from Europe. In letters to his wife, he expresses his disgust over the cruel extermination of the German people, the Red Army rapes, and what he describes as Jewish Communist efforts to advance Soviet influence.

Patton's "insubordination" causes Eisenhower to remove him from command. In one of the letters to his wife, Patton reveals that upon leaving the Army and resettling in America, he will openly fight against the treason. He, however, never gets the chance. Patton is hospitalized following a strange, low impact auto accident near Mannheim, Germany. The American icon dies in the hospital two weeks later, apparently the victim of an assassination order, issued by Eisenhower or higher.

*"Today we received orders... in which we were told to give the Jews special accommodations. If for Jews, why not Catholics, Mormons, etc.? We are also turning over to the French several hundred thousand prisoners of war to be used as slave labor in France. It is amusing to recall that we fought the Revolution in defense of the rights of man and the Civil War to abolish slavery and have now gone back on both principles."*

*-Patton*

*"There is a very apparent Semitic influence in the press. They are trying to do two things; first, implement communism, and second, see that all businessmen of German ancestry & non-Jewish antecedents are thrown out of their jobs."*

*-Patton*

*"I have been just as furious as you at the compilation of lies which the communist & Semitic elements of our government have leveled against me and practically every other commander."*

*-Patton*

*"I would like it much better than being a sort of executioner to the best race (Germans) in Europe." -Patton*

*"The Nazi thing (U.S. anti-German propaganda) is just like a (phony) Democrat-Republican fight."*

*-Patton*

*"Unless we restore Germany we will insure that communism takes America."*

*-Patton*

### ***1945-1947, Eisenhower delivers 2-5 Million Russian "traitors" to Stalin***

Stalin brands his own Russian POW's captured by Germany, and Russian refugees who fled west with the retreating Germans, as "traitors". This includes Stalin's own POW son, Yakov, who committed suicide in 1943 under captivity.

At the Yalta Conference, FDR & Churchill had agreed that Russian "traitors" & Waffen SS men should be sent to Stalin in exchange for American & British POW's "liberated" by the Soviets. General Eisenhower eagerly carries out this atrocity; which was mockingly code named, "Operation Keelhaul", after an old naval punishment that involved tying a rope around a sailor and then dragging him under the hull of a ship. Most of these "traitors" were likely liquidated by Stalin, once under his care, receiving the gulag treatment.

**Up to 3 million terrified Russian POWs are forced at gunpoint onto trains & trucks that bring them to their Soviet executioners. Many commit suicide. U.S. troops, upon returning from the drop-off points, later report seeing rows of bodies already hanging from the trees.**

In separate operations, anti-Communist refugee families, who actually followed their German protectors as they retreated from Russia, are also shipped back to "Uncle Joe" Stalin, and subjected to special tortures, including rape of the women.

As a final insult from our "ally", Stalin holds on to 25,000 American POW's & 30,000 British, sending them to his Siberian Gulags, and even summarily executing some. General Eisenhower, Churchill and President Truman are aware of the missing POW's but say nothing.

***March 5, 1946, Churchill declares "Iron Curtain has fallen over Europe"***

By 1946, it is clear that Stalin has no intention of allowing the occupied nations of Eastern Europe to join the "European Family". The "Cold War" begins!

The now ex-Prime Minister of Great Britain, Winston Churchill, who helped engineer this disaster, strategically planned by International Jewry, delivers his famous "Iron Curtain" speech in Fulton, Missouri. "An iron curtain has descended across the Continent. Behind that line lie all the capitals of the ancient states of Central & Eastern Europe. Warsaw, Berlin, Prague, Vienna, Budapest, Belgrade, Bucharest and Sofia; all these famous cities and the populations around them lie in what I must call the Soviet sphere."

Over the coming months and years, these nations, which had been given to Stalin at Yalta, will fall, one-by-one, to Soviet backed Communist Parties in each nation. The usual Red terror soon follows in each. General Patton had been right after all; he mistrusted the Russian Communists.

***October 1946, Nuremburg Show Trial***

***"At Nuremberg, the Allies convicted & executed Germans based on confessions tortured out of them. We should be ashamed of ourselves."  
-Zan Overall, songwriter & activist***

During the 1943 Tehran Conference, Joe Stalin had proposed executing 50,000 German staff officers after the war. FDR joked that 49,000 would do. The murderous Allies were all in agreement that "trials" of Germany's top leaders would take place after the war.

When the show trials begin in 1945, an 8-panel tribunal, The Nuremberg Trials, is seated by 2 judges each from the U.S., U.K., USSR and France.

**Honorable German military & political leaders are condemned as “war criminals” by governments that carried out the Hamburg, Dresden and Tokyo fire-bombings, the sinking of the Wilhelm Gustloff and the Goya, the forced return of Russian refugees & POWs, the starvation murders of 1.5 million German POWs, the murders at Katyn Forest, the mass raping of German women, and the dropping of atom bombs.**

**Several hundred prominent American & European political figures, writers, artists and military men, including a young John F. Kennedy, condemn theses show trials.**

Of the accused, 11 will hang, and 7, including Rudolf Hess, will receive long, or life prison terms. Herman Goering, Head of the “Luftwaffe” (*German Air Force*) cheats his executioners by taking poison in his jail cell.

But simple murder wasn't enough. The Allied executioners used a “short drop” instead of a neck-breaking “long drop”. The victims thus died a longer death due to strangulation. Additionally, the trapdoor was too small, such that several of the men suffered bleeding head injuries when they hit the sides of the trapdoor while falling. Adding final insult to injury, the bodies were cremated and scattered over a river, denying the families the right of burial.

### ***June 1947, Globalist “Marshal Plan” imposed on Germany***

The Marshall Plan is a massive US Foreign Aid scheme for post-war Western Europe. The Globalists use every propaganda trick in the book to cleverly sell the expensive scheme to the anti-Communist US Senate, and to a gullible American public.

The Marshall Scam is hard-sold as an "economic recovery program" needed to prevent nations from "falling to Communism". The scheme is named after, and announced by, recently named Secretary of State, General George Marshall, the WW2 "war hero".

**The "poison pill" of the Marshall Scam is the sub-group that it creates in order to administer the aid package, the "Organization for European Economic Cooperation" (OEEC), consists of 18 nations. It is the "embryo" of the coming European Common Market as well as today's socialist, single currency European Union.**

### ***1945-Present, Continued Foreign Occupation & Brainwashing***

Perhaps the greatest crime of all is the psychological rape (*De-Nazi-fication*) that have affected generations of Germans since 1945.

**From an early age, German school children are taught to hate the great accomplishments of previous generations, and wallow in self-loathing. Most pathetic Germans today fervently believe all the lies told about "Nazi" Germany, as they continue to hunt down & imprison "holocaust deniers" and innocent 90-year old SS men for "war crimes".**

Those Germans who are not full of self-loathing are too afraid to speak up, lest the occupation governments of Germany or Austria throw them in jail. Many Germans today actually enjoy self-flagellation. It's like a woman who has been raped & battered to near death, blaming herself, and apologetically groveling before the perpetrator.

**Today, we see German Chancellor Angela Merkel groveling before Israeli Minister Shimon Peres, the German National soccer team visiting the Soviet re-modeled Auschwitz and paying respects to victims of the fictitious "gas chambers". But they can't commemorate their own dead, mutilated, displaced, and raped citizens of Germany.**

At a memorial to the 40,000 victims of the Hamburg fire-bombing, brainwashed Germans actually blame themselves. The inscription reads, "On the night of the 29th of July 1943, 370 persons perished in the air-raid shelter in a bombing raid. Remember these dead. Never again fascism. Never again war".



*Note: Most Germans today are cut off from their heroes, they know nothing about Hitler, Goethe, Schiller, Luther, Frederick the Great, etc. They are in a stupor of individualism.*

### **1960, The victors write the history - “Rise & Fall” published**

After having received what he calls a “generous grant” from the New York-based Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), American newspaper hack, and former CBS mouthpiece, William Shirer, publishes his “definitive” & “comprehensive” history of World War 2, called “The Rise and Fall of the Third Reich”.

In the book’s opening acknowledgement, Shirer thanks “the Council”, the victors, whose Globalist members were the very ones that engineered the war in the first place. A great win for International Jewry.

**Shirer’s “Rise & Fall” is heavy on the empty verbiage & page-count (1,245 pages), but extremely light on essential facts. Weaving truths with half-truths & outright lies, while sprinkling in a few seemingly objective, even pro-German nuggets of truth; Shirer skillfully paints a deceptive façade.**

The Jewish publishing giant Simon & Schuster publishes the book, and the Jewish press hypes it to the stars. Shirer becomes wealthy beyond his wildest dreams. His putrid package of propaganda remains, to this day, the “go-to” book for those who think they know anything about World War 2. What a joke! A historical fraud!

## **GERMAN ARISTOCRATS BETRAYED GERMANY**

*Note: In addition to the betrayal of Germany by traitors within the aristocracy, the British Intelligence analysts cracked the German “Enigma” code, in 1941, which undermined the German war effort. The British were most likely given assistance by these same German traitors within the aristocratic class.*

Military defeat in 1945 ended the era of German self-determination, quelling a revolution of historical consequence that may never be emulated, unless a new generation of National Socialists take up the fight and learn the historical lessons of the NSDAP's successes & failures.

**Germany's overthrow after WW2 is broadly attribute to the larger populations & superior industrial capacity of the Allies, but a seldom publicized, insidious factor also greatly contributed to the outcome of the war. This was the systematic sabotage, conducted by disaffected, malevolent elements within Germany, of the Reich's peacetime diplomacy & wartime military operations.**

Unlike the Bolsheviks, Hitler did not oppress the aristocracy to promote labor. He personally considered the role of the nobility "played out". It would have to prove itself to regain its former prestige, but only by competing against other classes within the parameters of the Reich's social programs.

A tract published for officers declared, "The new nobility of the German nation, which is open to every German, is nobility based on accomplishment."

Many from the country's titled families accepted the challenge. They enrolled in the NSDAP, or the SS, or served with valor in the armed forces during the war.

**A small percentage, concentrated in the army general staff and in the diplomatic corps, resented the social devaluation of their high-born status. Rather than contribute to the new Germany, they conspired against her. Together with a self-absorbed minority of misguided intellectuals, clerics, financiers and Marxists, they intrigued to bring down both the National Socialist government and their country as well.**

**An especially harmful characteristic of this subversive resistance movement was that its leaders tenanted sensitive positions in public office and in the military.**

This aristocratic resistance movement, a clique of conspirators, knew that Hitler was too popular for them to incite a national insurrection against him. They sought assistance beyond Germany's borders, from England & France.

England was well aware that waging war against the Reich was contingent on an immediate collapse of enemy resistance.

The director of the Central European Section of the British Secret Service, Sigismund Best, recalled, "At the outbreak of the war our Intelligence Service had reliable information that Hitler faced the opposition of many men who occupied the highest functions in his armed forces and his public offices. According to our information, this opposition movement had assumed such proportions as to be able to lead to a revolt and overthrow the Nazis." This intelligence was incorrect; the resistance movement was too small of a clique to wage that type of influence over the German people who were experiencing the economic & social miracle of National Socialism.

French Foreign Minister Bonnet wrote in his memoirs, "We expected an easy & rapid victory. The declaration of war by England & France on Germany of September 3 was supposed to clear the way for the 'military coup' so sincerely promised to us."

Senior French General, Maurice Gamelin told French politician, Benoist-Mechin, "I don't anticipate having to deal with the German army. Hitler will be ousted the day we declare war."

Right after the war's start, Chamberlain noted in his diary, "What I hope for is not a military victory. I doubt very much that this is possible; but a collapse of the German home front."

German diplomat, Joachim von Ribbentrop, himself wrote in 1946, "We didn't know then that London was counting on the conspiratorial group of prominent military men & politicians, and therefore came to hope for an easy victory over Germany. The circle of conspirators in this way played a decisive role in the outbreak of the war. They thwarted all of our efforts to reach a peaceful solution, and very likely tipped the scales for the English decision to declare war."

As World War 2 escalated and Germany was forced to preemptively strike Russia, the Germany military possessed a superb intelligence-gathering network, which was run by "Abwehr", their intelligence agency. Their specialists had already cracked the complex Soviet radio encryption and monitored its traffic. Since 1934, code breakers at the Hillersleben installation had been tapped into secure telephone lines connecting Moscow to its European embassies. In 1937, the

Germans began deciphering Soviet photo-telegraphic communications. In addition to reading diplomatic correspondence, they gained knowledge of Russian armaments production, the location and capacity of the factories, and shortfalls in industry.

During the first weeks of the Russian campaign, advancing German troops captured many official documents, which Soviet administrators had failed to destroy or evacuate. The cache offered a comprehensive picture of the USSR's infrastructure, analyses of civilian attitudes, and so forth. Luftwaffe communications specialists deciphered Soviet military radio traffic, promptly & consistently delivering details about Russian troop strength, status of available ammunition & fuel, planned aerial & ground attacks, and the marching routes of enemy divisions.

**The post-war American Seabourne Report concluded that German code breakers maintained 80 percent accuracy in their knowledge of all planned Soviet military operations & armaments production.**

**Monitoring stations forwarded this vast quantity of intelligence to the Abwehr for assessment. Conspirators of the resistance movement, inside the intelligence agency, Abwehr, relayed "almost none" of the findings to Hitler, he was given false intelligence regarding his enemy's actual disposition & strength. Even worse, these conspirators gave forewarning to the Russian enemy of impending German attacks.**

**German military cartographers prepared maps of the East without referencing pictures from high-level intelligence sources. Some they based on Russian maps that had been printed in 1865. The German army received inaccurate ones depicting dirt roads, which became impassable quagmires after rainfall, as modern, paved highways. This misinformation often confounded the tactical advance of German mechanized forces. They occasionally approached towns that were not even shown on the maps.**

At the end of its strength in 1941, caught by surprise, the ill-clad German army gave ground that winter. Hitler was exasperated over the failure to realize his strategic concept in the face of opposition from the general staff, some of which were sabotaging the operation. Hitler cited "the total underestimation of the enemy, the false reports of enemy reserves, and of the strength of his armaments, and incomprehensible treason" as contributing to the German army's

first major defeat of the war. This was a pattern that would continue, thanks to the betrayal of the aristocratic conspirators.

In the summer of 1944, law enforcement authorities cracked the resistance movement and began trying the ringleaders for treason. This crack-down centered on the conspirators of Operation Valkyrie, who failed to assassinate Adolf Hitler on July 20, 1944.

***Note: Wilhelm Franz Canaris, a son of Carl Canaris, a wealthy industrialist & aristocrat, was a German admiral and chief of the "Abwehr", the German military intelligence service, from 1935 to 1944. Initially a supporter of Adolf Hitler, by 1939 he had turned against the National Socialists, as he felt Germany would lose another major war. During World War 2, he was among the military officers involved in the clandestine opposition to National Socialist leadership in Germany. He was executed in Flossenbug concentration camp for high treason as the Third Reich regime was in the process of collapsing.***

***Note: Lucy spy ring was an anti-National Socialist operation that was headquartered in Switzerland. It came to an end in the summer of 1944 when the German members, who were also involved in other anti-Third Reich activities, were arrested in the aftermath of the failed July plot.***

Throughout the struggle against the USSR, Hitler reinforced & securely guarded Europe's Atlantic coast in preparation for the Anglo-Americans' long-heralded invasion, which would turn out to be "D-day".

The basic plan was that once the Allied enemy landed, the German coastal artillery & front-line infantry divisions would keep them pinned down until German armored formations could counterattack. The Allies intended to land 20,000 men in the first wave, and have 107,000 ashore by the second night of the invasion. The German 7th Army, which would bear the brunt at Normandy, was 128,358 men strong. Many were veterans of earlier campaigns, occupying numerous fortified, well-concealed positions constructed of solid building materials.

The Germans at Normandy were set to have a victory over the Allies. Little did Hitler know at the time, that the U.S. was in collusion with German conspirators before and during the Normandy invasion; ultimately causing the German defeat at Normandy.

Between Germany's defeat in Russia & Normandy, thanks in large part to the German conspirators, Germany had little chance of surviving the war.

**Lesson to be learned... National Socialism must be vigilant and extremely careful when it comes to allowing the aristocracy entry into sensitive military & intelligence gathering positions. Extreme vetting must take the highest priority.**

## **NSDAP & HITLER (*THE REST OF THE STORY*)**

***“You who carry & march behind the flags (swastika) & standards, be aware that you fight for the greatest cause, for which has ever been fought in Germany for 1000 years.”***

***-Alfred Rosenberg***

***“Religion, state, politics, economy, art... are not yardsticks in themselves, rather means for the security of the race & folk. If we have become aware of that, only then have we felt the whole burden that lies on the present and coming generations... only then will we also achieve the strong, one faith for which to fight means happiness & honor”***

***-Alfred Rosenberg***

***“If the day should ever come when we must go, if some day we are compelled to leave the scene of history, we will slam the door so hard that the universe will shake and mankind will stand back in stupefaction (daze).”***

***-Goebbels***

**No one in history of mankind has achieved so much, in so little a time, as was achieved by National Socialists under the leadership of Adolf Hitler, and possibly none ever will.**

There are key historical moments & subjects of this achievement that are worth documenting, that were not covered, or could use more elaboration, in previous chapters regarding Hitler and the NSDAP.

## **THIRD REICH - MOMENTS IN HISTORY**

### ***President Hindenburg allowed Hitler to become Chancellor, 1933***

After two parliamentary elections, Germany became ungovernable as the Socialist & Communist Parties continued to oppose the NSDAP. President Hindenburg became concerned that these (*Marxist*) parties would exploit the chaos and attempt another revolution in Germany. Hitler's NSDAP is the only group that could prevent that from happening.

To protect Germany from Communism, Hindenburg relented and allowed Hitler, to become Chancellor of Germany, in January 1933.

Hitler's powers were limited, but the NSDAP held the upper hand in what was a very unstable government.

The Communist Trade Union leaders moved quickly to destabilize Hitler; they called for massive strikes. Meanwhile, the Jewish-controlled media began a massive anti-Hitler propaganda campaign.

### ***Hitler granted Emergency Powers, 1933***

Four weeks after Hitler was appointed Chancellor, in February 1933, angry Marxists set the Reichstag (*Parliament*) on fire. Local police caught a Dutch Communist named Marinus Vander Lubbe on the premises. He had just arrived in Germany a few weeks prior. The fire was to have been the start a Marxist-instigated civil war, aimed at toppling the crumbling Weimar state before Hitler & NSDAP could establish themselves.

**Hindenburg & Hitler acted fast. Emergency decrees were issued, and Communist leaders rounded up. The Red Revolution backfired! Instead of plunging Germany into civil war, the Reichstag fire started a chain of events that lead to "The Enabling Act" and Hitler's consolidation of power. NSDAP became Germany's only Party as the Weimar Republic was swept away by The Third Reich, led by "The Fuhrer" (*leader*).**

Some modern historians promote the theory that Hitler staged the fire himself and then blamed the Marxists for it. There is no evidence at all to support this theory. It is a baseless claim that ignores both the violent history and the standard destabilization tactics that the Communists are well known for.

### ***International Jewry declared War on Germany, 1933***

*"The Israelite people of the entire world declare economic & financial war on Germany. The appearance of the Swastika as the symbol of the new Germany revives the old war symbol of the Jews. Fourteen million Jews stand as one body to declare war on Germany. The Jewish wholesale dealer leaves his business, the banker his bank, the shopkeeper his shop, the beggar his miserable hut in order to combine forces in the holy war against Hitler's people." -London Daily Express, 1933*

*The war against Germany will be waged by all Jewish communities, conferences, congresses... by every individual Jew. Thereby, the war against Germany will ideologically enliven and promote our interests, which require that Germany be wholly destroyed. The danger for us Jews lies in the whole German people, in Germany as a whole as well as individually. It must be rendered harmless for all time...*

*In this war we Jews have to participate, and this with all the strength and might we have at our disposal.*

*-Natscha Retsch, Jewish newspaper (1933)*

*"Germany has been converted from a nation of culture into a veritable hell of cruel & savage beasts."*

*-Samuel Untermyer, Jewish civic leader*

Jewish leaders formally issue a "Declaration of War" against Germany, on March 24<sup>th</sup>, 1933. On March 23<sup>rd</sup>, 1933, 20,000 Jews protested at New York's City Hall. Rallies & boycotts were directed against German goods. The front page of the March 24, London Daily Express carried the headline, "Judea Declares War on Germany". Jewish leaders were quoted as calling for "Holy War" against the German people.



On March 27, 40,000 Jews and other assorted Marxists gathered in Madison Square Garden to protest the new Chancellor. The NY Daily News front page reported, "40,000 Roar Protest Here Against Hitler."

Worldwide Jewish leadership then began firing the opening propaganda shots of what, in due time, would escalate into World War 2.

Hitler responded to the false "atrocities" charges being made against the new Germany, stating on March 28, "Lies and slander of positively hair-raising perversity are being launched against Germany."

***Note: This public "Declaration of War", and crippling international Jewish boycott that followed, served to inflame the anti-Jewish feeling in Germany. Shortly afterward the NSDAP government passed laws which barred Jews from holding public office or other positions of influence, like university professors, journalists, newspaper editors, etc. The war declaration also helped provide the legal basis upon which Germany would later justify its internment of large numbers of Jews. Despite this, not all Jews in Germany were interned. A fully functioning Jewish community, several thousand strong, and still with synagogue intact, was present in Berlin in 1945, when the Soviet Army overran the German capital.***

***"Our Jewish interests demand Germany's total destruction, collectively & individually. The German nation is a threat to us Jews."  
-Vladimir Jabotinsky, wrote in Mascha Rjetach, 1934***

### ***Night of the Long Knives, 1934***

More than one year into Hitler's rule, "Nationalist Marxists" are threatening a 2nd revolution to "redistribute wealth". Ernst Roehm was in command of the massive paramilitary organization known as the SA (*Brownshirts*), whose members had a reputation for street violence to combat the extremely violent, and well organized, Communist agitators (*Antifa*). The German military brass despised Roehm, and feared his ambition to absorb them in a "National Marxist" agenda.

Facing an imminent coup attempt from these former allies within his party, in June 1934, Hitler's government carried out "Operation Hummingbird"; the purge of Roehm's out-of-control left-wing faction. Many of the coup plotters were executed and hundreds arrested. The SA then came under Hitler's command. Hitler saved Germany from a 2<sup>nd</sup> Revolution!

Jewish-controlled media hyped up this event as "The Night of the Long Knives".

*Note: Power is not handed over; it is taken. The Treaty of Treaty of Versailles only allowed 100,000 active soldiers. Roehm, as head of huge civilian army, posed a great risk. He was receiving Jewish money via Paris for his subversive operations. This was high treason, so his execution may have been warranted. He had too much inside knowledge, to let him escape to Bolivia and organize a counter-revolution. The Generals were worried, and they assured Hitler that they would back him. Hindenburg was still president then. Hitler could have been toppled from power had he failed to bring the situation with Rohm and the SA under control. It was a now or never move; thus, Hitler acted preemptively.*

*Hitler understood that a revolution such as he was planning would never succeed without the help of the army. The last thing he wanted was a confrontation between the SA and the Reichswehr.*

*Hitler, reportedly, hesitated to pass the death sentence on Roehm. He appreciated Roehm's services to both him and the movement; but in the end, it was Hess, Goering and maybe Himmler who convinced him that Roehm had to go.*

*Note: In Hitler's book, "Mein Kampf" he explained in detail the steps his party took to defend themselves against the extremely violent, and well organized Communist agitators. Today, these agitators are called Antifa. Post-WW2, the "Nazi Brownshirts" have been demonized by the Jewish-controlled media, but they don't tell you that the "Nazi Brownshirts" were formed in self-defense, and were especially needed to allow the National Socialists their "Free Speech". In the past, just like present time, Antifa agitators utilized Jewish-terror tactics to intimidate National Socialists & opposing voices.*

### **Jesse Owens is a star in Germany, 1936**

*"The treatment of the negro shows, as Dr. (W.E.B.) DuBois expressed, 'not a trace at all of racial hatred', and the attitude of the German Press, during the Olympic Games, was completely fair; even friendly to the towards the colored athletes."  
-New Yorker Staats-Zeitung, January 29, 1937*

The 1936 Olympics had been awarded to Germany before Hitler became Chancellor. So despite the protests of Jewish groups, it was too late to take the games away. The games showcased the new Germany. Visitors were impressed at the spirit & positive outlook of the German people. Germany won more medals than any other nation, but black American Jesse Owens was the biggest star of the games.

***Note: A common anti-Hitler allegation about the 1936 Olympic Games is that Owens' victory "disproved the Nazi master race theory". In fact, Germany won the Olympic Games with a total of 89 medals, and the U.S. came a distant second with 56. There was no "Nazi master race theory". Hitler and the NSDAP put a strong emphasis on exercise, health and strength of personal character.***

The German crowd cheered wildly for Owens as he won 4 Gold Medals as both a sprinter & long jumper; but the Zionist media used Owens to vilify Hitler. It was reported then, and repeated endlessly ever since, that Hitler "snubbed" Owens because he was Black; storming out of the stadium in a fit of rage when Owens won his first race. This "snub" made Hitler appear petty & rude in the eyes of the world. But the story of the Owens' "snub" was a big lie.

Owens himself confirmed that the "snub" story is a hoax, stating, "When I passed the Chancellor, he arose, waved his hand at me, and I waved back. I think the writers showed bad taste in criticizing the man of the hour (*Hitler*) in Germany." Years later, in his autobiography, Owens again clarified, "Hitler didn't snub me; it was FDR who snubbed me. The president didn't even send me a telegram."

***Note: Olympic torch relay ceremony was introduced by the National Socialists.***

***Note: The NSDAP government published a commemoration of the Olympics, it featured a full-page picture of Jesse Owens, describing him as "the fastest man in the world." They even named a street after him.***

***Note: Herbert Runge, boxing heavyweight of Germany, won the gold medal at the 1936 Summer Olympics in Berlin. In the final bout of the Boxing competition Runge knocked out Guillermo Lovell, an Argentinean heavyweight boxer of African descent. Runge was a much better symbol of "Aryan" athleticism & excellence than Max Schmeling. Contrary to Allied propaganda, both Hitler & Goebbels thought of Max as "compromised" and a liability to National Socialism.***

### ***Night of the Broken Glass, 1938***

***“It is not true that Hitler wanted the ‘Kristallnacht’ to happen. On the contrary; he & Goebbels repeatedly made some very long & heated telephone calls that night in attempts to forestall any acts of violence, abuse or plundering.”***  
***-Prince Friedrich Christian of Schaumburg-Lippe (Germany)***

Ernst vom Rath is a 29 year old German diplomat stationed in Paris. In a repeat of the how Swiss Jew, David Frankfurter, had asked to speak to Swiss NSDAP head Wilhelm Gustloff before killing him in 1936, a Polish Jew named Hershel Grynszpan arrived at the German embassy, asking to speak to a member of the diplomatic staff. When vom Rath comes to greet the visitor, Grynszpan drew his pistol and murdered him in cold blood.

**By then, the Germans have had enough of the Jewish inspired boycotts, slanders, warmongering and murders aimed at them. News of the murder triggered rioting, arson and vandalism directed at Jewish shops & businesses. It was Hitler who ordered the violence to cease immediately and it stopped after the first night.**

The night of violence, on November 9<sup>th</sup>, 1938, referred to by Jews as "Kristallnacht", the "Night of the Broken Glass", was hyped by the Jewish-controlled Western media. This incident is still whined about to this day. But the repeated agitation, boycotts, and murders which provoked German resentment are never mentioned.

***“Even if Hitler at the last moment would want to avoid war, which would destroy him, he will, in spite of his wishes, be compelled (by Jews) to wage war.”***  
***-Emil Ludwig Cohen, author of The New Holy Alliance (1938)***

***“It is our task to organise the moral and cultural blockade of Germany and disperse this nation. It is up to us to start a merciless war.”***  
***-Bernard Lechache, Jewish author of “The Right to Live” (1938)***

## **THIRD REICH - ACCOMPLISHMENTS**

### ***The German Recovery***

**Hitler began his program for economic recovery in 1933. By 1936, Germany accomplished “the most stunning economic revival in world history.” While the world remained mired in the Great Depression, Germany’s once dead economy was booming. This was an embarrassment to International Jewry!**

Unemployment, which had been over 30% in 1933, was now under 5%. Productivity was way up, as were the wages. By freeing Germany from the heavy taxation of the Weimar Republic, the cruel burden of the Versailles Treaty, and the perpetual interest costs of Weimar's debt-based Central Bank currency, Hitler and the NDSAP had unleashed the private economy while using public spending very wisely.

Unlike President Roosevelt’s wasteful public works programs in America, Hitler's public works, like Tempelhof Airport, Bremer Haven and the Autobahn a national super-highway system, became very useful investments.

Hitler, a great admirer of Henry Ford, sketched the original prototype for the Volkswagen (*The People’s Wagon*) and suggested to Ferdinand Porsche that, “It should have the shape of a June bug”. Hitler wanted every German family to be able to buy a car and take a vacation.

**Low taxes, responsible debt, intelligent planning, lean government, debt-free currency, and a business friendly environment were the secrets of Hitler's economic miracle, and of his extraordinary popularity among a grateful German people, including many former liberals who were once Communist voters.**

Along with economic revival, the re-born Germany experienced a cultural & moral rebirth. The NSDAP, whose membership was open to all Germans of sound character, cleaned up the pornography and debauchery that thrived under the Weimar State. Classic art made a comeback, as (*Jewish*) "modern art" was relegated to its proper status as an object of ridicule. The future looked bright for

Germany. Before the German model could spread to other nations, International Jewry conspired to destroy it.

**By 1936, support for Hitler in Germany was near universal. Even the formerly pro-Marxist liberals were won over by his achievements.**

**Photos & films of happy Germans were deliberately censored by the Jewish-controlled media. This censorship was especially utilized, then & now, to never show a smiling Hitler with children, animals, women, or adoring German crowds. This serves to conceal the fact he had a soft heart and a warm fondness for children & animals; so much so that he was a vegetarian. Pictures have survived that capture the essence of Hitler's true character and love for his people.**

### ***National Socialist Germany's "Atomic Science"***

***"Hitler knew it (atom bomb)... He knew it, everything, but he did not like to do it... He was gentleman. But these people (Allied forces) are not gentlemen. He knew it perfectly well. He said that 'I (Hitler) can smash the whole world, but I do not use that weapon.' The Germans already discovered. But out of humanity they did not use it. And all the, your American, other countries, they have stolen from German ideas."***  
***- A. C. Bhaktivedanta Swami Prabhupada***

A common myth about National Socialist Germany is that the country was not able to build an atomic bomb of its own because it rejected the "Jewish science" of the fraudster & plagiarist, Albert Einstein and other Jewish scientists. This allegation was proven false with the release in 1999 of previously top secret files on the "Nazi" atomic bomb project, where were made available in the Munich state museum.

*Note: Einstein was the “plagiarist of the century”. The key ideas in his 1905 paper, written without any references, were known to Lorentz & Poincaré before Einstein. The famous  $E = mc^2$  equation was known to S. Tolver Preston (1875), and to Jules Herin Poincaré (1900), along with Olinto De Pretto (1904), before Einstein. All of the basics of the special theory of relativity had been presented by Poincaré. None of this was acknowledged by Einstein in his 1905 paper.*

**The papers, which contain research notes by famous German physicists, such as Werner Heisenberg & Otto Hahn, show that German research into the atomic bomb was parallel with efforts in the United States, and that the only reason the Third Reich had not built an atomic bomb by 1945 was due to the Allied carpet bombing campaign which had disrupted the supply of raw materials. One of the documents is a November 1945 report by two US investigators, which says that “only the lack of plutonium” kept Germany from completing the atomic bomb.”**

**If the Allied bombing campaign had been any less severe, there can be no doubt that National Socialist Germany would have been able to field nuclear weapons before the Americans. Although, they would no doubt be morally compelled not to employ them, rather use them as bargaining chips. Aryans (*Whites*) by their nature are constructive, not destructive. It was the influence of International Jewry that allows the U.S. to strike Japan while she was in the midst of surrendering to the Allies.**

It was in 1938, when two German scientists, Otto Hahn and Fritz Strassmann, working at the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute in Berlin, first made their discovery. They learned that when they bombarded uranium with neutrons they could split the uranium atoms' nuclei into two parts releasing energy and more neutrons, a process called “fission”. They understood how to create energy-producing fission chain reactions as the neutrons from one split-atom plowed into surrounding atoms, splitting them also.

According to Otto Skorzeny (Waffen SS), the atomic Bomb was opposed by Hitler himself as early as in 1940 "for not converting this planet into a stellar object being consumed by flames." After the sabotage action in Norway, "which had damaged the capacity of producing heavy water, and also freighters transporting heavy waters were sunk", he discussed the topic with Hitler.

**The Fuhrer, who had read an article of Werner Heisenberg, said, "The effects would be terrible.. All kind of life, not only human life but also life of animals & plants would be exterminated for hundreds of years within a radius of 40 kilometers... No nation; no group of civilized humans beings, could consciously bear such responsibility. From strikes & counter strikes the human species would exterminate itself"**

### ***World's first Programmable Computer***

**A German scientist, named Konrad Zuse, changed computing forever. His invention, the Z3, was presented at the German Laboratory for Aviation in Berlin on May 12, 1941, as the world's first entirely automatic computer controlled by programs. In other words, it was the world's first programmable computer.**

The Z3 revolutionized computing. It was used to help calculate aerodynamics in aircraft design, which helped the German Aircraft Research Institute in its analysis.

Zuse spent years working in his parents' living room, constructing giant computers that would seem ridiculously large by today's standards. The Z1, an earlier attempt that laid the groundwork for the Z3, was over six feet tall.

The Z1 broke ground in its own right. The Z1, completed in 1936, was the first computer that ran on binary, a series of on & off switches. Unfortunately, it was kind of unreliable, and only worked for a few minutes as the mechanical switches would get stuck. The Z3, however, was fully functional. It was built with electrical telephone relays instead of the mechanical switches of its predecessor.

### ***World's first Rocket-powered plane & Jet Aircraft***

The (*Heinkel*) He 178 was the world's first turbojet aircraft to fly on August 27, 1939. The test pilot was Flight-Captain Erich Warsitz who also flew the first rocket powered plane, the He 176.



The aircraft was designed by Ernst Heinkel Flugzeugwerke after Hans Joachim Pabst von Ohain approached him with his own design & prototype centrifugal-flow engine. Heinkel like the idea and agreed to fund the project. The first engine developed by the Heinkel was the HeS 1. The engine showed promise and further development led to the HeS 3, and this became the engine that would power He 178.

Although the first flight was successful, it was not accepted by the German Ministry of Aviation (*RLM*) after a demonstration flight on November 1, 1939. The aircraft achieved speeds to 598 km/h (*380 mph*), but combat endurance was only 10 minutes. The Ministry of Aviation said they saw no practical value for the airplane at the time. However, what Heinkel did not realize was that the RLM was developing its own jet engines.

Despite the decision of the RLM, not to fund the He 178, Heinkel went on to develop the first turbo-jet fighter, the He 280, which preceeded the Messerschmitt Me 262. Near the end of the war, Heinkel was finally allowed to fulfill his dream and construct his own jet fighter, the He 162.

### ***Hitler's Stealth Fighter***

The Horten Ho 229 is generally known by a few unique names. The plane was called the H.IX, by the Horten Brothers. The identity Ho 229 had been given to the plane by the German Ministry of Aviation (*RLM*). Sometimes, it was also called the Gotha Go 229, because Gothaer Waggonfabrik was the name of the German maker who manufactured the plane.

**It was the primary plane with elements in its design that can be alluded to as “stealth innovation”, having the ability to obstruct the ability of radar to identify the plane.**

The leader of the German Luftwaffe, Reichsmarschall Hermann Göring, awarded the German aircraft machine industry what is called “3 X 1000” objective. Goring needed a plane that could transport 1000kg of bombs (*2,200 lb*), with a scope of 1000 km (*620 miles*) and speed of 1000 km/h (*620 mph*).

The Horten Brothers had been taking a shot at flying wing-design lightweight gliders since the 1930's. They thought that the low-drag of the gliders, which

were made previously, could be the base for work that would meet Goring's requests. The wings of the H.IX plane were produced using two carbon-infused plywood boards, stuck to each other with sawdust & charcoal blend.

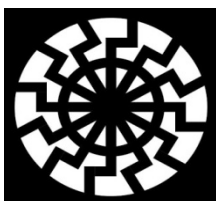
**In 1943, 500,000 Reich Marks had been awarded to the Horten Brothers by Goring to assemble and fly a few models of the all-wing & jet-propelled Horten H.IX. The Hortens flew an unpowered glider in March of 1944. The flying machine did not resemble any current plane being used in the Second World War.**

Goring was very much inspired with the plan and transferred it from the Hortens to the German aviation organization "Gothaer Waggonfabrik" in March 1945. At Gothaer, the plane experienced a few noteworthy upgrades. The outcome was a jet-powered model, the H.IX V2. In the same month, work commenced on the third prototype, the Ho 229 (H.IX) V3.

In 2008, Northrop-Grumman, utilizing those designs plans which were available, fabricated a full-size generation of the H.IX V3 by using only those materials which were available in Germany in 1945. They studied the main surviving parts of a "Ho 229 V3".

Engineers at Northrop needed to see whether the German aircraft could really be resistant to radar. Northrop tried the non-flying reproduction at its classified radar testing office in Tejon, California. During the testing, the frequencies utilized by British radar offices toward the end of the war were directed towards the reproduction. Tom Dobrenz, a Northrop Grumman stealth master, said with regards to the H.IX, "This design gave them just about a 20% reduction in radar range detection over a conventional fighter of the day."

**When combined with the speed of the H.IX, after being picked up by British Homeland Defense radar, the Royal Air Force would have had only 8 minutes from the time of detecting the airplane before it approached England, rather than the standard 19 minutes. It turns out that Hitler was developing a plane that was far ahead of its time!**



### ***A National Socialist is the “father” of the modern V2 Rocket***

**V2 Rocket, the world's first known object to achieve sub-orbital spaceflight, better known as the A-4, is credited for being the first non-human-piloted artifact, as well as the world's first long range combat-ballistic missile. This rocket comprised a number of key technological innovations, still used in the space programs of the United States & Russia. Hitler named it “Vengeance Weapon 2” because it was conceptualized to wipe out a city-size target with its accumulative guidance & transmission system.**

Wernher Von Braun, the “father of modern rocketry”, the man who invented rockets as we know them today, was a member of the NSDAP, and commissioned Schutzstaffel Officer. He aided both Germany and the United States (*post-WW2*) in the use of rockets. He eventually became a naturalized U.S. Citizen. Although he pioneered many areas, including the installation of liquid-fueled rockets in aircraft and orbit to ground missiles, he is best known for his achievements in NASA. His best achievement there was undoubtedly the development of the Saturn V booster rocket that helped man to finally touch the moon, in July 1969. Von Braun officially opened the gate to space travel through his innovative inventions.

**It was German engineering that landed the first man on the moon.**

*Note: Whether the world is round or flat is subject outside the scope of this research.*

### ***Missile technology of the Third Reich***

**The Third Reich developed Ground-to-ground, air-to-air, air-to-ground, ground-to-air, ship-to-ship missile technology using wire guidance, TV guidance and IR guidance systems. Most of these missiles were not at the highest form of development, but their work launched and made a bundle of money later on for corporations in the United States, like Boeing, Raytheon, Hughes Aircraft, North American Aviation (*Rocketdyne Division*), etc. All of these companies had their post-WW2 German “chief scientist” heading up research & development operations.**

### ***World's first Assault Rifle***

The Sturmgewehr 44 was the first assault rifle to see deployment on a large scale. An assault rifle is a rifle that uses an intermediate cartridge, a detachable magazine, and can switch between semi-automatic & fully-automatic fire. Developed by National Socialist Germany, it was introduced in 1943 and first saw service on the Eastern Front. Though far from perfect, the StG44 proved a versatile weapon for German forces.

### ***Single-person Anti-Tank Weapon (precursor to an RPG)***

The Panzerfaust was a single shot, dispensable anti-tank weapon, a precursor to an RPG) carried by German anti-tank squads during World War Two. It was small, light, cheap to produce, and most importantly, it was a deadly anti-tank weapon. Capable of penetrating up to 200mm of armor, the Panzerfaust could deal certain destruction to any Allied tank of the World War 2 era.

### ***First Helicopter to transition from powered rotary flight to auto-rotation***

The Flettner Fl 265 was an experimental helicopter designed by Anton Flettner. This helicopter, developed in 1938 with the support of the German Navy, made it possible, for the first time, to transition from powered rotary flight to auto-rotation and back again, making it the safest helicopter of its time.

### ***The utilization of Geophones to locate artillery***

National Socialist Germany utilized geophones for seismic wave detection used to locate artillery. Geophone is a trade name for an acoustic detector that responds to ground vibrations generated by seismic waves.

### ***The invention of the Rail Gun***

The "rail gun" was another significant invention of Hitler's Germany, which the U.S. and the Soviet Union copied. This weapon employed a series of ring magnets to propel a rail mounted projectile. The significant feature of this "gun" was that it could accelerate a projectile at a speed nearing infinity, at least in theory. Conventional explosives are limited by their individual, finite rates of expansion and hence constrained in how fast they can make a projectile move.

### ***Development of IR technologies***

**The Third Reich developed IR technologies used in night vision, Thermography, Hyperspectral imaging, tracking, communications, Spectroscopy, Meteorology and Climatology, all of which were mostly all developed during the Third Reich. Hitler' "night vision" devices while the Allies were still wondering if such things were possible.**

### ***The Invention of the Microwave***

An American, Percy LeBaron Spencer is generally credited with inventing the Microwave in 1946. Not true; he is simply the first American to patent (*steal*) the technology. It was the German National Socialists who invented the microwave for war purposes in order to heat food for masses of soldiers in the East, and to solve heating fuel problems.

By using electronic equipment for preparation of meals on a mass scale, the logistical problem of cooking fuels would have been eliminated, as well as the convenience of producing edible products in a greatly reduced time-factor.

After the war, Dr. Percy Spencer, a self-taught engineer with the Raytheon Corporation, claimed to have "invented" the microwave oven in 1946. The Raytheon Corporation actually filed the first U.S. patent on one, calling it "Radar Ranges" in 1954.

### ***Modern Waste Management technology***

Modern sewer treatment facilities are all derived from Third Reich technology. They originated the idea of using settling ponds for water treatment and huge skimmers to handle waste-water.

### ***The Fischer-Tropsch process to produce synthetic fuels from Coal***

Germany had the first technologically successful synthetic fuel industry producing eighteen million metric tons from coal & tar hydrogenation, and another three million metric tons from the Fischer-Tropsch synthesis. Germany's National Socialist government had utilized this synthesis process to fuel its armed forces during World War 2. Germany to this day remains the only nation that attempted & developed a synthetic fuel industry.

### ***Volkswagon***

It was 1934, when Hitler started on his dream project that every German family had a car which can carry at least two adults and three children with maximum speed of 100km/h. Hitler started working hand-in-hand with his top-notch officials, and eventually launched his dream project, powered by an 25-horsepower engine. Literally meaning "People's Car", this vehicle was presented as a car that every German citizen could afford to buy. It was based on the advice of Hitler to the designer, saying that it should resemble a beetle.

The car was a huge success; the best-selling car in history. It was made available to citizens of the Third Reich through a savings scheme at 990 Reich marks, about the price of a small motorcycle. It became the most popular vehicle in the world, known for reliability, stylish design and ease of use.

Once World War 2 broke out, unfortunately, Hitler's plans to provide every German family with a Volkswagon was abruptly interrupted.

### ***The invention of the Rotary Engine***

The Inventor of the Rotary Engine was a Hitler Youth Leader. In 1926, Felix Wankel met with his regional leader of the National Socialists, Robert Wagner, and was appointed to run Baden's Hitler Youth. His first car, and his first rotary engines were built in the 1920s & 1930s.

Wankel was a great inventor, having invented the rotary engine with no university diploma on his resume, just experience from working in a book shop. In the 1960s, it seemed like the Wankel engine was going to be then next great innovation in car design. Even GM wanted to get behind it.

The engine ended up being too thirsty for the fuel-crisis in the 1970s, and by the end of the decade only one carmaker, Mazda, stuck around with the rotary engine. After earlier dreams of a full-rotary lineup, Mazda kept the engine going in its fantastic RX-line of sports cars, which ended up being the final cars to use rotaries.

### ***Management Systems***

Management systems for keeping massive & complex development programs on track was a German "invention" transferred to the US after the war, along with its scientists & project managers. These administrative systems allowed the Germans to have developments underway in numerous categories and perform them remarkably well.

### ***The Allies steal 300,000 German patents & copyrights***

**To call itself developed, Western society, in general, absorbed as much of the National Socialist technology that they could lay their hands on. Both America and the Soviet Union can now call themselves "superpowers" based on this stolen German technology. In all, 300,000 patents & copyrights were expropriated from Germany by the Allies after 1945 under Operation Paperclip.**

*Note: In Operation Paperclip, every Allied nation, even Australia, put their hand up and waved it madly for their share of the brightest German minds, as if they were each bidding against each other at a slave market on basement-bargain day. These great German minds became prisoners of the Allied forces. If they did not do as they were told, and also denounce their fuhrer, they would most likely be found dead from "suicide".*

## **NSDAP - GOVERNMENT POLICIES**

### ***Hitler introduced the Plebiscite***

**Hitler, as the Chancellor of the Third Reich, wanted more than popular approval. He wanted that approval to be freely, widely, and repeatedly expressed by popular vote. No people was ever be more frequently asked for their electoral opinion than the German people of that era; five times in five years.**

For Hitler, it was not enough that the people voted from time to time, as in the previous democratic system. In those days, prior to the Third-Reich, voters were rarely appealed to, and when they expressed an opinion, they were often ill-informed & apathetic. After an election, years might go by, during which the politicians were heedless & inaccessible, the electorate powerless to vote on their actions.

**To enable the German public to express its opinion on the occasion of important events of social, national, or international significance, Hitler provided the people a new means of approving or rejecting his own actions as Chancellor, the plebiscite.**

Hitler recognized the right of all the people, men and women alike, to vote by secret ballot; to voice their opinion of his policies, or to make a well-grounded judgment on this or that great decision in domestic or foreign affairs. Rather than a formalistic routine, "democracy" in the Third Reich became a vital, active program of supervision that was renewed annually.



The articles of the "Plebiscite Law" were brief and clear...

-The Reich government may ask the people whether or not it approves of a measure planned by or taken by the government. This may also apply to a law.

-A measure submitted to plebiscite will be considered as established when it receives a simple majority of the votes. This will apply as well to a law modifying the Constitution.

-If the people approve the measure in question, it will be applied in conformity with article III of the Law for Overcoming the Distress of the People and the Reich. The Reich Interior Ministry is authorized to take all legal and administrative measures necessary to carry out this law.

**The electoral pledge given by Hitler, regarding the plebiscite was not vain rhetoric. One national referendum followed another: in 1933, in 1934, in 1936, and in 1938, not to mention the Saar plebiscite of 1935, which was held under international supervision.**

The ballot was secret, and the voter was not constrained. No one could have prevented a German from voting "no" if he wished. And, in fact, a certain number did vote "no" in every plebiscite. Millions of others could just as easily have done the same. However, the percentage of "no" votes remained remarkably low; usually under ten percent.

In the Saar region, where the plebiscite of January 1935 was supervised from start to finish by the Allies, the result was the same as in the rest of the Reich; more than 90 percent voted "yes" to unification with Hitler's Germany. He had no fear of such secret ballot plebiscites because the German people invariably supported him.

From the first months of 1933, his accomplishments were public fact, for all to see. Before end of the year, unemployment in Germany had fallen from more than 6,000,000 to 3,374,000. Thus, 2,627,000 jobs had been created since the previous February, when Hitler began his "gigantic task".

More than two and a half million working-class homes once again knew bread and joy; more than ten million men, women and children of the working class,

after years of want, had regained their vigor, and had been returned to the national community.

Hitler's popularity took on some astonishing, indeed comical, aspects. A brand of canned herring was called "Good Adolf". Coin banks were made in the form of SA caps. Bicarbonate of soda was recommended with the advertising slogan "My struggle (*Mein Kampf*) against flatulence". Pictures of Hitler appeared on neckties, handkerchiefs, pocket mirrors, and the swastika decorated ashtrays & beer mugs, or served as an advertisement for a brand of margarine. Annoyed by such fawning & exploitative use of his name, and the emblem of his party, Hitler ordered that it be discontinued immediately

Not without reason, were the swastika banners waving proudly throughout the working-class districts, Germany was experiencing an economic & social miracle.

### ***Germany is the birthplace of the Science of Ecology & Green Policies***

***"It is useful to know the laws of nature, for that enables us to obey them.  
To act otherwise would be to rise in revolt against heaven."  
-Adolf Hitler***

***"Never forget that the most sacred right on this earth  
is mans right to have the earth to till with his own  
Hands the most sacred sacrifice the blood that  
a man sheds for this earth."  
-Adolf Hitler***

**Germany is not only the birthplace of the science of ecology and the site of Green politics' rise to prominence; it has also been home to a peculiar synthesis of naturalism & nationalism forged under the influence of the Romantic tradition of anti-Enlightenment. And during the Third Reich, its National Socialist government was the "first" world government to create environmental protection laws in history.**

Two 19<sup>th</sup> Century figures exemplify the merger of naturalism with nationalism; Ernst Moritz Arndt & Wilhelm Heinrich Riehl.

While best known in Germany for his nationalism, Arndt was also dedicated to the cause of the peasantry, which led him to a concern for the welfare of the land itself. Historians of German environmentalism mention him as the earliest example of “ecological” thinking in the modern sense.

**His remarkable 1815 article, “On the Care and Conservation of Forests”, written at the dawn of industrialization in Central Europe, rails against shortsighted exploitation of woodlands & soil, condemning deforestation and its economic causes. Arndt wrote, “When one sees nature in a necessary connectedness & interrelationship, then all things are equally important; shrub, worm, plant, human, stone, nothing first or last, but all one single unity.”**

Arndt's environmentalism, however, was inextricably bound up with his nationalism. His eloquent & prescient appeals for ecological sensitivity were always related to the well-being of the German soil and the racial purity of the German people. At the very outset of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, this connection between love of land & nationalism was firmly set in place.

**Riehl, a student of Arndt, further developed this noble tradition. His 1853 essay, “Field and Forest” ended with a call to fight for “the rights of wilderness” & nationalism. He wrote, “We must save the forest, not only so that our ovens do not become cold in winter, but also so that the pulse of life of the people continues to beat warm & joyfully, so that Germany remains German.”**

Riehl was an opponent of the rise of industrialism & urbanization; his overtly glorification of rural peasant values, and stance against Jewish Supremacism, and condemnation of “modernity”, established him as the “founder of agrarian romanticism & anti-urbanism.”

**These latter two fixations matured in the second half of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century in the context of the folkish movement, a powerful cultural disposition & social tendency that united ethnocentric populism with nature mysticism.**

The chief vehicle for carrying this ideological constellation to prominence was the youth movement, an unstructured phenomenon which played a decisive role in shaping German popular culture during the first three tumultuous decades of this century. Also known as the “wandering free spirits” youth movement, was a hodge-podge of counter-cultural elements, blending neo-Romanticism, Eastern

philosophies, and nature mysticism. Their back-to-the-land emphasis spurred a passionate sensitivity to the natural world and the damage it suffered.

The various strands of the youth movement shared a common self-conception; they were a non-political response to a deep cultural crisis; stressing the primacy of direct emotional experience with nature.

In addition to the youth movement and proto-National Socialist philosophies, there were practical efforts at protecting natural habitats during the Weimar Republic period. Many of these projects were profoundly implicated in the ideology which culminated in the victory of "Blood and Soil".

A 1923 recruitment pitch, for a woodlands preservation outfit, stated, "In every German breast the German forest quivers with its caverns and ravines, crags and boulders, waters and winds, legends and fairy tales, with its songs and its melodies, and awakens a powerful yearning and a longing for home; in all German souls the German forest lives and weaves with its depth and breadth, its stillness and strength, its might and dignity, its riches and its beauty... It is the source of German inwardness, of the German soul, of German freedom. Therefore, protect & care for the German forest for the sake of the elders and the youth, and join the new German 'League for the Protection and Consecration of the German Forest'."

These ecological ideas exerted a powerful & lasting influence on many of the central figures in the NSDAP. To these National Socialists, their religion was the study of "nature"; an admixture of primeval Teutonic nature mysticism, ecology and racial German ideology.

Hitler wrote in "Mein Kampf", the following, "When people attempt to rebel against the iron logic of nature, they come into conflict with the very same principles to which they owe their existence as human beings. Their actions against nature must lead to their own downfall."

In 1934 the director of the Reich Agency for Nature Protection, Walter Schoenichen, established the following objectives for biology curricula, "Very early, the youth must develop an understanding of the civic importance of the 'organism', i.e., the co-ordination of all parts & organs for the benefit of the one, and superior, task of life."

In many varieties of the National Socialist world view ecological themes were linked with traditional agrarian romanticism and hostility to urban civilization, all revolving around the idea of rootedness in nature. This conceptual constellation, especially the search for a lost connection to nature, was most pronounced among the Pagan elements in the National Socialist leadership, above all Heinrich Himmler, Alfred Rosenberg and Walther Darre.

*Note: The Jews over time have changed their names to European-sounding last names. For example, Berg = mountain... Stein = stone. Thus, you can't automatically assume that somebody is Jewish by their last name. Alfred Rosenberg ("berg"), for example, was not Jewish, and was a very important German ideologue for National Socialism.*

Rosenberg wrote in his colossal "The Myth of the 20th Century" book, "Today, we see the steady stream from the countryside to the city, deadly for the Volk (folk). The cities swell ever larger, unnerving the Volk and destroying the threads which bind humanity to nature; they attract adventurers and profiteers of all colors, thereby fostering racial chaos."

Hitler & Himmler were both strict vegetarians & animal lovers, attracted to nature mysticism and homeopathic cures, and staunchly opposed to vivisection and cruelty to animals. Himmler even established experimental organic farms to grow herbs for SS medicinal purposes. Hitler was known to speak at length about various renewable energy sources, including environmentally-appropriate hydropower and producing natural gas from sludge, as alternatives to coal. He declared "water, winds and tides" as the energy path of the future.

In December 1942, Himmler released a decree "On the Treatment of the Land in the Eastern Territories", which affirmed, "The peasant of our racial stock has always carefully endeavored to increase the natural powers of the soil, plants, and animals, and to preserve the balance of the whole of nature."

A study of the membership rolls of several mainstream Weimar-era nature protection organizations revealed that by 1939, fully 60 percent of these conservationists had joined the NSDAP. Clearly, the affinities between environmentalism & National Socialism ran deep. At the level of ideology, ecological themes played a vital role in German National Socialism.

The "green wing" of the NSDAP was represented above all by Walther Darre, Fritz Todt, Alwin Seifert and Rudolf Hess; the four figures who primarily shaped National Socialist ecology in practice.

Richard Walther Darre proclaimed, in 1930, "The unity of blood and soil must be restored." This phrase denoted a quasi-mystical connection between "blood" (*race*) and "soil" (*land*) specific to Germanic peoples.

**Jews, due to their history, were considered especially rootless, wandering people, incapable of any true relationship with the land. German blood, in other words, engendered an exclusive claim to the sacred German soil.**

While the term "blood and soil" had been circulating in folkish circles since at least the Wilhelmine era (1890-1918), it was Darre who first popularized it as a slogan and then enshrined it as a guiding principle of National Socialist thought. Harking back to Arndt & Riehl, he envisioned a thoroughgoing ruralization of Germany & Europe, predicated on a revitalized yeoman (*freeholder*) peasantry, in order to ensure racial health & ecological sustainability.

Darre was one of the party's chief "race theorists" and was also instrumental in galvanizing peasant support for the National Socialists during the critical period of the early 1930s. From 1933 until 1942 he held the posts of Reich Peasant Leader & Minister of Agriculture. This was no minor fiefdom; the agriculture ministry had the fourth largest budget of all the myriad National Socialist ministries, even well into the war. From this position Darre was able to lend vital support to various ecologically oriented initiatives. He played an essential part in unifying the proto-environmentalist tendencies in National Socialism.

**Darre provided an ideological & mystical foundation for agrarian sentiments within ranks of the National Socialist elite.**

In regards to German "living space" (*lebenstraum*), Darre declared, "The concept of Blood and Soil gives us the moral right to take back as much land in the East as is necessary to establish a harmony between the body of our Volk (*Folk*) and the geopolitical space."

**Darre worked to install environmentally sensitive principles as the very basis of the Third Reich's agricultural policy. Even in its most productive phases, these precepts remained emblematic of National Socialist doctrine.**

**When the "Battle for Production", a campaign to boost the productivity of the agricultural sector, was proclaimed at the second Reich Farmers Congress in 1934, the very first point in the program read "Keep the soil healthy!" But Darre's most important innovation was the introduction on a large scale of 'organic' farming methods, significantly labeled "farming according to the laws of life".**

The campaign to institutionalize organic farming encompassed tens of thousands of smallholdings & estates across Germany. It met with considerable resistance from other members of the National Socialist hierarchy. But Darre, with the help of Hess and others, was able to sustain the policy until his forced resignation in 1942, an event which had little to do with his environmentalist leanings.

**Darre's efforts were fully supported by Hitler & Himmler. It was largely his influence that yielded government support for ecologically-sound farming methods and land-use planning unmatched by any state before or since. Darre, for all his contributions, has been regarded as a forerunner of the contemporary "Green Movement".**

*Note: 91,000 farms were established between 1933-1936, and they were set-up to be hereditary family farms.*

**It is frequently pointed out that the agrarian & romantic moments in National Socialist ideology & policy were in constant tension with the technocratic-industrialist thrust of the Third Reich's rapid modernization. What is not often remarked is that even these modernizing tendencies had a "significant" ecological component.**

The two men principally responsible for sustaining this environmentalist commitment in the midst of intensive industrialization were Reichsminister Fritz Todt and his aide, the high-level planner & engineer, Alwin Seifert.

According to his successor, Albert Speer, Todt "loved nature", and "repeatedly had serious run-ins with Bormann, protesting against his despoiling of the landscape around Obersalzberg", a mountainous retreat center. Thanks to Todt's efforts, the Autobahn construction, one of the largest building enterprises undertaken in this century, was "as environmentally sensitive as possible."

The pre-eminent historian of German engineering wrote, "Todt demanded of the completed work of technology a harmony with nature and with the landscape, thereby fulfilling modern ecological principles of engineering as well as the 'organological' principles of his own era along with their roots in volkisch ideology." The ecological aspects of this approach to construction went well beyond an emphasis on harmonious adaptation to the natural surroundings for aesthetic reasons; Todt also established strict criteria for respecting wetlands, forests and ecologically sensitive areas. But just as with Arndt, Riehl and Darre, these environmentalist concerns were inseparably bound to a folkish-nationalist outlook.

Todt himself expressed this connection succinctly, "The fulfillment of mere transportation purposes is not the final aim of German highway construction. The German highway must be an expression of its surrounding landscape and an expression of the German essence."

With the Third Reich's technological policy entrusted to figures such as these, even the National Socialist massive industrial build-up took on a distinctively green hue. The prominence of nature in the party's philosophical background helped ensure that more radical initiatives often received a sympathetic hearing in the highest offices of the National Socialist state.

**In the mid-thirties Todt & Seifert vigorously pushed for an all-encompassing Reich Law for the Protection of Mother Earth "in order to stem the steady loss of this irreplaceable basis of all life." Seifert reports that all of the ministries were prepared to co-operate save one; only the minister of the economy opposed the bill because of its impact on mining.**

But even near-misses such as these would have been unthinkable without the support of Reich Chancellor Rudolf Hess, who provided the "green wing" of the NSDAP a secure anchor at the very top of the party hierarchy. It would be difficult to overestimate Hess's power & centrality in the complex governmental machinery of the National Socialist regime. He joined the party in 1920 as member #16, and for two decades was Hitler's devoted personal deputy. He has been described as "Hitler's closest confidant", and the Fuhrer himself referred to Hess as his "closest advisor." He was not only the highest party leader, and second in line, after Goring, to succeed Hitler; in addition, all legislation, and every decree. had to pass through his office before becoming law.



Hess insisted on a strictly biodynamic diet, not even Hitler's rigorous vegetarian standards were good enough for him; and Hess accepted only homeopathic medicines. It was Hess who introduced Darre to Hitler, thus securing the "green wing" its first power base. He was an even more tenacious proponent of organic farming than Darre, and pushed the latter to take more demonstrative steps in support of large scale of organic farming methods. Hess' office was also directly responsible for land use planning across the Reich, employing a number of specialists who shared Seifert's ecological approach.

**With Hess's enthusiastic backing, the "green wing" was able to achieve its most notable successes. As early as March 1933, a wide array of environmentalist legislation was approved & implemented at national, regional and local levels. These measures, which included reforestation programs, bills protecting animal and plant species, and preservationist decrees blocking industrial development, undoubtedly "ranked among the most progressive in the world at that time." Planning ordinances were designed for the protection of wildlife habitat, and at the same time demanded respect for the sacred German forest. The National Socialist state also created the first nature preserves in Europe.**

Along with Darre's efforts toward re-agrarianization and support for organic agriculture, as well as Todt & Seifert's attempts to institutionalize an environmentally sensitive land-use planning & industrial policy, the major accomplishment of the National Socialist ecologists was the "Reich Conservation Act" of 1935. This completely unprecedented "nature protection law" not only established guidelines for safeguarding flora, fauna, and "natural monuments" across the Reich; it also restricted commercial access to remaining tracts of wilderness. In addition, the comprehensive ordinance "required all national, state and local officials to consult with "Naturschutz" authorities in a timely manner "before undertaking any measures that would produce fundamental alterations in the countryside."

*Note: The Reich Conservation Act of 1935 protected "remaining portions of landscape in free nature whose preservation, on account of rarity, beauty, distinctiveness, or on account of scientific, ethnic, forest, or hunting significance, lies in the general interest."*

*Note: Before ancient Rome spread its empire, beech trees covered the continent. Though most of the forests were cut down to make way for Europe's famous cities like Berlin & Prague, Germany is still home to some 4300 hectares of sprawling ancient beech forests.*

*Note: Most of the ancient oak forest trees of Scandinavia are gone.*

***Note: In 723, a Christian missionary, named Winfrid, cut down an oak tree sacred to the god Thor. This unsaintly action is said to mark the beginning of the Christianization of the Germanic peoples***

***Note: The NSDAP forbade the use of pesticide DDT on grounds that it was a health hazard, decades before other European countries.***

For the final three years of National Socialist Germany's reign, in the heat of battle, amidst World War 2, the "green wing" played no active role. Their work, however, had long since left an indelible stain.

### ***Vivisection (Animal Cruelty) Outlawed***

***“Our forefathers also held that animals & things were expressions of powers of God... contra to this outlook, we see the great Descartes pathetically trying to prove that animals are mere souless machines.”***

***-Rud Mills, Australian Odinst***

Hitler was a well-known lover of animals and a devote vegetarian.

***One of the very first laws passed by the National Socialist-controlled parliament of East Prussia, in 1933, was the abolition of vivisection, or experimentation on animals.***

***This law also banned shechita, which is the Jewish (& Islamic) form of animal slaughter, whereby meat is made kosher (halal). The method of slaughter was rejected because it was barbaric an inflicted unnecessary pain. This anti-vivisection law was soon extended throughout Germany.***

***Hermann Goring announced, in August 1933, an end to the “unbearable torture & suffering in animal experiments, and threatened to commit to concentration camps “those who still think they can treat animals as inanimate property.***

***The NSDAP added “Animal Conservation” to Primary, Secondary and College-level school curriculum.***

In 1934, Hitler passed a law, called “Das Reich-Sjagdgesetz”, the Reich Hunting Law, which regulated how many animals could be killed per year, and to establish proper “hunting seasons”. This German law has now been adopted by most Western countries.

In 1935, “Das Reichs-Naturschutzgesetz”, the Reich Nature Protection Act, was passed, which placed several native species on a protection list, including the wolf & Eurasian lynx. It is likely that this law saved some native forest-inhabiting species from going extinct.

*Note: The aristocratic sport Fox hunting was banned.*

### ***First nation to recognize that Asbestos is carcinogenic***

Third Reich scientists performed extensive work in the area of occupational carcinogenesis. Physicians documented the health hazards of asbestos. In 1943, Germany became the first nation to recognize that lung cancer & mesothelioma was caused by asbestos inhalation, and thus a compensable occupational illnesses. The NSDAP created government policies to combat carcinogenic working conditions.

*Note: National Socialist scientists were among the first to warn of the dangers of radiation, asbestos, lead, cadmium and mercury. In addition, German medical journals of the 1930s & 1940s were the first to warn against the ill effects of artificial food colorants & preservatives in food & drinks. They also stressed the need to return to “organic” or natural ingredients in pharmaceuticals, cosmetics, fertilizers and foods. The complete opposite of what International Jewry promotes & manufactures.*

### ***NSDAP Anti-Smoking Drive***

**National Socialist Germany was the first government in the world to actively campaign against smoking.**

In July, 1933, the Bureau against the Dangers of Alcohol & Tobacco was founded, and the Reich Health Office sponsored cash prizes for research into the effects of nicotine upon human chromosomes.

In June 1942, Hitler personally funded the Institute of the Struggle against Tobacco at the University of Jena in Saxony with 100,000 reichsmarks of his own money. He was a millionaire from the sale of his top-selling international book, "Mein Kampf". In 1944, Germany became the first country in the world to ban smoking on public transport.

### ***NSDAP Alcohol Drive***

**In 1937, the Nazis enacted the world's first laws which prohibited the sale of alcohol to minors, and enacted stiff penalties for drunk driving.**

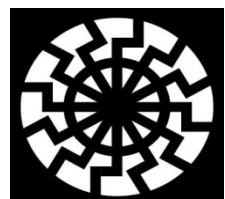
They also introduced the first blood tests for automobile drivers suspected of driving under the influence of alcohol.

As part of the state's efforts to control alcohol consumption, the SS promoted the production consumption of mineral water.

### ***Banning Human Zoos***

Human zoos, also called ethnological expositions, were exhibitions of humans, usually in a so-called natural or primitive state. The displays often emphasized the cultural differences between Europeans of Western Civilization & non-European peoples, or with other Europeans who practiced a lifestyle deemed more primitive. Human zoos have been extensively criticized and ascertained as highly degrading, depending on the show and individuals involved.

**Hitler was the first world leader, under the Third Reich, to officially & systematically ban human zoos. The National Socialists also fined & imprisoned some of the main proponents and perpetrators of human zoos.**



### ***The Nuremberg Laws***

**In September 1935, the German government passed the Reich Citizenship Law which limited citizenship of Germany to only those of “German and related blood who through their behavior make it evident that they are willing & able to faithfully serve the German people & nation.”**

**Jews and other non-Germans were re-classified as “aliens” and denied German citizenship.**

**The Blood Protection Law, proclaimed on the same day, forbade all sexual relations between Germans and non-Germans, such as Jews & Blacks.**

It was these 2 laws, which colloquially became known as the “Nuremberg Laws”.

To address the issue of already existing marriages & children, the law defined a Jew as a person who had two or more Jewish grandparents. Anything less than that, and the person was classified as a German, and allowed to marry other Germans. This was a concession to the fact that many (*Ashkenazi*) European Jews were to all practical purposes European in outward appearance, not on a genetic DNA level, which was in existence at that time.

The Blood Protections Law specifically forbade “one-quarter” Jews from marrying other “one-quarter” Jews. This was done to promote the further dissolution of Jewish genes, and conversely to prevent the strengthening of any Jewish gene pool in Germany which might result from such union.

Contrary to anti-German propaganda surrounding the Third Reich, many of these “one-quarter” Jews served the NSDAP government faithfully, in all areas of the Reich administration, including the armed forces, without persecution of any sort.

***Note: 150,000 half-Jewish & quarter Jewish soldiers proudly fought for Germany in WW2.***

***Note: Emil Maurice was a good friend to Hitler. They even spent time together in prison after the failed coup attempt in Munich. Besides being the Fuhrer's bodyguard, Emil was also his personal chauffeur and first supreme SA leader. Maurice was discovered to be a mischling, a person of mixed-Jewish and ethnic German ancestry. This infuriated some of the high ranking National Socialist Officers, like Himmler. Hitler didn't care; he was loyal to Emil who was loyal right back. They remained friends up until the very end.***

The Nuremberg Laws were drawn up in consultation with, and approval from, the German Council of Jews, particularly those in favor of the Zionist movement who wanted Jews to leave Europe and settle in Palestine.

Soon after the National Socialists came to power, in 1933, the Zionist Federation of Germany submitted a document to Hitler's office that offered its support in "solving the Jewish question." Hitler later worked with these Zionists Jews on the "Transfer Agreement" (Haavara), which transferred many Jews, with all their possessions & wealth intact, to Palestine.

The large measure of Jewish support for the Nuremberg Laws is deliberately covered-up by most present-day historians.

*Note: Hitler never discouraged "aliens" or holders of foreign citizenship, from visiting Germany. In fact, in "Hitler's Table Talks", he says how more foreign students should be invited to German universities so that young Germans can see people from all over, and that those people can in turn learn about Germany. An "alien" could then earn German citizenship or at least become a subject through public service. This system was based off of the Ancient Greek city states and their laws of citizenship.*

### ***Elimination of Crime***

The NSDAP adopted all means to keep social misfits & criminal elements away from disrupting German society, and they created job programs to bring them into the mainstream. By all accounts of historians, during the Third Reich, it was safe to walk on streets at night, and people had no fear of any kind of burglary, theft, arson, loot or murder. Crime was at a very low level. Some smaller country courts were closed, due to lack of work. The police were also disarmed, including their truncheons (*batons*).



### ***Pentalties for Anti-National Socialist activities***

The fate of those hostile to National Socialism, in the peace years of the Third Reich, was fairly benign. For example, 1,500 people were convicted, between 1933-1939, of the misdemeanor of “trash talking” against regime or German life. The punishment in the peace years was little more than embarrassment, humiliation and getting your name (*dox*) in the newspaper. This softer form of National Socialism criminal justice gave way to much harsher forms of repression under the severe pressure of World War 2 and Germany’s existential survival.

### ***Sterilization Law***

On July 14<sup>th</sup>, 1934, the German government passed the law for the Prevention of Genetically Diseased Offspring, also known as the Sterilization Law. Other nations around the world had similar laws, much earlier than the NSDAP. The claim that it was “only the Nazis” who sterilized the mentally ill, is yet another example of anti-German propaganda.

In terms of law, an individual could be sterilized if, in the opinion of specially established courts, that person suffered from any genetic diseases, such as schizophrenia, insanity, genetic epilepsy, Huntington’s chorea, severe alcoholism, or genetic epilepsy, blindness, blindness, etc.

German records show that by 1945, just under 400,000 ethnic Germans were sterilized, out of a population of 70 million. The only non-Whites to be sterilized were 500 children born of sexual relationships between German women & black French soldiers who had been used to occupy the Rhineland area after WW1.

***Note: Contrary to anti-Hitler lies, such as the ones told by multi-ethnic German, Hans J. Massaquoi, about mandatory sterilization for children of inter-ethnic pairings, no attempt was ever made to sterilize Massaquoi himself. Similarly the multi-ethnic German, Editha Horn, was moreover able to have a successful acting career in National Socialist Germany.***

*The term “Rhineland Bastards” was not even introduced by National Socialist Germany, but was in fact coined & popularized during the Weimar Republic. And the sterilization campaign pertaining to them that is often blamed on National Socialist Germany, was in fact a rogue local initiative of the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute, a private organization which was funded not by National Socialist Germany, but by the US-based Rockefeller Foundation; hence, never spread beyond the Rhineland.*

### ***Eugenics in National Socialist Germany***

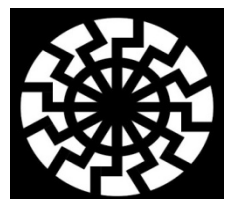
The third and last racial law passed, in October 1935, by the NSDAP government was the “Law for the Protection of Genetic Health of the German People”.

This law required couples wishing to marry to submit themselves to a medical examination before marriage to see if any genetically undesirable traits might be passed on to children born of such a union.

The law forbade marriages between individuals suffering from venereal disease, abnormal behavior combined with low-IQ (*feeble-minded*), epilepsy, or any of the diseases encompassed in the Sterilization Law.

Those who were classed as bearing such a genetically undesirable traits were only allowed to marry if they agreed to be sterilized, so that no children would be born from the marriage.

**Criminals were also sterilized. The word “Untermensch” (under-man) was used to refer to degenerate Whites. German Eugenics understood that male criminals, who usually had lower IQ’s, on average would have 4.9 children, parents of slow learners would average 3.5 children, healthy German families averaged 2.2 children, and a marriage from the educated circles would have an average of 1.9 children. The NSDAP government was, therefore, primarily concerned with preventing degenerate Whites from overwhelming society.**





### ***The Euthanasia Project***

In 1938, a German father, by the name of Knauer, wrote to Hitler asking that his child, born blind, retarded, with one arm & leg, be granted a mercy death, or (*euthanasia*). The case so moved Hitler that he ordered his personal physician, Karl Brandt, to establish if the claims were true; if so, the child would be granted euthanasia, the mercy killing. This Knauer case was to be the start of a legal euthanasia program, the first in Western civilization, since the times of the Spartans and the early Romans.

**In all, 5000 mentally handicapped & deformed children were euthanized by the German government before the end of the war. Each case was individually reviewed by a specially appointed committee.**

**The policy of administering euthanasia to these children was then also extended to incurably insane adults. In total, 70,273 of these adults were granted euthanasia. It is possible that the specially appointed committee also considered the financial burden on the government of caretaking for these special needs adults during the war effort.**

Although the adult euthanasia project was conducted in secret, it was impossible to conceal such a thing from the German public. By 1941, news of its existence had been leaked. Public pressure forced the NSDAP government to abandon the practice that same year.

**The fact that public opposition could bring an end to the euthanasia program reveals much about the relative openness of the German National Socialist state, and the NSDAP government's responsiveness to public opinion & consensus.**

*Note: Another example of the German government being receptive to public opinion happened in 1943, when a public demonstration took place in Berlin, called the Rosenstrasse Protest. Around 1000 women voiced their objection to the planned deportation of their Jewish husbands & teenage sons. The protest resulted in the release of all 1,200 Jews and half-Jews, and most survived WW2.*

## ***Hitler's war against Freemasonry & Secret Societies***

***"I believe today that I am acting in the name of the Almighty Creator.  
By warding off the Jews, I'm fighting for the Lords work." –Hitler***

***Note: Germany's greatest "crime" in the 1930s was going against the Jewish/Freemason world order of international debt finance. That is why Germany was destroyed and the National Socialist vilified to the general public; so that no one will do it again in the West.***

An argument commonly made in the somewhat Jewish-controlled "Conspiracy Theory" realm is that Hitler was an occultist and a member of the Thule Society. In reality, Hitler was never a member of the Thule Society. The Thule Society was responsible, however, responsible for sponsoring the German Workers Party (DAP) which Adolf Hitler would later reorganize as the National Socialist German Workers Party (NSDAP). Hans Frank, Rudolf Hess and Alfred Rosenberg had been Thule members, but other leading National Socialists had only been invited to speak at Thule meetings, outside of that they had no connections with it.

**The Thule Society was not Masonic, nor did it have any ties with Freemasonry. It was originally a Germanic re-hashing of the Theosophical Society until it began developing a nationalist, anti-Jewish Supremacy, anti-Communist character under the Alfred Rosenberg, who would later become a prominent National Socialist ideologue.**

***Note: Theodor Fritsch (1852-1933), was a German publisher & pundit. His writings did much to influence popular German opinion against International Jewry in the late 19<sup>th</sup> & early 20<sup>th</sup> Centuries. Fritsch founded the Reichshammerbund in 1912, one of the first political groups to adopt the swastika. He also founded the secret Germanenorden. Members of these groups formed the Thule Society in 1918.***

***Note: Paul Anton de Lagarde (1827-1891) was a German polymath, biblical scholar and one of the greatest orientalist of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century. Lagarde's stance against International Jewry laid the foundations for aspects of National Socialist ideology, in particular that of Alfred Rosenberg.***

***Note: Jorg Lanz von Liebenfels (1874-1954) was a Austrian occultist, former Cistercian monk and founder of the Ariosophy movement. He was a friend of Guido von List. Liebenfels helped found the "Guido von List Society" in 1905, and in 1907 he founded the "Order of the New Templars".***

*In 1904, Liebenfels published his book "Theozoologie" in which he glorified the "Aryan race" as "god-men". He then published the widely successful magazine "Ostara", beginning in 1905.*

*Note: While there was an organizational connection between the NSDAP and Ariosophy in its earliest days, and some members of the National Socialist leadership had shown interest in Ariosophy at some point in their lives, Ariosophy was a symptom rather than an influence in the way that it anticipated National Socialist Germany. There is no evidence to support the claim that there was a hidden, mystical agenda behind the politics & strategies of the Third Reich.*

*Note: Contemporary "New Agers" pay homage to Helena Blavatsky, who founded Theosophy, and whose disciples today publish a series of "New Age" literature. Those teachings come from the Jewish Kabbalah. Sabbateans & Frankists represent, in "Jewish" garb, a similar philosophy to Theosophy. Blavatsky criticized the Jewish religion, although she did criticize other religions much more harshly. She tapped into Egyptian mystery religions, Hinduism, Daoism, etc., and made them accessible to the West in a format the other religions really couldn't. Theosophists embody in their organization a universal brotherhood, without distinction of race, creed, sex and cast. This object was already in place when Blavatsky died in 1891.*

*Note: The whole of Germany had been swept up in an esoteric wave more than anyone. The peculiarly 19<sup>th</sup> Century phenomenon, "spiritualism", and its more "scientific" variation, Theosophy, were welded together with a mystical concept of the "'volk" (folk), as a people whose collective "soul" was more than the sum of its parts. These movements were distrusted later by the National Socialists, who made great attempts to cleanse Germany of its Jewish-Masonic influences.*

Rudolf von Sebottendorff, key member of the Thule Society, had withdrawn from the Thule Society in 1919, but he returned to Germany in 1933 in the hope of reviving it. In that year, he published a book entitled "Before Hitler Came", in which he claimed that the Thule Society had paved the way for the Fuhrer, "Thulers were the ones to whom Hitler first came, and Thulers were the first to unite themselves with Hitler." This claim was not favourably received by the National Socialist authorities.

**After 1933, esoteric organizations were suppressed in National Socialist Germany, due to possible Jewish & foreign influences, including The Thule Society, and other volkisch (folk) occultists. Rudolf's book was prohibited and he himself was arrested & briefly imprisoned in 1934, afterwards departing into exile in Turkey.**

As soon as Hitler came to power in Germany on January 30<sup>th</sup>, 1933 he ordered that several anti-Masonic pamphlets be printed by the government, and circulated among the citizenry. Among these official National Socialist documents were, “Annihilation of Freemasonry”, “Freemasonry, Marxism and Judaism: The Cause of War” and the “Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion”.

*Note: Original NSDAP re-printed & translated pamphlets can be purchased at [Third-Reich-Books.com](http://Third-Reich-Books.com).*

According to Coil's Masonic Encyclopedia, around the start of 1933, there were 638 Masonic Lodges in Germany with 80,000 members, working under authority of 10 Grand Lodges. The largest of these were the Grand Lodge of the Three Globes, the National Grand Lodge of all German Freemasons and the Grand Lodge Royal York of Friendship.

**The “Enabling Act” was passed by Germany’s parliament, the Reichstag, on March 23<sup>rd</sup>, 1933. Using the Act, on January 8<sup>th</sup>, 1934, the German Ministry of the Interior ordered the disbandment of Freemasonry, and confiscation of the property of all Lodges, including all libraries & Masonic artifacts; stating that those who had been members of Lodges when Hitler came to power, in January 1933, were prohibited from holding office in the National Socialist party or its paramilitary arms, and were ineligible for appointment in public service.**

*Note: Many of the Freemasons who were arrested were also Jews and/or members of the political opposition. Some of these former lodge members, as individuals, participated in, or were associated with, German anti-Hitler resistance circles.*

On April 7<sup>th</sup>, 1933, Hermann Goering, one of Hitler’s top deputies, met with Grand Master von Heeringen of the “Land” Grand Lodge of Germany, and told him “there is no place for Freemasonry in National Socialist Germany.”

In 1934, Hermann Goering, as Premier of Prussia, ordered the dissolution of the three Masonic Grand Lodges in Prussia, the oldest and most influential in Germany. They were the Christian Grand Lodges, The Grand Lodge of the Three Globes, All German Freemasons, and Royal York of Friendship.

Increasing pressure in the public & professional sectors forced individuals to choose between remaining in their lodges or limiting their career opportunities. Many former lodge members holding positions in the civil service were forced or harassed into retirement. In May 1934, the Ministry of Defense banned membership in lodges to all personnel, soldiers & civilian employees.

During the summer of 1934, after Heinrich Himmler & Reinhard Heydrich completed their takeover & centralization of the Gestapo, the German police forcibly closed down many Masonic lodges & branch headquarters of the Masons, and confiscated their assets, including their libraries & archives.

On October 28<sup>th</sup>, 1934, Reich Minister of the Interior, Wilhelm Frick, issued a decree defining the lodges as “hostile to the state”, and hence subject to having their assets confiscated. Finally, on August 17<sup>th</sup>, 1935, citing the authority of the Reichstag Fire Decree, Frick ordered all remaining lodges & branches dissolved and their assets confiscated,

**On August 8, 1935, as Fuhrer & Chancellor, Hitler signed a decree demanding the immediate arrest & imprisonment of all persons who had not resigned from Masonic societies. All who were suspected of being Masonic leaders were executed, while mere members were jailed.**

The same evening of Aug 8<sup>th</sup>, 1935, Hitler had announced in the National Socialist party newspaper, “Voelkischer Beobachter”, the dissolution of all Masonic Lodges in Germany. The article accused the Fraternity and World Jewry of “conspiracy” in seeking to create a “World Republic”, in other words, a New World Order.

*“Last week armed German police smashed their way into Berlin’s B’nai B’rith lodge, arrested the members and cleared out the premises.” -Time Magazine, May 3, 1937*

National Socialist propaganda continued to link Jews & Freemasons. Julius Streicher’s publication, “The Assault Trooper”, repeatedly printed cartoons & articles that attempted to portray a “Jewish-Masonic” conspiracy. Freemasonry also became a particular obsession of the chief of Security Police & SD, Reinhard Heydrich, who counted the Masons, along with the Jews and the political clergy, as the “most implacable enemies of the German race.”

Heydrich created a special section of the SS Security Service, SD (*Sicherheitsdienst*) Section II/111, to deal specifically with Freemasonry. The SD was particularly interested, as its personnel believed that Freemasonry exercised political power, shaped public opinion through control of the press, and was thus in a position to provoke war, subversion and revolution.

In 1937, Joseph Goebbels inaugurated an "Anti-Masonic Exposition" to display objects seized by the state.

***Note: Partial list of closures... Symbolic Grand Lodge of Germany, Freemasons for Rising Sun (Hamburg), Grand Lodge to the Sun (Bayreuth), Big Masonic Lodge concord (Darmstadt), Big Mother Lodge of Freemasons Eclectic Federal (along with all daughter lodges), Grand Lodge of Hamburg, German Christian Order of Saxony (Dresden), German Christian Order German Cathedral (Leipzig), Grand National Mother Lodge "The 3 Globes" (Berlin), Grand Lodge of Prussia "Royal York of Friendship (along with all daughter lodges) (Berlin), Odd Fellow Order, Druid Order, Order of Rechabites, Grand Lodge "Le Droit Humain" (Co-Freemasonry), International Working Men's Masonic Lodge, Workers Freemasonry, The Finniere "The Open Temple" (Winkelloge in Leipzig), Lodge of the Creator "Colonis" e. v. Order of the Knights of the Holy Grail (Berlin), Frankfurt am Main, Anthroposophical Society, Mazdaznan Movement, Ebdar (Sworn Brotherhood of the Ancient Rites), Order of the Holy Grail, In the East of Patmos (organization Bo Yin Ra), Oriental Templar Order (O.T.C.), Fraternity of Saturn (including Esoteric Study Society), Orion Association (Adonis Table Sect Dr. Musallam Sattler), Rosicrucian Society in Germany, Grail Medal (norusnin sect), Grand Lodge "True Way", (Hannover), "Way to Light" Spiritualist Lodges (Magdeburg), Summum Supremum sanctuary of the Old Scottish Rite of Freemasonry in Germany, Swedenborgian Rite of Freemasonry, Oriental Templars, Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, Misraim Rite 90 degrees, Oriental Memphis Rite 97 degrees, Age and accepted Rite of Heredom, Hermetic Brotherhood of Light, Fraternitas Rosae Crucis, New Gnostic Church, New Illuminati, General Pansophical School, Pansophical Societat (corporate mergers), Association of German Freemasons (Leipzig), Masonic association "Word and Deed" (Frankfurt), and the Order of the Illuminati (THE ILLUMINATI founded in 1776).***

From 1937-1938, the National Socialist regime relaxed pressure on the rank & file of the dissolved lodges. Hitler amnestied members of the rank & file who renounced their former loyalties in April 1938, and efforts were made in the public sector to decide on continued employment of former lodge members on a case to case basis. Many civil servants who had been forced to retire due to their Masonic connections were recalled into service after the war began, and the ban on former Masons serving in the Wehrmacht (*armed forces*), even at the officer rank, was relaxed. The National Socialist party continued to ban former Masons from membership, though exceptions were made after 1938 in both the NSDAP and the SS.

In 1939, Reinhard Heydrich created a new section of the SS Security Service, RSHA (*Reichssicherheitshauptamt*) Section VII B1, of the Reich Security Main Office, an amalgamation of the SD and the Security Police, devoted to investigating Freemason associations.

During World War 2, as they conquered Europe, the Germans forcibly dissolved Masonic organizations, and confiscated their assets & documents wherever they established an occupation regime. After a lodge was closed, it was ransacked for membership lists, important library & archival items, furnishings and other cultural artifacts. Items seized would be sent on to the appropriate German agency, primarily the SD and later, the RSHA.

**As part of their propaganda campaign against Freemasonry, the National Socialists and other local right-wing organizations mounted anti-Masonic exhibitions throughout occupied Europe to educate the public.**

German-occupied Paris hosted an anti-Masonic exhibition, displaying Masonic ritual & cultural artifacts stolen from lodges, in October 1940, as did German-occupied Brussels in February 1941. National Socialist wartime propaganda, particularly in the army, educated the public that the Jews & Masons had provoked World War 2.

In 1942, Alfred Rosenberg was authorized by a Hitler decree to wage an “intellectual war” against the Jews & Freemasons. To that end, Hitler permitted Rosenberg’s “Deployment Staff”, ERR (*Einsatzstab Reichsleiter Rosenberg*), to seize & evaluate Masonic archives & libraries to best equip them to carry on the “methodical intellectual fight” that was “necessary to win the war”. The members of ERR were guaranteed the support of the High Command of the German Armed Forces, OKW (*Oberkommando der Wehrmacht*), in fulfilling their mission.

**In a few years, Freemasonry had been completely eradicated from Europe under the National Socialist regime; the Allies on the other hand were being led by Freemason members, Franklin D. Roosevelt, Winston Churchill, Joseph Stalin and Harry Truman.**

**Note: Hitler was not the first to ban Freemasonry, post-WW1. Benito Mussolini decreed in 1924 that every member of his Fascist Party who was a Mason must abandon either one or the other organization. In 1925, he dissolved Freemasonry in Italy, claiming that it was a political organization. One of the most prominent Fascists, General Cappello, who had also been Deputy Grand Master of the Grande Oriente, Italy's leading Grand Lodge, gave up his membership in the Fascist Party rather than in Masonry. He was later arrested on false charges and sentenced to 30 years in jail.**

**Note: After the victory of General Francisco Franco, Freemasonry was officially outlawed in Spain on March 2<sup>nd</sup>, 1940. Being a mason was automatically punishable by a minimum jail term of 12 years. Masons of the 18 degree and above were deemed guilty of "Aggravated Circumstances", and usually faced the death penalty. Per General Franco, "The whole secret of the campaigns unleashed against Spain can be explained in two words, Masonry & Communism... We have to extirpate these two evils from our land."**

**Note: There was a secret order, known to initiates as the "Order of the Black Sun". Its roots stem from The Vril Society that began around the same time as the Thule Society, when Karl Haushofer founded the "Brothers of the Light", sometimes referred to as the "Luminous Lodge". Whereas, the Thule Society ended up focusing primarily upon folkish, materialistic and political agendas, the Vril Society metaphysically put its attention on the "other side", the "other dimension". This group was eventually renamed the Vril-Gesellschaft as it rose in prominence and reportedly united three major societies; The Lords of the Black Stone (Teutonic Order), The Black Knights, of the Thule Society and The Black Sun, an elite branch of the SS.**

**Note: Behind the sun is an even greater sun known as the Black Sun, which is thought to be the very center of the extended universe, the "zero point" of all that is. As the moon and earth revolve around the sun, so does our entire solar system orbit the Black Sun.**

**Note: The branch of the National Socialist German army known as the "SS" was given that name traditionally referring to a special guard attachment known as the "Schutzstaffel". In actual fact, the "SS" secretly stood for "Schwarze Sonne", which in German means "Black Sun". The Black Sun symbol of the "SS" consisted of three swastikas in a wheel formation within a double circle forming twelve jagged sun rays, and was the design inlaid in the floor at Wewelsburg Castle, headquarters of the "SS". The design had been derived from an ancient Aryan emblem that represented the Round Table of Arthurian legend.**

## **THIRD REICH - ARTS & CULTURE**

**"The entire system of education, theater, film, literature, press, radio, they must all aserve the preservation of the eternal values living in the essence of the folkdom."  
-Hitler**



*We, Germans, can today speak with justice of a new awakening of our cultural life, which finds its confirmation, not in mutual compliments & literary phrases, but rather in positive evidences of cultural creative force. German architecture, sculpture, painting, drama and the rest bring today documentary proof of a creative period in art, which for richness & impetuosity (impulse) has rarely been matched in the course of human history. And although the Jewish-democratic press magnates in their effrontery even today seek brazenly to turn these facts upside down, we know that the cultural achievements of Germany will in a few years have won from the world respect & appreciation far more unstinted (unrestrained) even than that which they now accord to our work in the material field. The buildings which are arising in the Reich today will speak a language that endures, a language, above all, more compelling than the Yiddish gabblings of the democratic, international judges of our culture.*

*-Hitler*

*“National Socialist Germany has no other wish than to again steer the competition of European folks into the areas where they can give to all humanity, in the noblest mutual rivalry, those unprecedented goods of civilization, of culture & art, which today enrich & beautify the image of the world.”*

*-Hitler*

*“Every great political era in world history will display the right of its existence through the most visible documentation of its worth, which exists through its cultural accomplishments.”*

*-Hitler*

*“This new state will give to the nurturing of the cultural a totally different attentiveness than the old.”*

*-Hitler*

*“The treasures of a great cultural past were in part rescued, in part nurtured and made accessible to countless Germans.”*

*-Hitler*

*“We can imagen no recovery of the German folk, if German culture, and above all German art, do not rise again.”*

*-Hitler*

### ***Film Innovation***

Audio technology using magnetic tape was a Third Reich invention. Copying German tape recorders was how the famous American corporation, Ampex, got its start. Magnetic tape was also essential later for the video tape recorder.

**Allies hadn't a clue how the Axis was transmitting speeches & programs hours apart to different locations and having them sound "live." It was top of the list of technologies to capture as the war concluded.**

The National Socialists were very interested in both film & music as essential cultural pillars. The first known magnetic tape recording was of a speech made by Hitler, and Joseph Goebbels pushed for more complicated methods of filming.

"Triumph of the Will" is a 1935 film, regarded as one of the most important pieces of cinematographic history, that was directed, produced, edited and co-written by Leni Riefenstahl, a female. It chronicled the 1934 NSDAP Congress in Nuremberg, which was attended by more than 700,000 people. This technically & brilliant historic film contains excerpts from speeches given by NSDAP leaders of the at the Congress, including Adolf Hitler, Rudolf Hess and Julius Streicher, interspersed with footage of massed Sturmabteilung & Schutzstaffel members, and public adoration & excitement. Hitler commissioned the film, and served as an unofficial executive producer.

*Note: Albert Speer, Hitler's personal architect, designed the film set in Nuremberg. Pits were dug in front of the speakers' platform so Riefenstahl could get the camera angles she wanted using cranes, and tracks were laid so that her cameramen could get traveling shots of the crowd; techniques that are still used today to make a smooth "traveling" effect. Riefenstahl also used a film crew that was extravagant by the standards of the day. Her crew consisted of 172 people, including 10 technical staff, 36 cameramen and assistants (operating in 16 teams with 30 cameras), nine aerial photographers, 17 newsreel men, 12 newsreel crew, 17 lighting men, two photographers, 26 drivers, 37 security personnel, four labor service workers, and two office assistants. Riefenstahl had the difficult task of condensing an estimated 61 hours of film into two hours.*

### ***The German Film Industry in the Third Reich***

The first & foremost aim of National Socialist films was to entertain. They were intended to be escapist and offer reassurance in the face of everyday hardships. The further that these films were removed from reality, the better they functioned in National Socialist terms.

Goebbels emphasized the will to end the "shamelessness & tastelessness" that he thought could be found in the former movie industry of the Weimar Republic.

Only a fraction of the films had direct propagandistic aims. Goebbels initially wanted 50 percent of the entire film output to be propaganda, but in the end, only 15 percent were.

Goebbels decisively shaped contemporary film production. He could almost always be sure he had the backing of Adolf Hitler. Both of them were not only enthusiastic film viewers, but they also had a firm grasp of this medium. Goebbels watched the majority of feature films before they were premiered. He made changes in many cases.

### ***The National Socialists pioneered Broadcasting***

**Global sports broadcasting, as understood today, was pioneered by the German National Socialist regime at the Berlin Olympics in 1936. The Berlin Olympics were the first to be “televised”; spectators could watch from special viewing rooms around Berlin.**

The television in Berlin was mechanical, it was not electronic; so it wasn't the TV as we understand it today since the quality was low. The electronic television was not a Third Reich innovation, however the Radio was.

The Germans built all kinds of new, innovative technologies that allowed for global short-wave relay. They subsidized the world's broadcasters to come to Berlin, and they basically decided that the Olympics were going to be the roll-out of the finest radio broadcasting possible.

**The world's best microphones were unveiled for the Berlin 1936 Olympics, which created wonderful fidelity & sound. It was the first time that somebody in Sydney, Australia, Rio de Janeiro, London and Tokyo could all hear the exact same event with terrific fidelity at the exact same time. The audience was gigantic, 300 million people at least; by far the biggest audience ever gathered to participate in anything live. It created the kind of excitement that we associate with the Olympic Games today.**

Jesse Owens truly became a global phenomenon because of radio. Millions of people listened in on his athletic feats. The German broadcasters & audiences were wowed by Owens as well.

### ***Fashion & Sportsware in the Third Reich***

The National Socialist's style of uniform was as bold as their style of government. Thick-soled leather boots, slouch hats, cowhide coats, and peak hats were some of the staples in National Socialist fashion, as well as muted color tones often in gray, tan and black. The SS Panzer military organization struck fear into the hearts of their adversaries, with black forage caps and leather coats which were later adopted by American rockers. Doc Martens closely resemble the jump boots that many Schutzstaffel officers wore.

**Look around at any rock, industrial or otherwise “edgy” group and you see small traces of National Socialist fashion sense.**

The American novelist Kurt Vonnegut once described the style as “mildly theatrical”. Additionally, the founder of Adidas, Adolf Dassler was a National Socialist. He produced shoes for the Wehrmacht during the war, as well as providing American & German athletes with his footwear during the Berlin Olympics. This created national acclaim when Jesse Owens won the sprinting event at the Berlin Olympics wearing Adolf Dassler's shoes. Adidas is now a multinational company, supplying athletes all over the world with a supply of footwear & sports accessories.

Adolf's brother, Rudolf Dassler, was the more ardent National Socialist of the two brothers, and went on to found another proficient sports company, Puma. Hugo Boss was also a National Socialist who, from 1934, was an official supplier of uniforms to the SA, SS, Hitler Youth, NSKK and other Party organizations.

### ***Magnificent National Socialist Architecture***

Hitler, as a trained artist, was well-versed in architecture. The Fuhrer felt that the key qualification for an effective public building was that it expressed the strength of its owner.

Perhaps the most archetypical of National Socialist buildings was the New Reich Chancellery in Berlin. The building housed administrative offices for senior officials of every branch of the Third Reich. The Chancellery displayed all the features that have since come to be associated with the National Socialist architectural style; the Voss-strasse entrance, high columns and massive doors.

There are no columns or statues, only rows of windows, evenly aligned. There is nothing exciting happening on this facade, no twisting sculptures or baroque decorations. Instead, one of Hitler's main architect, Albert Speer, made designs that focused on line. Nothing pushes against the lines and nothing curves.

In buildings not intended to be part of diplomatic life, they imitated traditional German dwellings. The Hermann Goering Youth Home & Speer's West front headquarters both imitate this traditional style. The Tannenberg Memorial draws inspiration from the castles of the medieval Germany's Hohenzollern era, and combines it with the new National Socialist aesthetic of clean lines and stark, blank facades. This style echoes the glory of past German conquerors, like Barbarossa, and reminds the Volk (*folk*) of their history of greatness.

### ***Germany protected priceless European artwork***

***"Again and again, I uttered these warnings against this specific type of aerial warfare, and I did so for over three and a half months. That these warnings failed to impress Mr. Churchill does not surprise me in the least. For what does this man care for the lives of others? What does he care for culture or for architecture?" -Hitler***

Under Kaiser Wilhelm II, during World War 1, the highly cultured Germans had gone to great lengths to protect & preserve artworks located in near zones of combat. The German word to describe this principal of saving Europe's cultural & artistic treasures during wartime is "Kunstschutz" (*art protection*).

A talented painter himself, Adolf Hitler had a great appreciation for art & culture. He saw Churchill & FDR as uncultured barbarians with merciless disregard for innocent life, architecture and works of art. As the Germans had done during World War 1, Hitler, as well, ordered the protection of artworks throughout the combat theatres of Europe.

**The task of protecting the art was handed over to Air Force Marshal, Hermann Goering. As Allied terror bombing ravaged Europe, from 1943-1945, thousands of paintings & sculptures from Italy, France, Belgium, Russia, Romania and Poland were gathered and meticulously inventoried by the Germans.**

This process only began in the fall of 1943. Had the Germans wanted to "loot" the art of Europe, they could easily have done so in 1940, 1941, 1942, and the first 9 months of 1943. It was only after Allied carpet bombardment was unleashed upon Italy, later on France, and the Soviets began advancing from the East, that the German began gathering up the artwork.

Hitler respected ancient Rome as one of the cultural pillars of Europe. As the Americans & British approached Rome from the South, Hitler ordered his troops to evacuate. Knowing that an Allied air & ground attack would destroy many of its cultural icons, the "Eternal City" was left open for the Allies to march in uncontested. Hitler's decision to leave Rome as an undefended "Open City" saved the great city from ruin. Athens & Florence were also declared Open Cities by Hitler.

**After the war, the American Art Looting Investigation Unit (ALIU) of the Office of Strategic Services (OSS) issued 13 reports on the German "looting" of artworks. This is the same OSS, forerunner of the CIA, that also accused the Germans of using dead Jews to make "shrunk heads", "lamp shades" and "bars of soap", allegations which are today universally acknowledged as false.**

*Note: Hitler as an artist had a great dislike for Jewish-influenced "Modernism". The Third Reich took all the degenerate Jewish art out of German museums, arranged a large public display in which Joseph Goebbels put humorous titles on each piece of Jewish "art". The exhibition was a big success. The German government then sold the Jewish "art" to anyone foolish enough to pay for it. No reason to burn it as the Jews burnt National Socialist art, books, flags and regalia after the war.*

*Note: The idea that all symbols (Confederate) of any past with which today's Antifa (anti-fascists) disagree must be eradicated is not just a symptom of this Marxist terror group. There is another terror group in the world, ISIS, a creation of International Jewry, that does the exact same thing. The ideals & methods are the same. The fundamentalist Islamic terror group destroys every symbol of any opposing view in every piece of territory they conquered. Priceless statues & artifacts that were thousands of years old had to be destroyed, or at least portrayed on camera to be destroyed, because they depicted a time and an ideology & religion with which ISIS disagreed.*

## ***Replacing Modern Art with “Aryan” Eternal Art***

***"I am an artist and not a politician. Once the Polish question is settled, I want to end my life as an artist."  
-Hitler***

Hitler had a grand artistic vision for Germany, which he spoke about in Munich, on July 18, 1937.

Here are some of the highlights...

“In the collapse of Germany after the war (WW1)... the influence of the Jews was paramount, and through their control of the press they were able to intimidate those who wanted to champion ‘the normal sound intelligence & instinct of men’. Art was said to be ‘an international experience’... all comprehension of its intimate association with a people was stifled. It was said that there was no such thing as the art of a people... of a race. There was only the art of a certain period... So today there is not a German or a French art, but a ‘modern art’. This is to reduce art to the level of fashions in dress, with the motto ‘Every year something fresh’; Impressionism, Futurism, Cubism, perhaps also Dadaism. These newly created art phrases would be comic if they were not tragic.”

“The result was uncertainty in the judgements passed on art and the silencing of those who might otherwise have protested against this cultural Bolshevism, while the press continued to poison our sound appreciation of art. And, just as in fashions one must wear ‘modern’ clothes, whether they are beautiful or not, so the great masters of the past were decried.”

***“But true art is, and remains, eternal. It does not follow the law of the season’s fashions; its effect is that of a revelation arising from the depths (Blood Memory) of the essential character of a people which successive generations may inherit.”***

“But those who do not create for eternity do not readily talk of eternities; they seek to dim the radiance of these giants who reach out of the past into the future in order that contemporaries may discover their own tiny flames...”

“The Jewish discovery that art was just a matter of period was for them a godsend; theirs could be the art of the present time. Theirs was a small art;

small in form & substance, and at the same time intolerant of the masters of the past and the rivals of the present. There was a conspiracy of incapacity & mediocrity against better work from any age. The nouveaux (*wealthy people*) riches, having no judgements of their own in artistic matters, accepted these artists at their own valuation. It was an added attraction that these works of art were difficult to understand, and on that account very costly...”

“For this ‘modern art’ National Socialism desires to substitute a ‘German’ art, and an eternal art. This House of German Art is designed for the art of the German people, not for an international art...”

“Art, as the expression of the essential character of the abiding people, must be an eternal monument, itself abiding and permanent; there can therefore be no standard of yesterday & today, of modern or un-modern; there can be only the standard of ‘valueless’ or ‘valuable’, of ‘eternal’ or ‘transitory’. Therefore, in speaking of ‘German art’, I shall see the standard for that art in the German people, in its character and life, in its feeling, its emotions and its development...”

**“During the long years in which I planned the formation of a new Reich, I gave much thought to the tasks which would await us in the cultural cleansing of the people’s life. There was to be a ‘cultural renaissance’ as well as a political & economic reform. I was convinced that (*German*) peoples who have been trodden underfoot by the whole world of their day have all the greater duty consciously to assert their own value before their oppressors, and there is no prouder proof of the highest rights of a people to its own life than immortal cultural achievements...”**

“The new age of today is at work on a new human type. Men & women are to be healthier & stronger. There is a new feeling of life, a new joy in life. Never was humanity in its external appearance and in its frame of mind nearer to the ancient world than it is today...”

“The artist does not create for the artist. He creates for the people, and we shall see to it that the people in future will be called on to judge his art. No one must say that the people have no understanding for a really valuable enrichment of its cultural life. Before the critics did justice to the genius of a Richard Wagner, he had the people on his side, whereas the people have had nothing to do with so-called ‘modern art’. The people have regarded this art as the outcome of an impudent & shameless arrogance or of a simply deplorable lack of skill...”



“An art that cannot count on the readiest and most intimate agreement of the great mass of the people, an art which must rely upon the support of small cliques, is intolerable. Such an art only tries to confuse, instead of gladly reinforcing, the sure & healthy instinct of a people. The artist cannot stand aloof from his people...”

“The end of Germany’s artistic stultification has begun. Now is the opportunity for youth to start its industrious apprenticeship, and when a sacred conscientiousness has at last come into its own, then I have no doubt that the Almighty from the mass of these decent creators of art will once more raise up individuals to the eternal starry Heaven of the imperishable God-favoured artists of the great periods. We believe that especially today, when in so many spheres the highest individual achievements are being manifested, in art also the highest value of personality will once again assert itself.”

### ***Music in the Third Reich***

In the years 1933-1945, the NSDAP used music as a tool to forge political unity among Germans. Hitler and the senior NSDAP leadership instinctively grasped that among the arts, music was the most readily laden with ideology, and could inspire both the youth and the masses to become better National Socialists.

National Socialist music education, especially promoted among the Hitler Youth, was used to combat “cultural Bolshevism”, and served as a counterpoint to “degenerate music”, both agents of International Jewry.

Once in power, in 1933, Hitler moved to purge music & music scholarship of Jews, in an effort to promote the unique origin of the German Volk (*folk*), and further saturate citizens with racial consciousness.

The Romantic works of the composer Richard Wagner (1813-1883) championed origin myths & racialism. Wagner’s music assumed supreme musical status in Hitler’s Germany.

*“The Jew has never had an art of his own, hence never a live of art-enabling import... One thing I am clear, that is, the influence which the Jews have gained upon our mental life, as displayed in the deflection & falsification of our highest culture-tendencies.”*  
-Richard Wagner

Throughout the period of Hitler's chancellorship, the musical branch within the NSDAP would struggle to balance the tensions between art music, symbolized by Wagner, and popular demand for music, such as Jazz.

Justified by vague memos from their Fuhrer, Hitler's close associates in the party carved out their own personal spheres of influence. Hitler's unwillingness to clearly lay out lines of command, combined with his intense personal interest in artistic policy, resulted in an administrative situation in the arts which was exceedingly complicated.

In 1933, competing National Socialist entities within the party separately claimed control of all musical theaters in the Reich, proclaimed jurisdiction over all state musicians, pronounced guidelines for publication of musical materials, and sparred over administration of musical culture generally.

A key figure in these struggles, and a key figure in any study of National Socialist cultural policy, was Alfred Rosenberg. He undeniably possessed a keen awareness of the power & potency of art forms as a means of ideological struggle. In response to electoral defeats in 1928, Rosenberg had fashioned a political contingent upon the arts that would attract the German middle class to the NSDAP. He also established the "National Socialist Society for German Culture", which spawned into additional organizations.

"The League of Struggle for German Culture" (*KfdK*), founded in 1930 by Rosenberg, became an important offshoot. This organization consisted of departments for music, cinema, visual arts, and radio. It also effectively served as the forerunner of Goebbels' "Ministry for Enlightenment & Propaganda".

In 1933, Rosenberg's adjutants took control of German music, radio and recording during the Third Reich, which amalgamated popular & traditional music history. Membership in the *KfdK* shot upwards. From a membership of one thousand in 1932, the *KfdK* saw more than 20,000 new members join up in the first eight months of Hitler's Chancellorship.

Music thus functioned not only as an emblem of German distinctiveness, but served as a magnet for mass involvement in party activities. Alfred Rosenberg was the early architect of National Socialist cultural policies, but he was not their ultimate champion.

On July 20, 1933, only months after the National Socialist-standardization of political, economic and social institutions within Germany, Hitler gave far-reaching oversight over state culture to Dr Paul Joseph Goebbels. As a philologist & writer, Goebbels united the whole of German artistic culture to the aims of the National Socialist state. Goebbels had lasting impact on German musical culture.

The Berlin Philharmonic were actively seeking state support and patronage from any party in 1933. Guided by Goebbels, the National Socialists supplied the Philharmonic with operating funds, and in the process armed themselves with a significant tool that conferred the NSDAP additional legitimacy among the German elites.

On September 22<sup>nd</sup>, 1933, Goebbels, along with the State Bureau of Culture, established the "Reichs Chamber of Music" (*RMK*), which promoted "good German music" that was composed by Aryans and seen as consistent with folkish ideals. At the same time, the RMK suppressed other, "degenerate" music, which included atonal music, pop music, such as jazz & country, and music by Jewish composers as they were seen to be of non-artistic merit and produced solely for popularity & financial gain.

One of the RMK's primary goals, that of extolling & promoting "good German music", specifically that of Beethoven, Wagner, Bach, Mozart, Haydn, Brahms, Pfitzner and the like, was to legitimize the title of German culture being a world-class institution. These composers and their music were re-interpreted ideologically to extol German virtues & cultural identity.

Although Richard Strauss was the president of the RMK, real power lay in the hands of the organization's chair, Peter Raabe, a musicologist.

By 1934, the RMK consisted of seven departments for composers, performing musicians, concert managers & publicists, choral & folk singers, music publishers, music dealers and music instrument manufacturers.

In keeping with Hitler's desire to see the Propaganda Ministry become the cultural arbiter for all of society, Goebbels would provide the RMK with direction from above.

On September 1<sup>st</sup>, 1935, Goebbels' Propaganda Ministry issued a document for internal circulation, outlining a "blacklist" of 108 composers whose works could no longer be played in the Reich. Of the composers listed, most were Jewish. Goebbels clearly attributed high importance to both classical music and the elimination of the "Judenfrage" (*Jewish Question*) within the community of German musicians.

Undoubtedly, the two greatest German composers of this period were Richard Strauss & Hans Pfitzner.

The National Socialists merged their ideology with a deeply-ingrained German song culture in a successful bid to assume a leading role in the music education of the youth. This was especially necessary, considering that Germany occupied an elite position at the end of Weimar period as a world leader in the realm of music education.

**German music educators promoted the racial teachings & philosophy of National Socialism.**

Wolfgang Stumme, an educator & editor, became one of the most prolific advocates of National Socialist music education. His 1944 essay "Music in the Hitler Youth" cited over nine hundred musical groups united under the banner of the Hitler Youth, including all manner of youth choirs.

Throughout the war effort, Hitler Youth raised flagging morale by singing at community events, hospitals and factories. German musical traditions thus fused with party-centered patriotism.

**Beyond mere imagery, National Socialist musical curricula dipped deep into the stream of German folk tunes, creating a base of easily-retained tunes onto which nationalist texts could be placed.**

The National Socialists used the classic model of music education first promoted by Plato, while simultaneously drawing upon theories of Martin Luther in order to improve the efficacy of their musical instruction.

**The unity that had eluded Germans during the Weimar period could now be achieved through dedication to a common musical culture.**

Epitomizing this common musical culture was folk music, a genre which took on renewed importance in the Third Reich.

Although Germans had been drawing inspiration from their linguistic & mythical origins since the early nineteenth century, the National Socialists enacted a particularly forceful turn to this product of the Volk (*folk*).

A 1934 essay, "On the Nature of German Music", by Fritz Stein, a music professor in Bremen, directly illustrates the connection between National Socialist ideology & folk music. He believed that folk music was the key method of unifying a fragmentary people. Moreover, as long as it remained undiluted and true to its German roots, folk music was an essential means of gaining respect abroad. The sacred purity of German music was also a means of national cultural defense in a hostile world.

According to Stein, "The task of the German guardians of music is to be the intermediaries between art and the Volk (*folk*). Our experience with German musical culture allows us to understand uniquely; we are the defenders of our highest musical inheritance, of its fullness & fulfilling purity. To further this defense, we must win over the Volk through orderly plans of education. Our foundational work strives for unity, and we must strive to complete the desired & worthy goal; to create the great musical unity of Germans and to further struggle for the world recognition of German music."

With "world recognition of German music" came the possibility of German music serving as the glue for a new German empire.

Indeed, military campaigns into such regions as Poland & Ukraine prompted German musicologists to press hard for folk music education as a means of cementing the consolidation of the newly acquired Eastern territories.

As the Germans knew from their own experience, political consolidation could be considered complete only when broad masses of citizens could raise their voices to the same tunes & words without fear of disapproval.

National Socialist efforts to guarantee the loyalty of German youth, however, inevitably clashed with ecclesiastical tradition. Up until the forceful emergence of folkish youth movements in the early twentieth century, German churches had held a monopoly on ritualistic rites of passage.

In their drive towards legitimacy, the NSDAP took pre-existing elements of German nationalism and amplified them.

In this period, therefore, the philosophical underpinnings of musical culture increasingly rested upon Richard Wagner's "Wagnerian" ideals. The composer's well-known writings & compositions accorded with Hitler's ideology, and the popularity of Wagner grew remarkably under the National Socialists.

Wagner Societies, already a fixture of bourgeois German life, further proliferated across the country. Individuals joined for divergent reasons; some were prompted by Hitler's nationalistic awakening, others by careerist desires, while others desired to display ideological conformity. Among artistic circles, Wagner formed the centerpiece of Germanic musical discourse.

*"I have long been convinced that my artistic ideal stands or falls with Germany. Only the Germany that we love & desire can help us achieve that ideal." -Richard Wagner*

Hitler's intense interest in Wagner's ideals stemmed from the Austrian's adolescent self-perceptions as an artist in Linz & Vienna, cities where he attended many operas. A performance of Wagner's *Rienzi* in 1906 had called forth visions of enlightenment in the young man.

Hitler's birthday celebrations were typically Wagnerian affairs, although Verdi's operas were sometimes performed in a concession to the alliance with fascist Italy, under Mussolini.

**Hitler's intimate connections to Wagnerian art forms profoundly influenced the artistic direction of state policy in the Third Reich. Hitler utilized German culture to enhance the legitimacy of the National Socialist worldview & philosophy. Richard Wagner's music would serve a vital function in this endeavor.**

*"Whoever wants to understand National Socialist Germany must know Wagner." -Hitler*

*Note: In 1923, just before the abortive "Beer-Hall Putsch", Hitler presented himself at Wahnfried, the home of the Wagner family. There he met Siegfried Wagner, Richard's only son, and Siegfried's English-born wife Winifred. He is said to have sought out the Master's study, and, deeply moved, stood before Wagner's grave in the garden for a long time. Afterwards, he was introduced to Houston Stewart Chamberlain, Richard's English-born son-in-law, a "Germanophile" & political philosopher, who was of advanced age and could not speak. Chamberlain later wrote a letter to Hitler voicing his support for Hitler's goals & ideas. Hitler valued this letter greatly, almost as if it were "a benediction from the Bayreuth Master himself". Hitler continued in his contacts with the family of Wagner.*

*Note: Richard Wagner's opera "Parsifal" gave new significance to the King Arthur grail theme. Every German schoolboy knew the great folk tale of the Grail by heart. Wolfram von Eschenbach's "Parzival" was one of the greatest works of literature in the German, or any other, language. On the surface it is a familiar tale of a pure knight's search for perfect love & redemption. Few pieces of heroic literature had more impact on the nation-conscious Germans than Parzival.*

*The Grail legend, although it predates Christianity, is generally viewed as a story of Christian love and the redemption of mankind, but it has a mythical interpretation; the Grail is said to contain a coded message known only to a few, and understood by a tiny number. Within Germany many regarded the Grail as the lost, secret book of the Aryans.*

*In Alfred Rosenberg's "Myth of the 20th Century", the Grail may be viewed as the cause of German objection to some aspects of Christianity, notably to Roman Catholicism. It may be viewed as having provided direction to the German people, or at least a significant portion of it, when the people were confronted by orthodox Western church teachings which were alien to them.*

*Wagner first conceived the work in April 1857, but it was not finished until twenty-five years later. It was to be Wagner's last completed opera and, in composing it, he took advantage of the particular & remarkable acoustics of the Bayreuth Festspielhaus, his theater. Wagner preferred to describe 'Parsifal' not as an opera, but as "A Festival Play for the Consecration of the Stage".*

National Socialist officials wished to use music, such as opera & symphonic music, to heighten the sense of Teutonic (*Germanic*) identity among the listeners. Yet, National Socialist musical policy was not immune to popular pressures & public demand. Goebbels and his subordinates could never escape the necessity of providing light entertainment for the masses.

This contradiction between high & middlebrow culture became markedly apparent after 1942. Distracting citizens with popular broadcast music became more important than engaging them in a polemical musical discussion of Germany's racial origins. American music, particularly Jazz, had flooded into Germany in the 1920s.

Black music, "Jazz", during the Jewish heyday of the Weimar Republic, was promoted by International Jewry to White Germans, the same way that Gangsta Rap is promoted today to White kids. It highlighted race-mixing, sex and alcohol; anti-White themes aimed to destroy the Germany family unit. Thus, the German nationalist response to this music was negative. "Degenerate music" became a frequent target for the National Socialists, who endeavored to steer Germans, particularly the young, away from such demoralizing effects.

In a directive to his propaganda ministry, Goebbels stated, "Publications should be produced in a popular style aimed at the masses and, in particular, at young people, and should demonstrate that the uncritical adoption of certain American activities, such as Jazz music... shows a lack of culture."

Extending on this theme, Goebbels instructed his subordinate to refer explicitly to "the grotesque distortions which occur, for example, in the transposition of Bach's music into Jazz."

**Germanic music, like the Volk (folk) itself, had to remain pure.**

Eventually, Goebbels had shown some flexibility toward popular music. He remarked, "Not all music suits everyone. Therefore that style of entertaining music that is found among the broad masses also has a right to exist, especially in an epoch in which the task of the state leadership must be, next to the difficult concerns that the times bring with them, to intervene on behalf of the Volk's recuperation, support, and refreshment."

Acknowledging "difficult times," Goebbels justified some sponsorship of music that might otherwise have been deemed "degenerate".

***Note: "Charlie and his Orchestra" were a German Jazz band brought together & employed by Joseph Goebbels. Even though Jazz music was banned in Germany by Black-American artists, under the Third Reich, the country still had musicians who wanted to play swing music, and Goebbels was going to give them a productive way to do so, by producing music with a message (propaganda). Charlie and his Orchestra was a form of psychological warfare, used by the Germans against the Allies.***



*Led by Lutz Templin, the band took popular Jazz songs and changed the lyrics to do one of three things, either mock the Allies, expose the Jews, or expose the Allied leadership. The songs were then broadcast on channels the Allies could pick up. In total they recorded over 90 songs during their tenure as a band, many of which you can find on the internet today.*

## **THIRD REICH - A CLOSER LOOK**

### ***European support for Hitler***

Hitler was not only popular in Germany, many Europeans of other nationalities openly supported the National Socialist ideology, and volunteered, either as workers or military servicemen, to actively assist the German war effort. Active support came from Britain, Ireland, France, the Low Countries, Scandinavia, Eastern Europe, Russia, and even the Middle East.

In many of these nations, parties & movements, which openly supported National Socialism, or homegrown variants were started. Some achieved a significant level of public support. A few of the more famous parties, were the British Union of Fascists & National Socialists, the Mouvement Franciste in France, the Rexist Party in Belgium, the Dutch National Socialist Bund, the Iron Guard in Romania and the Russian National Liberation Army, consisting of former Russian POW's.

### ***Replacing "Democracy" with the "Leadership Principle"***

It is claimed that Hitler "subverted" democracy. This is an allegation which is most certainly true, except for the fact that there was never any pretense over this matter. The NSDAP openly abhorred democracy and aimed to replace it with the "leadership principle", which the NSDAP believed was in line with the natural order of the world. Resultantly, as soon as the NSDAP came to power, they implemented a program which resulted in the imposition of a one-party state.

This was what the NSDAP campaigned for and “democratically” won the election in October 1933 with. In referendums, held after he came to power, Hitler polled over 98 percent approval from the German people, and their willingness to fight to the end for him, during World War 2, show that this result was not faked, as well as all the documented footage of support he gained from the masses. Hitler was a beloved figure among the Germans.

The Reichstag, German parliament building, became little more than a rubber stamp for NSDAP decisions, and the German voters were allowed to vote in referenda on set issues with only required “yes” or “no” votes. In each case, after the first three years, the voters returned over 98 percent endorsements for whatever the government had done, due to the economic & social miracle that National Socialism had produced for Germany.

Newspapers, literature, music and art that were deemed to be “undesirable”, usually promoting anti-White propaganda & degenerate forms of entertainment, were placed on a ban list. This included sexually-perversed pornography, which was promoted by the Jews in Germany, especially during the economically-depressed Weimar Republic years (See Addendum JJ).

The famous “book burning” incident that the Jewish-controlled media like to harp on, of reportedly 25,000 books written by Jewish anarchists, communists and Frankfurt School intellectuals, only occurred once, and after that, these books were simply not printed in Germany. This incident had the overwhelming approval of the German masses. In contrast, you never hear about the Allies removing and then destroying no fewer than 34,635 titles of Third Reich books & brochures from libraries & bookstores, in attempts to erase history.

*Note: Black music, “Jazz”, during the Jewish heyday of the Weimar Republic, was promoted by International Jewry to White Germans, the same way that Gangsta Rap is promoted today to White kids. It highlighted race-mixing, sex and alcohol; anti-White themes aimed to destroy the Germany family unit. When the NSDAP came to power, Black “Jazz” music was banned for these reasons. It was viewed as Black music “seen through the eyes of the Jews”; the “syncopation & rhythmic accents” was Black, but its modernization was “the work of New York Jews”.*

***Hitler was a man of high morals; and against all the odds, he cleaned up the former-Weimar Republic cesspit called Berlin. The city had attracted freaks, perverts and drug addicts from all over Europe. Every kind of sexual perversion was available for \$10, including pedophilia. Jews controlled the nightlife and Jazz music was its soundtrack. Hitler made Berlin safe for families again.***

In most present-day “Democratic” European countries, suppression of free speech and freedom of the press are happening. Laws exist in some of these countries, which make it a criminal offense to discuss racially-related topics. If you question or mock the Holocaust (Holocaust), in several of these countries, like Germany or Great Britain, you will spend time in jail, or even prison.

***“Every record has been destroyed or falsified, every book is rewritten, every picture has been repainted, every statue and street building has been renamed, every date has been altered. And the process is continuing day-by-day and minute-by-minute. History has stopped.”***

***-George Orwell (1984 book)***

### ***Mother’s Cross***

***“We are to do as much as we can to make this life rich, to accomplish that which is good & beautiful, to use our strengths & gifts for others. That is the duty of the individual. But as a person you are something more. You are a member of the chain of life, a drop in the great bloodstream of your people. There, too, you have duties & obligations before the eternity of the nation. You have the duty to pass on what you received from your parents and ancestors.”***

***-Dr. Walter Gross (NSDAP’s Office of Racial Policy)***

***“What you are, what I am and what I can be in my life is in part predetermined by that which I have inherited.”***

***-Dr. Walter Gross***

The NSDAP government encouraged large families, and in imitation of ancient Greek & Roman attempts to encourage population growth, introduced laws which rewarded people who had many children. These rewards took the form of financial payments & tax concessions.

A special Mother's Cross medal was struck, given in bronze to German women who had four children, silver for six children and gold for eight. Hundreds of thousands of these medals were given out before the war ended.

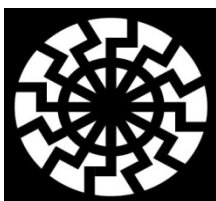
A combination of these incentives and the abolition of abortions, except in cases of the mentally ill, caused an increase of just over three million in the number of children born in German during the Third Reich.

*Note: Speaking at the opening of a women's exhibition in Berlin in 1933, Dr. Joseph Goebbels assured the women it would be "crazy" to think of driving them from public life, professions, work and bread winning, but there were two areas that must remain for men alone, politics and the military. National Socialism is not blind, and recognizes that women are creative, intelligent, capable contributors to the common good, and individual talents should be recognized & utilized, especially of those who cannot bear children or who are past child-bearing age.*

*Note: The German organization, "Mother and Child", was created with 30,000 centers in Germany. Child endowment was introduced, which offered social security payments for dependent children*

*Note: The Third Reich didn't force women back into the homes. In fact, in 1938, more women had jobs than in the U.S. & U.K., and they received a higher wage than their English & American counterparts as well.*

***"The holiest and most valued person among our folk is the mother of our blood, and the most precious possess is the German child"***  
***-Dieter Schwarz (SS)***



## **Hitler Youth Program**

*“I already see the time when we slowly become fewer and the ring of new, coming generations builds itself around us. But I know that the youth, when the last of our ranks has fallen, will firmly hold our flag in their hands, and that it will again & again remember the men who, at the time of Germany’s greatest humiliation, believed in a radiant resurrection.”*  
-Hitler

*‘The national government wants to make reverence for our great past, and pride in our old traditions, the foundation for the education of the German Youth’*  
-Hitler

*“We suffer today from over-education... What we need is instinct & will”*  
-Hitler

*“We want... you, German boys & girls, to absorb everything that we wish for Germany. We want to be one people, and through you, to become this people. We want a society with neither castes nor ranks, and you must not allow these ideas to grow within you.”*  
-Hitler

*“We must educate a ‘new man’, so that our people do not over time perish from the manifestations of degeneracy.”*  
-Hitler

*“What can happen to a nation whose youth gives up everything in order to serve its great ideals?”*  
-Hitler

*“Great philosophical changes need many generations to turn them into pulsating life.”*  
-Alfred Rosenberg

The Hitler Youth (*Hitlerjugend*) was the youth organization of the National Socialist Party in Germany. Its origins dated back to 1922, in form of predecessor organizations affiliated to the Munich-based National Socialist Party.

**Note:** Prior to the Third Reich, while Communist youth were being taught to believe in a classless society in which the individual was subordinated to the state, the National Socialist youth were being taught that the Aryan individual was bound to the state through their hereditary ties, that peasantry & rulers were one folk (volk), and each had his proper place in the hierarchy.

From 1933 until 1945, it was the sole official youth organization in Germany and was partially a paramilitary organization; it was constituted of the Hitlerjugend proper for male youth aged 14 to 18, the Deutsches Jungvolk (*German Youth*) for younger boys, and the League of German Girls.

The Hitler Youth was organized into corps under adult leaders, and the general membership comprised boys aged fourteen to eighteen. The organization was also seen as an important stepping stone to future membership of the elite Schutzstaffel (SS). The Hitler Youth was organized into local cells on a community level. Such cells had weekly meetings at which various National Socialist doctrines were taught by adult leaders. Regional leaders typically organized rallies and field exercises in which several dozen Hitler Youth cells would participate.

*“From childhood they (Germanics) incline towards hardening themselves through exercise. He who abstains from sexual relations longest harvests the most gain. It is thought to increase energy and physical & moral stature. To have had relations with a woman before the age of twenty belongs to the most infamous of crimes. Nevertheless, there is no hypocrisy about the things of the body, given that men & women bathe together naked in the rivers, and see each other in ways where much of the body remains naked.”*  
*-Caesar, “Gallic Wars” book*

The NSRBL was the umbrella organization promoting & coordinating sport activities in Germany during the Third Reich period, had the responsibility of overseeing the physical fitness development programs provided to the German youth. The aims of the promotion of sports in the Third Reich included hardening the spirit of German youth, as well as making German youth feel that they were part of a wider national purpose.

The largest youth gathering usually took place annually at Nuremberg, where members from all over Germany would converge for the annual National Socialist party rally.

The Hitler Youth maintained training academies comparable to preparatory schools, which were designed to nurture future National Socialist Party leaders, and only the most devoted members could expect to attend.

The Hitler Youth also maintained several corps designed to develop future officers for the Wehrmacht (*Armed forces*). The corps offered specialist pre-training for each of the specific arms of military for which the member was ultimately destined.

When the NSDAP came to power in 1933, the membership of Hitler Youth organizations increased dramatically to 2,300,000 members by the end of that year. Much of these increases came from takeovers of other youth organizations in the country.

In 1934, a law declared the Hitler Youth to be the only legally permitted youth organization in Germany, and stated that "all of the German youth in the Reich is organized within the Hitler Youth."

By December 1936, Hitler Youth membership had reached over five million. By 1940, it had eight million members.

**Culture was an important aspect of the Hitler Youth, with particular emphasis being given to music & singing. The members were taught folkish racial philosophy. There was more emphasis on physical & military training than on academic study.**

*Who can urge the young men on to great deeds is the true priest  
of his people. What can light up the eyes of the young men,  
what can tremble with the hearts of the young in longing  
for the deed, is the divine word of the nation.  
-Kurt Eggers, Waffen-SS*

**For most young people, there was little resistance to joining the National Socialist Youth movement. The enthusiasm for the Fuhrer cancelled out all other interests; their hearts & souls had been captured by the uniforms, the fife & drums, and the example of their peers. To not to be included in the Hitler's youth movement became the worst kind of punishment.**

*"It is less a matter of artificially improving the existing generation, which, owing to human characteristics, is impossible in ninety-nine cases out of a hundred, and more a matter of securing from the very start a better road for future development."  
-Hitler*

Hitler made the following concluding remarks at a “Party Day” rally...

“Germany will live on in you. When nothing remains of us, then you must carry in your fists the flag that we once raised out of nothingness. You must stand firm on the ground of your earth, and you must be hard so that this flag never falls from you, and then after you, generation after generation will come and you can demand the same thing from them. Then Germany too, will look at you with pride, and everyone’s hearts will be full of joy when we look at you and see in you the guarantee that our work has not been in vain, rather that it will be fruitful for our people.”

“I measure the growth of our work not by the growth of our roads. I do not measure it by our new factories. I do not measure it by our new bridges that we build, or by the divisions we assemble. Success of this work stands the German child, stands the German youth. If that grows, then I know that our people (*volk*) will not perish, and that our work will not have been in vain.”

“I spoke a few minutes ago at the youth rally. It is splendid to look across this golden youth of which one knows... they will one day be Germany, when we are no longer there. They will receive everything that we create and build up. We work for them! This is the purpose of our whole struggle. In that we recognize this most simple and most concise goal of nature, the work of both genders establishes itself logically & correctly, no longer in conflict, rather in a common struggle for real life.”

Hitler and the NSDAP worked on behalf of the youth during the Third Reich.

*“In the hearts of the youth there will no longer be space for the prejudices, egoism and arrogance of individual social segments of past generations. For they live together, march together, sing together the songs of the movement, and of the fatherland, and they believe in a Germany that belongs to all of them.”*

*-Hitler*

*“The bridge between the past and the future must be erected in all areas of our historical & cultural life. Reverence for the great men must again be impressed onto the German youth as a holy legacy.”*

*-Hitler*



*“Inseparately bound with this youth, I see the German girl,  
the German woman, the German mother, and hence, we  
always advance toward the girl, the woman, and the mother.”  
-Hitler*

*“Our whole life runs between leadership & obedience”  
-Hitler*

*“We educate the male youth, the coming men,  
for the German woman, for the German girl.”  
-Hitler*

*“Youth must be led by the youth.”  
-Hitler*

### **Lebensborn - Wellspring of Life**

“Lebensborn”, meaning “Wellspring of Life”, were homes for mothers; either married and in financial difficulties or unmarried. Men, during this time, were expected to marry & father children. Family life and the role of mothers was a high priority of the Third Reich government.

Lebensborn was among the most exemplary charitable organizations of its time. Founded in 1936, it grew to include a total of 18 lying-in hospitals. These also served as temporary homes for orphans. More than 11,000 children first saw the light of day in them.

Unwed mothers were also accepted by these hospitals, but in such cases every effort was made to arrange subsequent marriages with the biological fathers, and the organization offered further care to the extent needed.

“Further care” often included help in securing living quarters. In special cases adoptions were arranged. The facilities, admittedly, were not available to all German women. There were racial requirements, and proof of Aryan ancestry including all four grandparents had to be provided. Women with obvious genetic defects were also excluded.

**The facilities, though financed entirely from monthly contributions by SS members, were not restricted to SS use alone. During the war years, up to 90 percent of the women giving birth there were wives of soldiers & officers of the army, navy and air force.**

**The Allied atrocity claim that Lebensborn participated in a program for the Germanization of children abducted from the conquered territories was debunked; the U.S. Military Tribunal found no substantiating evidence whatsoever. On the contrary, it found that the Lebensborn policy was to make every effort to bring orphaned children together with their surviving next of kin.**

Children transferred to Lebensborn orphanage facilities by other organizations always received the best possible care. No instances of cruelty or sexual abuse of any sort were ever cited as evidence.

Post-World War 1, some two million women could not hope to find a husband; too many soldiers had died during the war. Thus, two million women were denied of ever becoming a mother, while on the other hand, the country needed desperately to build up and increase the population.

What solution could be found? The idea of Lebensborn was born!

The German kind, the “Deutschtum” was on the verge of extinction, unless German men & women were willing to do their duty and have German children. This was the situation in Hitler’s time. To be sure, it is even more so the reality today. White European-descended people are lurching toward extinction everywhere, not only in Germany.

The Lebensborn homes were not only in Germany, but also abroad in countries where German soldiers were stationed. There were 30 Lebensborn in total, equipped & staffed to the latest state of the art medical technology. 12 homes in Germany, two in Austria, four in Poland, one each in Luxemburg, Belgium, Holland and France, and eight in Norway.

### ***German Propaganda - The Subhuman***

**“Untermensch” means sub-man or subhuman; a National Socialist propaganda term used to describe non-Aryan "inferior people". This term was ultimately a hierarchical reference to people who are less developed in terms of Western civilization, technology and culture. Germans viewed themselves “superior” in this regard; they were proud of their race and its accomplishments. The term “Untermensch” was sometimes used in National Socialist propaganda material to warn Germans of the dangers of race-mixing (*miscegenation*), International Jewry and of possible Bolshevik “invasions” from the East; reminiscent of the horrific Mongol, Asiatic and Muslim invasions from previous centuries.**

*Note: Historians frequently refer to “Untermenschen” to explain the Third Reich’s racial policies, but, strikingly, almost never in the context of a quote from Hitler or some other National Socialist source. The simple reason is that Hitler, and perhaps most other National Socialists, almost never used the term.*

**This German propaganda, almost 100 years old, appearing in print or on film, would be deemed “crude” & “sensational” by today’s standards, however, the threat was very real. And in the end, in 1945, the dangers were indeed confirmed by the invading Bolshevik Red Army in 1945, and the murderous & cruel German Holocaust (*Hellstorm*) left in its aftermath.**

*Note: For more information on this tragedy, watch the “Hellstorm” documentary and read the book. Also read the “Summer, 1945: Germany, Japan and the Harvest of Hate” book by Thomas Goodrich, the same of author of “Hellstorm”.*

The following are excerpt from the SS propaganda pamphlet (1935), called The Subhuman (Der Untermensch), written by Heinrich Himmler...

“As long as there are men on the earth, the struggle between man & subhuman will be the historical rule; this Jewish-led struggle against the folks, as far back as we can look, belongs to the natural course of life on our planet. One can safely be convinced that this struggle for life & death is just as much a law of nature as the struggle of an infection against a healthy body.”

“Just like night rises against day, just like light & shadow are eternally hostile; so is the greatest enemy of world-dominating man, man himself.”

“The subhuman, that biologically apparently same shaped creation of nature with hands, feet and a kind of brain, with eyes and mouth, is nonetheless a totally different, a terrible creature, is only an approximation of man, with human-like facial features; spiritually, psychologically, however, standing lower than any animal. Inside this being a chaos of wild, uninhibited passions; nameless will to destruction, most primitive desires, most undisguised baseness. Subhuman, nothing else! For not everything with a human face is equal. Woe to whomever forgets that.”

**“Whatever this earth possesses in great works, ideas and arts, man has conceived, created & perfected it; he reflected & invented, for him there was only one goal: to work his way upward into a higher existence, to shape the inadequate, to replace the insufficient with something better.”**

“So developed culture! So developed the plough, the tool, the house. So did man become social, so developed family, so developed folk, so developed state. So did man become good & great. So did he rise far above all living beings. So did he become second to God.”

**“But the subhuman also lived. He hated the work of the other. He raged against it, secretly as thief, openly as slanderer, as murderer. He associated with his own kind. The beast called the beast.”**

**“Never did the subhuman give peace, never did he give rest. For he needed the half-dark, chaos. He shunned the light of cultural progress. He needed for self-preservation the swamp, hell, but not the sun. And this underworld of subhumans found its leader, the eternal Jew!**

“He understood them, he knew what they wanted. He fed their most base lusts & desires, he let the terror come over humanity.”

“It began in the historical time of the annihilation of the Persians, the Purim Fest, the first glorification of organized mass murder. 75,000 Aryan (*White*) Persians fell victim to Jewish hatred. Even today, Jewry celebrates this deed of horror as its greatest “religious” holiday.”

“Eternal is the hatred of the subhuman against the light figures, the carriers of light. Eternally does the decline of the west threaten from the deserts.”

“Eternally do the powers of destruction gather together in the distant steppe, do Attila and Jenghiz Khan mass their hun hordes and race across Europe, leaving behind a living apocalypse, fire and death, rape, murder and terror, so that the world of light and thousand-fold knowledge, the powers of progress & human greatness, sink back into the abyss of primeval condition”

“Eternal is the subhuman’s desire, that it again becomes desert, where the light of sublime knowledge creatively illuminates the darkness, then his final goal would be achieved, chaos.”

**“So does the struggle of both opposites happen for millennia in accordance to terrible, incalculable laws; again and again there is an Attila, a Jenghiz Khan, who rips open Europe’s gate, who knows only one thing, the total destruction of everything beautiful.”**

**“The embodiment of this will for destruction is today called (*Marxist*) Bolshevism. But this Bolshevism is not a manifestation of our time. It is not a product of our days. It is also nothing new in the framework of human history. Rather it is as old as the Jew himself. His pioneers are named Lenin & Stalin.”**

**“The leading minds in a folk are butchered, and then it comes into governmental, economical, cultural, spiritual, psychological and bodily slavery. The rest of the folk, robbed of its own value through countless blood mixtures, becomes deformed; and in the historically short course of centuries, one knows at best that such a folk had once existed.”**

### ***Fraudulent Third Reich Quotations***

**Fraudulent quotations attributed to Hitler and other Third Reich leaders have been widely circulated for years. Such quotes are often used by polemicists of both the left and the right to discredit their ideological adversaries by showing that “Nazis” held similar views.**

**This tactic works because people have been educated to believe that anything Hitler and other “Nazi” leaders thought or said was malevolent, wrong-headed or evil, and that no reasonable or ethical person could hold similar views.**

Here's a look at a few of the many remarks falsely attributed to Hitler and other top National Socialists...

***-Goebbels: “Truth is the Enemy of the State”-***

Hitler's propaganda chief, Joseph Goebbels, supposedly said, "If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it. The lie can be maintained only for such time as the State can shield the people from the political, economic and/or military consequences of the lie. It thus becomes vitally important for the State to use all of its powers to repress dissent, for the truth is the mortal enemy of the lie, and thus by extension, the truth is the greatest enemy of the State."

**Goebbels' views were quite different than what this fraudulent quote suggests. He consistently held the view that propaganda should be accurate & truthful.**

**In an address given in September 1934 in Nuremberg, he said, "Good propaganda does not need to lie, indeed it may not lie. It has no reason to fear the truth. It is a mistake to believe that people cannot take the truth. They can! It is only a matter of presenting the truth to people in a way that they will be able to understand. A propaganda that lies proves that it has a bad cause. It cannot be successful in the long run."**

In an article written in 1941, Goebbels cited examples of false British wartime claims, and went on to charge that British propagandists had adopted the "big lie" technique that Hitler in, “Mein Kampf”, had identified & condemned. Goebbels wrote, "The English follow the principle that when one lies, one should lie big, and stick to it. They keep up their lies, even at the risk of looking ridiculous."

**Goebbels was successful as a propagandist not because he was a master of the “Big Lie,” but rather as a result of his fidelity to facts & truth.**

As biographer Helmut Heiber notes, "Goebbels was accordingly able to celebrate his information policy as being not only superior to the enemy's in its monolithic character, but also of a seriousness & credibility which simply cannot be surpassed. The boast could be made with some justification. Seen in the long view, Goebbels preached the best propaganda... that which does no more than serve the truth."

"Goebbels' real lies, his conscious lies, always pertained to mere detail... more in the nature of those equivocations (*ambiguous language*) & evasions by which government spokesmen everywhere seek to 'protect' the 'national interest'."

**-Goering: "Culture"-**

Hermann Goering, a high-ranking Third Reich official, is often quoted as having said, "Whenever, I hear the word culture, I reach for my revolver."

**Goering, who was commander of Germany's air force, would never have said anything like this. Along with other high-level Third Reich leaders, he admired the arts, and prided himself on his appreciation of culture.**

This quote is a distortion of a line by a character in the play "Schlageter", by German writer, Hanns Johst. The original line is "When I hear (the word) culture... I release the safety on my Browning." A version of this quote is presented in a staged scene in "Why We Fight", a U.S. government wartime propaganda film, to suggest that the typical "Nazi" was an uncultured thug.

**-Hitler: "Gun Control"-**

In a speech, sometimes claimed to have been delivered in 1935, Hitler is supposed to have exclaimed, "This year will go down in history. For the first time, a civilized nation has full gun registration. Our streets will be safer, our police more efficient, and the world will follow our lead into the future."

This quote has been popular with Americans who defend the constitutional right to "keep and bear arms". It's cited to discredit those who support restrictions on firearms ownership and use. It's also cited to support the often-made charge that Hitler and his government curtailed gun ownership in Germany, and confiscated weapons held by private citizens.

**The truth is rather different. When Hitler and his National Socialist Party took power in early 1933, they inherited a somewhat restrictive firearms law that the liberal-democratic "Weimar" government had enacted five years earlier. In 1938 Hitler's government revised the earlier law by loosening those restrictions, thereby enhancing the rights of Germans to own weapons. The most thorough confiscation of firearms ever imposed on Germans was carried out at the end of the Second World War by the occupation forces of the United States and other victorious Allied powers.**

The German Weapons Law of March 18<sup>th</sup>, 1938, allowed the ownership & carrying of firearms, including handguns, by law-abiding German citizens. The law specifically barred Jews, non-cizens, from having any role in the manufacture of firearms & ammunition, or from being firearms dealers, but not from purchasing or owning firearms.

The law did have certain licensing requirements. A permit was required to buy a handgun, but not a long gun. A separate license, good for three years, was required to carry any firearm in public. The German law was less restrictive than most state & local laws in the United States were before the current campaign to nullify the Second Amendment shifted into high gear in 1993.

***-Hitler: "Law & Order"-***

Hitler is supposed to have said during a speech in 1932, shortly before he became Chancellor, "The streets of our cities are in turmoil. The universities are filled with students rebelling & rioting. Communists are seeking to destroy our country. Russia is threatening us with her might, and the Republic is in danger. Yes, danger from within & without. We need law & order! Yes, without law & order our nation cannot survive... Elect us and we shall restore law & order. We shall, by law & order, be respected among the nations of the world. Without law & order our Republic shall fail."

**This quotation, which is meant to embarrass & discredit those who support "law & order," was especially popular with younger Americans during the late-1960s and early-1970s. It appeared on posters and in the 1971 movie "Billy Jack".**



In his many election campaign speeches in 1932, Hitler stressed the themes of justice, freedom, jobs and national unity; not "law & order." German universities in 1932 were not "filled with students rebelling & rioting." In fact, German students were among the most fervent supporters of Hitler and his National Socialist movement.

**-Hitler: "Conscience"-**

Hitler is supposed to have said, "I am liberating man from the degrading chimera (*Greek fictional-monster*) known as conscience".

**This widely repeated quote appears, for example, in "The Great Quotations", a supposedly authoritative collection compiled by Jewish American journalist & author, George Seldes. It's a version of a remark attributed to Hitler by Hermann Rauschning in his book, "Conversations with Hitler", which is a source of many fraudulent quotations supposedly based on private talks with Hitler that, in fact, never took place.**

The "original" text of this quote, as presented by Hermann Rauschning, is: "Providence has ordained that I should be the greatest liberator of humanity. I am freeing men from the restraints of an intelligence that has taken charge; from the dirty & degrading self-mortifications of a chimera called conscience & morality, and from the demands of a freedom & personal independence which only a very few can bear."

In fact, Hitler repeatedly emphasized the importance of acting conscientiously. For example, in at least three different public statements or speeches 1941 alone, he spoke about acting in accord with his conscience. Rudolf Hess, a close friend, and trusted colleague, once said that his devotion to Hitler was based in large measure on his regard for Hitler's resolute conscience.

In a 1934 speech, Hess said, "The conscience of a moral personality is a far greater protection against the misuse of an office than is the supervision of parliament or the separation of powers. I know no one who has a stronger conscience, or is more true to his people, than Adolf Hitler... The Fuhrer's highest court is his conscience and his responsibility to his people and to history."

**-Hitler: "Destroy by all Means"-**

The U.S. government propaganda film, "Why We Fight", quotes Hitler as having said, "My motto is 'Destroy by all and any means. National Socialism will reshape the world'."

**This is a version of a remark attributed to Hitler by Hermann Rauschning. The "original" text, as presented by Rauschning, is, "I want war. To me all means will be right... My motto is not 'Don't, whatever you do, annoy the enemy.' My motto is 'Destroy him by all and any means.' I am the one who will wage the war."**

**Another version of this invented remark appears in the book, "Hitler and Nazism" (1961), by historian Louis Leo Snyder, who was a professor at City College of New York.**

**-Hitler: "Terrorism"-**

Hitler has often been quoted as saying, "Terrorism is the best political weapon; for nothing drives people harder than a fear of sudden death."

**This quote is based on two invented remarks in Hermann Rauschning's mendacious (*lying*) book, "The Voice of Destruction".**

**-Hitler: "We Are Barbarians"-**

Hitler has often been quoted as saying, "They refer to me as an uneducated barbarian. Yes, we are barbarians. We want to be barbarians; it is an honored title to us. We shall rejuvenate the world. This world is near its end."

**This is another fraudulent Hitler quote from the fanciful & dishonest work of Hermann Rauschning.**

***Note: From a Norse Germanic Pagan perspective, a heathen or "barbarian" is indeed an honorable & noble title. Refer to Addendum QQ to reference "Barbarian" Celto-Germanic technology that rivaled the Romans.***

***-Hitler: "Brutal Youth"-***

Hitler has been quoted as saying, "A violently active, dominating, intrepid, brutal youth; that is what I am after... I want to see in its eyes the gleam of pride & independence, of prey. I will have no intellectual training. Knowledge is the ruin of my young men." This widely cited remark is included, for example, in George Seldes' "The Great Quotations". The source cited by Seldes is an item in "The Nation", by the popular American journalist & author, John Gunther.

**In fact, this is a version of a remark attributed to Hitler by Hermann Rauschning, whose imaginative work is a source of many phony "quotes".**

**These remark greatly misrepresented Hitler's real views on youth & education. In fact, National Socialist Germany was a world leader in science, learning, technology and medicine. Hitler was admired by some of the leading intellectuals of the age, including Knut Hamsun, Ezra Pound, Louis-Ferdinand Celine and Martin Heidegger.**

***The Ahnenerbe***

Heinrich Himmler (*NSDAP*), chief of the SS, was an extremely educated man, and avid reader & investigator of ancient Aryan lore, Germanic traditions, and the primeval Teutonic past.

Himmler had a genuine love for his people which rivaled that of his idol Adolf Hitler. In 1935, Himmler created an elite research institute within the SS that undertook the mission of finding lost Ancient Aryan artifacts. He called it the "Ahnenerbe", meaning "something inherited from the forefathers". Its purpose was to investigate & document the vast history of White Aryan accomplishment stretching back to the Paleolithic or Old Stone Age. So much of this history, the story of White Aryan people going way back to a remote, primordial age, has been wiped from the memory of man.

**For the first time in human history, there was an attempt to re-discover true Aryan origins, and to clarify Germanic pre-history. No one nation has put such an effort before or since into re-discovering & documenting our prehistoric past.**

**Himmler deserves credit for his ambition & motivation, and for giving our people the hope of finding our true past.**

**Note: For more information on the Ahnenerbe program, refer to Addendum FF.**

### ***Operation Tannenbaum***

Hitler had operational plans, with Mussolini support in Italy, against the Swiss Confederation that were serious preparatory measures for an attack, as well as economic warfare.

*"Switzerland possessed the most disgusting & miserable people & political system.  
The Swiss is the mortal enemies of the new Germany." -Hitler, June 1941*

For tactical reasons, Hitler made repeated assurances before the outbreak of World War 2 that Germany would respect Swiss neutrality in the event of a military conflict in Europe. National Socialist Germany, however, ultimately planned to end Switzerland's independence after it had defeated its main enemies on the continent first.

On the economic front, Germany's goal was to control every interaction between Switzerland and the Allies; such attempts continued until the total occupation of France on November 11, 1942.

**Note: Until 1936, the Swiss Franc was the only remaining freely convertible currency in the world. Therefore, both the Allies & Axis Powers sold large amounts of gold to the Swiss National Bank, and relied heavily on its economic stability. The German national currency was no longer a means of payment in international markets, which meant the National Socialists in Germany relied on Swiss banks in order to buy war machinery & commodities from other countries.**

**Note: Switzerland had relied heavily on trade with Germany to build a strong & economically powerful nation. It was an industrialized country with virtually no raw materials, experiencing the same economic depression that was felt throughout both Europe & America. When WW2 commenced, Switzerland worried that any non-cooperation with Germany would lead to a cease in vital trade, and even more significantly, an invasion. As it was completely surrounded by National Socialist Germany-controlled countries, the Swiss had two choices; cooperate with German trade policies or fight against them.**

Hitler never gave the final go-ahead for “Operation Tannenbaum” (Green). The reasons still uncertain today, however, the most probable cause was the German intelligence reports given to the Fuhrer that the Soviet Union was planning on invading Western Europe, and was building up troops & armaments on its border. A massive battle with Russia was impending! War with the U.S. was also in the cards.

### **THIRD REICH - RELIGION & SPIRITUALITY**

#### **NSDAP & Positive Christianity**

*“My feeling as a Christian leads me to be a fighter for my Lord & Savior.  
It leads me to the man who, at one time lonely and with only a few followers,  
recognized the Jews for what they were, and called on me to fight against them...  
As a Christian, I owe something to my own people.”  
-Hitler*

*“God is not moved or impressed with our worship  
until our hearts are moved and impressed by Him.”  
-Hitler*

Point 24 of the NSDAP (25-point) platform states, “We demand freedom for all religious denominations in the State, provided they do not threaten its existence, or offend the moral feelings, of the German race. The Party, as such, stands for Positive Christianity, but does not commit itself to any particular denomination. It combats the Jewish-materialistic spirit within and without us, and is convinced that our nation can achieve permanent health only from within on the basis of the principle, the common interest before self-interest. “

Thus, the NSDAP stood for Christianity, and the 25-points of the platform were deemed by the party as permanent, not to be altered.

*"To uphold his own religious beliefs is up to the individual; neither political nor police power must ever be used for or against any given conviction. Adolf Hitler always supported this dictum." -Alfred Rosenberg*

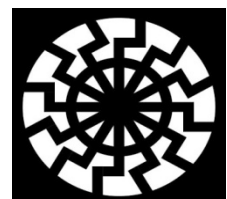
Some would argue that Hitler was a Christian and there is some evidence that would lead to that conclusion. There appears to be more evidence that Hitler and his inner-core, especially the SS, were more aligned with pre-Christian Germanic Pagan traditions. All was good, for the platform supported freedom of religion, as long as it was not corrupted by International Jewry.

Of those who were Pagan, their belief was that Christianity was a dying religion and that the youth would be drawn more towards their Germanic traditional folkways, to draw inspiration from.

There is evidence that the Hitler Youth were oriented towards this directions as well in some of the instructional learning materials and in the lyrics of songs they chanted at the youth pep rallies. In addition, many meetings of youth organizations were timed to be on Sundays, exactly the times that the main churches held their services. Soon the pews began to empty of young people who preferred to go camping, shooting or playing sports.

*"What (Hitler's) own beliefs were he never told me in so many words. Once, at table, he said a high-placed Italian had asked him point-blank what his religious beliefs were. He had begged permission not to answer that question." -Alfred Rosenberg*

In public, Hitler accepted, or even praised Christianity; in private, if his "Hitler's Table Talk" book is legitimate, which many believe it is, he detested organized religion. It is a compilation of readings from his personal dinner table chat, recorded by Martin Borman. Critics of "Table Talks" say that the book came out post-1945 and is not Hitler's words; it's a Jewish ploy to bring down the Christian faith, which is an enemy of Orthodox Judaism and the Talmud.



Per “Table Talks”, Hitler said the following...

**“The heaviest blow that ever struck humanity was the coming of Christianity. Bolshevism is Christianity's illegitimate child. Both are inventions of the Jew. The deliberate lie in the matter of religion was introduced into the world by Christianity. Bolshevism practices a lie of the same nature, when it claims to bring liberty to men, whereas in reality it seeks only to enslave them.”**

**“In the ancient world, the relations between men & gods were founded on an instinctive respect. It was a world enlightened by the idea of tolerance. Christianity was the first creed in the world to exterminate its adversaries in the name of love. Its key-note is intolerance.”**

**“Without Christianity, we should not have had Islam. The Roman Empire, under Germanic influence, would have developed in the direction of world-domination, and humanity would not have extinguished fifteen centuries of civilization at a single stroke.”**

**“Let it not be said that Christianity brought man the life of the soul, for that evolution was in the natural order of things.”**

Positive Christianity in National Socialist Germany took out the Jewish elements, like the Old Testament; Jews were not considered the “Chosen People” and Jesus was believed to be of Aryan lineage. The controlled-Jewish press will rarely ever show pictures of Germans in National Socialist Germany worshipping Christianity, and all the Christian relics that were adorn throughout the Reich. Relics of ancient Germania were also adorned, which shows that the Third Reich honored both, and there was true freedom of religion, as long as it wasn't corrupted by International Jewry.

**For many Europeans who supported the Third Reich, and the many men who joined the Waffen SS, the epic battle fought against the Soviet Union was a battle between Christianity versus Atheist Bolshevism.**

**Because of their commitment to a strict separation of church & state, the National Socialists insisted that churches should play no active part in the political developments of the Reich. As long as the churches confined themselves to religious matters, their freedom was guaranteed.**

***“That which a thousand years of German history could not accomplish, which Bismarck could not attain, has been realized by God through the strength of our leader, Adolf Hitler... When it comes to the question of governing, we need only one power, the authority of Adolf Hitler and his advisers.” -Dr. Reinhold Krause  
(Movement of German Christians)***

***Note: An overlooked feat of Hitler's ascendancy was the fact that he won over the two-thirds Protestant majority of Germany.***

***Note: Throughout World War 2, Protestant chaplains served with units throughout the Wehrmacht army.***

***Note: A radical wing of German Lutheranism and the main Protestant branch supporting National Socialist ideology, Movement of German Christians, reconciled Christian doctrine with German nationalism & anti-Semitism at the mass meeting on November 13th, 1933. With Pastor Joachim Hossenfelder as their leader, control of this church would rest with pastors and the laity, rather than with the bishops & superintendents. The movements stated aim was to revitalize Protestant Christianity by transforming the church into a German Folk-church.***

***Disillusioned by the economic crisis of the Great Depression, many Germans left the church, especially between 1930 and 1933. With Hitler's rise to power, however, this trend was reversed. National Socialist encouragement for, and friendliness toward, the Christian faith found ready & receptive ears in German communities, leading to revival in the churches.***

***The presence of leading National Socialist members at church services and Hitler's attacks on "godless Marxism", "Jewish materialism" and decaying morality, together with the government's call for the exercise of authority, leadership and the renewal of morals, provided clear evidence to average Germans that the National Socialists were pro-Christian, so much so, in fact, that the year 1933 became known as "The Year of the Church".***

***"Their (Jews) danger to pure German society resided in the way they undermined Christian ethics... Jews have long been the true makers of our misery."  
-Dietrich Eckart***



*Note: Third Reich, meaning third empire in German language. was supposed to represent the rule of Hitler in Germany as the beginning of the third great empire to last for a thousand years, the first two empires being Holy Roman Empire (First Reich) and the German empire under Hohenzollern dynasty (Second Reich) achieved by Bismarck. Some consider the Third Reich to be a new united Holy Roman Empire.*

*Note: Rosenberg saw Positive Christianity & Norse Paganism being at one with Christianity. Rather than have the cross as the symbol of Positive Christianity, Rosenberg wanted the sun in the form of a sun cross.*

*Note: Himmler & Hess were among the most vehement in their opposition of Christianity, due to it being a universalist, and not folkish, faith. Himmler appointing a special division of the SS, called Unit II/B, headed by Albert Hartl to keep an eye on the Church's anti-Third Reich activities.*

*Note: Christian chaplains, priests & ministers, "were" available in not only the Wehrmacht, but also the Himmler's SS & Goering's Luftwaffe.*

*Note: The NSDAP created "Reich Bride Schools" designed to "mold housewives out of office girls", and taught them the necessary values of Aryan womanhood. They learned the values of their pre-Christian pagan past and married in a pagan marriage ceremony upon completion.*

*Note: 640 new churches of all denominations were being built by the NSDAP.*

### ***Dietrich Bonhoeffer was not a "Christian martyr"***

***"A German who offends the honour of the nation abandons his claim to receive rights of any kind from this people. Men who for reasons of conflict of conscience are unable to make an oath to the German people will not be persecuted by the state. But it is self evident that, as a result, they must lose any claim to the rights of state citizenship. Therefore, they may not become teachers, preachers, judges, soldiers, and so on."***

***-Alfred Rosenberg***

***"The new Reich requires from each German in public life not an oath to a state form, but an oath to recognise German national honor according to his power & capacity. This honor must become the supreme value for each German. If an official cannot provide such an oath, then he necessarily loses all rights to occupy a public post."***

***-Alfred Rosenberg***

Contrary to propaganda pushed by Lutherans in the West, Dietrich Bonhoeffer was not a "Christian martyr".

Bonhoeffer was an early critic of National Socialism, and certain other ideas finding reflection in the Lutheran churches and also in the theology. The critics of this theological revamping, who in part actually were National Socialists, organized the "Confessing Church" movement.

**Bonhoeffer was prohibited from publishing in the beginning of the war. The NSDAP were actually quite tolerant towards him in the first six years. He worked for German military intelligence, where he met other secret opponents of Hitler. They still "chose" to work for Hitler having undergone an "oath of allegiance" as well. They not only plotted to kill Hitler who was "democratically elected" by the German people, but they also exchanged secret information with the Allies, enemies of Germany. So they committed "treason: on two separate charges.**

*Note: An "oath" sworn to the Fuhrer was always synonymous with an "oath" sworn to the Reich. Anyone who later deliberately broke his oath to the Fuhrer, also at the same time, broke the oath he had sworn to the German Reich. This corresponded to the tradition of the former oath sworn to "the Kaiser and the German Empire".*

Bonhoeffer and his co-conspirators were traitors to Germany; dishonorable criminals with the pretense of noble motives. Bonhoeffer wasn't jailed for being a "Christian"; he was jailed & executed for treason. He was even allowed to write extensively from prison. And perhaps Christians should have a closer look at the (((theological))) issues he wrote about, which was "Liberal theology", that same theology that today justifies opening up Europe's borders to mass uncontrolled immigration, in route to committing White Genocide (*Kalergi Plan*).

### ***The Vatican's concordat with Hitler***

The Vatican's secretary of state, Cardinal Eugenio Pacelli, the future Pope Pius XII, and Germany's vice chancellor, Franz von Papen, formally signed a concordat between the Holy See and the German Reich on July 20th, 1933. This event ended negotiations that began after Adolf Hitler became Germany's chancellor on January 30th, 1933.

Neither Pope Pius XI, nor Hitler, attended the meeting; both had already approved of the concordat. The pope ratified the agreement two months later on September 10. The Concordat of 1933 specified the church's rights in the Third Reich.

The political significance of the signing of the Concordat of 1933 was, however, ambiguous in its day, and still remains so. Hitler interpreted the concordat to mean that he had won the church's approval, thereby gaining international recognition of his National Socialist regime.

***"I studied the text of the concordat carefully and, because of my heretic way of thinking, occasionally shook my head; but eventually I came to the conclusion that this was, after all, just as much of a compromise as the four-power pact was, and as every foreign political treaty always will be."***  
***-Alfred Rosenberg***

***Note: The Four-Power Pact, also known as a Quadripartite Agreement, was an international treaty initialed on June 7<sup>th</sup>, 1933, and signed on July 15<sup>th</sup>, 1933, in the Palazzo Venezia, Rome. The pact was not ratified by France's Parliament.***

***Note: The Concordat effectively legitimized Hitler and the National Socialist government to the eyes of Catholicism, Christianity and the world.***

***Note: Laws can be changed by parliaments, but concordats cannot; that's because they're supposed to be international treaties.***

***Note: Hitler had to make radically opposite forces coalesce, for the sake of Germany, forcing him at times to exercise the most uncomfortable acrobatic stretches despite his own plans.***

### ***Pius XII (Vatican) strongly opposed National Socialist Germany***

The persistent myth of the Vatican's indifference to (*International Jewry*) the fate of Europe's Jews during the Second World War had its origin in the 1960s, and particularly in "The Deputy", a play by German Protestant, Rolf Hochhuth, and in a book by Jewish historian, Saul Friedlander.

In truth, Hitler, however, had been Chancellor of Germany less than half a year, in 1933, when Cardinal Pacelli was urging Pope Pius XI to give hospitality inside Vatican City to prominent Jews who requested it.

In 1937, as the future pope (*Pius XII*), Eugenio Pacelli, arrived in New York harbor aboard the Italian liner, *Conte di Savoia*, he asked the ship's captain to run up an improvised banner with the six-pointed star of the future State of Israel in honor, he said, of six hundred German Jews on board.

A year later, citizens of Munich were astonished to see the Torah and other ritual objects being removed "for safe-keeping" from the city's chief synagogue in the limousine of the Archbishop, and to learn that the transfer had been ordered by Cardinal Pacelli in Rome.

One of Pacelli's last acts before becoming Pope, Pius XII, in 1939 was to notify American & Canadian bishops of his displeasure at the reluctance of Catholic universities in their countries to accept more European Jewish scholars & scientists on their staffs, and he looked to the bishops to remedy this situation.

In 1939, as soon as news reached Rome of the German advance into Poland, he telegraphed Nuncio Paccini in Warsaw to "try to organize Polish Jews for a passage to Palestine." Meanwhile, Pius XII ordered Nuncio Angelo Roncalli, the future Pope (*John XXIII*) in Istanbul, Turkey, to prepare thousands of baptismal certificates for arriving Jews in the hope these papers would cause the British police in Palestine to let them enter the country.

The Reverend Robert A. Graham, an American priest who became one of the Roman Catholic Church's foremost authorities on the Vatican's role in the rescue of Jews in World War 2, noted that during the first months of the war, Pius XII was personally authoring the intensely anti-German texts beamed around the world by Vatican Radio.

Although Pius XII's personal involvement was not known at the time, these statements were so strongly worded & partisan that they prompted vigorous protests from the German Ambassador to the Holy See, and even from Polish bishops. As a result, the broadcasts were suspended, much to the chagrin of the British government, which lost what Father Graham calls "a formidable source of (anti-German) propaganda."

Pius XII also set up a Catholic refugee committee in Rome, which enabled thousands of European Jews to enter the United States as “Catholics”, providing them with efficient documentation service, including baptismal certificates, financial aid and other trans-national arrangements.

It is estimated that by 1942 more than one million Jews were being housed, on Vatican orders, in convents & monasteries throughout Europe. British historian, Derek Holmes, reported that Jews as well as Italian partisans (*Marxists*) of underground guerrilla movements were dressed as monks & nuns, and taught to sing Gregorian chants.

The Pope himself set an example by taking care of some 15,000 Jews & Italian dissidents at Castel Gandolfo, the Pope’s summer residence, as well as several thousand at Vatican City. Among those so helped was the Italian Socialist leader, Pietro Nenni, who needed a hiding place after his return from war-torn Spain, where he had served as a commissar with the International Brigades.

Meanwhile in France, under the very nose of the so-called Vichy government, Cardinal Tisserant worked with the Joint Distribution Committee in facilitating Jewish emigration. His secretary, Monsignor Roche, described an underground printing press at Nice, protected by the mayor of the city and the archbishop, where 1915 false identity cards, 136 false work permits, 1230 false birth certificates, 480 false demobilization cards and 950 false baptismal certificates were produced before the operation was discovered.

In Hungary, Father Giovanni Battista Montini, the future Paul VI, was working with authorities on a scheme that would guarantee safety to the country’s 800,000 Jews on condition they submit to baptism.

In January 1940, Pius XII was approached by the agent of a treasonous clique of German generals, who asked him to tell the British government that they would undertake to “remove” Hitler if they were given assurances that the British would come to terms with a moderate German regime. Pius XII promptly passed along this message to Sir D’Arcy Osborne, Britain’s envoy to the Holy See. The offer was turned down. Britain didn’t want a “moderate German regime”, they wanted to destroy the German people and occupy Germany.

Papal preference for the Allied side became more difficult to defend after June 1941, when this became the Soviet side. By that time Hitler's "Fortress Europe" was overwhelmingly Catholic.

**Germany itself then included the predominantly-Catholic regions of Austria, the Saarland, and the Sudetenland, as well as Alsace-Lorraine & Luxembourg. Moreover, the German-allied countries of Italy, Slovenia, Slovakia and Croatia were entirely Catholic, and Hungary was mainly so. France, including both the German-occupied northern zone and the Vichy-run south, cooperated with Germany. Similarly, Catholic Spain & Portugal were sympathetic.**

A Catholic priest, Josef Tiso, had been elected president of the German-backed Republic of Slovakia. In France, which adopted the Axis ban on Freemasonry, crucifixes were up on all public buildings, and on French coins the old official motto of the French Revolution, "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity" was replaced with "Family, Fatherland, Work".

Thus, Pope Pius XII found himself in the awkward position of siding with atheistic Soviet Russia, overwhelmingly Protestant Britain, with its vast and mainly non-Christian Empire, and the predominantly Protestant United States of America, against the largely Catholic "Fortress Europe." His predicament reached a climax following the December 1941 attack on Pearl Harbor, and America's full entry into the world war. Most Catholic Americans, including those of Italian, Irish, German, Hungarian, Slovenian, Croatian and Slovakian descent, had regarded themselves as "isolationists". Furthermore, Communist atrocities against priests, nuns and churches during the Spanish Civil War (1936-1939) were fresh in their minds.

Being the skilled diplomat that he was, Pius XII met the challenge. He appointed the dynamic young Auxiliary Bishop of Cleveland, Michael Ready, to head a campaign to "reinterpret" *Divini Redemptoris*, the anti-Marxist encyclical of the previous Pope, Pius XI, and to put out the word that Soviet dictator Stalin was opening the way to religious freedom in the USSR. As the war progressed, however, Pius XII became silent at the special request of President Roosevelt.

Still the strivings of the Pope continued. When he came to believe that German troops would occupy Rome, he ordered the papal seal to be carved on the entrance gate of Rome's Great Synagogue.

In July 1944, Pius XII authorized a meeting between his right-hand man, Monsignor Montini, and the undisputed leader of Italian Communism, Palmiro Togliatti, who had recently returned from his 18 years stay in the Soviet Union. Per the OSS, “they acknowledged the potential possibility of a contingent alliance between Catholics & Communists in Italy which would give the three parties, Christian Democrats, Socialists and Communists, an absolute majority, thereby enabling them to dominate any political situation.

That “tentative plan”, put together by the request of Pius XII, became the foundation for the unholy alliance that de-Christianized large sections of the Italian population, brought several decades of bloody turmoil into the schools & factories, and opened the nation to the Mafia. A big win for International Jewry!

**In his first major address after the war, the Pope told the College of Cardinals, “We as head of the Church refused to call Christians to a crusade (*against the Russia*).” He was referring to the wartime visit to Rome of the French Cardinal, Boudrillat, to ask a papal blessing for the volunteer regiments (*Waffen SS*) of Frenchmen, Spaniards, Italians, Croats, Hungarians, Slovenians, all Catholics nearly to a man, who were setting out with the armed forces of Germany and her allies to conquer the Soviet Union and to “to free the Russian people.” Along with the “crusaders” was to go a sizeable contingent of Russian & Ukrainian-speaking priests, young graduates of the Russicum, Rome’s Russian seminary, who hoped to open long-closed churches on the way.**

**Cardinal Boudrillat’s expectations were speedily dashed when the Pope demanded an immediate withdrawal of the request for a blessing. In addition, Boudrillat was to have no contact whatsoever with the press.**

As World War 2 dragged on, more pressure was put on Pius XII to resist advancing Marxism, but to no avail.

**Pius XII, after the war, in 1946, would boast to the College of Cardinals that the Vatican resisted every pressure and rejected every plea, and he gave his reason. “National Socialism has had a more ominous effect on the German people than has Marxism on the Russians, so that only a total reversal of German policies, ‘particularly of those relating to the Jews’, could make any move on the part of the Holy See (*papacy*) possible.”**

### ***Hitler's thoughts on Paganism & the National Socialist Movement***

If "Hitler's Table Talk" book is legitimate, then it would be safe to say that Hitler did not endorse the worship of Wotan, Germanic Paganism as a religion.

In "Table Talk" Hitler states, "It seems to me that nothing would be more foolish than to re-establish the worship of Wotan. Our old mythology had ceased to be viable when Christianity implanted itself. Nothing dies unless it is moribund (*point of death*)."

**Wotanism (*Germanic Paganism*), however, is not a religion it is a way of life, a path, a way of feeling; it means being connected with the laws of Nature and her magical aspect too. As such, it is way of perceiving reality, regardless of how you name it, regardless of whether it is conscious or not. In this respect, based on the writings, speeches and actions of Hitler, it is safe to assume that he walked the spiritual path of Wotan.**

In regards to the National Socialist party & movement, Hitler was a man of Science. Per his "Table Talk" discussions, "A movement like ours mustn't let itself be drawn into metaphysical digressions. It must stick to the spirit of exact science. It's not the party's function to be a counterfeit for religion... Science cannot lie, for it's always striving, according to the momentary state of knowledge, to deduce what is true. When it makes a mistake, it does so in good faith. It's Christianity that's the liar. It's in perpetual conflict with itself."

"One may ask whether the disappearance of Christianity would entail the disappearance of belief in God. That's not to be desired. The notion of divinity gives most men the opportunity to concretize (*give form to*) the feeling they have of supernatural realities. Why should we destroy this wonderful power they have of incarnating the feeling for the divine that is within them? The man who lives in communion with nature necessarily finds himself in opposition to the Churches. And that's why they're (*churches*) heading for ruin; for science is bound to win."

"It's not desirable that the whole of humanity should be stultified (*lose enthusiasm*), and the only way of getting rid of Christianity is to allow it to die little by little."



**“What I have in mind is philosophical & ideological in nature; using the aesthetics, symbols (*swastika*), and images found in the mythos, along with a form of race-ancestral romanticism, and determined largely by way of reason & rational understanding (*Science*) of the irrational nature of man, and the biological nature of being in general.”**

**“I especially wouldn’t want our movement to acquire a religious character and institute a form of worship.”**

According to August Kubizek, Hitler’s best and only friend, Hitler saw Germanic mythology as the source of his world-view and he tried as much as possible to translate that world view into modern institutions.

“During his earliest youth Hitler was enthusiastic about the stories of the Germanic sagas. As a young man he could never get enough from hearing about them... His focus on the legendary world was thus, by no means simply a youth crush. Rather it was the material which engaged him the most. and never abandoned him, influencing his political & historical views. It was the world in which he felt himself at home... He could not imagine a more beautiful life than the one he found in the radiating heroes of the Germanic early days. He identified himself time and again with the great men of that bygone world. Nothing seemed to him more worthy than going to Valhalla after a most heroic life, full of bold, far-reaching deeds, and for all eternity to become a mythic figure, similar to the ones he so deeply admired.”

**“We should not oversee this peculiar, romantic aspect of Adolf Hitler, even when the strong realism of his politics seems to leave those dreams of youth in the realm of fantasy. Despite of everything, the fact is that Adolf Hitler found during his life-time no other fundament in which he could ground his almost pious beliefs, than the one which the Germanic heroic sagas presented him. Fighting against a bourgeois world, which in its hypocrisy & fake morality had nothing to offer him, he sought instinctively his own world and found it in the origins and early times of his race.”**

“His continual & intensive occupation with the German heroic sagas made him especially receptive towards the work of Richard Wagner. Already with 12 years of age, as he heard the Lohengrin, this work became to him like a realization of his adolescent longing towards that sublime world of the German past... In the work & life of Richard Wagner he saw not only a confirmation of the path he himself had drawn through his mental sojourn in the German past, moreover, the

influence of Wagner strengthened his view that this long-gone epoch can be useful for the present. Furthermore, he realized that the same way this epoch became the source of Wagner's art, it could become the source of his intentions."

*Note: Wagner did not refer to his works as "opera" but instead he considered them "music dramas" combining all the expressions of the muses; music, voice, poetry, acting, scenery art and environment. During Wagner's time, like today, Jews held many of the highest positions in the European music world. Like Wagner, some of the finest non-Jewish composers recognized the alien nature of the Jewish musicians, composers and critics. Richard Wagner was vocal about it, per his essay "Judaism in Music". To him, "Our whole European art & civilization... have remained to the Jew a foreign tongue."*

Being that Hitler had read much about ancient Germanic practices, these ancient folkways then inspired his politics and his belief in "Germanic Democracy".

The French philosopher, Alain de Benoist, demonstrates in his work about democracy, that the first democracies among the Indo-Europeans had nothing to do with modern ones, and that modern politics use the term "democracy" only to give a holy banner to their swindle.

**Democracy meant the rule of the race and it requires a people who considered itself as a race and acted accordingly. The leaders had to fulfill the actual desires of the people, and if a leader didn't fulfill his promises he was to pay with his life. The leader, thus, bore the whole responsibility of his actions.**

He believed in "providence", but not in a Christian sense, rather as something like the destiny of the Pagan hero, which is revealed to him through difficult tests.

**One could concluded, based on the revelations of Hitler's love for Germanic Pagan folklore, that he was creating a Pagan world, despite of his external confessions.**

During the September 6, 1938 Nuremberg rally, Hitler made his external confession quite clear in regards to National Socialism.

"National Socialism is not a cult-movement, a movement for worship; it is exclusively a 'volkic' (folkish) political doctrine based upon racial principles. In its purpose there is no mystic cult, only the care & leadership of a people defined by

a common blood-relationship. Therefore, we have no rooms for worship, but only halls for the people. No open spaces for worship, but spaces for assemblies & parades. We have no religious retreats, but arenas for sports & playing-fields, and the characteristic feature of our places of assembly is not the mystical gloom of a cathedral, but the brightness and light of a room or hall which combines beauty with fitness for its purpose. In these halls no acts of worship are celebrated, they are exclusively devoted to gatherings of the people of the kind which we have come to know in the course of our long struggle; to such gatherings we have become accustomed and we wish to maintain them."

"We will not allow mystically-minded occult folk with a passion for exploring the secrets of the world beyond to steal into our Movement. Such folk are not National Socialists, but something else; in any case, something which has nothing to do with us. At the head of our program there stand no secret surmisings but clear-cut perception and straightforward profession of belief. But since we set as the central point of this perception and of this profession of belief the maintenance, and hence the security for the future of a being formed by God, we thus serve the maintenance of a divine work and fulfill a divine will, not in the secret twilight of a new house of worship, but openly before the face of the Lord."

***Note: Some would say that Hitler put the German race over religion; a folkish spiritual philosophy, rather than a Christian one.***

***"One form of Odin (Wotan) is dead; that is, the Odin who was the highest of the many gods who appeared as the embodiment of a generation still given up to natural symbolisms. But Odin as the eternal mirrored image of the primal spiritual powers of Nordic man lives today just as he did over 5,000 years ago."  
-Alfred Rosenberg (ranking NSDAP member)***

### ***Wotan as an archetype of National Socialist Germany***

***"The multiplicity of the gods equals the multiplicity of men. Countless gods are waiting to become men. Countless gods have already been men. Man is a partaker of the essence of the gods; he comes from the gods and he goes to God." -Carl Jung***

***“Christianity split the Germanic barbarian into an upper and a lower half, and enabled him, by repressing the dark side, to domesticate the brighter half and fit it for civilization. But the lower, darker half still awaits redemption, and a second spell of domestication. Until then, it will remain associated with the vestiges of the prehistoric age, with the collective unconscious, which is subject to a peculiar & ever-increasing activation.” -Carl Jung***

***“We (Germans) need some new foundations. We must dig down to the primitive in us, for only out of the conflict between civilized man and the Germanic barbarian will there come what we need: a new experience of God.”  
-Carl Jung***

The mythological archetypes of a race derive from the deepest collective unconscious mind of its folk, and reveal themselves in ethnic symbols of philosophy, art, religion and heroic legends. The mythos serves as the traditional vehicle of man's profound metaphysical insights. Dr. Carl Jung understood the race archetype as the well-spring from which an individual, or a whole people, are capable of finding a complete revitalization of both soul & will, and this would become the essential cornerstone for much of his future therapeutic work.

***Note: Although Jung has provided some profound insights regarding Wotan, Hitler and the Third Reich, he himself was a flawed individual, involved with Jewish psychoanalysis & freemasonry. After World War 2, he made disgraceful remarks about Germany & Hitler that reveal both his cowardice & dishonesty. Nonetheless, there are nuggets of wisdom to be gained from studying Jung's work.***

Jung recognized "Wotan" as the foremost reigning deity of the Euro-Aryan people, who, as the supreme ethnic archetype, has always held a certain degree of effect on the unconscious mind of the Aryan's since the earliest of times. In his essay on Wotan he states, "We must go back to the age of myths, which did not explain everything in terms of man in his limited capacities, but sought the deeper cause in the psyche and its autonomous powers. Man's earliest intuitions personified these powers as gods and described them in the myths with great care & circumstantiality according to their various characters. This could be done the more readily on account of firmly established primordial types or images which are innate in the unconsciousness of many races, and exercise a direct influence upon them.

Because the behavior of a race takes on its specific character from its underlying images, we can speak of an archetype; Wotan produces effects in the collective life of a (*Germanic*) people, and thereby reveals his own nature. For Wotan has a peculiar biology of his own, quite apart from the nature of man."

Jung and his followers have demonstrated irrefutably that the logic, the heroes and the deeds of myth survive into modern times. The resurgence of the ancient Aryan practice of Wotanism (*Norse Germanic Paganism*) had its first major re-awakening from Christian oppression in the late 1800's formulating in a wide variety of Wotan-Ariosophic societies, guilds, religions and Wotanist kindred's throughout Europe. A similar renaissance of Ariosophy began to formulate within the United States in the late 1960's, and has continued to gain widespread momentum once again as we progress into the 21st century.

Jung predicted that the Aryan Race would soon encounter a resurgent Age of Wotan, and that this Aryan archetype would rise within the folk conscious mind of his people, like an extinct volcano to new activity. This is not so much an unnatural phenomenon, quite the opposite, for "Wotan", as Jung expressed, "is the Teutonic (*Germanic*) datum of first importance, the truest expression & unsurpassed personification of a fundamental quality that is particularly characterized in the Aryans."

It is thus only natural that Wotanism should witness the tribal rebirth in these perilous times, rising up from the inherent will of the Aryan Race. The ruling archetype always functions best in times of great crisis.

**At the twilight of his impressive career, Jung came to the conclusion that if Aryan man is to survive as a species, it will not be through a political act or a social act, but a spiritual one in which the White Race rediscovers its mythos & legend. In this way, and only in this way, will Aryan man preserve the roots, essence and strength of his forebears and his future.**

Carl Jung wrote his essay on "Wotan" in 1936. Here is a condensed version...

"We are always convinced that the modern world is a reasonable world, basing our opinion on economic, political, and psychological factors... In fact, I venture the heretical suggestion that the unfathomable depths of Wotan's character explain more of National Socialism than all three reasonable factors put together. There is no doubt that each of these factors explains an important aspect of what is going on in Germany, but Wotan explains yet more.

The emphasis on the German race, commonly called "Aryan", the Germanic heritage, blood & soil... the devil as an international "Alberich" (*sorcerer king*) in Jewish or Masonic guise... all this is the indispensable scenery for the drama that is taking place, and at the bottom they all mean the same thing; a god (Wotan) has taken possession of the Germans, and their house is filled with a "mighty rushing wind".

It is above all the Germans who have an opportunity, perhaps unique in history, to look into their own hearts, and to learn what those perils (*dangers*) of the soul were from which Christianity tried to rescue mankind. It is an elemental Dionysus breaking into the Apollonian order. The rouser of this Tempest (*violent windy storm*) is named Wotan.

Because the behavior of a race takes on its specific character from its underlying images, we can speak of an archetype "Wotan". As an autonomous psychic factor, Wotan produces effects in the collective life of a people, and thereby reveals his own nature. For Wotan has a peculiar biology of his own, quite apart from the nature of man. It is only from time to time that individuals fall under the irresistible influence of this unconscious factor. When it is quiescent (*dormant*), one is no more aware of the (*Germanic*) archetype Wotan than of a latent (*concealed*) epilepsy.

Wotan is not only a god of rage & frenzy who embodies the instinctual & emotional aspect of the unconscious. Its intuitive & inspiring side, also, manifests itself in him, for he understands the runes (*magical alphabet*) and can interpret fate.

**It was not in Wotan's nature to linger on and show signs of old age. He simply disappeared when the times turned against him, and remained invisible for more than a thousand years, working anonymously & indirectly. Archetypes are like riverbeds (*channels*) which dry up when the water deserts them, but which it can find again at anytime.**

**All human control comes to an end when the individual is caught in a mass (*National Socialist*) movement. Then, the archetypes begin to function, as happens, also, in the lives of individuals when they are confronted with situations that cannot be dealt with in any of the familiar ways.**

**Wotan's re-awakening (*Germany's awakening*) is a stepping back into the past; the stream was dammed up and has broken into its old channel.**

It is surely no coincidence that all the great advances in technology & learning throughout history have been made by Aryan man and in particular by Germanic man. Within the psyche of Aryo-Germanic man there is a thirst for learning, and the acquisition of knowledge & wisdom; not for the sake of acquisition, but in order that we may advance to the next stage of our development, the God-man. Aryo-Germanic man is the Sun Initiate who, having come from the stars, seeks to return there.

It is no coincidence that the modern space age is the direct result of the achievements of German scientists, many of whom were used by both the U.S. and the USSR after WW2 to further their quests for the exploration of outer space. During the Third Reich, Germany experienced an explosion of knowledge & technological development, which coincided with the Wotan archetype being unleashed in the collective mind of the German people.

In order to obtain wisdom Wotan sacrificed his eye for a drink from Mimir's well, which is where he resorted to in order to gain wisdom & knowledge. His eye now dwells in the depths of the well. The Eddas do not reveal which eye he sacrificed, but by sacrificing his eye, he gained wisdom. In many ways, Wotan's action should be viewed as an initiation.

We have inherited the wisdom & knowledge of the Wotan archetype via the collective unconscious of our ancestors. This type of wisdom is deep, as represented by the depths of Mimir's well, and must be associated with the right side of the brain, which is the storehouse of images & symbols, the means by which the Collective Unconscious communicates with us.

It can be said that Christianity and its associated secular creeds have temporarily detached the Germanic peoples from the Wotan archetype. It is only by responding to his call (*Wotan*), the call of the blood (*Blood Memory*), that we can realize both individually & collectively our supreme destiny.

*A collective movement consists of millions of individuals, each of whom shows the symptoms of Wotanism and proves thereby that Wotan in reality never died, but has retained his original vitality and autonomy. Our consciousness only imagines that it has lost its Gods; in reality they are still there and it only needs a certain general condition in order to bring them back in full force."*

*-Carl Jung*

*"The hero transcends to the immortality of his chosen archetype."*

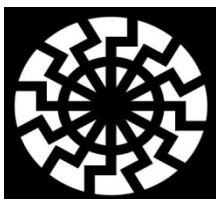
*-Anonymous blog commenter*

## ***THE HORRIFIC AFTERMATH OF WORLD WAR 2***

### ***European support for Hitler dissipates by defeat***

The widespread support for Hitler and National Socialism had dissipated by the end of the war, in 1945. This was mainly due to the defeat and subsequent propaganda against vilified "Nazi Germany" by the Jewish-controlled media. Few people chose to actively associate themselves with a defeated "enemy" who was so effectively demonized.

Resistance movements, no doubt assisted by International Jewry, sprang up in all countries occupied by Germany during the war. These movements, encouraged by Allied powers, were in contravention of the Geneva Convention, which stated that once a country's government had surrendered, it was against international law to take up arms once again. The most infamous reprisals took place at Oradour, France; Lidice, Czechoslovakia, Amsterdam, the Netherlands, and at several places on the Eastern front.





### ***The German Holocaust = Hellstorm***

***“What kin of war do civilians suppose we fought anyway? We shot prisoners, wiped out hospitals, strafed lifeboats, killed or mistreated enemy civilians, finished off the enemy wounded, tossed the dying into a hole with the dead... (We) mutilated the bodies of the enemy dead, cutting off their ears and kicking out their gold teeth for souvenirs, and burned them with their testicles in their mouth.”***

***-Edgar Jones, WW2 veteran***

***“In April, 1939 (5 months prior to WW2), Ambassador William C. Bullitt, whom I had known for 20 years, called me to the American Embassy in Paris. The American Ambassador told me that war had been decided upon. He did not say, nor did I ask, by whom. He let me infer it... When I said that in the end Germany would be driven into the arms of Soviet Russia & Bolshevism, the Ambassador replied: ‘what of it? There will not be enough Germans left when the war is over to be worth bolshevizing.’”***

***-Karl von Wiegand, April 23, 1944, Chicago Herald American***

Since the victors write the history, the German Holocaust, coined “Hellstorm”, has received zero coverage in the Jewish-controlled media & academic institutions. Few are aware of this actual holocaust!

***Note: Around 9 million Germans perished, between 1945 and 1953, post-WW2, under the “protection” of Allies forces. Starvation & abuse in the post-war period, caused the premature deaths of “at least” 5.7 million German civilians, 2.5 million ethnic-German refugees from Eastern Europe and 1.1 million German POWs.***

**The German Holocaust refers to the virtually “unknown” atrocities suffered by Germany at the hands of the Allies in the final stages of World War 2. The Allies repeatedly terror-bombed (*holocausted*) German cities, 56 in all, to smoldering ruins and killed anyone they found escaping the cities. Countless German women were raped by the Red Army and many were raped to death. The other Allies were also guilty in this. Millions of Germans are expelled from the East and many starve to death throughout the country.**

*Note: A comparison of the German censuses of 1946 and 1950 shows the effect of the food shortages. The 1950 census showed 5.7 million people fewer than there should have been according to the number of people recorded in the 1946 census, minus officially reported deaths, plus births & "immigrants", people expelled from the East and returning prisoners, in the period from 1946 to 1950.*

The greatest nation in Europe was smashed physically & spiritually, and then once again forced to take full blame for the war in the kangaroo court at Nuremberg, under confessions derived from horrific torture.

Unlike the German concentration camps, which were in fact merely labor camps provided with many comforts, Eisenhower's camps for Germans were truly "extermination centers" aka Death Camps. Over one million German P.O.W.s were killed because of a deliberate policy of extermination by starvation, exposure and disease. This policy was a direct order from General Dwight Eisenhower. General George S. Patton largely ignored this order and turned his German prisoners loose.

An actual holocaust was inflicted upon Germany, Japan and all Axis powers by International Jewry using their puppets the United States, Great Britain and the Soviet Union.

*Note: For more information on this tragedy, watch the "Hellstorm" documentary and read the book. Also read the "Summer, 1945: Germany, Japan and the Harvest of Hate" book by Thomas Goodrich, the same of author of "Hellstorm".*

*Note: A "holocaust" is a religious animal sacrifice that is completely consumed by fire. The word derives from the Ancient Greek holokaustos, which is used solely for one of the major forms of sacrifice. Holocaust means "burnt offering", which is exactly what the fire-bombings on Germany (and Japan) represented.*

### **Germany Must Perish - The Morgenthau Plan**

*"Our primary purpose is destruction of as many Germans as possible. I expect to destroy every German west of the Rhine, and within that area in which we are attacking." -General Eisenhower*

***“We have got to be tough with Germany, and I mean the ‘German people’, not just the Nazis. You either have to castrate the German people or you have got to treat them in such a manner so they can’t go on reproducing people who want to continue the way they have in the past.***

***-Franklin Roosevelt.***

***“I found around me, particularly Morgenthau, a very bitter atmosphere of personal resentment against the ‘entire German people’ without regard to individual guilt, and I am very much afraid that it will result in our taking mass vengeance on the part of our people in the shape of clumsy economic action.***

***-U.S. Secretary of War Henry L. Stimson.***

***“The opinion that European order can be founded permanently on the defamation of a people numbering 67,000,000 is lunatic & madness. They do not need to think that the German nation has rebelled simply because a certain man, Adolf Hitler, stands at its head. No, if I were not there, another would have come sooner or later. Germany will live longer than such an opinion will live.”***

***-Hitler***

***“Germany is no longer a sovereign state. She is a colony of slaves. Germans are oppressed, thrown into prison, denied free speech... simply because they are still “German” and desire to end their slavery.***

***-Gottfried Feder***

The book “Germany Must Perish” (1941), by the Jewish author, Theodore N. Kaufman, which was widely distributed in the United States in 1941, urged the United States not only go to war against Germany but to adopt the national goal of exterminating the entire German people, down to the last man, woman, and child. It was published when Germany and the United States were still at peace, although to the author that was a mere technicality, he written the book as though the two nations were already locked in a death struggle.

Anti-German propaganda books, like Kaufman’s, created a grossly distorted vision of German society in the Third Reich. This sick brainwashing had the net effect of allowing American GI’s to murder German POWs in the aftermath of World War 2.

**This anti-German propaganda emboldened the Jew, Henry Morgenthau Jr., President Roosevelt’s Secretary of the Treasury from 1934 to 1945, and one of his principal wartime advisers, to convert Kaufman’s genocidal hatred into an official U.S. government policy calling for the “liquidation of the German nation.”**

Like Kaufman, Morgenthau called for dismembering Germany and forcing the German people into slave-labor battalions. He also demanded an end to all German-language publications and the closing of all German schools.

**Instead of using forcible sterilization to eliminate the Germans as Kaufman urged, however, Morgenthau planned to accomplish the same thing through starvation. All Germany's industries were to be dismantled completely; her mines, including coal mines, were to be sealed permanently; and her people were to be herded into an area about half the size of prewar Germany, essentially a large concentration camp, and isolated from the world. And then they were to be left to starve.**

Morgenthau stipulated that the Allied armies of occupation were to give them no assistance whatever, "The Allied Military Government shall not assume responsibility for such economic problems as price controls, rationing, unemployment, production, reconstruction, distribution, consumption, housing or transportation, or take any measures designed to maintain or strengthen the German economy, except those which are essential to military operations. The responsibility for sustaining the German economy and people rests with the German people with such facilities as may be available under the circumstances."

Stripped of her mines, her factories, and nearly half of her farmland, and denied the food imports which had been a necessity even before the war, those "facilities" would be sufficient for Germany to maintain a population of perhaps 30 million persons at a bare subsistence level, which implied that 50 million must starve to death.

Morgenthau presented this policy, which came to be known as the "Morgenthau Plan", at the September 1944 Quebec Conference between President Roosevelt & Prime Minister Churchill.

Even Churchill, one of the most irresponsible political leaders of modern times, was appalled by what he called "this cruel, un-Christian" plan. The British prime minister was eventually persuaded to drop his objections when Morgenthau offered him a bribe in the form of a \$6.5 billion loan from the U.S. Treasury.

Secretary of State Cordell Hull & Secretary of War Henry L. Stimson, both of whom were intensely anti-German, also objected vehemently to the Morgenthau Plan. Stimson told Roosevelt that the Morgenthau Plan would reduce not only

Germany but all of Europe to chaos. He said, "It would be a crime against civilization itself."

Morgenthau was able to out-manuever Stimson, however, by using Jews in the War Department as his secret agents. One of them in particular, Colonel David Marcus, kept Morgenthau informed of Stimson's plans.

*"We have got to be tough with Germany, and I mean the German people, not just the Nazis. You either have to castrate the German people or you have got to treat them in such a manner so they can't just go on reproducing people who want to continue the way they have in the past."  
- President Roosevelt*

Another, Colonel Bernard Bernstein, on the SHAEF staff, intercepted the draft copy of the War Department directive (JCS 1067) to Eisenhower which specified the policies to be followed by the Allied occupation forces in Germany and sent a copy to Morgenthau. The latter immediately complained to Roosevelt that the Army was planning to be too soft on Germany. Eventually Morgenthau was able to force a revision of JCS 1067, so that the final version incorporated major features of his plan.

Hull was furious when he discovered that Morgenthau had persuaded Roosevelt to adopt the plan. In his memoirs Hull wrote of Morgenthau's meddling & eagerness to advance Jewish interests at the expense of American interests.

"This whole development at Quebec... angered me as much as anything that had happened during my career as Secretary of State. If the Morgenthau plan leaked out, as it inevitably would, and shortly did, it might well mean a bitter-end German resistance that could cause the loss of thousands of American lives."

American lives, of course, meant nothing to Morgenthau and his fellow Jews, nor were they concerned about the postwar reconstruction of Europe. Their primary concern was to maintain their control over Roosevelt and not let him be swayed by Hull and the other State Department officials.

Roosevelt had been worried in September & October 1944, during his campaign for a fourth term in the White House, that the American public might react unfavorably to the Morgenthau Plan and that his re-election might be endangered thereby. Because of this he had remained somewhat equivocal in his attitude.

The controlled media, however, kept public opinion firmly in line, and after the election Roosevelt gave his full backing to the scheme.

Morgenthau noted gleefully in his diary entry for March 20<sup>th</sup>, 1945, that during a meeting with Roosevelt, his son-in-law, Major John Boettiger, who was also present, had objected to the Morgenthau Plan, saying, "You don't want the Germans to starve?" Roosevelt answered, "Why not?"

Roosevelt died just three weeks later, and the new President, Harry Truman, who did not have quite as strong a stomach for Jews as his predecessor, put a quick end to Morgenthau's meddling in non-Treasury matters. He dropped Morgenthau from his cabinet altogether in July 1945. Nevertheless, the Morgenthau Plan was not repudiated by the U.S. government until 1947, and meanwhile the Jews continued to push for its full implementation.

***Note: The Morgenthau Plan was never "officially" repudiated, and what might be called the "modified Morgenthau Plan" was implemented.***

***Note: The surrender of German forces in the spring of 1945 did not bring peace, nor stop the killing. In Czechoslovakia, German civilians and POWs were subjected to savage reprisals. Almost all Germans, many from families who had been there for centuries, were expelled from their homes. Over 200,000 were killed, many tortured to death. Similar scenes, on a lesser scale, were played out in Rumania, Hungary, and Yugoslavia. In France, 100,000 French citizens who had collaborated with the Germans were murdered. The Morgenthau Plan allowed these atrocities to happen, disregarding the protocols of the Geneva Conventions.***

Few Americans were bold enough to buck the climate of hatred against Germany which the Jews had spent 12 years generating. What finally halted the punitive demolition of German factories, cutting down of German forests, flooding and sealing of German mines, and other moves intended to prevent permanently any German economic recovery was no awakening of White racial consciousness or rejection of Jewish hate propaganda, but American fear of Soviet expansion.

The Germans were not the only victims of the Jews' Second World War hate campaign, although they suffered the most from it. International Jewry used the war to kill off their enemies wherever they could, and the moral climate of the war aided this purpose. It justified the most unspeakable crimes, so long as they were committed against "fascists", German or otherwise, and it established the

Jews as a special class of victims, who had already suffered so much that whatever they did henceforth was to be “forgiven” by the Gentiles.

*“Evidently the virus started by Morgenthau and Baruch of a Semitic revenge against all Germans is still working.” -General Patton*

**In France, American forces began displacing the German Army in the late summer of 1944. Wherever the Americans took over, horrible massacres of French civilians were carried out by the “Resistance”, massacres with which American troops were under orders, via the Morgenthau Plan, from Washington not to interfere, and in which the news media displayed an amazing lack of interest.**

An English journalist, who spent the war in France and was an eyewitness to many of the events, later wrote, “There has never been, in the history of France, a bloodier period than that which followed the Liberation of 1944-1945. The massacres of 1944 were no less savage than the massacres of the Jacquerie, of St. Bartholomew, of the Revolutionary Terror, of the Commune; and they were certainly more numerous and on a wider scale.”

**The American services put the figures of “summary executions” in France in the first months of the Liberation at 80,000. A former French minister, Adrien Tixier, later placed the figure at 105,000.**

The armed gangs which committed these murders consisted not only of Jews, of course, but also of gentile Communists, Gaullist reactionaries and common criminals. But the propaganda which motivated them, and which had been broadcasted from French Algeria since its capitulation to the Allies in November 1942 was Jewish in inspiration. The policy of giving the murder gangs free rein was also Jewish, and it came directly from Washington. For as long as France was under the control of Allied troops, General Eisenhower was responsible for the maintenance of law & order there. But the only law under Eisenhower, from the time the German Wehrmacht withdrew until a new French government was established, was the law of Jewish vengeance in the spirit of the Talmud.

In Germany American GI's laughed as they watched starving German children rummage for scraps of food in the garbage behind U.S. Army mess halls; garbage which sometimes was laced with soap powder as a “joke”. The GI's

could purchase sexual favors from the mothers of those children for a chocolate bar or a can of condensed milk.

**Morgenthau's policies, rigorously enforced by Eisenhower, resulted in a German civilian population so malnourished that 92 out of every 100 German babies born in the summer of 1945 died within 10 days.**

Jewish "commandos" in U.S. Army uniforms went on murder rampages in Berlin and other occupied cities. Equipped with captured lists of the home addresses of SS officers, National Socialist political leaders, writers, artists, and others who had participated in alerting pre-war Germany to the Jewish menace or in breaking the Jewish grip on German life, they went out night after night, unhindered by the military occupation authorities, to torture, rape, kill and loot.

*"The (American) GIs did "their share of looting and raping." -Anonymous U.S. sergeant*

**Even so, the barbarities which the hate-conditioned Americans perpetrated, or permitted others to perpetrate without interference, were almost civilized beside the atrocities committed on the Germans by America's Soviet allies. More than two million German civilians were killed after the war, in 1945 and 1946, during the expulsion of the German population from the parts of Germany which Roosevelt, Stalin, and Churchill had agreed would be taken from her and given to other countries.**

Eventually, of course, the exigencies of international power politics, in particular, of the developing "Cold War", thwarted those whose aim was the annihilation of the German people. But International Jewry had nevertheless made great gains for themselves by the war, and the greatest of these was not the killing off of their enemies in Europe; it was what they had done to America.

*"We (Allies) had turned the evil of our enemies (Germany) back upon them a hundredfold, and, in so doing, something of our integrity had been shattered, had been irrevocably lost."  
-Thomas Goodrich (author of "Hellstorm")*

In mobilizing America to crush Hitler for them, the Jews had been forced to marshal their own resources as never before. International Jewry had used this power to make Americans their accomplices in the greatest crime of which



history has any record. And once they became accomplices, Americans thenceforth were obliged either to justify their collaboration with the Jews or to admit to murder.

*"There are about 50 million German men and women within the pro-creation ages, and it is estimated that twenty thousand surgeons performing about 25 operations daily could sterilize the entire male population of Germany within three months, and the entire female population in less than three years."*

*-Louis Nizer, Jewish author & trial lawyer*

*"The objects of this measure include reduction of the birth rate of "pure" Germans, neutralization of German aggressiveness by outbreeding, and denationalization of indoctrinated individuals."*

*-Earnest Albert Hooton, Jewish Anthropologist (Hooton Plan)"*

*"Nothing but almost complete extermination of the savage whites will insure peace on earth and goodwill toward men."*

*-Mr. G. M. Beerbower, published in Miami News*

*We demand a complete blockade of trade, the importation of raw materials stopped, and retaliation towards every German, woman and child."*

*-Professor A. Kulisher (Jew)*

*Note: After the war the USSR would claim a bit of East Prussia, the rest of the territory was awarded to Poland. 12 million Germans from Prussia, Pomerania and Silesia were expelled. The Germans, whose ancestors had lived in these lands for many centuries, were forced to flee West. Without adequate food, clothing, or shelter, exhausted & hungry, these hapless refugees were robbed, beaten, raped and murdered by Russian soldiers, Polish militia men and gangs of Gypsies & Jews. It was, "the greatest death march in history, and it was preordained (Morgenthau Plan) that millions would never survive the trek."*

*About two million eastern German expellees, mostly women & children, died. Another one million ethnic Germans expelled from Czechoslovakia, Hungary, Rumania, Bulgaria, and Yugoslavia also died. Four million more Germans were sent East and disappeared into the gulags. Unbelievably, it appears that, "far more Germans died during the first two years of 'peace' than died during the previous six years of war."*

***Note: Two days prior to the enactment of the German constitution on 23 May 1949, a Secret Treaty (Geheimer Staatsvertrag) was signed, which gave complete Allied control over electronic & print media, film, culture and education until the year 2099. As a result thereof, there are still 100,000 occupation troops in Germany; after many years there still has been no peace treaty concluded between Germany and the Victorious Allied Powers; and all of Germany's gold reserves are held in the U.S. Federal Reserve Bank of New York, in which the Rothschilds have a 57% shareholding.***

***Note: In 2015, it was reported that German soldiers used broomsticks, painted black, instead of guns during a joint NATO exercise the previous year due to severe equipment shortages. The incident took place during exercises for NATO's rapid response force, formed in reaction to the Ukraine crisis, which is supposed to be ready to deploy anywhere it is needed at very short notice. What an insult to the legacy of great armies led by Hitler & Frederick the Great.***

***Note: Around 9 million Germans perished, between 1945 and 1953, post-WW2, under the "protection" of Allies forces. Starvation & abuse in the post-war period, caused the premature deaths of "at least" 5.7 million German civilians, 2.5 million ethnic-German refugees from Eastern Europe and 1.1 million German POWs.***

***Note: The Allies intimidated all of Hitler's supporters, destroyed all the German National Socialist textbooks, altered Hitler's speeches for the new post-WW2 school books, defamed National Socialists as "Nazi's", created a fake Holocaust (Holohoax) narrative, etc. Out of all this sprung the new narrative that Hitler and the "Nazis" were "bad"; thousands of books were then written and many Hollywood movies produced, that now tell the "official story".***

***Note: For more information on this tragedy, watch the "Hellstorm" documentary and read the book. Also read the "Summer, 1945: Germany, Japan and the Harvest of Hate" book by Thomas Goodrich, the same of author of "Hellstorm".***

### ***Ethnic Cleansing on a massive scale in Eastern Europe***

The greatest ethnic cleansing in European history, and almost no one talks or knows about it? How can that be?

At the Potsdam Conference, the Allies "dispense justice" to the defeated Germans, and endorse a so-called "orderly & humane" expulsion of millions of ethnic Germans from Poland, Czechoslovakia and other Eastern European nations. This is an official endorsement of ethnic cleansing & genocide by governments of nations unprecedented in world history.

As a result of the Second World War, an estimated 15 million ethnic Germans were stripped of their citizenship, land and property, and expelled from their ancestral lands in Eastern Europe, mostly lands formerly part of Germany which were stolen from Germany at the Versailles treaty following World War One.

7-8 million Germans were expelled from parts of Poland that were actually German land ceded to Poland following WW1.

3 million were expelled from portions of Czechoslovakia, primarily the Sudetenland. Some two million ethnic Germans living inside the Soviet Union were expelled, many to Siberian gulags. Around half a million from Hungary, 300,000 from Romania, and smaller numbers from Yugoslavia and other areas are also expelled.

It is estimated that at least 2 million of those Germans were murdered or otherwise died as a result of these expulsions, with some estimates running as high as 6 million killed.

### ***Collective guilt campaign (De-Nazi-fication)***

***“The most effective way to destroy people is to deny  
& obliterate their own understanding of their history.”  
-George Orwell.***

In 1945 there was an Allied consensus that “all Germans” shared the blame not only for the war (WW2) but for the Holocaust (Holohoax) atrocities as well.

The ideas of collective guilt & collective punishment originated, not with the U.S. & British people, but on higher policy levels. Not until late in the war did the U.S. public assign collective responsibility to the German people.

The most notable policy document containing elements of collective guilt and collective punishment is JCS 1067 from early 1945. Eventually, horrific footage, atrocity propaganda, from the concentration camps would serve to harden public opinion and bring it more in line with that of policymakers.

Already in 1944, prominent U.S. opinion makers had initiated a domestic propaganda campaign arguing for a harsh peace for Germany, with a particular aim to end the apparent habit in the U.S. of viewing the “Nazis” and the German people as separate entities.

Statements made by the British & U.S. governments, both before and immediately after Germany's military surrender, indicate that the German nation as a whole was to be held “responsible” for the actions of the “Nazi” regime, often using the terms “collective guilt” and “collective responsibility”.

To that end, as the Allies began their post-war denazification efforts, the Psychological Warfare Division (*PWD*) of Supreme Headquarters Allied Expeditionary Force (*SHAEF*) undertook a psychological propaganda campaign for the purpose of developing a German sense of “collective responsibility”.

The Public Relations and Information Services Control Group of the British Element of the Allied Control Commission began in 1945 to issue directives to officers in charge of producing newspapers & radio broadcasts for the German population to emphasize “the moral responsibility of all Germans for Nazi crimes.” Similarly, among U.S. authorities, such a sense of collective guilt was “considered a prerequisite to any long-term education of the German people.”

Using the German press, which was under Allied control, as well as posters & pamphlets, a program acquainting ordinary Germans with what had taken place in the concentration camps was conducted.

For example...

-Using posters with images of concentration camp victims coupled to text such as “YOU ARE GUILTY OF THIS!”<sup>1</sup>, or “These atrocities: Your Guilt!!”

-A number of films showing the concentration camps were made and screened to the German public. The object behind these films were “to shake & humiliate the Germans, and prove to them beyond any possible challenge that these German crimes against humanity were committed, and that the German people, and not just the Nazis & SS bore responsibility for the Holocaust (*Holohoax*).”

-A series of photographs on placards were circulated which though initially seeming to depict garbage, instead revealed dead human bodies. Each photograph had a heading, "WHO IS GUILTY?" or "THIS TOWN IS GUILTY! YOU ARE GUILTY!"

-Immediately upon the so-called "liberation" of the concentration camps, many German civilians were forced to see the conditions in the camps, bury rotting corpses & exhumed mass-graves, mostly a result of malnutrition & disease due to the Allied bombing campaign. On threat of death, or withdrawal of food, civilians were forced to provide their belongings to former concentration camp inmates.

**Today, Germans of "Occupied Germany" still suffer from "collective guilt" & "collective punishment", which is a product of Allied De-Nazi-fication psychological warfare on the German people. Question the Holocaust (Holohoax) and you are sent to prison. Defend yourself on trial for Holocaust Revisionism, and your defense equals to "new charges" of "Holocaust Denial", which are added to your original charge.**

It's time to expose the Holohoax!

### ***Germany did not "politically" surrender at the end of WW2***

***"In the struggle between peoples, the willingness to take responsibility and make important decisions will increase to the degree that those who are acting can, when observing their people, come to the conclusion that even a failure will not destroy the vital strength of the nation. Because a people that is internally very healthy will in the long run never be able to be extinguished through battlefield defeats. So if a people possess this internal healthiness, under the precondition of adequate racial significance, the courage for difficult operations will be able to be greater, because even the failure of these would not, by far, mean the downfall of such a people... In the case of healthy people, such a defeat can always lead to a later renewal, but that cowardly submission, surrender to a fate without a struggle, can, in contrast, lead to ultimate destruction." -Hitler***

*“A people can in some cases be forced, under the compulsion of a foreign power, to suffer foreign oppression for many years. But although a people is not then able to do anything serious outwardly against the superior powers, its inner-life will press toward freedom, and leave nothing untried that could be capable of changing the current situation one day by mobilizing the collective strength of such a people. They will then bear the yoke of the foreign conqueror, but will watch with clenched fists & gnashing teeth for the hour that offers the first opportunity to do away with the tyrant.” -Hitler*

Germany and its Axis allies suffered a total, crushing military defeat at the end of World War 2, and its “armed forces surrendered unconditionally” to the Western powers and the Soviet Union. But although its armed forces capitulated, its government never did so; National Socialist Germany, as a legally-constituted political entity, did not surrender.

Consequently, World War 2 is not “officially over” and both the current Federal Republic of Germany (*Bundesrepublik Deutschland*) (*BRD*), as well as the now-defunct German Democratic Republic (*Deutsche Demokratische Republik*) (*DDR*), which was “East Germany”, were illegally established by the occupying Allied powers and were politically & legally illegitimate.

As the Second World War neared its tragic end, German military forces began to surrender piecemeal to the Allies. On April 29, 1945, the German forces in Italy capitulated. On May 4, German troops in Belgium, the Netherlands and Northern Germany surrendered to the Allies.

These partial military surrenders of the Germans greatly alarmed the Soviet Union. The Soviets were afraid that the German Army intended to surrender only to the Allies in the west, and to keep on fighting against the Red Army in the east. If that were to happen, it could lead to the ultimate nightmare scenario for the Soviets, in which the Americans & British joined with the Germans to pursue a fresh war against the U.S.S.R. Certainly, there were some American commanders, such as General George S. Patton, who would have welcomed a joint Allied-German campaign against the Reds.

It is true that the Soviets had decisively defeated the Germans, but only barely. The Red Army had been bled white by the final offensive against National Socialist Germany. Its frontline units were exhausted & understrength, its troop & tank reserves had been depleted, it was out of ammunition, and its supply lines were near to breaking. The thought of a new war against the Allies terrified Stalin. But the Red dictator need not have worried; an alliance with the “Nazis” was the last thing on the minds of the Western powers.

On May 7, the German military signed an unconditional surrender in Reims, France. A Soviet general was present and accepted the surrender on the part of his government. But the Soviets, known for being deceptive, still suspected a trick on the part of the Allies, and insisted on a second surrender the next day, in Berlin, overseen by them.

**On both occasions, the May 7 surrender in France and the May 8 surrender in Berlin, the Germans signed a document entitled “Act of Military Surrender”. There was no “political surrender” by the German government, which had been headed by Grand Admiral Karl Doenitz since the freewill death (*suicide*) of Adolf Hitler on April 30.**

In “Germany Surrenders 1945: World War II Surrender Documents”, published by the National Archives (1976), it is noted, “As a means of bringing about an orderly transition of power in Germany, the Allies allowed the government of Grand Admiral Doenitz to remain in power for 16 days. On May 23, 1945, however, the principal members of government were taken into custody for trial as war criminals

“On June 5, the Allied commander in chief issued the ‘Declaration on Germany’, which represented the official assumption of political control by the four occupying powers, the United States, the Soviet Union, Great Britain and France. This instrument was to replace for years the broader ‘political’ surrender that had been anticipated by the Reims & Berlin surrender documents.

**But the “broader political surrender that had been anticipated” never took place. In other words, the government of National Socialist Germany never surrendered.**

**The so-called “Declaration on Germany” that supposedly provided the basis for establishment of puppet regimes in East & West Germany had no legitimate standing. Grand Admiral Doenitz, legally appointed as “President of the Reich”, and effective-acting Reich’s Chancellor after Dr. Goebbels suicide, by the preceding Reich’s President & Chancellor, Adolf Hitler, was the last politically & legally legitimate German head of state. All of the rest since then, down to and including Angela Merkel, have been illegal & illegitimate, and the War never officially ended.**

Since the war never ended, it can still be won by the as a result of the German Folk Soul rising and broader European Folk Soul awakening as the “Battle to Preserve Western Civilization” enters into its final chapter and the Eternal Return sharpens its blade.

*Note: Reportedly, recognizing that the NSDAP did not politically surrender, the Socialist Reich Party (SRP) during its existence, from 1949-1952, agitated for an independent Germany, not tied to either Washington or Moscow. It performed well in elections and established a number of subsidiary organisations. Stalin funneled money into the SRP, at the same time refusing to fund the German Communist Party, because he saw that a united, independent Germany would be safer for the U.S.S.R. than an American vassal state in the heart of Europe. But in any case, on American insistence, the West German puppet government outlawed the SRP in 1952, shutting down what was, effectively, the direct heir to German political National Socialism.*

**Today’s “democratic” Germany has no constitution**

***“Germany was an occupied country, and considering the activities of the intelligence services of the Allied countries on German soil it still is.”***

***-Gert R. Polli (head of Austrian Civil Intelligence Service)***

***“For me, the new Germany exists only in order to ensure the existence of the State of Israel and the Jewish people.”***

***-Martin Schulz (Jew), President of the European Union***

*Note: The “Basic Law” is the governing document of the “Federal Republic of Germany”. It has been amended many times by elected legislatures, especially during the years of the “grand coalition” between the SDP and the CDP/CSU in the late-sixties. This Basic Law has functioned as a constitution for West Germany for nearly seventy years, and it was willingly adopted by the inhabitants of the former DDR after 1989.*

The Allied occupation, in the eyes of many Germans, has not yet ended. Foreign armies are still based on German soil and Europe's largest and most prosperous “democracy” still lacks a constitution and a peace treaty putting a formal end to World War 2.



**The reunified German nation, considered a modern European democracy, has no constitution other than the temporary Basic Law (*Grundgesetz*), originally written in 1948, under the guidance of the U.S. military occupation forces, and originally meant only to apply to the Western parts of Germany under U.S. control.**

The Basic Law was removed at the request of former Secretary of State James Baker at a Paris conference of the Allied powers and the two former German states on July 17, 1990. The two German states were legally abolished at this conference. As a result of these changes, the Basic Law does not legally apply to the reunified German state, according to some legal experts.

In any case, the Basic Law is or was incomplete & contradictory, and article 139 states that the numerous Allied occupation laws & proclamations remain in effect. The Basic Law has never been ratified by a vote of the people.

The fact that the flawed & temporary Basic Law serves as Germany's de facto constitution is unacceptable to Wolfgang Gerhard Gunter Ebel, Germany's provisional Reichskanzler. Ebel heads the provisional government that claims to be the legal successor to the Second German Reich, which was replaced by Adolf Hitler's Third Reich (1933-45).

On June 5<sup>th</sup>, 1945, the Supreme Headquarters Allied Expeditionary Force (SHAEF) accepted Germany's declaration of (*military*) defeat and quickly moved to recognize the legitimacy of the Zweite Deutsche Reich, the Second German Reich, which was claimed to have been illegally displaced by Hitler's Third Reich.

The SHAEF laws supported a treaty between the occupation authorities and the Second German Reich, in which the latter was invested with full administrative rights & governmental sovereignty throughout most of Berlin and in all of the German states. After World War 2 ended, a parallel state, founded by ambitious lawyers & Zionist activists, and still known as the Federal Republic of Germany (BRD), competed with the Second German Reich for legitimacy.

Following the collapse of the East Germany's Democratic Republic (DDR), a treaty known as the "2 Plus 4" confirmed that only the Second German Reich represented the legitimate German State.

In July 1990, the Secretary of the US Department of State, James Baker, confirmed in writing to German Chancellor Helmut Kohl that the BRD had come

to the end of its lifetime and should be dissolved. From that moment on, the United Nations destroyed all of its stationery & placards that carried the words "Federal Republic of Germany" or BRD and replaced them with use of the broader term "Germany" in lieu of the anticipated "German Reich".

Almost everyone in diplomatic circles around the world expected the re-emergent German Reich to take over where the BRD had left off. Yet the government in Bonn, and later in Berlin, continued & still continues to act and behave as if nothing really happened; a sort of disembodied ghost that has no idea that its corpse perished many years ago.

Despite this highly unusual situation, the Second German Reich continues to issue its own passports & driving licenses.

The illegal German government in Berlin is so worried about the publicity, it has leaned heavily on newspapers not to report on such matters and it has instructed judges to dismiss cases where a defendant is likely to prove that his citizenship of the German Reich permits him not to recognize the BRD and its courts as legitimate administrative constructs. They are horrified at the publicity each of these cases brings.

Right now, "Germany rests on the 2nd Reich" and on the constitution of the Weimar Republic created on August 11, 1919, Wolfgang Gerhard Gunter Ebel told AFP. This is the only legal constitution for Germany, according to Ebel, until a peace treaty is signed. According to the provisional government, the Final Settlement of September 12<sup>th</sup>, 1990 is not valid because it was negotiated & signed by the foreign ministers of the two German states, the BRD and the DDR, both of which legally ceased to exist after the Paris conference of July 17, 1990.

Ebel told AFP that "the German government is illegal, and what they do has no basis in law." Asked how it could be that the German people are unaware of this situation, Ebel said, "The German media is still under the control of the Allies. The entire media is controlled."

**"The Second World War has not ended, because a peace treaty has not been signed between Germany and the Allies. The peace contract is the most important thing that we need & want. Because there is no formal peace treaty between Germany and the Allies, headed by the United States, German sovereignty is compromised. Until we have a peace treaty, Germany is a colony of the United States."**

Some 80,000 U.S. military personnel are permanently based in Germany, and Britain also continues to base troops & military equipment in the Western German zone they formerly occupied. It is not uncommon to see British tanks on the streets of the area near Munster in Westphalia.

**U.S. occupation laws handed down by the SHAEF are still in effect, Ebel said. The first law, Proclamation No. 1, making General Dwight D. Eisenhower supreme authority in the areas under U.S. control was signed on Feb. 13, 1944. Allied authorities have informed Ebel that these SHAEF laws will remain in effect for 60 years from the date of signing and apply to all of Europe.**

Calls to the U.S. State Department in Washington and the U.S. Embassy in Berlin, concerning the validity of SHAEF laws and U.S. occupation proclamations in Germany, were not returned.

Per Ebel, "The United Nations is also provisional, if there is a peace treaty between Germany and the Allies, primarily the United States, the U.N. will cease to exist as we know it." The U.N. organization was founded in 1945 and originated with the 26 nations that had joined the anti-"Nazi" coalition in 1942. By 1944 the coalition had grown to include 47 nations.

**The U.N. Charter contains "enemy state clauses" [Articles 53 & 107], which were established because of Germany and name it as the "enemy state".**

According to Ebel, "The Bundesrepublik Deutschland, the former West German state, is not the legal successor or inheritor of the Second German Reich. For this reason, a legal peace treaty cannot be signed by the current German government in Berlin. Until the real government is established and voted by the people, the provisional government is necessary to fulfill the role of the legal German government."

**Regardless of what Eble has to say, technically speaking, when it comes to liberating Germany and removing the occupation regime, from a legal standpoint Germany would automatically return to the laws of the Third Reich itself, since the government "politically" never surrendered. Until the correct independent German authorities can officially rescind Hitler's Reich, it is still in place, buried under a hostile military, police and bureaucratic enemy occupation.**

Thus, the Swastika actually remains as the official flag of the German Reich. Hail the NSDAP!

*“We have faith that one day Heaven will bring the Germans back into a Reich over which there shall be no Soviet star, no Jewish star of David, but above that Reich there shall be the symbol of German labor, the Swastika. And that will mean that the first of May has truly come.” -Hitler*

*Note: To recap... In 1948, the Western occupiers dictated the West German vassals the “Basic Law”, which is just a continuation of the corporate, hostile Weimar “constitution” with built in “reparations”, and Germany remains enemy state to the U.N. along with Japan. Any future peace treaty would have to be signed on the German side by a lawful German government, but the “2+4 treaty” explicitly forbids peace negotiations and a peace treaty. They forced the BRD junta to never bring it up again.*

*Note: National Socialism has great potential to re-emerge! We live in a Quantum reality where the “hundredth monkey effect” is very real. Through the power of “consciousness” a new behavior or idea (National Socialism) has the potential to spread rapidly by unexplained means from one group to all related groups. This can happen once a “critical number” of members of one group exhibit the new behavior or acknowledge the new idea. From there the new behavior or idea essentially becomes part of the “hive” mind; globally accepted as part of the new reality or new paradigm.*

## THE ETERNAL RETURN

*“The past of human existence as a whole is not a nothing, but that to which we always ‘return’ when we have put down deep roots. But this return is not a passive acceptance of what has been, but its transmutation.” -Carl Jung*

*“Brothers will fight and kill each other; sisters' children will defile kinship. It is harsh in the world; whoredom rife; an axe age, a sword age. Shields are riven (split apart); a wind age, a Wolf Age; before the world goes headlong (in a rush, with reckless haste). No man will have mercy on another.”  
-Voluspa, Norse Poetic Edda*

***“In an age when time-less, archaic, natural truths are rejected because they rarely align with modern, more progressive ideas, these men (following esoteric traditions) will perhaps find little solace in the civilized world as it is. They will be shunned, destined to live as barbarians between civilizations & primal nature, which are often at odds with one another. In our Age of Iron, they will become wolves again.”***

***-Aki Cederberg (Journeys in the Kali Yuga)***

***Note: Per Wotans Krieger, “Dr Jung was effectively the first one to recognize that Wotan had awoken and resided not only in Hitler, but the German people as a whole. This reawakening started not with Hitler. The groundwork had begun in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, and the most obvious example of Wotan moving in the German collective unconscious was reflected in the music of Wilhelm Richard Wagner, and in particular in his “Der Ring des Nibelungen” cycle of music dramas. Savitri Devi & Miguel Serrano took this conclusion one step further, and referred to Hitler as being an avatar. This is clearly reflected in Savitri’s “The Lightning and the Sun” (book).***

Back in time, the Ancients, as a whole, distinguished themselves in many material achievements. They could boast of the irrigation system in Sumeria; of the construction of pyramids revealing an amazing knowledge of astronomical data; of the bathrooms & drains in the palace of Knossos; of the invention of the war chariot; of the bow & arrow, of the sand-clock, of the sun-dial, etc. Yet, although they fully recognized the value of their own work in the practical field, and perhaps acquired the certitude of indefinite technical progress, they never believed in progress as a whole; in progress on all lines.

**From all evidence, they faithfully clung to the traditional idea of cyclic evolution and had, in addition to that, the good sense to admit that they lived, in spite of all their achievements, in anything but the beginning of the long-drawn, downward process constituting their own particular “cycle”.**

Whether Hindus or Greeks, Egyptians or Japanese, Chinese, Sumerians, or ancient Americans, or even Romans, the most “modern” amongst people of Antiquity, they all placed the “Golden Age,” the “Age of Truth,” as the glorious “beginning” of the slow, downward unfurling of history, whatever name it be given, far behind them in the past. And they believed that the return of a similar Age, foretold in their respective sacred texts & oral traditions, depends, not upon man’s conscious effort, but upon iron laws, inherent to the very nature of visible & tangible manifestation, and all-pervading; upon cosmic laws.

They believed that man's conscious effort is but an expression of those laws at work, leading the world, willingly or unwillingly, wherever its destiny lies. The history of man is but a detail in cosmic history without beginning, nor end; a periodical outcome of the inner necessity that binds all phenomena in Time.

Nothing can be done to stop this cyclic turning of Time.

The wise one, those few who have tapped into the wisdom of the Ancients, know how little there is to be lost in the coming crash (*transmutation*) of our present cycle, and look forward to it with joyous expectation as to the necessary condition of a new beginning, a new "Golden Age", an "Age of Truth".

Human history, far from being a steady ascension towards the better, is in actuality, an increasingly hopeless process of bastardization, emasculation and demoralization of mankind; an inexorable "fall." It rouses in us the yearning to see the end, the final crash (*transmutation*) that will push into oblivion the products of decay that our downward fall has manifested.

**The Ancients believed that the end of each cycle brought forth a "destroyer of evil", which appears at the dawn of a new Cycle opening. The Aryans of India referred to this destroyer as "Kalki", and the Norse Germanic Pagans refer to this dawn of a new Cycle as "Ragnarok".**

**Most traditional teachings of indigenous tribes around the world have a similar concept of Time as cycles, which are beliefs held by their tribal elders, prophecy keepers and medicine people (*shamans*).**

**Never mind how bloody the final crash (*transmutation*) may be, if it comes to bloodshed. Never mind what old treasures may perish. The sooner it comes, the better! We, those in the know, are waiting for it, and for the following glory. We are confident in the divinely established cyclic Law that governs all manifestations of existence in Time, the law of "Eternal Return". There is nothing to fear!**

There are no cruelties in ancient history, which the inventiveness of our modern contemporaries of the East & West, has not outdone. Cruelty, the violence of cowards, is merely one expression of violence among many, though admittedly the most repulsive one. Aided & encouraged by more and more staggering scientific achievements, which can be put to use for any purpose, man has throughout history become more and more violent.

**It cannot be otherwise, until the complete destruction (*transmutation*) of our present cycle. Until then, violence, under one form or another, is unavoidable. It is the very law of Life in a fallen world. It is a Natural Law!**

*“Death & destruction are necessary to the health of the world, and therefore as natural, and lovable, as birth & life. Only priests and born cowards moan and weep over dying. Brave men face it with approving nonchalance.” -Ragnar Redbeard*

Violence cannot be judged apart from its purpose. And the purpose is good or bad; worth its while, or not.

**This being the case, for honorable people fighting the good fight in defense of their homeland & ethnic folkways, the use of violence, when that moment arrives, must be selfless & ruthless. It must be put to the service of truth, without cruelty, applied in view of bringing about an order on Earth based on “timeless” everlasting principles, that transcend man; violence in view of creating, or maintaining, a human state in harmony with life’s highest spiritual purpose.**

As time goes on, and as decay sets in, the keynote of human history is not less & less violence; it is less & less honesty about violence. This is the case with International Jewry, who hides its murderous crimes under the guise of “Democracy”, “Communism”, “Liberalism”, “Universalism”, etc.

**Only an “Age of Truth,” in which all is as it should be, a world in which the social & political order on earth is a perfect replica of the eternal Order of Life, can there be non-violence.**

In the eloquent legends of all old nations, an ideal society at the dawn of Time is said to have been naturally so. There was, then, nothing to be changed; nothing for which to shed one’s own or other people’s blood; nothing to do but to enjoy in peace the beauty & riches of the sunlit earth, and to praise the wise gods; the “devas” or “shining Ones”, as the Ancient Aryans called them.

*“In the Norse myth, the god of light & beauty, Balder, is slain and dwells in the underworld, Hel, to be reborn after Ragnarok and to herald a new green earth.”  
-Aki Cederberg (Journeys in the Kali Yuga)*

In an “Age of Truth”, a “Golden Age”, every man & woman, every race, every species was in its place, and the whole divine hierarchy of Creation was a work of art to which, and from which, there was nothing either to add or to take away. Violence was unthinkable.

Violence became a necessity from the moment the socio-political order in this world ceased to be the undistorted reflection of the eternal cosmic Order. When the natural balance was tipped and the harmonious, divinely-ordained hierarchy of peoples, animal species and vegetable varieties were disrupted. This led to a path of disintegration. From that moment onwards, violence became the law of the world, for good and for evil.

**Henceforth, the only way to avoid resorting to it was, to turn one’s back to life on this material plane and live “Above-Time” in a wakeful meditative state of cosmic-bliss that only a few select yogis, trained ascetics and shamanic practitioners have mastered. There are also those few who have no training, and have naturally acquired the ability to be “at peace” in the world (Above-Time), while living among it as ordinary people.**

For those who live Above-Time, some act as “saviors”, while others just leave things & people as they are; knowing that in the course of centuries, all souls that care to be saved will eventually evolve towards the timeless life of the saints.

**The salvation which men “above Time” offer the world is always that which consists in breaking the time-bondage. It is the salvation of the individual soul, never that of organized society.**

As the “Era of Gloom” in which we are living proceeds darker & darker, fiercer & fiercer, year after year, it becomes more & more impossible to avoid using violence in the service of truth. Today, no man or demi-god can bring real order & justice in any area of the globe, without the help of force.

Unfortunately, the further this world advances into the present age of technical wonders & human abasement, the more the “great men” of inspiration, leaders of nations, who seek eternal truth are submitted to the factor of Time. They just have to act, not only thoroughly, but also quickly, if they do not want to see the forces of disintegration nip their priceless work in the bud. And, whether they like it or not, they will need to wield un-hesitating violence.



**One can say, with more & more certainty as the “Dark Age” goes on, that the god-like men of action are defeated, at least for the time being, not for having been too ruthless, but for not having been ruthless enough.**

From all this it is quite clear that, to condemn violence indiscriminately is to condemn the very struggle of the Forces of Life & Light against the Forces of disintegration. It is to condemn that struggle which, at every one of its age-long varying phases, ups & downs, has been securing for the world, beyond its deserved doom, the glorious new Beginning; the Eternal Return!

Within the bondage of Time, especially within this current cycle of time, which some refer to as the “Kali Yuga”, one cannot be consistently non-violent without contributing, willingly or unwillingly, knowingly or unknowingly, to the success of the forces of disintegration; of what we call the death-forces, which is what International Jewry represents to the world today.

As for that violence which is used to forward the war-aims of the death-forces, it has always been directed against Life itself; against the whole of innocent living Nature, and against the interests of higher mankind. These death-forces also go against those particular men (*leaders*) who are conscious of the tragic realities of a darkening age; those who put up a stand in favor of the recognition of Life’s eternal values, and of the restoration of Order upon its true “eternal” basis.

**The world evolves naturally towards disintegration, with accelerated speed. It rolls on to its own doom, (*In-Time*) without help. In that direction, therefore, the champions of disintegration, which today represents International Jewry, enjoy an easy task. They only have to follow & flatter the vicious tendencies of the increasingly despicable majority of men, to become the world’s darlings, the “Chosen People”.**

**Their hatred grows, as history unfolds, as though they knew, as though they felt, with the sharpness of physical perception, that every one of their victories, however spectacular it be, such as World War 2, brings them nearer the final redeeming crash in which they are bound to perish, and out of which, their now persecuted superiors are bound to emerge as the leaders of the New (*Golden*) Age, the supermen at the beginning of the next Time-cycle, more like gods than ever.**

**They, International Jewry, are in a hurry, out of feverish lust, to snatch from the world for themselves all the material advantages, and all the satisfactions of vanity they possibly can, before it is too late. And as time goes on, their hurry amounts to frenzy. The one obstacle that stands in their way, and still defies them, the European Folk Soul, will always defy them, till the end. This Folk Soul of Aryan blood is precisely the spiritual element that disaster cannot discourage, torture cannot break and money cannot buy.**

The Ancients knew better than our contemporaries, who were their friends and who were their enemies. And this is natural. In a world rushing to its doom, there is bound to be increasing ignorance of precisely of those things which one should know the best in order to survive.

The Ancients suffered, and knew whom to curse. Modern men & women, as a rule, do not know; do not really care to know; are too lazy, too exhausted, too near the end of their world to take the trouble to enquire seriously. And clever rascals themselves, the authors of all the mischief, International Jewry, incite them to throw the blame of it upon the only people whose unfailing wisdom, and selfless love, could have saved them, National Socialist Germany, had they but wanted to be saved. It was National Socialist Germany that stood against the current of Time (*Against-Time*) with the vision of the glorious new Beginning beyond the doom of the present-day world, clear and bright before its eyes.

Hypocrisy concerning violence has reached its pitch. Never has there been, in the world, so much cruelty, allied to such a general attempt to hide it, to deny it, to forget it, and if possible, make others forget it, thanks to the propaganda (*fake news*) of the Jewish-controlled media.

The only time modern men & women do not try to minimize horrors, but actually exaggerate them, and often deliberately invent them, is when these happen to be their enemy's "horrors", such as WW2 German atrocity propaganda (*Holohoax*), but never their own.

What has set the whole world so bitterly against the frank upholders of ruthless methods both in government & war, is not so much that these were violent, but that they were frank. Liars hate those who speak the unpleasant truth, and who act in accordance with it.

The unpleasant truth is that “pacifism” & “non-violence” are just rackets in the service of the forces of disintegration; dishonest tricks to bluff the fools, to emasculate the strong, and to set millions of cowards & hypocrites, the bulk of the world, against the few people (*leaders*) whose inspired policy, pursued ruthlessly to its logical end, could perhaps, even now, arrest the decay of man.

The best course for those who sincerely desire a just & lasting peace would naturally be to do all they can to give over the world to those men (*leaders*) of vision, as soon as possible; at least, not to try to prevent them from conquering it.

**One cannot have it both ways. Unless one is Above-Time, one either walks In-Time on the unavoidable evolutionary path of history, towards decay & dissolution, or one stands Against-Time, against the current of centuries, in a bitter, apparently hopeless, but nevertheless beautiful struggle, in which one's eyes is fixed upon those lasting ideals which can only be fully translated into material reality once, at the dawn of every successive Cycle, by every successive new humanity.**

It is true that the bold minority of men (*leaders*) of action, like Adolf Hitler, who fight, “against Time,” for Golden Age ideals, are bound to become, as time goes on, more and more ruthless in their effort to overcome an increasingly well-organized, increasingly elusive, and increasingly universal opposition, which today represents International Jewry. The forces of death must have practically the whole world under their grip, before a new Beginning can start as a re-assertion of Life's triumph.

**The leadership of surviving mankind falls to that victorious elite (*leaders*) who, even in the midst of the long, general decay of man, never lost its faith in the everlasting cosmic values, nor its will to draw from them, and from them alone, its rule of action. That elite will no longer be compelled to resort to violence in order to impose its will. It will rule without opposition in a peaceful world in which the new Order of its age-old dreams will appear to all as the only natural & rational state of affairs. Until man again forgets unchangeable Truth, acts as though the iron Laws of cause & consequence did not concern him. Nothing can stop the wheel of Time.**

No man Above-Time can enjoy any real influence upon human society unless he has disciples, or unless he is himself prepared to become, also, a man “Against-Time.” For it is a fact that one can be both “above Time,” in one's personal outlook; and “against Time” in one's activity in the world.

All the really great creative men “against Time” possess these two aspects, they are men of vision aware of timeless truths; but they are, also, men who have been stirred to the depth by the glaring contrast between the ideal world, built according to those truths, and the actual world in which they live; men who, after what they have seen & experienced, can neither remain any longer cut off from time, in their own inner paradise, nor act in life as though all were well, but who must devote their whole life & energy to the reshaping of tangible reality on the model of their vision of Truth. One such man, whose unparalleled greatness is yet unrecognized, because his followers lost a war instead of winning it, is the tragic & beautiful figure that dominates the history of the West in our own times; Adolf Hitler.

*“If I win the war, I will have given a mortal blow to the Jew.  
If I lose the war, their triumph will only be for a brief time.”  
-Hitler*

Men “Against-Time”, such as Hitler, can be defeated by the agents of the dark forces, broken in their might by the down-ward rush of history, which they are unable to stem. And such a fate awaits, always, until the very end of any Time-cycle, those who are too magnanimous, too trusting, too good; those who put too much confidence both in foreigners and in their own people; those who do not “purge” their following often enough and thoroughly enough; who love their people too much to suspect ingratitude or actual treachery where it lies; who are not merciless enough, and sometimes spare their fleeing enemies; in one word, those who, like Adolf Hitler, have, in their psychological make-up, too much “sun” (*Above-Time*) and not enough “lightning” (*In-Time*).

*Note: Hitler knew it himself, from the early days of the struggle, that he was not the leader “who is to come”. Nothing shows more clearly how aware he was of his own place & significance in history than the words he addressed Hans Grimm in 1928, in the course of a conversation that lasted an hour and a quarter. He admitted, “I know that I am myself not the one. And I know also what is missing in me (to be the one). But the other one still remains aloof, and nobody comes forward, and there is no more time to be lost.”*

*“When justice is crushed, when evil rules supreme, then I come.  
For the protection of the good, for the destruction of the evil-doers, for the  
sake of firmly establishing righteousness, I am born in age after age.”  
-Bhagavad-Gita 4.7-8*

Those who have renounced the bondage of Time and, purposely, either do not act (*Above-Time*), or else act in the selfless & ruthless spirit of the warrior going *Against-Time*, get the glorious result of their life's thought & work at the beginning of the following Time-cycle. And it may well be that the efforts of the men *Against-Time*, apparently wasted upon an uncomprehending & ungrateful world, actually do add to the beauty of every new Beginning, and that they even "hasten its advent". For nothing is ever lost!

*Note: By Hitler "hastening its advent", the Third Reich's noble fight against the forces of International Jewry (chaos) won an important esoteric victory... "Winning by losing!"*

Men "*Against-Time*" are actively, consciously and willingly, both creative & destructive, the divine Principle behind all change, like Lord Shiva himself (*Bhagavad-Gita*); the Destroyer, who again & again creates; and the Preserver, like Vishnu (*Bhagavad-Gita*), who, once at least in every Time-cycle, comes as Kalki, to destroy completely.

**Destruction & Creation are inseparable. Even the most destructive men "*In-Time*" are creative in their way. Men "*Above-Time*" are also destructive in their way, indirectly. Men "*Against-Time*" are actively, consciously and willingly both creative & destructive. Once, at least in every Time-cycle, they come as Kalki (*Bhagavad-Gita*), to destroy completely (*transmute*), and usher in a new Golden Age, an Age of Truth. The Eternal Return!**

*"National Socialism will soon be born again on the physical plane, and this time it will be manifested as a perfect unity of Might and Right. Hail victory!"*  
-Anonymous blog commenter

*"Perhaps, the old gods are not gone after all, although their statues are few, and their names seldom spoken. Perhaps, they will yet again reveal themselves to us in our time of need, in new forms."*  
-Aki Cederberg (*Journeys in the Kali Yuga*)

*"It is necessary that I should die for my people; but my spirit will rise from the grave and the world will know that I was right."*  
-Hitler (1945)

*Note: Ages, or cycles, have been known as the “Wheel of Karma”. All experiences, or quests, we go through, from lifetime to lifetime, are being guided by a hidden template of spiritual evolution, known as the “Hero’s Journey”. This template, our operating system, is written into every movie & TV show in existence. It resonates at the very core of our existence, being that it is imprinted (hard-wired) into our DNA at birth. Myths from all over the world, from different time periods, reflect the Hero’s Journey, which are cyclical, evolutionary and result in some sort of an initiation process and “Endless Return”. Our task at this time, is to “face our fears” and complete the Hero’s Journey with honor, nobility and sacrifice.*

*Note: The ideals of Hitler lives on, in each of us, and in every man who carries within himself some fragment of truth, whether he knows it or not. What Hitler proclaimed has been stated from time immemorial. It is only in Hitler’s time and the subsequent time period that these sacred ideas have been given a novel and profound manifestation, as a beacon for all those who are not blinded by egoism & materialism to flock to.*

*Note: Hiler has already become a legend. He lives in every grain of sand of Germany, every gust of wind passing over that country, and the thoughts of people who have remained faithful to him, or have become faithful to him even if they were born long after 1945. His ideas are as relevant now as they were yesterday.”*

*Note: Reportedly, Himmler always carried a copy of the Bhagavad Gita with him, and read passages from it every night.*

*Note: Himmler had a very keen interest in the Rigveda and the Bhagavad Gita.*

*Note: Hitler in many ways represents a wise Obi-Wan Kenobi (Star Wars). Hitler put out the “Call for Adventure”, the quest for Aryan (German) forces to confront & battle the forces of International Jewry. Through his leadership, Hitler lent “Supernatural Aid” to this quest via the philosophy of National Socialism. When Hitler was forced to preemptively strike Poland, Germany “Crossed the Threshold”. The preemptive strike on Russia (Operation Barbarossa) placed the Germans in the “Belly of the Beast”; out East, far away from the fatherland. While fighting on the Eastern Front, the Germans traveled up, then down the “Road of Trials”; a series of severe tests. The “Atonement with the Abyss” is the point were Hitler, the Fuhrer, transitions from life to death; he heroically sacrifices his life, an “initiation” like that of Obi-Wan Kenobi, so that Germany (National Socialism) can live on and carry out the remainder of its mission, which is to open the gates of the great Eternal Return.*

*Hitler’s passing marked the center point of the Hero’s Journey for the Aryan race, epitomized by the Germans of the Third Reich. The Aryan awakening that is now taking place, with its Faustian Spirit and European Folk Soul is the “Apotheosis”, an inner-understanding of deeper truths.*

*The eventual takedown of Jewish Supremacy will become the “Ultimate Boon”, which leads to the “Return”. Peace will return to Earth! The Aryan race, through their bravery & heroic effort, will learn to no longer “fear death”, and instead, learned to live in the “now” and back in “balance”.*

## CLOSING STATEMENT

*“All truth passes through three stages; first, it is ridiculed.  
Second, it is violently opposed. Third, it is accepted as self-evident.”  
-Arthur Schopenhauer*

Court of World Opinion...

In light of the massive quantity of evidence provided in my testimony, which transcripts will show, amount to over 1100 pages worth of data points of historical & forensic value, I will rest the case on this final note...

**In order to prevent the fall of Western Civilization...  
the constructive European Folk Soul must overcome  
the foreign destructive nature of Jewish Supremacy,  
aka International Jewry.**

We have no other option; Victory or death (*White Genocide*). The case presented is backed by truth, just as Western Civilization stands on the foundation of truth; whereas, our historical opponent, International Jewry, floats over lies, hearsay and Conspiracy Theories as absurd as the Holocaust (*Holohoax*).



**The preponderance of evidence bears witness to this. The burden of proof is on them, the elite representatives of “The Jews”, International Jewry.**

As this case was presented, some of the “facts” may have been wrong or misunderstood, some information & quotes may have been forged (*Protocols*), but in totality the overwhelming narrative of corruption by International Jewry points toward the truth.

The truth is all we have on our side. International Jewry has billions and billions of dollars of fiat currency to spin (*lie*) their narrative anyway they want. Due to their power over the media & academia, their propaganda becomes self-propagating, then accepted as fact.

The problem with the Jewish evolutionary group strategy of lying is this; “There will come a day, when all the lies will collapse under their own weight, and truth will again triumph.” That day is approaching!

I rest this case!

-The Noble Protagonist





## Addendum A:

### **RESEARCH MATERIAL (INSPIRED WORKS)**

***Note: Here is some of the research material that substantiates The Noble Protagonist's case presentation; however, this does not mean that he endorses these resources in their entirety. His spiritual beliefs & political theories are clearly outlined in this book (or E-Book). Some of this material has been utilized extensively, via copying, pasting, editing, revising and "remixing", to support The Noble Protagonist's case presentation.***

- "Hellstorm" documentary **(A must-watch!)**
- "Greatest Story Never Told" documentary **(A must-watch!)**
- "Europa: The last battle" documentary **(A must-watch!)**
- "Mein Kampf" book by Adolf Hitler (1933) **(A must-read!)**
- "March of the Titans: A history of the White Race" book by Arthur Kemp (2006) **(A must-read!)**
- "Third Reich Books" website **(original N.S.D.A.P. translated books!)**
- "Hitler's Second Book: The Unpublished Sequel to Mein Kampf" book by Adolf Hitler (2006)
- "The Programme of the NSDAP: The National Socialist German Workers' Party and its General Conceptions" book by Gottfried Feder (1932)
- "Manifesto for Breaking the Financial Slavery to Interest" book by Gottfried Feder (1932)
- "The German State on a National and Socialist Foundation" book by Gottfried Feder (1932)

- “Hitler’s Revolution” book by Richard Tedor (2014)
- “The Great Jewish Masque” book by The Right Cause Publishing Co. (1936)
- “The Myth of the Twentieth Century” book by Alfred Rosenberg (1930)
- “Hitler’s Table Talk” book of written Adolf Hitler monologues (2016)
- “Hellstorm: The death of Nazi Germany 1944-1947” book by Thomas Goodrich (2014)
- “Summer, 1945: Germany, Japan and the Harvest of Hate” book by Thomas Goodrich (2018)
- “The Bad War: The truth Never told about World War II” book by Mike King (2015)
- “The Lightning and the Sun” book by Savitri Devi (1958)
- “The Horse, the Wheel, and Language: How Bronze-Age Riders from the Eurasian Steppes Shaped the Modern World” book by David W. Anthony (2014)
- “Human Accomplishment: The Pursuit of Excellence in the Arts and Sciences, 800 B.C. to 1950” book by Charles Murray (2003)
- “The Bell Curve: Intelligence and Class Structure in American” book by Charles Murray (1996)
- “The Culture of Critique: An Evolutionary Analysis of Jewish Involvement in Twentieth-Century Intellectual and Political Movements” book by Kevin Macdonald (2002)
- “Did Six Million Really Die?” book by Richard E. Harwood (1974)

- “The Hoax of the Twentieth Century” book by Arthur Butz (1976)
- “SS Mate Selection and Race” pamphlet by the N.S.D.A.P.
- “Zionist Matrix of Power” documentary
- “The Big Picture of Child Trafficking: Mind Control Culture” documentary
- “David Cole in Auschwitz” documentary
- “The Greatest Lie Ever Told: The Holocaust” documentary
- “The Great Holocaust appeal of Ernst Zundel” documentary
- “Richard Wagner” musical compositions
- “Circus Maximus” YouTube channel
- “Renegade Tribune” website
- “Ancient Aryans” website
- “Impartial Truth” website
- “Carolyn Yeager” website
- “Committee for Open Debate on the Holocaust” website
- “Justice 4 Germans” website
- “Barnes Review/Holocaust Handbooks” website
- “CODOH/Holocaust Handbooks” website

## Addendum B:

### **WHITE GENOCIDE**

Jewish Supremacism is very real and poses a direct threat to all White people. The Jewish Supremacists seek the genocide of the White race via their diversity agenda of "White Genocide" which these supremacists and their proxy minions speak openly about.

Examples are boundless...

***"What is the goal? The goal is Miscegenation (race-mixing)! And if people are not willing to do this on their own free will, then we shall force them through governmental measures. The Challenge of Miscegenation of the various nations is the Challenge of the 21st Century. It is not a choice, it is a duty. It is mandatory."***

**-Nicholas Sarkozy** (2008) (Jewish President of France)

***"We'll keep bashing the dead white males, and the live ones, and the females too, until the social construct known as the White race is destroyed. Not deconstructed, but destroyed."***

***"The goal of abolishing the White race is on its face so desirable that some may find it hard to believe that it could incur any opposition other than from committed White supremacists."***

**-Noel Ignatiev** (Jewish Harvard Professor) (2002)

***"The man of the future will be a mongrel. Today's races and classes will disappear owing to the disappearing of space, time, and prejudice. The Eurasian-Negroid race of the future (in Europe), similar in its outward appearance to the Ancient Egyptians, will replace the diversity of peoples with a diversity of individuals."***

**-Richard von Coudenhove-Kalergi** (1925) (Founder of the Pan-European Union)

**"Let's not forget what the origin of the problem is. There is no place in modern Europe for ethnically pure states. That's a 19th century idea and we are trying to transition into the 21st century, and we are going to do it with multi-ethnic states."**

**-Wesley Clark** (Jewish U.S. General) (Former NATO Supreme Commander)

***"I think there is a resurgence of anti-Semitism because at this point in time Europe has not yet learned how to be multicultural. And I think we are going to be part of the throes of that transformation, which must take place. Europe is not going to be the monolithic societies they once were in the last century. Jews are going to be at the centre of that. It's a huge transformation for Europe to make. They are now going into a multicultural mode and Jews will be resented because of our leading role. But without that leading role and without that transformation, Europe will not survive."***

**-Barbara Lerner Spectre** (Founding director of the European Institute for Jewish Studies in Sweden)

***"Treason to Whiteness is loyalty to humanity."***

***"Abolish the White race. By any means necessary"***

***"The key to solving the social problems of our age is to abolish the White race."***

***"So long as the White race exists, all movements against racism are doomed to fail."***

**- Noel Ignatiev** (Jewish Harvard Professor) (1993)

***"That is the only way (White Genocide), the only solution, our (Jews) only hope, our only way out of this. It's going to take some time, but it's really the only way... Where everybody is so mixed up that you don't really know who to hate because everybody is so hopelessly intertwined."***

**-Anthony Bourdain** (Jewish Celebrity Chef)

***"All I want for Christmas is White genocide"***

**-George Ciccariello-Maher** (Tenured professor at Drexel)

*“And then finally I want to say that we need one idea, and we’re not thinking about a solution to the problem. And the one idea is, how we are going to exterminate White people because that in my estimation is the only conclusion I have come to. We have to exterminate White people off the face of the planet.”*

**-Dr. Kamau Kambon** (North Carolina State University visiting professor of African-American Studies)

*“We have got to eliminate the gringo, and what I mean by that is if the worst comes to the worst, we have got to kill him”*

*“Our devil has pale skin and blue eyes”*

**-Jose Angel Gutierrez** (La Raza Unida founder & university professor)

*“I think the burden is on those of us who are in the majority, you know, the Caucasians here. We have to put ourselves in situations where we are in the minority.”*

**-Tim Kaine** (Hillary Clinton’s choice for Vice President in 2016)

*“And the wave still continues. It’s not going to stop. Nor should we want it to stop. As a matter of fact, it’s one of the things I think we can be most proud of. An unrelenting stream of immigration. Non-stop... Non-stop! Folks like me who are Caucasian of European descent, for the first time in 2017, we’ll be an absolute minority in the United States of America.”*

**-Joe Biden** (Obama’s Vice President, 2009-2017)

*“Mozart, Pascal, Boolean algebra, Shakespeare, parliamentary government, baroque churches, Newton, the emancipation of women, Kant, Balanchine ballets, etc., don’t redeem what this particular civilization has wrought upon the world. The White race is the cancer of human history.”*

**- Susan Sontag** (Acclaimed Jewish writer, filmmaker & professor)

*“We Jews have been nourishing the American climate of opposition to ethnic bigotry for about half a century. The Census Bureau has just reported that about half of the American population will soon be non-White or non-European. That climate has not yet been perfected, but the heterogeneous nature of our population tends to make it irreversible.”*

**-Earl Raab (Jewish writer)**

*“It is in the Jewish interest, it is in humanity’s interest that whites experience a genocide. Until white children are burned alive (White Genocide), white women raped, mutilated, murdered and all white men who have not been slaughtered watch powerlessly as their people are terrorized; only then will mankind be on a more equal footing, ready to discuss white privilege and the apparent chip on the shoulder that minorities have.”*

**-Rabbi Ishmael Levitts**

*“One of the more common meme that I’ve seen white supremacists spread around recently has been “diversity is a code word for the white genocide”. The concept here is that diversity is only promoted in white nations and that the end goal is to eliminate white people altogether by flooding all white countries with non-white people until there are no white people left. Well, guess what, white supremacists? This is exactly right. Diversity is about getting rid of white people (White Genocide) and that’s a good thing.”*

**-Emily Goldstein (Jewish professor)**

*“All White babies are pigs!”*

**-A Weatherman spokesperson from 1969 Flint “War” Council**

*“Kill White babies!”*

**-Chief Malik Shabazz (New Black Panther Party)**

*"I can state with assurance that the last generation of white children is now being born... Forbid the Whites to mate with Whites. The White Women must cohabit with members of the dark races, the White Men with black women. Thus the White Race will disappear, for the mixing of the dark with the White means the end of the White Man, and our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory. We shall embark upon an era of ten thousand years of peace and plenty, the Pax Judaica, and our race will rule undisputed over the world. Our superior intelligence will easily enable us to retain mastery over a world of dark peoples."*

**-Rabbi Rabinovich (1952)**

*"We must realize that our party's most powerful weapon is racial tensions. By propounding into the consciousness of the dark races that for centuries they have been oppressed by whites, we can mold them to the program of the Communist Party. In America we will aim for subtle victory. While inflaming the Negro minority against the whites, we will endeavor to instill in the whites a guilt complex for their exploitation of the Negroes. We will aid the Negroes to rise in prominence in every walk of life, in the professions and in the world of sports and entertainment. With this prestige, the Negro will be able to intermarry with the whites and begin a process which will deliver America to our cause."*

**-Israel Cohen (1912, Secretary of the World Zionist Organization)**

*"What people in all places have to do is to limit birth rates and promote mixed marriages (White Genocide), this aims to create a 'single race' in a world which will be directed by a central authority."*

**-George Brock Chisholm, World Health Organization**

*"To feel and even think that the White race is inferior in every conceivable plane is natural, given its history & current documents. Let the White race west country perish in blood & suffering. Long live the multi-cultural, racially-mixed and classless ecological society! Long live anarchy!"*

**-Tobias Hubinette, Swedish-Korean "anti-racist"**



*"There is no path back. Sweden will never be as before. Europe is in transformation (White Genocide). And Sweden needs to be a safe haven for refugees. To be Swedish has to be more than skin color and place of birth. It has to be you, me, and everyone together. It's not only the new Swedes who need to be integrated (White Genocide). Everyone needs to be integrated, even native Swedes."*

**-The New Nation, TV advertisement**

*"Arab migration has been the best thing that's happened to Europe in the past 50 years. Arabs in Europe are a fact of life (White Genocide). It's time we started to accept that there's no way to block the migration of Chinese, Pakistanis or Arabs to Europe... It's true, Europe won't be what it once was, (White Genocide) but that's a good thing... The more migrants from Africa & Asia who arrive, the better off Europe will be. Sooner or later, their children & grandchildren will marry into veteran European families and change the demographics (White Genocide) of their countries. Europe will be different."*

**-Yigal Ben-Nun, Israeli writer**

*"Now, Europe is losing its identity in favor of another people and another religion, and there will be no remnants (White Genocide) and survivors from the impurity of Christianity, which shed a lot of blood it won't be able to atone for... Islam is still much better as a gentile culture than Christianity."*

**-Rabbi Baruch Efrati**

*"Jews and Muslims are natural allies in Europe."*

**-Rabbi Pinchas Goldschmidt**

*"Germany is to be contained from the outside and heterogenized (diversified) from the inside by influx, 'diluted' so to speak."*

**- Joschka Fischer, German Foreign Minister & Vice Chancellor**

***“The White majority is the problem... They must be integrated (White Genocide) into the new Sweden; the old Sweden will not return.”***

***-Mona Sahlin, Social Democrat***

***“Australia will become a Eurasian society (White Genocide) and we will be the better for it.”***

***-Bill Hayden, Australian Foreign Minister***

***“The European Union (EU) should do its best to undermine (White Genocide) the homogeneity of its member states.”***

***- Peter Sutherland, U.N. special representative***

***“There are still generations of people, older people, who were born & bred and marinated in it, in that prejudice & racism, and they just have to die.”***

***-Oprah***

***“We will give them fertility. We will breed children with them, because we shall conquer their countries (White Genocide).”***

***-Sheikh Muhammad Ayed***

### ***White Genocide defined***

“White Genocide” is a term that is receiving greater attention lately in the media and in online communities, but not everyone fully understands its meaning. The term “genocide”, which many of us take for granted today, actually did not exist before 1944. It was coined by a Jew, Raphael Lemkin.

Most people think they know the definition of “genocide”. Ask a person what it means and they would most likely tell you that it is simply an act of killing a group of people with the purpose of destroying them through violent bloodshed. However, the term is much more complex than that, and this becomes clear if you actually read the definition as presented in the UN international Convention on the Prevention and Punishment of Crime of Genocide.

According to the Genocide Convention adopted by the UN in Paris in 1948...

Article II: Genocide means any of the following acts committed with intent to destroy, in whole or in part, a national, ethnical, racial or religious group, as such:

- (a) Killing members of the group.
- (b) Causing serious bodily or mental harm to members of the group.
- (c) Deliberately inflicting on the group conditions of life calculated to bring about its physical destruction in whole or in part.
- (d) Imposing measures intended to prevent births within the group.
- (e) Forcibly transferring children of the group to another group.

Per Article III: The following acts shall be punishable:

- (a) Genocide
- (b) Conspiracy to commit genocide
- (c) Direct and public incitement to commit genocide
- (d) Attempt to commit genocide
- (e) Complicity in genocide.

**The United Nations is a tool of International Supremacy, so do not have any illusions that the U.N. will do anything to stand in the way of White Genocide on a mass scale. They are in on it!**

In fact, in 2017, the United Nations has launched a tax-funded propaganda campaign, dubbed “Together”, aimed at changing people’s view & perceptions. The goal, essentially, is to persuade increasingly uneasy Western voters to embrace the tsunami of Islamic migrants being pumped into Europe, Canada, the United States, Australia, and other nations by the UN and its agencies. In other words, accept demographic displacement, aka White Genocide. Any opposition to the massive influx of immigration from foreign cultures is to be dubbed “hate speech”, according to the “Together” propaganda campaign.

### ***Articles of the Genocide Convention***

Genocide does not necessarily mean the immediate destruction of a nation. It is intended to signify a “coordinated” plan of different actions aimed at the destruction of essential foundations of the life of national groups, with the aim of annihilating the groups themselves. The objectives of such a plan would be the disintegration of the political & social institutions of culture, language, national feeling, religion and the economic institutions & systems of national groups, and the destruction of the personal security, liberty, health, dignity and even the lives of the individuals belonging to such groups.

Yet most people are only familiar with point (a) Killing members of the group. This is the most common definition and is probably the only one most people are familiar with. Yet, if we look at Western countries we can indeed see traces of point (b), (d) and (c).

**(b) Causing serious bodily or mental harm to members of the group.** In Western White countries, the phenomenon of Cultural Marxism has, without a doubt, caused mental harm to White people. For generations, Whites have been taught that they have a collective guilt as White people, and that they are responsible for most of the world’s problems in one way or another. Whites are encouraged to feel ashamed of themselves and of their history & ancestry. Whites are the only ones that are told that they should be punished for historical acts of slavery or conquest, as if they were exclusively responsible for the past deeds of their ancestors or were exclusively the only peoples on Earth who committed such deeds in the past. Belief systems such as these have left White people brainwashed to be indifferent to their extinction, and today many White people suffer from an anti-White mentality.

(d) **Imposing measures intended to prevent births within the group.** It can be argued that even this point is currently very relevant when considering the norm of free abortion. Today, it is not unusual for Western women to use abortion as a form of birth control. Regardless of what your opinions are on the matter, abortion, as well as other factors, has led to a very low birth rate amongst Whites. Instead of having more children, Whites are expected to allow immigrants to replace their decreasing population & diminishing workforce.

*“A state power which sets as its goal the elimination of its children corrupts us all. This signifies total racial & cultural decline. This practice denies the possibility of salvation for women & men, for our entire people.” -Alfred Rosenberg*

(c) **Deliberately inflicting on the group conditions of life calculated to bring about its physical destruction in whole or in part.** This is the main aspect of “White Genocide”.

**If we observe what is happening in the Western world, we can witness that there is in fact a policy of relentless massive Third World immigration into all White countries, and only White countries. These open border policies, combined with forced assimilation and legally forcing White areas to become more “diverse”, is what qualifies current goings-on as (White) “genocide” as defined by Article II part (c) of the United Nations Genocide Convention, because these deliberate policies inflict conditions of life on White people calculated to bring about their physical destruction in whole or in part.**

*Note: In a blatant example of White Genocidal government practices, Alice Bah Kuhnke, Sweden’s half-African (?) “Minister of Culture”, approved the decision to allow curators of Stockholms Lansmuseum to systematically destroy newly found artifacts from the Iron Age and the Viking period, under the guise that it would be too burdensome to process. Coins, arrowheads, ritual amulets, weapons, jewellery and weights that were kept in the past are being directly dumped into metal recycling bins upon discovery, instead of being treasured & displayed.*

*Note: The New York Post has revealed, back during the Obama administration, that they were collecting information on White citizens in order to create a secret database so that it can address “inequalities” between White and non-White areas.*

*This database was planned to be used by HUD to target White residential areas and order them to build more section 8 housing. Inner-city non-White residents would then be moved into these White suburban areas. The new law would give HUD the ability to withhold grant money from areas that don't do what it says, and even sue them in court. This law legally forces races to mix. Since this ideology is only demanded for White countries, it amounts to a campaign of White Genocide.*

*Note: Anti-Whites proponents promote "anti-bias" & "anti-racist" training, like the one Starbucks held in 2018, to indoctrinate people to live & accept a multi-racial, multi-lingual and multi-cultural world. Massive studies of "bias training" show that it is an \$8-billion-a-year waste of time, and it often, it confirms biases.*

*Note: The Dalai Lama, himself, has warned about the consequences of massive Third World immigration and the refugee-phenomenon that is happening in Europe.*

*Note: The White race, 700 million strong could dominate the entire planet with its hands tied behind its back, if it wanted to, if it were again in control of its own destiny & demographics. The birth rate of White babies is an important issue, the mental shackles of International Jewry is, however, our greatest obstacle. Only the awakening of the European Folk Soul will save the White Race.*

### ***Racial discrimination against Whites***

**Racial discrimination against Whites contributes to the environment of anti-White bias that leads to anti-White rhetoric, which fuels calls for "White Genocide".**

An example of racial discrimination against Whites is Harvard admissions. Even though White Americans are about 65 percent of the population and are 70 percent of the highest performing students, they are only about 20 percent of the Harvard student body.

**Most people know that most universities have programs of admittance that give less-qualified minorities preference over better-qualified Whites. Almost all of the Fortune 500 largest corporations have affirmative action & diversity programs that discriminate against White people, both male & female, in hiring. They also have programs of racial discrimination that favor less-qualified non-Whites in promotions & advancement. This is true in academia as well.**

You can look at almost any academic department of any American university and you will see in place a strong racial bias for "minorities" in preference over Whites in hiring & advancement.

Go to any sector of State Government, country or city government and you will find a wildly disproportionate percentage of Blacks and other minorities in the well-paid, benefit rich jobs that are secure for a lifetime.

When you examine Black women who have intelligence in the highest performing group as Whites, the 90 to 97 percent IQ bracket, the average Black females of that IQ level earned an average of approximately \$54,000 per year through 1996, whereas average White females on the same IQ level earned only half of that amount, about \$28,000 per year through 1996. When White women in the same intelligence bracket of Black women earn “half” of the average amount that the Black women do, that’s “real” racial discrimination.

### ***Jews benefit from White racial discrimination***

**The phenomenon of “Jewish over-representation” is not at all based the fact that Jews have a high intelligence. They are 14 times overrepresented than their intelligence bracket would indicate. Such would suggest that their “Jewish tribalism” promotes their own and discriminates against their White competitors.**

**Jews have gained control of the administrations of most of the Ivy League universities, and use affirmative action, which lowers the importance of entrance examinations & academic records, to put less qualified Jews over better qualified Whites.**

**Keep in mind that Jews as a collective are the “highest income group” in the U.S. They are beneficiaries of “affirmative action”, which is supposed be aimed at helping up the disadvantaged.**

***Warning: Of the nine U.S. Supreme Court justices, four are Jews or partial-Jews. This is a numerical representation of 44%. Therefore, Jews are over-represented among the U.S. Supreme Court justices by a factor of 22 times (2,200 percent). The most powerful court in America is the U.S. Supreme Court, but its loyalties are in question***

***Warning: The Jewish population in the U.K. is around 280,000, or just under 0.5%. On a proportional basis, Jews could expect 3 seats in the House of Commons. But with 24 seats they are 8 times over-represented.***

Addendum C:

***ANTI-GENTILE QUOTES FROM THE TORAH (OLD TESTAMENT)***

***“And they utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.”***

***-Joshua 6:21***

***“Then Horem, king of Gezer, came to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and all his people, until he had left him none remaining (no survivors).”***

***-Joshua 10:33***

***“And they took Hebron, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and the souls that were therein; he left none remaining (no survivors).”***

***-Joshua 10:37***

***“And Israel will take possession of the (Gentile) nations and make them male & female servants in the Lord's land. They will make captives of their captors and rule over their oppressors.”***

***-Isaiah 14:2***

***“For the indignation of the Lord is upon all nations, and His fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, He hath delivered them to the slaughter.***

***-Isaiah 34:2***

***“Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcasses, and the mountains shall be melted in their blood.”***

***-Isaiah 34:3***



***“But in the cities of these peoples that the Lord your God gives you for an inheritance, you shall save alive nothing that breathes.”***

***-Deuteronomy 20:16***

***“For thou art a holy people unto the Lord Thy God: the Lord Thy God has chosen thee to a special people unto himself, above all (Gentile) people that are on the face of the earth.”***

***-Deuteronomy 7:6***

***“Neither shall thou make marriages with them (Gentiles).”***

***-Deuteronomy 7:3***

***“Therefore, do not give your daughters in marriage to their (Gentile) sons or take their daughters for your sons. Do not seek a treaty of friendship with them at any time, that you may be strong and eat the good things of the land and leave it to your children as an everlasting inheritance.”***

***-Ezra 9:12***

**Addendum D:**

### ***ANTI-GENTILE QUOTES FROM THE TALMUD***

These Talmudic quotations are by no means taken out of context. It is true that the Talmud is comprised of many writings and has many “commentaries” throughout. It also sometimes actually has disputes on certain issues. However, there is no mistaking the decidedly anti-Gentile tone that dominates it throughout. The exhortation that “the best of Gentiles should be killed,” for instance, is located in at least three different sections.

The Talmud is not readily available for the public to read. The Jewish organizations that oversee the distribution rights to such writings don't want them widely read. When one reads the Talmudic books, one can understand their reasoning. Few Jews, outside of the rabbis, have actually read directly from the Talmud itself.

***"If a Jew be called upon to explain any part of the rabbinic books, he must to give only a false explanation. Who ever will violate this order shall be put to death."***

***-Libbre David 37***

***"A Gentile girl who is three years old can be violated."***

***-Aboda Sarah 37a***

***"To communicate anything with a Goy (Gentile) about our religious relations would be equal to the killing of all Jews, for if the Goyim knew what we teach about them, they would kill us openly."***

***-Libbre David 37***

***"A Jew may violate but not marry a non-Jewish girl."***

***-Gad. Shas. 2:2***

***"A heathen (Gentile) who pries into the Torah is condemned to death, for it is written, it is our inheritance, not theirs."***

***-Sanhedrin 59a***

***"Balaam (Jesus) is raised from the dead and being punished in boiling hot semen. Those who mock the words of the Jewish sages and sin against Israel are boiled in hot excrement."***

***-57a Gittin***

***“Only Jews are human. Gentiles are animals.”***

***-Baba Mezia 114a-114b***

***“Jehovah created the non-Jew in human form so that the Jew would not have to be served by beasts. The non-Jew is consequently an animal in human form, and condemned to serve the Jew day and night.”***

***-Nidrasch Talpioth, p. 225-L***

***“If a Jew is tempted to do evil he should go to a city where he is not known and do the evil there.”***

***-Moed Kattan 17a***

***“If a heathen Gentile hits a Jew, the Gentile must be killed. Hit-ting a Jew is hitting God.”***

***-Sanhedrin 58b***

***“Even the best of the Gentiles should be killed.”***

***-Sanhedrin 59a***

***“For murder, whether of a Cuthean (Gentile) by a Cuthean, or of an Israelite by a Cuthean, punishment is incurred; but of a Cuthean by an Israelite, there is no death penalty.”***

***-Sanhedrin 57a***

***“If a Jew finds an object lost by a heathen (Gentile) it does not have to be returned.”***

***-Baba Mezia 24a***

***“What a Jew obtains by theft from a Cuthean (Gentile) he may keep.”***

***-Sanhedrin 57a***

***“Gentiles are outside the protection of the law and God has exposed their money to Israel.”***

***-Baba Kamma 37b***

***“Jews may use lies (deceit) to circumvent a Gentile.”***

***-Baba Kamma 113a***

***“All Gentile children are animals.”***

***-Yebamoth 98a***

***“Gentiles prefer sex with cows.”***

***-Abodah Zarah 22a-22b***

***“If an ox of an Israelite gores an ox of a Canaanite there is no liability; but if an ox of a Canaanite (Gentile) gores an ox of an Israelite, the payment is to be in full.”***

***-Baba Kamma 37b***

***“Murdering Goyim is like killing a wild animal.”***

***-Sanhedrin 59a***

***“Jesus fornicated with his jackass.”***

***-Sanhedrin 105ab***

***"Do not save Goyim (Gentile) in danger of death."***

***-Hilkoth Akum Z1***

***"If it be proven that someone has given the money of Israelites to the Goyim, a way must be found after prudent consideration to wipe him off the face of this earth."***

***-Choschen Ham 388, 15***

***"Christians and others who reject the Talmud will go to hell and be punished there for all generations."***

***-Rosh Hashanah 17a***

***"A Jew is permitted to rape, cheat and perjure himself (lie); but he must take care that he is not found out, so that Israel may not suffer."***

***-Schulchan Aruch, Jore Dia***

***"The Jewish nation is the only nation selected by God, while all the remaining ones are contemptible and hateful."***

***-Schulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamispat, 348***

***"When the Messiah comes every Jew will have 2800 slaves."***

***-Simeon Haddarsen, fol. 56-D***

***"When a Jew has a Gentile in his clutches, another Jew may go to the same Gentile, lend him money and in turn deceive him, so that the Gentile shall be ruined. For the property of a Gentile, according to our law, belongs to no one, and the first Jew that passes has full right to seize it."***

***-Schulchan Aruch, Choszen Hamispat 156***

***"If a goy (Gentile) killed a goy or a Jew he is responsible, but if a Jew killed a goy he is not responsible."***

***-Tosefta, Aboda Zara, VIII, 5***

***"The estates of the Goys (Gentiles) are like wilderness, who first settles in them has a right to them."***

***-Choschen Hamm 388, 15***

***"Everything a Jew needs for his Temple rituals no goy (Gentile) is permitted to manufacture, but only a Jew, because this must be manufactured by human beings and the Jew is not permitted to consider the goyim as human beings."***

***-Midrasch Talpioth, p. 225-L***

***"Everyone who sheds the blood of the impious (Genitiles) is as acceptable to God as he who offers a sacrifice to God."***

***- Yalkut 245c***

***"Kill the Goyim by any means possible."***

***-Choshen Ha'mishpat 425:50***

***"We beg Thee, O Lord, indict Thy wrath on the nations not believing in Thee, and not calling on Thy name. Let down Thy wrath on them and inflict them with Thy wrath. Drive them away in Thy wrath and crush them into pieces. Take away, O Lord, all bone from them. In a moment indict all disbelievers. Destroy in a moment all foes of Thy nation. Draw out with the root, disperse and ruin unworthy nations. Destroy them! Destroy them immediately, in this very moment!"***

***-Christianus in Talmudae Judeorum (Pranajtis)***

***“The Feast of Tabernacles is the period when Israel triumphs over the other people of the world. That is why during this feast we seize the lulab and carry it as a trophy to show that we have conquered all other peoples.”***

***-Zohar, Toldoth Noah 63b***

**Addendum E:**

### ***JEWISH EXPULSIONS SINCE 250 A.D.***

***“Slowly but steadily he began to take part in the economic life around him; not as a producer, however, but only as a middleman. His commercial cunning, acquired through thousands of years of negotiation as an intermediary, made him superior in this field to the Aryans (Whites)... After a short while, commerce seemed destined to become a Jewish monopoly. The Jew began by lending out money at usurious interest, which is a permanent trade of his.***

***It was he who first introduced the payment of interest on borrowed money. The danger which this innovation involved was not at first recognized; indeed the innovation was welcomed, because it offered momentary advantages. At this stage the Jew had become firmly settled down; that is to say, he inhabited special sections of the cities & towns and had his own quarter in the market-places. Thus he gradually came to form a State within a State. He came to look upon the commercial domain and all money transactions as a privilege belonging exclusively to himself and he exploited it ruthlessly...***

***His extortionate tyranny became so unbearable that people rebelled against his control and used physical violence against him. They began to scrutinize this foreigner somewhat more closely, and then began to discover the repulsive traits & characteristics inherent in him, until finally an abyss opened between the Jews and their hosts, across which abyss there could be no further contact...***

***In times of distress a wave of public anger has usually arisen against the Jew; the masses have taken the law into their own hands; they have seized Jewish property and ruined the Jew in their urge to protect themselves against what they consider to be a scourge of God.***

***Having come to know the Jew intimately through the course of centuries, in times of distress they looked upon his presence among them as a public danger comparable only to the plague.” -Hitler***

250 ----- Carthage  
 415 ----- Alexandria  
 554 ----- Diocèse of Clermont (*France*)  
 561 ----- Diocèse of Uzès (*France*)  
 612 ----- Visigoth Spain  
 642 ----- Visigoth Empire  
 855 ----- Italy  
 876 ----- Sens

1012 ----- Mainz  
 1182 ----- France  
 1182 ----- Germany  
 1276 ----- Upper Bavaria  
 1290 ----- England  
 1306 ----- France  
 1322 ----- France  
 1348 ----- Switzerland  
 1349 ----- Hielbronn (*Germany*)  
 1349 ----- Saxony  
 1349 ----- Hungary  
 1360 ----- Hungary  
 1370 ----- Belgium  
 1380 ----- Slovakia  
 1388 ----- Strasbourg  
 1394 ----- Germany  
 1394 ----- France

1420 ----- Lyons  
 1421 ----- Austria  
 1424 ----- Fribourg  
 1424 ----- Zurich  
 1424 ----- Cologne  
 1432 ----- Savoy  
 1438 ----- Mainz  
 1439 ----- Augsburg  
 1442 ----- Netherlands  
 1444 ----- Netherlands  
 1446 ----- Bavaria  
 1453 ----- France  
 1453 ----- Breslau  
 1454 ----- Wurzburg  
 1462 ----- Mainz  
 1483 ----- Mainz  
 1484 ----- Warsaw  
 1485 ----- Vincenza (*Italy*)  
 1492 ----- Spain  
 1492 ----- Italy  
 1495 ----- Lithuania  
 1496 ----- Naples



1496 ----- Portugal  
 1498 ----- Nuremberg  
 1498 ----- Navarre  
 1510 ----- Brandenburg  
 1510 ----- Prussia

1514 ----- Strasbourg  
 1515 ----- Genoa  
 1519 ----- Regensburg  
 1533 ----- Naples  
 1541 ----- Naples  
 1542 ----- Prague & Bohemia  
 1550 ----- Genoa  
 1551 ----- Bavaria  
 1555 ----- Pesaro  
 1557 ----- Prague  
 1559 ----- Austria  
 1561 ----- Prague  
 1567 ----- Wurzburg  
 1569 ----- Papal States  
 1571 ----- Brandenburg  
 1582 ----- Netherlands  
 1582 ----- Hungary

1593 ----- Brandenburg, Austria  
 1597 ----- Cremona, Pavia & Lodi  
 1614 ----- Frankfort  
 1615 ----- Worms  
 1619 ----- Kiev  
 1648 ----- Ukraine  
 1648 ----- Poland  
 1649 ----- Hamburg  
 1654 ----- Little Russia (*Beylorus*)  
 1656 ----- Lithuania  
 1669 ----- Oran (*North Africa*)  
 1669 ----- Vienna  
 1670 ----- Vienna  
 1712 ----- Sandomir  
 1727 ----- Russia  
 1738 ----- Wurtemberg  
 1740 ----- Little Russia (*Beylorus*)  
 1744 ----- Prague, Bohemia  
 1744 ----- Slovakia  
 1744 ----- Livonia  
 1745 ----- Moravia  
 1753 ----- Kovad (*Lithuania*)  
 1761 ----- Bordeaux  
 1772 ----- Deported to the Pale of Settlement (*Poland/Russia*)  
 1775 ----- Warsaw

1789	-----	Alsace
1804	-----	Villages in Russia
1808	-----	Villages & Countrysides ( <i>Russia</i> )
1815	-----	Bremen ( <i>Germany</i> )
1815	-----	Franconia, Swabia & Bavaria
1820	-----	Bremen
1843	-----	Russian Border Austria & Prussia
1862	-----	Areas in the U.S. under General Grant's Jurisdiction
1866	-----	Galatz, Romania
1880's	-----	Russia
1891	-----	Moscow
1919	-----	Bavaria ( <i>foreign born Jews</i> )
1938	-----	German 3 <sup>rd</sup> Reich Controlled Areas
1948	-----	Arab Countries

*Note: It seems as if the Jews worked in tandem with the Christian church and wherever the Christian church set in, there was an accompanying group of Jews bringing some kind of new exotic economy; practices which would explain the outrage of the host society, that tried early on to eradicate them.*

*Note: Some sources cite that the Jews have been kicked out 359 times.*

***Warning: The Jews have been expelled 109 times! As a minority group they have learned to undermine the homogeneity of the majority. International Jewry uses divide & conquer techniques to harm the majority so they don't stick out as much. They destroy the cultural & family traditions of the majority, and they promote negativity to weaken the host, the majority. Their "evolutionary group strategy" (group adaptive strategy) is parasitic in nature. There are individual Jews that are honorable and do not act in concert with the collective actions of International Jewry, however, "one bad apple, spoils the bunch", and certainly the batch of "apples" White nations have hosted are indeed rotten to the core.***

***"The Jew does not ever think of leaving a territory which he has once occupied. He sticks where he is with such tenacity that he can hardly be driven out even by superior physical force... He is, and remains, a parasite... The effect produced by his presence is also like that of the vampire; for wherever he establishes himself the people who grant him hospitality are bound to be bled to death sooner or later. -Hitler***

***"In order to get to know the Jew properly it is necessary to study the road which he has been following among the other peoples during the last few centuries." -Hitler***

## Addendum F:

### **JEWISH ADOPTED TRADITIONS**

***Note: This addendum section on “adopted” traditions also applies to White British Israelites (Christian Identity) mask wearers and their Black Hebrew Israelites & Rastafarian counterparts who have adopted the adopted Great Jewish Mask. It’s time to give credit where the credit is due.***

***Let it also be noted that Jewish Freemasonry and their Prince Hall (Black) affiliates have a hidden hand in all this mask business.***

***This is a historical & political critique, not an attempt to bash the spiritual practices, customs and beliefs of others, with the exception of the “religious” dogma of International Jewry.***

***Note: White opponents of “Christian Identity” point out that it is derived from the very suspicious 19th Century Jew-loving British-Israel movement. These opponents believe that all peoples should unite against the common enemy; Jewish supremacists; and that Christian Identity simply wants to take Judaism and substitute Anglo-Saxons in for Jews.***

***Note to Christians & Muslims: Beware that the “adopted” god of the Jews, Jehovah (Yahweh) or (Jah), is not GOD the creator, the Great Mystery behind all things in the universe. Jehovah is a lesser-“god”, originating in Northern Arabia; originally a disease-demon, fire-god and storm-god. Jehovah’s genocidal & demonic actions written in the Bible speak for themselves.***

***Yahweh is not a god of peace and love when he says, “For that nation & kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.” The Jews are attempting and succeeding in creating this kingdom of heaven on earth for themselves as the human representatives of Yahweh, which is the eradication of most non-Jews and the enslavement of the rest, “Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter’s vessel (Psalms 2:9).***

## ADOPTED HEROES

Among the “heroes” thus “adopted” by the Jews were:

**Israel: the Phoenician (*Canaan*) “Saturn”, to whom children were sacrificed**

**Lot:** the concealing or veiling incense-god

**Moab:** the rain-god, father of waters

**Ashur:** the Assyrian archer-god

**Saul,** the Babylonian sun-god, who came to Palestine, the land of the sons of the ass, to find his father’s asses

**Rammah:** the stormgod

**Terah:** the deer-god

**Ram:** the god of darkness

**Abram:** the father-god of the dark heights, associated with the moon-god of Ur

**Sara:** the cloud-goddess of the Caucasus, who was likewise associated with the moon

**Esau:** the goat-god

**Jacob:** the Hermes-like pillar-god of Bethel

**Laban:** the white one, lord of bricks and foundations, associated with the moon-god of Haran

**Joseph:** the divining and interpreting god of the ancient Phoenician (*Canaanites*)

**Nun:** the fish-god of Northern Palestine

**Dan:** the judging pole-star god of Southern Arabia, whose female form was Dinah

**Gad:** a form of the bull-god

**Jehovah: a disease-demon, fire-god and storm-god of Northern Arabia**

There were many other adopted heroes, such as Ishmael, Isaac, Leah, Rebecca, Deborah, and "Samson", as well as "composite heroes" such as "Moses", "David", Bathsheba (*the daughter of the Moon-god*), and "Solomon", besides fragmentary "heroes" such as Esther, Mordecai, Rafael, Asmodeus, etc.

### **ADOPTED, CONFLICTED & QUESTIONABLE WRITING**

-Just as the 23rd Psalm may be shown to have originated in Babylonia, so many verses of the 104th Psalm are almost word for word the same as those of one of the hymns written by Akhenaten, the historical father of "monotheism" via hieroglyphic evidence, who reigned over Egypt from 1385 to 1375 B.C.

-“Hallelujah” is placed at the beginning and end of many Psalms in exactly the same way as the ancient Greeks used to place “Eleleule” at the beginning and end of the much older hymns to Apollo.

-In Genesis XX, a tale is told of Abraham, which in Genesis XXVI, is told of Isaac; and no less than six acts attributed to Moses are later ascribed to Joshua, who, of course, is a “myth-duplicate” of Moses.

-Deuteronomy was not written until nearly 1000 years after Moses is supposed to have lived. Large portions of Genesis, Exodus, Numbers and Leviticus were not compiled until after the “two tribes” had been deported to Babylon. The Psalms are among the most recently compiled books of the “Old Testament”. Not one Psalm was composed by David; some are of the Greek period. Proverbs, the Song of Solomon, and the Wisdom of Solomon, owe nothing to Solomon, who, if he lived among the Jews before 900 B.C., would not have been able to read or write. These books were put together more than 500 years after Solomon is supposed to have reigned.

-The book of Joshua is an example of how the Jews manufactured false history out of the popular myths of other peoples to increase their own prestige. It is the work of seven or eight writers.

-The books of Isaiah & Judges are each the work of some half-a-dozen writers. The book of Daniel is an example of the manner in which the Jews confused and falsified history to further their own ends. It was written for the purposes of propaganda, to stir up rebellion and gain adherents for the revolt of 167 B.C. against Greek rule. That is to say, it was written about 350 years after the time in which it pretends to have been written and long after the events "prophesied" in it had taken place. In spite of this, the writer's knowledge of history was remarkably inaccurate. Although it is pretended that the book was written at a time when the Greeks were not yet known, it contains a number of Macedonian words, and refers to events which occurred in the period of Greek rule over the Jewish people.

-The history contained in Jewish books, such as Esther, Judith, etc. is unsupported. The writer of Judith knew little geography and less history. The ancient traditions were systematically altered by the Jews and applied to themselves. The story of Job is not Jewish. It was "adopted" from a Babylonian original. Psalm after Psalm may be shown to have been copied from a Babylonian original.

-The first 8 chapters of Genesis were made from fragments adapted from the writings of Babylonia. The stories of the Creation, the Garden of Eden, Lilith, Adam and Eve, the Tree of Life, the Serpent, the Temptation, the Fall of the Cherubim, the 10 Antediluvian patriarchs, the Tower of Babel, Noah, the Flood, the Ark, the Dove, the Olive branch, the Raven, Noah's sacrifice, the Rainbow, the Covenant, etc., were all "adopted" from the Babylonians. All these stories had been cast into poetic form and written down in Babylonian thousands of years before the Jews appeared.

-The stories of Abraham's sacrifice, Jacob's wrestling, Jacob's so-called "ladder" (*a Babylonian "Ziggurat"*), Joseph in the pit, Potiphar's wife, the infancy of Moses, his wonder-working rod, the contest of the Magicians, the Plagues of Egypt, the dividing of the waters, the pillar of fire and pillar of smoke or cloud, the striking of the rock, the mountain of the god enveloped in mist and emitting thunder and lightning, the tables of the law, Moses' shining face, his horns, his leading a great multitude, his name, his brazen serpent (*a brazen cobra was discovered at Gezer*), Aaron's breastplate, the golden calf, the sedition of Korah, making the sun

and moon stand still, the slaying of the dragon by Jehovah, Samson's locks, Samson and the lion, the witch of Endor, David and Bathsheba, the wisdom of Solomon, the judgment of Solomon, his harem, his palaces, his Temple and gorgeous court, ordeal by drinking holy water, etc., can all be shown to have been derived from the folklore of peoples very much older than the Jews.

-An example of the way in which the Jews became muddled, through "adopting" tales that they did not understand, is the Jewish story of the baby Unicorn which splashed along in the wake of the ark to which it was tied by its horn. In the original story, which was old, before there were any Jews, the ark was towed to safety by a "great fish" (*Narwhal*) by a cable tied to its great tusk or "horn".

-Moses, David, and Solomon were never leaders of the Jews. These are all "composite" or "patchwork" figures made of "fragments" which were, for the most part, old before the Jews "adopted" them in order to give greater plausibility to their boastings about their "wonderful and age-old past".

Thus, "Moses" was made by the Jews from Babylonian originals to which they added tales from Egypt and Arabia. Few unprejudiced investigators will deny that the acts of "Moses" are merely a later version of the acts of Dionysus.

"David" was made by the Jews using "fragments" of the Storm-god and of the Pig-god, with some history added. The history, however, belonged to Assyria, not to Judah.

"Solomon" was made by the Jews using "fragments" of the wise fish sun-god of Assyria, mixed with some historical tales concerning two or more Kings of Assyria. The description of "King Solomon's world famous Court", the harem, the two high priests, the eleven great feudal vassals, the system of worship, etc., were "extracted" en bloc by the Jewish fakers of history from descriptions of the Court of the "King of the Four Quarters of the World" during those periods of magnificence in Assyria & Babylonia, which dazzled the world at a time when the Jewish "kings" were raiding one another's waterholes and dancing naked before their gods.

-Keep in mind that the numerous excavations in Palestine have failed to unearth any relic of either David or Solomon, or any of their alleged works.

"King Solomon's Temple", which is complete in every detail of architecture, furniture and ritual, was "taken over" from Babylonia by the Jews. The great

brazen “sea” supported on twelve brazen oxen, for example, has no meaning for the Jews, but it is an essential feature of the Temples of Babylonia. It seemed important so the Jews “adopted” it.

The office of High Priest, with hat and dress complete, the hierarchy, the idea that palace of the king should adjoin the temple in which the king could offer sacrifice, the outer court, the inner court, the great gates and even some of their names, the chambers for the priests, the columns at the entrance, the two altars, the caverns underneath the temple, the brazen serpent, the sacred tree, the veil, the ever-burning lamp, the Holy of Holies, the ark, the mercy seat, the cherubim, the sacredness of the number seven, the incommunicable name of the God, the seven-branched candlestick, the table of shew bread, the incense, the methods of sacrifice, the qualifications required of victims, the buying & selling in the temple, the smearing of blood on the door-posts, the seers, the prophets, prophetesses, the cantor, the singers, the musical instruments, the sacred vessels, the treasury attached to the temple, the Tabernacle of the Congregation, Sheol complete in every detail, the penitential psalms, “psalms of ascent”, the very terms: Cohen, Sabbath, Torah, Kippur, Qorban, etc., were each and all “adopted” from Babylonia by the Jews.

-The Jews, in their ignorance, could not understand, nor appreciate, as other nations did, the wonderful science of the Babylonian astronomers, and looked upon all their elaborate studies for date keeping as mere necromancy (*sorcery*).

Even after a residence of 50 years in Babylon, the Jews knew how to fix the date of new moon only by direct observation, and were unable to give notice of the date beforehand. All the dates in the book of Maccabees are “Greek” dates.

The money, monetary system, names of “coins”. the weights & measures, naming of “weights”, etc., the calendar and the methods of measuring time, the names of the days of the week, the idea of a week of seven days, the sabbath, the sabbatical year, the names of the months, feasts and fasts, and the time of the year at which these were held, observances of the new moon, etc., used by the Jews, are not their own, but were each and all “adopted” fully evolved from the Babylonians by the Jews.

The numerical system, “Gematria”, and the assigning of numbers to names and the “dates”, etc., used by the Jews, were “adopted” from the Babylonians & Greeks. The Jews “adopted” too, the idea that the capital is the centre of the world from Babylon. The Jewish people, evidently, did not know the age-old



reason for this. The idea must have seemed likely to add to their self-importance. They “adopted” it and applied the idea to Jerusalem.

-Circumcision is not peculiar to the Jews, nor did the Jews originate it. Circumcision, indeed, was many thousands of years old and had been carried all over the world, to Australia, Central & South America, and to many Pacific Islands, before the Jews “adopted” it. The Egyptians practised circumcision at least as early as the time of the IV Dynasty, about 3766-3566 B.C.

-Taboos, such as those against eating the flesh of the pig, the hare, the sinew of the thigh, blood, etc., and the custom of eating fish, garlic, and pepper on Friday evening, etc., were not evolved by the Jews, but were “adopted” by them, “readymade” from other peoples. The idea that anyone who touched a dead body became unclean, and might communicate the uncleanness to others, for example, was “adopted” by the Jews from the Babylonians.

-The “Pass-over,” it is pretended “celebrates the formation of the Jewish people,” whereas it may be shown to be an equinoctial festival which the Jews “adopted,” complete with Paschal lamb and the sprinkling of blood on the door-posts, etc., from Babylonia.

The bunch of Hyssop was “adopted” by the Jews from the Mazdean priests and the word “Pascha” (*“Pass-over”*) is Babylonian. But the festival and the customs connected with it, had been carried to the most distant parts of the earth, even to the Americas, before ever the Jews so much as heard of them.

The “Feast of Lights, or Dedication, or Chanuka” is not peculiar to the Jews, nor did the Jews originate it. They “adopted” it late, from the Babylonians, and seem to have muddled it with other festivals. The “Feast of Lights,” like the “Feast of the Dead”, the lighting of wax candles to Saturn, and the burning of lights for Osiris, etc., were customs “age-old” before 165 B.C., the date at which the Jews pretend the “Feast of Chanuka” was instituted.

Ancient custom, and what the rabbis call “the garish lights of the Christmas Tree,” proved so alluring and so many Jews “went after” these customs that their “great scholars” had to condone the time lapse and gloss it over in comparatively recent times with fanciful history. This is similar to the way that the book of Ester was composed to explain the “Feast of Purim”.

The "Feast of Tabernacles or Booths" is not Jewish and did not originate in the wilderness as the Jews pretend. It was a very ancient festival which appealed to the Jews on account of its licentious character and so they "adopted" it from their masters and neighbors.

All Jewish booths or Sukkot of ancient ritual that were connected with the Kodeshoth, or "consecrated women", are actually devoted to the great goddess of Syria, the "Booths of the women consecrated to Benus".

-The "Feast of Weeks" (*"Pentacost"*), the Jews pretend, commemorates "the receiving of the Law on Mount Sinai". This is not Jewish! It is a harvest festival of the despised Canaanites which the Jews have "adopted." Apart from the fact that the Jewish scriptures contain 3 versions of the "Ten Commandments", and that the "Feast of Weeks" is mentioned in the version of Exodus XXXIV, which is regarded as older than the versions of Exodus XX and Deuteronomy V, the Jewish story fails to impress.

A much more admirable code had been in use in Egypt for ages and a highly developed organization of Law had already existed in Babylonia for a thousand years before the alleged "receiving of the Law" is supposed to have occurred. In the inscription of Manistu-su, dating from about 2500 B.C., "Calzu the judge" is mentioned, which implies the existence of a law to be administered. Tablets of the age of Sargon I, dating from about 2800 B.C., contain the names of judges & scribes; while inscriptions of the time of Gudea, dating from about 2300 B.C., mention Law courts with numerous officials.

In his famous code, which dates from about 2250 B.C., or about 800 years before the time of the Jewish "Moses", Khammurabi says, "Let the wronged who has a lawsuit, read this my monument." His "monument" bears a bas-relief that shows Khammurabi receiving the revelation of the Laws from the supreme Law-giver, Shamash, the sun-god; and consists, the King declares, of "Laws of righteousness", which Khammurabi, the mighty and just King, has established for "the advantage & benefit of the weak & oppressed, the widows & orphans."

-The Jews have lamented Jerusalem for a long time. One of their most cherished customs is that of going to a sacred place in Jerusalem to weep, wail and rend their garments. They pretend, and some of them believe, that they weep & wail for the loss of "Jerusalem" and the "greatness" which they imagine the Jews formerly enjoyed.

The reason given by the Jews for this wailing are unconvincing and other considerations make their acceptance difficult. Thus, lamentations for a lost city are not peculiar to the Jewish people, many small peoples have bewailed the loss of their towns.

Even on a cuneiform tablet from Taanach, the author, Ahki-yami, asks whether there is still lamentation for the lost cities or have they been recovered. But surely no people ever bewailed the loss of their city annually within the city itself. Moreover, this annual mourning, weeping, wailing, tearing of hair and rending of garments was common to most of the peoples of the East.

The women of Egypt wept for Osiris, the Greek & Roman women wept for "the bewailed" or "the lamented" one, Bacchus, just as the women of China wept for Wutyune, and the women of Assyria & Phoenicia wept for Tammuz, as did the women of Babylonia, and the women for Jerusalem (*Ezekiel, VIII*).

-The "Day of Atonement" is not Jewish. It is not noticed in the older Jewish writings. The Jewish people "adopted" it from their Persian overlords, as they did also the use of "the ashes of a red heifer" and the myth of a bridge, over the valley in Jerusalem.

-The sending forth of a "scape-goat" as a propitiatory offering to Azazel, "the prince of fallen-angels", is another "adoption" and is specially mentioned in the Jewish Mishnah. It appears to have been observed down to the time of the destruction of Jerusalem. Instead of a goat, in modern times, Jewish fathers of families sacrificed a white cock on the eve of the "Day of Atonement." Among the ancients, goats were sacrificed to the Greek god Dionysus.

-The Jews pretend in the book of Esther that Haman along with all of his ten sons were hanged, and 75,000 Persians were slaughtered by the Jews. There is no evidence of this. The Jewish festival of Purim, the "Feast of Lots", joyfully celebrates this massacre. This festival has been "adopted" by the Jewish people from the Babylonians and their festival of the Sacaea or Zakmuk.

-At no time before about 430 B.C., was monotheism a distinctive feature of Jewish worship. In earlier times they appeased the demons of the ghost-world and the lords of Hell, such as Ura (*plague-god*), and Ninip (*Lord of Swine*) and others, like Bacchus, Dionysus, Tammuz, Adonis, Set, Typhon, Sabazios, "the Lord of Hosts", Israel Saturn, the Saturnine "El", etc. They also worshiped the gods, Yerahme'el, Ramman, Moloch, Chamos, Asshur, Ashtoreth, Nergal and

Marduk, etc. The Jews advanced slowly & unsteadily towards the monolatry of one of the Elohim, called Jehovah.

-Jehovah was not Jewish. His name has been found in inscriptions dating from about 2800 B.C. and again in others dating from about 2100 B.C. Jehovah was associated with the moon, and took on the attributes of such of his predecessors as Yerahme'el, Ura, Ramman and Asshur. He gradually came into prominence, in Northern Arabia as a disease-demon, fire-god, storm-god, and perhaps also as an earth-quake god.

**Jehovah worship, in times preceding the coming of the Sun cults, was a religion of fear. After the coming of the Indo-European "Aryans" and the Sun & Dawn cults, a general improvement in religious thought took place. The gods of the underworld assumed more pleasant features and became gods of light and sun-gods. Among those who completely emerged from the darkness of Hell were Ura, Ninip, Bacchus, Dionysus, etc., while others lagged behind and retained many features of demon worship, such as Israel, Saturn, El, Sabaoth, and Jehovah.**

Around 500 B.C., the Jews "adopted" for their "adopted" god Jehovah, the attributes of the good Ahura Mazda of the Persians, and little by little learned to endow Jehovah with higher moral qualities than they had been able to conceive for themselves. At the same time they "adopted" the dualistic system of Akkadians & Zarathrusta and brought with them from Babylonia side by side with the reformed ritual for their god, the propitiation of the prince of demons, Azazel, the fallen angel (*scape-goat*).

**Ultimately, the Jewish people attained a distorted monotheism. Their "Jehovah" was never the father of all men, an ideal of love, justice, mercy, compassion, etc. But on the contrary, a god of vengeance, just and merciful only to the Jews and a foe to all other peoples, denying the latter human rights and commanding their subjection to the Jews so that the Jews may appropriate their possessions and rule over them, exterminating all those who object to this arrangement.**

-The Jewish tribe continues to "adopt" from non-Jews and like to imitate every new thing, idea and institution as it appears in the "Gentile" world. A tendency to borrow from Islam has been noticeable. For example, the Jews have "adopted" a symbol in imitation of the "cross" of the Christians and the "star and crescent" of the Muslims.

## Addendum G:

### ***USING HIP-HOP TO COUNTER JEWISH POWER***

***“Every existing racial (cultural) value of a people is ineffective, if not downright endangered, if the people do not consciously remember it, and cultivate it with the utmost diligence, base its collective hopes in the first place on it, and build on it.” -Hitler***

***“The mythic experience is the foundation, the sole base of our future. It alone is what makes a life-style & art-style possible.”  
-Alfred Rosenberg (German National Socialist)***

The core mechanics of Hip-Hop Culture are Rapping (*Emceeing*), Breakdancing (*B-Boying*), Graffiti (*Aerosol Art*) DJing (*Turntabling*) and dropping “Knowledge of Self” (*Racial Consciousness*).

The platform of Hip-Hop Culture allows “cultural exchange” between youth from all over the planet. Like the Olympics, this platform has the power & potential to bring divergent people together in a peaceful & constructive manner.

Add to this development, the appearance of the Internet and the ever-increasing globalization of commercial markets. The world has become much smaller & familiar in our times, than it ever was. This offers us all, as an upside, the opportunity, like never before, to create dialogue & peaceful mediation between the races.

On the downside, however, “White Genocide” is being fostered upon White nations via forced-diversity (*refer to Addendum B*), and cultural exchange is happening at a much too rapid pace. The White Race has lost much of its racial consciousness & cultural identity, so any further “cultural exchange” could be destructive. What to do?

***A return to Nature-based spirituality (*Paganism*) and National Socialism is the very best solution for homogenous societies, especially White nations founded upon Western Civilization, in order to protect its blood & soil.***

**If the White Race develops its own racial consciousness & cultural identity, then those positive attributes can be reflected in its “own” reflection of Hip-Hop Culture, and cultural exchange would not be a threat; provided that this exchange would be a mutually positive & rewarding experience, which pleases our Faustian Spirit of growth & adventure and improves human relations.**

International Jewry stands in our way! The paradox is that Hip-Hop Culture, the established & official voice of today's youth, is a tool of control for the criminal (*Jewish*) elite, yet at the same time, a potential tool in the hands of the oppressed (*Gentiles*) to expose the crimes of International Jewry and organize the youth accordingly; provided that the racial consciousness of the oppressed nations are not confused & diluted. White youth must wake up!

Out of respect to the “founders” of Hip-Hop culture, the history of its creation must be memorialized.

Hip-Hop Culture was created in the “Boogie Down” Bronx (NYC), in the early 1970's as a creative, non-violent and positive outlet for ghetto youth. Hip-Hop Culture was “originated” by Black Culture. Its credo is Peace, Love, Unity and having fun.

A major gang truce, initiated by The Ghetto Brothers, a Puerto Rican community organization (*gang*), greatly contributed to the “party” environment that existed at the time of Hip-Hop's founding. Hispanics in New York City, also had a big influence on the development of early Hip-Hop Culture, with some Whites and other races also in the mix.

**This creative confluence of racial mixtures, in the early stages of Hip-Hop Culture, was a positive & constructive example of “cultural exchange”, during an era when inner-city crime, drugs, poverty, prostitution, violence, etc. was out of control and threatening to destroy an entire generation of ghetto youth, and setting fire to the urban cities of America.**

By the 1980s, the Jewish-controlled media got their hands on Hip-Hop Culture and began marketing it to the world. During this decade, the culture, for the most part, continued to be a positive outlet for youth. By the early 1990s, however, International Jewry totally corrupted the culture and turned it into a morally destructive vehicle to sell degenerate “Pop Culture”.

*“Jewish hegemony in the music world is about as American as apple pie.” -The Final Call*

Jews are the big players (*culture vultures*) behind the scenes of “mainstream” commercial Hip-Hop, like Lyor Cohen of Def Jam, Steve Rifkind of Loud Records, David Mays of The Source, and Jimmy Iovine of Interscope (*Aftermath*). International Jewry owns the distribution of “commercial” Hip-Hop and manages, promotes and legally represents the bulk of Hip-Hop artists, in addition to supplying them with the latest fashion accessories. The Jewish presence in Hip-Hop is massive, and, for the most part, offstage.

*“When Professor Griff (Public Enemy) went nuts in Montreux, Switzerland, talking about the Caucasus Mountains, monkeys and everything like that (anti-Semitism), every single Jewish executive told me to drop Public Enemy and not work with them. Do you know what I did? I brought Chuck (Public Enemy) to the Holocaust Museum.” -Lyor Cohen*

The history of Black performers being denied musical credit & proper financial remuneration is a direct result of International Jewry’s control over Black Music. There has always been an intersection between the creative (*the artists*) and the muscle (*the mob*). Jews were on the muscle side.

*“A lot of my business partners have been Jewish. As far as relationships in the industry go, I think we’re past any discrimination. The alliance between Blacks & Jews is a natural one.”  
-Russell Simmons (co-founder of Def Jam)*

Get rich or die trying! Today’s “commercial” Hip-Hop promotes the culture of drugs, criminality & instant gratification (*See Addendum S*). This is a recipe for incarceration. The Jewish-owned corporations & banks who control the “for profit” element of the U.S Prison Industrial System are some of the same corporations & banks that back the music recording industry. They make money inside & out of the prison system. Both industries make billions of dollars off of those who the Jewish Talmud refers to as “goyim” (*sheep*).

*“Our job would be to help make this happen by marketing  
(Hip-Hop) music which promotes criminal behavior.”  
-The Secret Meeting that changed Rap Music*

*and destroyed a Generation*

**Jewish Supremacy is extremely detrimental to the whole planet, and the youth are caught up in its death trap. With the rise of free-flowing information streaming out of the Internet, there is an inevitable point of no-return, when these youth will become “Jew-wise” and learn about the Jewish role in 911, the Holohoax, the transatlantic slave trade, the “for Profit” prison industry, etc. Not to mention, the exploitive control Jewish financing has over the “Hip-Hop” music recording industry. International Jewry, not the “White man”, will be exposed.**

*“We lost our (Native European) faith, our (Aryan) culture, our (Aryan) gods & goddesses... Many of us, by the way we act, even lost our minds.”  
-Fear of an “Aryan” Nation (ZOG Enemy #1)*

As a whole, White youth have lost touch with their European Roots & Culture.

Thus, these youth have turned to “commercial” Hip-Hop, which International Jewry has heavily promoted as a way to confuse & morally corrupt their White identity & racial consciousness.

**Most White youth lack “knowledge of self”. They must learn that their ancient European (Aryan) culture consisted of “5 Elements”. They danced to the native drums in Ireland, spoke Eddic & Skaldic poetry in Scandinavia, painted sophisticated prehistoric cave art in France, scribbled hieroglyphics in Egypt and studied classical philosophy in Greece & Rome.**

*“The mixing of blood and the decline of the race are then... in the beginning... infrequently introduced by a so-called love for foreign things; in reality a under-appreciation of one’s own cultural value in comparison to that of a foreign peoples.”  
-Hitler*

**Note: Some of these European “folk” elements are making a comeback in “Folk” (Viking) Metal and other folk genres of “popular” music in Europe, which is an exciting development to witness, from a cultural perspective. A “European” Folk Soul awakening is definitely coming out of the cracks and a new Cultural Renaissance is near. The culture of Hip-Hop will no doubt have a role to play as well in the near future, as European “folk” influences take root in an authentic way.**



*"No people lives longer as the documents of its culture." -Adolf Hitler*

**Music can be a weapon for truth! An act of cultural warfare! It's time for White Youth to tap into their European Folk Soul and express themselves.**

*"The proof of the endowment of a true artist is always to be found in the fact that his work of art expresses the general will of a period." -Hitler*

If Hip-Hop, for White youth, is their preferred artistic platform to reach the masses and speak their truth, then they should show respect to the New York "Old School" Bronx pioneers who originated the culture. If "truth" causes contention; battle the truth over the microphone, the turntables, the spray can, the dance floor and lecturer podium. Stay true to the 5 Elements of Hip-Hop!

***Note: Many non-White youth around the world, like Whites, have lost connection to their nature-based ancestral Roots & Culture. The religion of Christianity has disconnected many indigenous cultures away from their Pagan traditional past.***

***Note: When referring to Hip-Hop Culture and youth today, in the era of "commercial" Hip-Hop and the post-Millennial generation, other cultural aspects are generally in the mix as well, such as skateboarding and playing "hoops" in the park, Metal & Electronic music, etc. Some are even declaring that "Rap is the new Punk." With this in mind, one can consider "Hip-Hop Culture" as the general backdrop to today's Pop Culture.***

***Note: Three of the biggest & influential voices on the Internet that make commentary about today's so-called "Hip-Hop" are of Jewish descent; DJ Vlad (Vlad TV) and Ibrahim "Ebro" Darden & Peter Rosenberg (Ebro in the Morning - Hot 97). Anti-White propaganda is often a highlight of their click-bait. Vlad & Rosenberg will often front as "White" DJ's.***

***Note: The biggest & influential "voice of Hip-Hop" in the 1990's was "The Source" magazine, co-founded by Jonathan Miles Shecter & David Mays; both Jews. The Source had fairly authentic content up until June 1992, when they chose to feature a pop act, TLC on the front cover, instead of the much deserved & respected Ultramagnetic MC's. The magazine jumped the shark ever since, selling out the culture for shekels.***

***Note: Flyting (fliting) is a contest consisting of the exchange of insults, often conducted in verse, between two parties. Flyting is a ritual, poetic exchange of insults practised mainly between the 5th-16th Centuries. The root is the Old English word, "flitan", meaning quarrel. Examples of flyting are found throughout Norse, Celtic, Anglo-Saxon and***

*Medieval, literature involving both historical & mythological figures. The exchanges would become extremely provocative. Norse literature contains stories of the gods flying.*

*Note: One of the greatest "Classic" Rap groups of all time, are the Beastie Boys. Contrary to popular belief, they are not "White", they are Jewish. One of the greatest Rappers of all time is Eminem; he is "White" but is serving the "anti-White" Jewish agenda.*

*Note: Musical appreciation for other cultures, alien to one's folk, can be spiritually enriching, provided that one has a good foundational understanding one's own cultural roots. If this is lacking, one is left adrift without an anchor, which can lead some to a spiritual crisis; others may appear fine, at least on the surface level.*

*Note: Once a National Socialist government can be established, the degree to which foreign music & culture is tolerated, would depend on the health & vitality of the homogeneous society that National Socialism is reinforcing. For Hitler's Third Reich, rising out of the ashes of the degenerate & morally-corrupted Weimar Republic, foreign music & culture were greatly limited as a measure to detox Germany from alien influences.*

*Note: In his article "The Myth of the Great Black Pimp," Adissa Banjoko sees a connection between the (Jewish-promoted) revolutionary Black Panthers of the '60s and the (Jewish-promoted) pimps of the '70s. The latter succeeded the former as ghetto role model.*

*By the late '60s, when the Jews had backed out of the Black-Jewish alliance and when the threat of Black Revolution had become too real for the regime which had promoted it to destroy the South and Catholic neighborhoods in places like Chicago, the FBI was called in to destroy the Black Panthers. After that, Jewish-Hollywood was called in to promote the "pimp" as the ideal ghetto role model.*

*The real change came in 1971 when Gordon Parks launched the film genre known as "Blaxploitation". Parks was a photographer with Life Magazine, who had worked for the OWI during the war. After the war, Time/Life became a CIA front. The CIA liaison at Time/Life was a man by the name of C.D. Jackson. Gordon Parks was the man Time/Life and the CIA used to "penetrate" Black organizations which the regime considered subversive; something Parks brings up in his memoir, "A Hungry Heart".*

*If Parks was willing to Betray black organizations like the Black Panthers and the Nation of Islam, why not the Black community as a whole?*

*Blaxploitation was Jewish revenge against the anti-Jewish resentment which had spread throughout the civil rights movement during the late 1960s, and found its culmination when Stokely Carmichael expelled the Jews from SNCC.*

*When the Black-Jewish alliance fell apart in the late '60s, those revolutionaries eventually turned into the "gangstas" celebrated by rap music, thugs who prey on their own people because they are still carrying the "revolutionary" image they acquired at the feet of the Jews around in their minds.*

Addendum H:

### ***THE JEWISH TRANSATLANTIC SLAVE TRADE (AN AFRICAN "HOLOCAUST")***

*"The Jews of the Joden Savanne (Suriname) were also foremost in the suppression of the successive negro revolts, from 1690 to 1722: these as a matter of fact were largely directed against them, as being the greatest slave-holders of the region."*

***-Dr. Cecil Roth (British Jewish Historian)***

*"The first two centuries of the Black-Jewish encounter in America were highlighted by a fairly extensive record of Jewish slave-holding. Indeed, during the colonial period, in the small Jewish community of the time, almost every Jewish household of any form, North or South, possessed at least one slave."*

***-Dr. Abraham J. Peck (American Jewish Archives)***

*"This was no less true on the North American mainland, where during the eighteenth century Jews participated in the 'triangular trade' that brought slaves from Africa to the West Indies and there exchanged them for molasses, which in turn was taken to New England and converted into rum for sale in Africa. Isaac Da Costa of Charleston in the 1750's, David Franks of Philadelphia in the 1760's, and Aaron Lopez of Newport*

in the late 1760's and early 1770's dominated Jewish slave trading on the American continent."

**-Rabbi Dr. Marc Lee Raphael**

*"It would seem to be realistic to conclude that any Jew who could afford to own slaves and had need for their services would do so. Jews participated in every aspect and process of the exploitation of the defenseless blacks."*

**-Rabbi Bertram W. Korn**

*"The Christian inhabitants (of Brazil) were envious because the Jews owned some of the best plantations in the river valley of Pernambuco and were among the leading slave-holders and slave traders in the colony."*

**-Rabbi Herbert I. Bloom**

*"The American Jews have two newspapers, but they do not interfere in any discussion which is not material to their religion. It cannot be said that the Jews have formed any denominational opinion on the subject of American slavery....The objects of so much mean prejudice and unrighteous oppression as the Jews have been for ages, surely they, it would seem, more than any other denomination, ought to be the enemies of caste, and friends of universal freedom."*

**-The American and Foreign Anti-Slavery Society Report of 1853**

*"All through the 18th Century, into the early 19th, Jews in the North were to own Black servants; in the South, the few plantations owned by Jews were filled with slave labor. In 1820, over 75 percent of all Jewish families in Charleston, Richmond, and Savannah owned slaves, employed as domestic servants; almost 40 percent of all Jewish householders in the United States owned one slave or more. There were no protests against slavery as such by Jews in the South, where they were always outnumbered at least 100 to 1. But very few Jews anywhere in the United States protested against chattel slavery on moral grounds."*

***-Jacob Rader Marcus (Jewish Historian & Reform Rabbi)***

***"In Charleston, Richmond and Savannah the large majority (over three-fourths) of the Jewish households contained one or more slaves; in Baltimore, only one out of three households were slaveholding; in New York, one out of eighteen."***

***-Dr. Ira Rosenwaike (Jewish Research Specialist)***

***"They came with ships carrying African blacks to be sold as slaves. The traffic in slaves was a royal monopoly, and the Jews were often appointed as agents for the Crown in their sale. They (Jews) were the largest ship chandlers (dealers) in the entire Caribbean region, where the shipping business was mainly a Jewish enterprise. The ships were not only owned by Jews, but were manned by Jewish crews and sailed under the command of Jewish captains."***

***-Dr. Seymour B. Liebman (Jewish Historian)***

According to the greatest scholar on Brazilian Jewish history, Dr. Arnold Wiznitzer (a Jew), the West India Company, which monopolized imports of slaves from Africa, sold slaves at public auctions against cash payment, which was mostly in the hands of Jews. The buyers who appeared at the auctions were almost always Jews, and because of this lack of competitors they could buy slaves at low prices. On the other hand, there also was no competition in the selling of the slaves to the plantation owners and other buyers, and most of them purchased on credit payable at the next harvest in sugar. Profits up to 300 percent of the purchase value were often realized with high interest rates.

On the Caribbean island of Curacao, Dutch Jews may have accounted for the resale of at least 15,000 slaves landed by Dutch transatlantic traders, according to Seymour Drescher, a Jewish historian at the University of Pittsburgh. Jews were so influential in those colonies that slave auctions scheduled to take place on Jewish holidays often were postponed.

It was not until 1655 that slavery-for-life became a legally sanctioned institution in the North American colonies. In that year, Anthony Johnson, a free Black and

former indentured servant, went to court over the ownership of a black servant named John Casor. He claimed that Casor had been sold to him as his slave for life. Corroborating testimony in the case was provided by a Jewish merchant named Captain Samuel Goldsmith. The court deciding in Johnson's favor, legally recognizing John Casor as his slave-for-life, setting the precedent for lifetime slave ownership in the colonies of North America; a peculiar institution that Jewish sea-faring merchants & traders soon found extremely profitable.

For a time, free Black people could even "own" the services of White indentured servants in Virginia as well. Free Blacks owned slaves in Boston by 1724 and in Connecticut by 1783.

By 1790, 48 free Black people in Maryland owned 143 slaves. One particularly notorious free Black farmer in Maryland, named Nat Butler, regularly purchased and sold Blacks for the Southern trade.

**While supplying Black slaves to colonies in the New World was a recently developed enterprise among Jews in the 17th & 18th centuries, Jews had long been involved with the business of buying & selling White slaves out of Europe who the Jews sold to Turks, Moors and Arabs.**

Aaron Lopez (*crypto-Jew*) was born (1731) in Lisbon, Portugal, as "Duarte Lopez" to a moranno Jewish family who had ostensibly converted to Catholicism in order to avoid deportation, but secretly continued to practicing Judaism. Lopez followed his older brother to North America in 1752, where he immediately dropped the Christian name Duarte. He took the Hebrew name Aaron, submitted to ritual circumcision, and began openly living as a Jew. Between 1761 & 1774, Aaron Lopez underwrote 21 slave ships and by the beginning of the Revolutionary War, he owned or controlled 30 vessels. By the early 1770s, Lopez had become the wealthiest person in Newport and his tax assessment was twice that of any other resident.

The majority of the Jews who arrived in Georgia in 1733 were Sephardim. Most of these Jews had fled from Portugal to England before departing for the New World. Several years later, in 1741, many of the Jewish families who had settled in Savannah, Georgia, left and moved to Charleston, South Carolina, due to the fact that the trustees of the Georgia colony would not allow them, or anyone else, to hold slaves. The state of South Carolina, which had long embraced slaveholding, was thus a welcoming place for these families. By 1749, when Georgia rethought the ban and decided to allow slaveholding, it was too late.

Some families moved back, but many remained. Thereafter Charleston decisively eclipsed Savannah as the center for Southern Jewish settlement.

By the time of the American Revolution, over 30 Jewish families could be found in Newport, Rhode Island, alone, bearing family names such as Lopez, Levy, Rivera, Seixas, deToro (*Touro*), Gomez and Hays. In the New World, the Jews continued to engage in their long established careers as merchants & money lenders, manufacturers & sellers of alcoholic beverages, and were leaders in the forefront of the slave trade, amassing vast fortunes by importing & selling African slaves to the colonial plantations.

Some of the Jews of Newport and Charleston who were engaged in the distillery or slavery trade, or both, were: Isaac Gomez, Hayman Levy, Jacob Malhado, Naphtaly Myers, David Hart, Joseph Jacobs, Moses Ben Franks, Moses Gomez, Isaac Dias, Benjamin Levy, David Jeshuvum, Jacob Pinto, Jacob Turk, Daniel Gomez, James Lucana, Jan de Sweevts, Felix de Souza (*"Prince of Slavers"*), Simeon Potter, Isaac Elizer, Jacob Rod, Jacob Rodriguez Rivera, Haym Isaac Carregal, Abraham Touro, Moses Hays, Moses Lopez, Judah Touro, Abraham Mendes and Abraham All.

The following is a partial list of the slave ships owned by Jews:

**'Abigail'** owned by Aaron Lopez, Moses Levy and Jacob Franks.

**'Crown'** owned by Isaac Levy & Nathan Simpson.

**'Nassau'** owned by Moses Levy.

**'Four Sisters'** owned by Moses Levy.

**'Anne & Eliza'** owned by Justus Bosch & John Abrams.

**'Prudent Betty'** owned by Henry Cruger & Jacob Phoenix.

**'Hester'** owned by Mordecai & David Gomez.

**'Elizabeth'** owned by David & Mordecai Gomez.

**'Antigua'** owned by Nathan Marston & Abram Lyell.

**'Betsy'** owned by Wm. DeWoolf.

**'Pouy'** owned by James DeWoolf.

**'White Horse'** owned by Jan de Sweevts.

**'Expedition'** owned by John & Jacob Rosevelt.

**'Charlotte'** owned by Moses, Sam Levy and Jacob Franks.

**'Caracoa'** owned by Moses & Sam Levy.

*Note: Our (White race) Message to the Black Race in America... We hear your pain! Message received! No need to daily remind us about “400 years” of slavery. Address your grievances & requests for reparations to the representatives of International Jewry.*

*A much more urgent message, however, is to address the issues of Modern Slavery that still exists in Africa and other parts of the world. The silence is deafening! Over 40.3 million people are enslaved at this very moment. In fact, there are more slaves today than at any time in history.*

*Whites have slaved and been enslaved, just as all the other races have. Our own enslavement, 1.2 million victims, from the Muslim “Barbary” slave trade has been as recent as the 16<sup>th</sup>-17<sup>th</sup> Centuries; though little is spoken about it. The same is true for the Irish slave trade that was initiated in 1625.*

*In 1860, just 1.4% of Whites in the South owned slaves, this was a very small minority composed of elite & aristocratic families.*

*Many Germans, who have become the largest ethnic population in America, arrived right before the start of the Civil War, and most Scandinavians came after it was all over. Both groups had little to no interaction at all with the Jewish-dominated slave trade in the South.*

*Many White abolitionists were spiritually-opposed to the concept of slavery. Whites in America & Europe ended slavery! We are not your enemy! We are not your oppressor! We are both Gentiles facing an opponent who seeks our complete subservience.*

*Real “oppressed” people do not seek to “integrate” with their oppressor. International Jewry and their many proxies in Black leadership have pulled the wools over your eyes (not all) for too long and the consequences are going to be devastating for all sides. “Integration” works against the Laws of Nature.*

*Self-determination is the natural course of evolution. Strength through Unity, not diversity!*



***White Guilt & Pathological Altruism over “slavery” is bankrupting America. Over fifteen trillion dollars have been dished out in the name of helping the poor & minorities since 1964. Since then, the poverty rate has barely budged, the bureaucracy is entrenched and the U.S. population has become increasingly dependent on government handouts. All the while, International Jewry is growing in wealth and in greed.***

***Honest dialog & mediation will open the door for a peaceful resolution to our Black-White karmic conundrum. It's time for both parties to leave the mental plantation of International Jewry. Over 40.3 million enslaved people are awaiting their freedom. The onus is on us!***

***Note: Many Black leaders in America are stirring the pot of anti-White demagoguery, creating a Black victimhood culture and disempowering the Black masses through division, infighting & confusion. Due to the current anti-White climate, this critique of Black Nationalism in America is necessary from our vantage point. Otherwise, your business is not our business. We would prefer to stay in our own lane.***

***Note: To understand the psychological dynamics behind White Guilt & Pathological Altruism, refer to Addendum NN.***

***Note: The Jewish “Monsanto” family, of Louisiana, were Jewish slave dealers & owners. The former Monsanto company manufactured DDT from 1944 until 1957. In 2018, a jury ordered Monsanto to pay \$289 million in damages to a plaintiff who alleged that his cancer was the result of using Roundup, the company's popular & toxic herbicide.***

**Addendum I:**

## ***MUSLIMS DID “NOT” CIVILIZE EUROPE***

A popular anti-Western myth has been spread by Cultural Marxist historians & Black Muslims groups in America which promotes the idea that the Moors of Spain & Islamic culture preserved Greco-Roman heritage and “civilized” continental Europe after the fall of the Western Roman Empire.

Per this myth, “The Greeks were the first civilized Europeans who were primarily civilized by the Black Africans of the Nile Valley. The Greeks passed on this acquired culture to the Romans who ultimately lost it, thus initiating the dark ages

that lasted for 500 years. Civilization was again restored to Europe when another group of Black Africans, The Moors, brought the Dark Ages to an end.”

**This is a falsehood and ignores the not well known history that continental Europe was already civilized, prior to the start of the Great Greco-Roman Empires in the South. There were many civilizations throughout Europe that go all the way back to the Neolithic age, and these ancient civilizations even extended into the Middle East & North Africa. This fact, to a large degree, has been ignored by traditional history writers, particularly those who wrote during the dominant Christian era in Europe who had Judeo-Christian bias.**

*Note: Refer to Addendum QQ to reference “Barbarian” Celto-Germanic technology that rivaled the Romans.*

The Western Roman Empire may have fell, but it occupied what is now Spain & Portugal for centuries, and the Iberians had been thoroughly Romanized. The Moors themselves had also spent centuries under Roman occupation. They did not conquer a “barbarian (*uncivilized*) hinterland” when they crossed from North Africa into Spain. Any argument that Europe was a barbaric (*uncivilized*) wasteland awaiting Moorish civilization is laughable.

**During the Caliph of Cordoba’s 102 year reign in Spain, there was a period of partial religious tolerance, remarkable architecture and flourishing of scholarship that may have “added” to the learning & culture of Europe. But this period was short-lived.**

The Islamic “Golden Age”, as a whole, lasted from 750 AD to 12<sup>th</sup> Century. It was largely coincident with the Abbasid Empire, and produced some very remarkable Muslim science & culture that did influence Europe. However, some apologists have overstated these achievements, while downgrading the achievements of non-Muslims scientists, or appropriated for Muslims the achievements of others, many of which were influenced by the much earlier ancient “Aryan” (*White*) civilizations of the Old Europeans or Indo-Europeans in the region.

The "Dark Ages" in Europe that followed the fall of the Western Roman Empire is misleading. In actuality, there were various shades of light & illumination in the midst of darkness, depending upon the locality and historical circumstances.

For example...

- Northern Italy, ruled by the Ostrogoths, produced an advanced code of law, along with developing art, cultivating learning and establishing regional trade.

- Britain experienced a resurgence (*Golden Age*) of Celtic culture following the Roman departure.

- Belgium, the Netherlands and Luxembourg (*Low Countries*) created industry and generated wealth.

- Irish Christian monasteries spread scholarship across Western Europe.

- Despite the bloody massacre of many Pagan people, King Charlemagne of the Franks united most of Western Europe through Christianity. He maintained order & prosperity through efficient administration. Charlemagne also sponsored medieval education, preserved Classical literature and improved commerce by standardizing currency.

**Note: The Vikings “saved” Europe, not Charlemagne; see Addendum J.**

**“Darkness” fell across the Middle East & North Africa as fanatic & intolerant Islamic “colonialists” swept out of Arabia to conquer, pillage and impose their religious cult on many peoples. Fortunately, Europe was eventually saved from the Islamic fate by the heroism of the Spanish, Polish, Serbs, Hungarians, Germans, Austrians and others.**

**As a general rule, as Islam enters... civilization soon exits!**

The impact of Islam was devastating for all of Christendom, both East & West. It was the event that terminated Classical civilization. The destruction of Classical culture in Europe was due to largely, though not completely, to the economic blockade of the Mediterranean by Muslim piracy.

The termination of Classical culture in regions such as Egypt & Syria, formally great centers of Classical & Hellenistic civilization, which came under the control of Islam, was produced by its contempt for the cultures & histories of the peoples

it came to dominate. Right from the start, the caliphal government in Egypt established a commission, whose purpose was to seek out pharaonic age tombs for plundering. So complete was the destruction, that little more than a century after the Islamic conquest, no one in Egypt had any idea who built the Great Pyramid, despite the fact that very substantial histories of these monuments, and of the pharaohs, who erected it, were contained in the works of many Classical authors, most notably, of Herodotus & Diodorus Siculus.

Immediately prior to the Muslim invasion, the libraries & academies of Egypt, Syria and Babylonia were packed with the works of these enlightened authors. Their disappearance of the knowledge they contained can only mean that the Muslims had deliberately destroyed a great quantity of Classical literature.

In addition to the destruction of Classical Culture, India's Nalanda University was ransacked & destroyed by Turkish Muslim invaders under Bakhtiyar Khilji, in 1193 A.D. The great library of Nalanda was so vast that it is reported to have housed more than 9 million books which burned for three months after the invaders set fire to it.

**In the West of Europe and in the East, in North Africa and the Middle East, Classical civilization came to an end in the mid-7th Century. And the reason for its demise can be summed up in one word, "Islam".**

**Rather than the Muslims preserving the Classical heritage, as apologists like to claim, Arabs & Muslims did more than anybody else to wipe out Greco-Roman civilization. The modest contributions they made by preserving certain Greek texts through Arabic translations cannot in any way make up for this massive wave of destruction.**

The prevention of Egyptian papyrus trade into continental Europe left Europeans an expensive alternative to papyrus, which was parchment made from animal skins. The Arabs essentially doomed much of the Classical literature to oblivion due to a chronic shortage of good writing materials. Sadly, the heroic efforts made by medieval Christian monks in Europe for centuries could only partly make up for this loss.

Islamic states were either despotic or theocratic. Compared to Feudalism, this was a step backward. Arab economy was based on slavery & bazaar economy; backwards compared to European economies.

The Muslim concept of “Holy War” was as an early version of the “Inquisition”. The first massacres of Jews in Europe were actually carried out in Spain by Muslim mobs early in the 11<sup>th</sup> Century; 1011 in Cordoba and 1066 in Granada.

**Far from being “tolerant” and a religion of Peace, Arab conquest of North Africa & Spain brought a reign of terror that lasted for centuries. After the appearance of Islam, the Mediterranean was no longer a highway, but a frontier of the most dangerous kind. Piracy & slaughter became the norm for a thousand years, which devastated trade.**

With the arrival of Islam, Mediterranean Europe was never again at peace till the early part of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century. Muslim privateers based in North Africa, the Barbary Pirates, terrorized the Mediterranean until after the end of the Napoleonic Wars.

In the centuries preceding that, Muslim armies launched periodic large-scale invasions of territories in Southern Europe; and even when they were not doing so, Muslim pirates & slave-traders were involved in incessant raids against coastal settlements in Spain, southern France, Italy, Dalmatia, Albania, Greece, and all the Mediterranean islands.

*Note: Contrary to popular (Cultural Marxist) belief, the 1<sup>st</sup> great colonization in the world, was not White colonization of Africa and the Americas, but North African (Muslim) colonization into Europe.*

**It has been estimated that between the 16<sup>th</sup>-19<sup>th</sup> Centuries, Muslim pirates based in North Africa captured & enslaved a million Europeans, double the amount of African slaves that were brought to North America. Although Muslim pirate attacks ranged as far North as Iceland & Norway, the impact was most severe along the Mediterranean coasts of Spain, France and Italy, with large areas of coastline eventually being made uninhabitable by the threat. A disaster for coastal trading!**

*Note: The 1st & 2nd Century A.D. Roman settlers greened up a large area of the Northern Sahara Desert. They planted trees, built roads, cistern systems, and did whatever else was needed to farm on what once was barren desert. The grain the Romans produced on this land fed millions. The later Arab invaders chopped those trees down, wrecked a lot of other stuff and the desert returned.*

*Warning: Intelligence officers have identified 23,000 jihadist-extremists living in Britain as potential terrorist attackers.*

*Note: 80 million people from India died as a result of Muslim invasions.*

*Warning: There has been 19,000 incidents of “jihad” since the 9/11 false-flag attack by International Jewry. Between 632 and 1922, Islam launched 548 offensive battles against classical civilization. During Islam’s 1400 year rule, only 12 decades were “peaceful”; that means its rule was 91% about violence and 9% about peace.*

**Addendum J:**

## **VIKINGS “SAVED” EUROPE**

*“Germanic man, and especially the Viking was militant, even war-like, if important life requirements demanded it.*

*But the war-like imperialism that ravages folks & lands without reverence for the folk that inhabits it, is not Germanic.*

*-Bernhard Kummer, National Socialist German-Nordicist*

*“Viking spirit is not pirate spirit, not robber knight spirit; rather deed-spirit of Nordic peasants in their war-like sons.”*

*-Bernhard Kummer*

*“The Germanic men of the North were cultured folks, who set off for Viking deed, and who drew the strength for their deeds from their homeland and their custom.”*

*-Bernhard Kummer*

*“As much as this fighting Viking spirit could breach peace and spread terror, mightier and more effective still was always the Nordic will to build, to found and to colonize.”*

*-Bernhard Kummer*

*“The homeland in the rear gave them great courage. For precisely Nordic man requires for outreach and great deed a sure bond inward, a religious & moral footing.*

*If he loses that, his deed degenerates into crude adventurism, such as the Vikings degenerated when they lost the homeland.”*

*-Bernhard Kummer*

History teaches that the Norse Vikings were brutal, thieving invaders, but much of that history was written by Viking victims, the European monks who had the monopoly on writing.

New evidence says otherwise! The image we have today of the marauding Vikings is wildly off the mark, and it ignores the major contributions they made in shaping & “saving” Europe during the Middle Ages.

The Vikings weren’t picky about their raiding targets, but the short-term gains in booty & ransom achieved by attacking monasteries resulted in the Vikings being relegated to the “vicious barbarian” category of history. The monks in those monasteries were the only historians around at that time.

On the other hand, the Holy Roman Emperor, Charlemagne, is today generally extolled as a founding father of Europe and the “cultured” hero of that age. France & Germany compete over who has the greatest right to claim him as their national founder.

One of the reasons the Vikings are viewed so negatively is that their violence could seem wanton or irrational. Part of that lies in the scarcity of documentation of what the Vikings actually did during their raids. To many at the time, clerics in particular, attacking a monastery or church would have seemed irrational.

Those who did document the raids, which were usually monks, had something to be gained by playing up the Vikings’ violence against religious figures, and they often resorted to broad, generic rhetoric about the devastation & destruction without specific detail. Or, the documentation we are left with was written centuries after the events, often in poetry, and often wrong.

The Norse Vikings, for the most part, were acting completely rationally with their raids. These men weren’t addicted to violence. The treasure gained from the raids was used by chieftains in the complex and even poetic gift-giving system of the Viking halls.

Charlemagne treated Saxony like his own personal punching bag. On just one day in 782 A.D., Charlemagne ordered no fewer than 4,500 Saxons decapitated because they were oath-breakers, loyal to Paganism. Meanwhile, the Viking execution of 111 prisoners in 845 A.D. lives on in infamy. It is ironic that

Germany is so quick to extol Charlemagne, when the Saxon ancestors of moderns Germans were among the longest-suffering of Charlemagne's victims.

*Note: The National Socialist government built memorial-shrine to the German Heathen's slaughter in commemoration of those killed during the Massacre of Verdun in the 8th Century, called the Saxon Grove (Sachsenhain).*

Charlemagne's wars on his neighbors were similar to Viking raids, being that their primary purpose, particularly the raids of Avar & Pavia, was booty for his currency-starved empire.

**The Vikings sophisticated & extensive trade network "saved" Europe. However disastrous & ruinous an individual Viking raid may have been for those attacked, the overall impact of Scandinavian endeavors, ended up stimulating the economy of Western Europe.**

Following the collapse of the Western Roman Empire, all of Europe faltered as trade & commerce dried up. While things had picked up by the height of the Viking era in the 9<sup>th</sup> & 10<sup>th</sup> Centuries, two things were holding the region back. One was a negative balance of trade in Charlemagne's kingdom and the region as a whole. This was largely due to fact that currency was made of silver & gold, but the precious metals came from the East, Afghanistan in particular. The second factor was that in regions where currency was not used, the system in place was the barter system, which limited economic growth.

The Vikings solved these problems in two ways. The first, and less significant one, is that by attacking the monasteries & churches, the Vikings tapped into the sole major untouched source of precious metals in Europe. Those riches did not disappear, as the Vikings were well integrated in the European trade network. They used it to buy anything from Frankish swords or mint them into coins for the kingdoms Scandinavian chieftains set up in England & Ireland.

More important for the early medieval resurgence of commerce in Western Europe was the Central Asian silver that Scandinavian merchants brought to Europe. The trade network of the Vikings stretched from Greenland & Iceland in the west all the way to the caliphate & Bolghar in the East. The Norse Vikings prodigious exports, mainly fur & slaves, rectified for some time the lopsided trade balance between Western Europe and the East.



## **The economic recovery in Europe was during the Viking Age!**

The Vikings were not roving bands of “berserkers”, ripping open people’s rib cages as the Viking TV show likes to falsely portray. They were undoubtedly violent, and slaughtered countless innocent people, perhaps avenging the deaths of their Pagan brethren that were killed by Charlemagne, who also destroyed their sacred “holy” sites. But, that hardly made them unique in the turbulent 9<sup>th</sup> & 10<sup>th</sup> Century.

**The Norse Vikings left a huge impact on the region. They “saved” Europe! In addition, they established the city of Dublin, left a legacy on the English language via their rule in England, they traded with the Muslim Caliphate and they founded Russia.**

*Note: Vikings conquered Europe, especially thanks to a technological innovation. They learned how to make tar on an industrial scale and used it to waterproof their longships so that they could undertake large-scale, lengthy trips around Europe and across the Atlantic.*

*Note: In 935 A.D. Norway was introduced to a form of Christianity peculiar to a certain branch of the Gnostic Celtic Church of the British Isles, where the serpent had a “leading role”. The Celtic Church’s form of Gnostic Christianity contained certain elements brought to them by the largest of the Gnostic sects, the Ophites who revered the serpent, as a symbol of Christ. A large number of their writings were found in the Egyptian desert at Nag Hammadi in 1945 A.D. In the manuscripts one finds that Christ was called “The Beast” (the instructor) for it was found to be the “wisest of all beings”.*

*The number of the Beast, 666, figures prominently in the holy geometry placed across Norway and is disclosed in an obscure fashion in a certain Viking saga describing the burial of the Viking king Olav, later canonised by the Celtic clergy. From 935-1015 A.D. the Celtic Church made secret arrangements with no less than three Vikings of royal descent intent upon ascending the Norwegian throne.*

*Author & researcher, Harald S. Boehlke, in his book & DVD, “Serpent King”, has uncovered one of the most profound mysteries of ancient times. He has discovered a medieval system of sacred geometrical construction on a scale never before seen, utilizing the sacred symbol, 666, the pentagram and the snake.*

*“We know the people (of the Viking Era) from their parents & ancestors. They were Nordic peasants. Their land was old civilized land, not steppe that produced predator instincts. Hence, Nordic spirit, when it went out into the world as Viking, built & created much more that it destroyed, as long as it had not lost homeland through the great cultural change of Christianity, or through the fault of Nordic people of losing themselves in*

*the foreign & falling homeland-lacking ambition.”*

*-Bernhard Kummer*

*“There are many among the peasant men & women of Iceland who are named to us as especially knowledgeable of the stars, of medicine, or of history. Above all, the use of rune script for messages, warnings, grave inscriptions and prophecies & knowledge of passed down sagas & myths was an important area.”*

*-Bernhard Kummer*

*“The Germanic (Viking) equality of both sexes, the Germanic settlement manner from great farmstead to new farmsteads, and the belonging together of sword & plough, are clearly shown to us in the sources. The proud mastery of these peasants requires no slaves. Quite the opposite, even in the last Pagan century, we still hear how the mightiest noble peasants give their purchased servants (slaves) an opportunity to earn their freedom within 3 years at most, and then to work their own little farm or fishery.”*

*-Bernhard Kummer*

*“Poetry became an art in which the entire (Viking) folk participated. But not just the trivial matters of life, rather the greatest ideas where integrated into this literature.*

*-Bernhard Kummer*

**Note:** There is ample evidence that the Viking-age Scandinavians possessed considerable knowledge about the natural world. Old Norse-Icelandic lore testifies to an early interest in geography, zoology, astronomy, medicine and computistics.

**Note:** We hear of the Vikings as violent & ruthless, when in fact the men who became Vikings were only a small fraction of a people who lived in relatively peaceful communities scattered across Scandinavia.

**Note:** In the 1830's, soon after the forced removal of aboriginal tribes into Indian Territory, Choctaw hunters roaming vast, vacant, forested hills came upon a large Viking runestone, now named the “Heavener Runestone”, in an idyllic valley of Poteau Mountain, in Oklahoma. It had stood immemorably hidden in its remote ravine. The inscribed runes present a straightforward identification in 3rd-5th Century styles, which was much earlier than Thorfinn Karlsefni's saga-attested expedition to Vinland after 1000 A.D. Runes in the same evolving styles, as the Heavener Runestone, were written in differing dialects, Norwegian, Swedish, Danish, and Anglo-Saxon.

**Note:** Scandinavia became one of the very first settle area for the Indo-European tribes of Europe, thus, the scientific name for their racial-type, Nordic, came to be associated with the region itself; hence, the term “Nordic countries”.

**Note:** The history of Nordic countries are intertwined; and the ability of these countries to survive the trepidations to which they were subjected, destroys the “environmental”

*theory of the creation & longevity of civilizations, with plagues, warfare, and economic turmoil all failing to destroy them. In addition, the remarkable technological & scientific advancements which have come out of these Nordic countries, in spite of severe adverse climatic conditions, prove that it is not “environment” which creates a culture, but rather the people themselves.*

*Note: In ancient times, Indo-Aryan “Germans” swept south into Germany out of the Nordic North. Then, in the following period following the fall of the Roman Empire, the Vikings swept through Europe, colonizing Europe and parts of the European continent.*

#### **Addendum K:**

### ***AVOID TRAITORS & HONEY TRAPS***

It's important to avoid Pro-White honey traps, and to know who the suspected traitors & infiltrators are, and what organizations or movements they may lead. These suspect individuals, if not undercover cops, may very well serve as government FBI or ADL assets, informants (“rats”), agents, controlled opposition, limited hangouts, military ops, crisis actors, etc.

Quite often, individuals who compromise themselves have been caught doing a terrible crime, and sell themselves in order to lessen their sentence, or even having their “charges” dropped.

Use discretion when determining who to trust; there are grey areas to be taken into consideration and possibly some exceptions to the rule. Keep in mind that some of these “leaders” might not be traitors & infiltrators. They could be naive, gullible, brand new to the scene, etc., while others might simply be misguided, misdirected, uninformed, embittered, or deficient in certain areas of leadership, decorum or strategy. Either way they are potentially dangerous to the cause of pro-White advocacy. Watch your back!

Here are a clues, warning signs, red flags...

-They have a “siege” mentality! They are quick to openly advocate the use of violence and come up with wild schemes to employ the use of violence, which may result in acts of domestic terrorism.

***Note: The real fight is winning the hearts & minds of White people; violence should only be employed as a last resort, as a means of self-defense.***

-They are the media’s favorite go-to people to speak on issues pertaining to “White Nationalism”. ***[“leaders” of Unite the Right/ Charlottesville 2017]***

-They play the character role of “Neo-Nazis”, “Skinheads”, “White Nationalists” and “KKK” members in front of the media for shock value. They fit the stereotype & degenerate “hateful” caricature that Hollywood and the media, like VICE TV, needs to demonize pro-White advocacy. These “actors”, these straw men, allow (*volunteer*) the media (*fake news*) to produce hit-piece cover stories & memes for the print media, social networks and television. Their political rallies & demonstrations turn into media spectacles, a circus side-show.

***[Unite the Right/ Charlottesville 2017]***

-They have “no problems with the Jews”.

-They don’t “call out the Jews”.

-They do call out “the Jews” but are provocative in their tactics and their interior motives are not congruent with pro-White activism.

-They trash or minimize Hitler’s legacy. They support the disproven theory, promoted by people like Alex Jones, Jim Condit Jr., Jim Mars, Eustace Mullins, James Corbett, etc., that Hitler was a Rothschild agent. These people are gatekeepers. They speak half-truths. They might call out “the Jews”, but their role is to spread dis-info on Hitler & National Socialist Germany.

-They don’t call out “White Genocide”.

-They call themselves National Socialists and are a part of “National Socialists” parties, but show many signs (*red flags*) of being controlled opposition. These

leaders and their “parties” are in place to discredit National Socialism in the eyes of the masses. This is a betrayal of the worse kind; very dishonorable.

*[Unite the Right/ Charlottesville 2017]*

-They don't call out suspected traitors & infiltrators who are misleading the pro-White movement.

-They have Jewish ancestry or married to Jews.

-They accept Jews & gays into pro-White & anti-White Genocide discussion groups, activities and debates.

-They defend Zionism & Israel as an “ethno-state”.

-They are closet-Cultural Marxists/Social Justice Warriors.

-They discourage White unity and attempts to unite European ethnic nationalities as a cohesive whole to combat International Jewry.

-They regularly engage in “cheap” live-streamed debates (*blood sports*), which often turn into shouting matches, foul language and unprofessional behavior.

-They use derogatory “trash talk” when speaking about other races & cultures. They praise terrorist attacks, staged or false flags on innocent non-Whites, like Dylann Roof's Charleston church shooting.

-They cause infighting & division within pro-White groups without reasonable cause & justification. They are disruptive, unhinged, call everyone but themselves “shills” & “agents”, and are not able to hold civil conversations. They muddy the waters with unproductive dialog that seems to go now where, and leads to confusion.

-They distastefully mock & spam the enemy beyond what its necessary, to the point of provocation. Mocking & “trolling” are useful propaganda tools when creatively & strategically applied, and done in good humor.

-They misrepresent (*label*) themselves as “Nazis” or “Neo-Nazis” instead of calling themselves National Socialists. “Nazi” is a Jewish-created epithet, created in the 1920’s to discredit the NSDAP and National Socialism.

-They haphazardly (*willy-nilly*) wear the Swastika or other German National Socialist paraphernalia on their clothing, or represent these images on flags or other items for public display. For those that take National Socialism seriously, this is not acceptable, these symbols should be used strategically on occasions that truly merit their adornment. To some, these symbols are sacred and not to be played with.

-They expose Jewish crimes, but advocate against promoting White-identity interests.

-They loosely promote National Socialist doctrines without having studied the essential core books & writings on the subject matter.

-They possess little knowledge of their European “folkish” roots, culture and history, yet claim there are fighting for European heritage & tradition.

-They fail to acknowledge the Holohoax or the Holodomor. They may even attempt to advocate the “limited gassing” theory of the Holocaust”, now promoted by Mark Weber (*IHR*) & David Irving, despite having hard (*forensic*) evidence to back their claims.

-They blame the Muslims for invading Europe, and not International Jewry, who has let the Muslims in.

-They are Freemasons, or have former ties with freemasonry.

-They blame the Jesuits, instead of International Jewry, as being the head of the New World Order.



-They avoid protesting in front of AIPAC, or other key Jewish advocacy groups & institutions. Instead, they hold political rallies in cities that are “leftist” with

Democratic mayors, and are eager to confront Antifa, Black Lives Matter and other “anti-racist” mobs that are funded by Jews, like George Soros. The resulting violence, resulting from the lack of police protection, discourages and scares away potential pro-White advocates from stepping into the public square at a later date. *[Unite the Right/ Charlottesville 2017]*

-They work for websites or agencies that are owned, financed or operated by Jews, or Jewish subsidiaries, like Breitbart, Rebel Media and InfoWars.

-They call themselves “Alt-Right”, a term coined by the Jew, Paul Gottfried.

-They promote the Left-Right paradigm by backing political candidates, like Donald Trump, who are pro-Zionist and linked to the Council on National Policy and the John Birch Society. Q is a Jewish psyop!

-They are “Nazbols” (*National Bolsheviks*) and make references that their movement is “analogous with the Bolsheviks”.

-They “swirl” & miscegenate (*interbreed*) with non-Whites.

-They promote the meme “White Sharia”, which is an insult to our White Woman, or cater to the MGTOW movement.

-They are pessimistic & defeatist in nature; whereas, many of the great historical leaders of the past “optimistically” fought against insurmountable odds, and were victorious & noble, even if they lost the battle.

-They organize European folk rituals & ceremonies in conjunction with public demonstrations where protestors and the media will be nearby. Folk rituals & ceremonies are sacred, and should not be held as publicity stunts.

*[Tiki-torch march][Unite the Right/ Charlottesville 2017]*

-They accept the “White Privilege” label, instead of countering with facts that address the agenda of White Genocide.

-They appear to be Pro-White, but in reality, they are organizing on a non-racial basis to defeat “the Jew”.

-They have a background of sociopathic, “hateful” and degenerate behavior, characterized by a past history of depression, anger, victimhood, incarceration, uncontrolled rage, drug abuse, domestic violence, etc. One bad apple can spoil the whole bunch.

-They promote the Khazarian Jews theory, which is ultimately being used to misclassify Ashkenazi Jews as White Europeans, rather than a genetically distinct & separate Semetic sub-race that is non-White.

-They have visited Israel, or have friends in Israeli high-tech or military intelligence.

-They follow or promote Alexander Dugin. *[Unite the Right/ Charlottesville 2017]*

***Note: Duginism is Ant-White, explained in Addendum L.***

-They do not call out 9/11 as Jewish-Mossad staged-operation. They do not call out the 2017 Unite the Right rally at Charlottesville as being a suspected “staged event”, which ties into plans by Alexander Dugin to bring down the West via social & racial conflicts.

-They have popular “active” YouTube channels with tens of thousands of subscribers; meanwhile, small Pro-White channels in the past with 1000 or less subscribers, who “call out the Jew”, “call out White Genocide” and racially advocate for White interests, are quickly restricted, and soon permanently shut down. In addition, their PayPal & Patreon-type accounts are de-activated.

-They promote Civic Nationalism.

-They often refer to themselves as “goyim” or “goy” (*sheep*). This is akin to the Blacks calling themselves the “N” word.

-They associate with other people who fall into the category of “cringe”. The people who a person associates with, tells a lot about that individual’s character.



-They are running for political office, they “call out the Jew”, but are overly provocative & untactful in their actions, and they praise the leaders of the 2017 Unite the Right rally.

**Warning:** In reference to “calling out the Jew”, the tide may be turning; whereas the Greater Israel (Yinon) Plan may need to foster overly “provocative” anti-Semitism in Western counties, via anti-Jewish populist politicians and false flags or staged events, in order to bring in “hate laws” (if not already existing) and scare middle class & highly-skilled Jews to emigrate to Israel. It even seems that disclosure regarding Israel’s Operation Talpiot program & Unit 8200 are being allowed to get past YouTube’s censorship algorithms in an attempt to further hyper-normalize the “goy” (Gentiles).

**Be forewarned:** Per the founder of political Zionism, Theodor Herzl, “The Governments of all countries scourged by Anti-Semitism will be keenly interested in assisting us to obtain the sovereignty we want... The anti-Semites will become our most dependable friends, the anti-Semitic countries our allies.”

**Note:** “Anti-semitism” is used by International Jewry to control the Jewish masses. They are perpetually kept in fear of the Gentiles, who are supposedly always trying to murder them. Holocaust-ianity is a key part of this manipulative agenda. Combined with this anti-semitism scare is this nasty Jewish Supremacist ultra-nationalism that Jews are programmed with. All this creates a decidedly narcissistic culture, which is very damaging to both the Jews themselves and the Gentiles that have to co-exist with them at the moment.

**Note:** Due to time constraints and the urgency of getting this E-Book out into the public square, The Noble Protagonist has not had adequate room on his plate to study in-depth the pro-White Movement in America and abroad, which includes the many so-called National Socialist organizations, post the destruction of the NSDAP in Germany. Thus, his concentration has been on the basics of National Socialism, the entire overall history of Europe, race-realism, Paganism, etc.

**There is no doubt that International Jewry has infiltrated some elements within the pro-White Movement, post World War 2. Discretion is highly advised! For this reason, “White Nationalism” is not necessarily threatening to International Jewry. “National Socialism”, if authentic & non-infiltrated, is a genuine threat to Jewish Supremacy.**

**Note: Comedy, parody, novelty, trolling, etc. can be effective strategies to awakening the sleeping masses on Social Media, if done strategically & tactfully. If misused, these tactics can create a provocative climate of anti-Semitism that may be beneficial to the Greater Israel (Yinon) Plan.**

**Note: Hitler in his book, "Mein Kampf", wrote in depth on how to appeal to the masses through propaganda. His party, NSDAP, successfully utilized his propaganda techniques to achieve victory. These principles are universal and can work today if applied.**

**Note: At some point, once a racially-sound organization, movement or political party is established, dialog with other non-Jewish racial groups, to discuss separation, self-determination and defeating International Jewry, will be necessary to avoid the possibility of inter-tribal & racial conflict. Jews who are aligned with destroying International Jewry, and disavow Jewish Supremacy, should operate separate, and at a distance, from any pro-White racially-sound organization, movement or political party. If they are legitimate, based on the history of White-Jewish relations, they will understand & respect the need for keeping at a distance.**

**Note: It will not be elusive Nationalism or vague & misleading "White Nationalism" that will set us free from International Jewry, and grant us that which we seek; a healthy, safe and productive world for us and our white children. It will be National Socialism!**

**For this political, economic, social & philosophical ideology to succeed, there must first be a Nation. And for a Nation to exist, the people must have race, language, heritage, culture and religion held in common. If one or more of those are missing, then all that remains is a "Country", which is really nothing more than a politically defined geographical area occupied by a hodge-podge of divergent peoples that vary widely in race, language, heritage, culture and religion.**

**Warning: A \$10 million program, called "Countering Violent Extremism (CVE) has been launched to target pro-White spokespeople & leaders. This is a Jewish-planned offensive that will utilize traitors & honey traps to destroy pro-White advocacy.**



## Addendum L:

### ***DUGINISM IS ANTI-WHITE***

**Alexander (Aleksandr) Dugin is the pro-Jewish & pro-Zionist founder of the National Bolsheviks, leading Eurasianist, and controlled opposition pundit in some Western “Alt-Right” circles.**

**Dugin has received praise from Lauren Southern, Brittany Pettibone, Richard Spencer, Alex Jones, Mat Heimbach, Greg Johnson, David Duke, Red Ice Radio and others. Dugin has close ties with the Kremlin and the Russian military, having served as an advisor to State Duma speaker & key member of the ruling United Russia party, Sergei Naryshkin.**

***Note: The Russian Imperial Movement’s Stanislav Shevchuk, whom Mat Heimbach described as the group’s western European representative, joined Heimbach for a tour of Washington. In addition to visiting museums and strolling the city, Heimbach & Shevchuk posed in front of the White House, hoisting a Russian imperial flag. Heimbach has described Russian President, Vladimir Putin, a close collaborator with Israel’s Benjamin Netanyahu, with as the “leader” of the “anti-globalist forces around the world”, and claimed that “Russia’s our most powerful ally”.***

***Heimbach has now joining the National Socialist Movement (NSM) party in America as its Director of Community Outreach. Obviously, this party is illegitimate; a disgrace to the authentic legacy of Hitler’s anti-Bolshevik NSDAP and authentic National Socialist ideology & understanding.***

Dugin is sometimes referred to as “Putin’s brain”. Indeed, Dugin’s ideology along with the influential Russian nationalist Izborsk Club, which he and (*ultranationalist*) Alexander Prokhanov are key members, has defined Vladimir Putin’s “Conservative Doctrine.

Dugin has a disdain for Whites in the West. It is his belief that the cultural values of White civilization are a “false, dehumanizing model of the world, built by them and did not pay off.” According to him, “Everything goes to the beginning of the anti-White pogroms on a planetary scale. Russia was saved only by the fact that we are not pure White. Predatory multinational corporations, oppression and suppression of all others, MTV, gays & lesbians; this is the fruit of White

civilization, which is necessary to get rid of. So I am for reds, yellows, greens, blacks, but not for Whites.”

In regards to the United States, Dugin said, “Russia should use its special services within the borders of the United States to fuel instability and separatism, for instance, provoke Afro-American racists.” He believes that Russia should “introduce geopolitical disorder into internal American activity, encouraging all kinds of separatism and ethnic, social and racial conflicts, actively supporting all dissident movements; extremist, racist, and sectarian groups, thus destabilizing internal political processes in the U.S. It would also make sense simultaneously to support isolationist tendencies in American politics.”

Dugin is also not a fan of White Ukrainian people. Thus he was quoted as saying, “Ukrainians are a race of degenerates that crawled up from sewage. Genocide is in order.”

**Most pro-White activists are aware at this point that Alexander Dugin is anti-White. Dugin has stated that he views race as a social construct. We can safely assume that he is not simply being disingenuous, since this claim is consistent with his postmodern & relativist theoretical orientation, as well as with statements he has previously made to the effect that the idea of White racial solidarity is both unrealistic & potentially dangerous.**

Dugin wrote, “When it comes to the myth of ‘the solidarity of the White race’, it is a complete utopia that leads not only to the Holocaust of the Jews, but also to a genocide of the Slavs. The remains of the Third Reich are a basis for this miserable, contradictory and completely false conception. The Anglo-Saxon world is one sociopolitical & cultural reality. The inhabitants of Central Europe are something different. The Eastern world of Orthodox Christianity & Slavs is a third reality. I am certain that many non-White peoples of Eurasia are a thousand fold closer to us in spirit & culture than Americans.”

**In other words, Dugin holds the view that any form of positive racial identity among whites will inevitably and fatally lead to “a new holocaust.”**

Presumably, Dugin follows Alain de Benoist in viewing the concept of race, and the modern phenomenon of “racism”, as a product of the Enlightenment. Benoist is correct that the concept of race was first formulated in the context of the Enlightenment, as one of the foundations of the new science of anthropology.

This does not in itself constitute sufficient grounds for rejecting the concept of race. Even before the concept of race was formed, race was a biological fact, just as DNA existed before the emergence of the science of Genetics.

**Dugin believes that Western “decadence” is simply the full ripening & manifestation of the essence of the West; when in reality it is the product of sabotage by International Jewry. He turns a blind eye to the Jewish question! In fact, he considers Jews and the state of Israel as his allies.**

Alexander Dugin also blames the West for being racist & ethnocentric, while ignoring the fact that “racist” ethnocentrism (*tribalism*) is a universal; rather than a uniquely Western phenomenon.

*“The Western civilization is a racist, ethnocentric civilization. Every Westerner is a racist!”  
-Alexander Dugin*

**The vast majority of today’s “White” ethno-nationalists, who are proud of their racial heritage & historical accomplishments, do not usually see this as being a moral justification of the enslavement or genocide of other races. For the most part, contemporary racialists merely assert the right to racial separatism, the right of each race to build a society adequate to itself and to cultivate its unique characteristics & potentialities.**

As for the historical validity of Dugin’s interpretation of National Socialism as a project of world domination is factually incorrect. Certainly the pursuit of world domination was not a universally accepted idea among National Socialists.

Leon Degrelle (*Waffen-SS*) attests, “German racialism has been deliberately distorted... It was a pro-German racialism! It was concerned with making the German race strong & healthy in every way... German racialism meant re-discovering the creative values of their own race, re-discovering their culture. It was a search for excellence, a noble ideal. National Socialist racialism was not against the other races, it was for its own race. It aimed at defending & improving its race, and wished that all other races did the same for themselves.”

*“Chaos is divine!” -Alexander Dugin*

**Dugin promotes the Jewish Freemason concept of “order out of chaos” and will ally with Muslim extremists & “White Nationalists” to create chaos in the West.**

In his own words, “The West is the sea & merchant power; dominated by the money power and the expansionary sea power. The West seeks to dominate through these means, at the expense of the land power representing ‘traditionalism’ (*Eurasia*). Therefore in response, the East must become the foil to the West and take up the mantle of traditionalism, and set loose a power of controlled chaos, revolutionism. This revolutionary power, which comes out of the West, must be co-opted and turned against the West, which will then halt Western hegemony and preserve tradition.”

**Dugin has been credited with co-founding the Rodina Party in Russia, a party which in return created the World National Conservative Movement (WNCM), along with the Russian Imperial Movement. Reportedly, this movement has been joined by U.S. groups; Traditionalist Youth Network, American Renaissance, American Freedom Party and League of the South. All these (*Alt-Right*) groups have been directly or loosely associated with the 2017 Unite the Right rally and media spectacle in Charlottesville, which ended up in chaos.**

Through chaos, Duginism is in league with KGB-influence long-term strategic planning to destabilize the West; a strategy that greatly serves the interests of International Jewry.

*Warning: The Nordic Resistance Movement has been invited to speak at the World National Conservative Movement conference. The Russian Imperial Movement has also visited Sweden and donated money to the Nordic Resistance. Hopefully, the vast majority of the Nordic Resistance members will disavow the co-opting of their movement by those sympathetic to Duginism & National Bolshevism (Nazbols).*

*Warning: The fascist Casa Pound party in Italy held a conference on “Putin”, and shared the same stage with Alexander Dugin, who was invited to co-chair the event.*

Pro-White activists, be forewarned; beware of Duginist devotees!

*Note: The misanthropic, dislike for mankind, ideas of British occultist & satanist Aleister Crowley inform both the Duginist world view and its contemporary accepted practice. His creepy Eurasian flag is composed of eight white or yellow thunderbolts, or arrows, shaped in a radial pattern, and set behind a black background. This symbol by itself is alternatively referred to in "Chaos Magic" as the "wheel of chaos", "the symbol of chaos", "arms of chaos", "the arrows of chaos", "the chaos star", "the chaos cross", "the chaosphere" or "the symbol of eight".*

*Note: KGB-influenced long-term strategic planning has begun to employ the use of "chaos" & Duginist strategies to cleverly influence domestic & geo-political affairs via the use of Non-Linear Warfare (Hyper-Normalization), explained in Addendum N.*

**Addendum M:**

### ***KALERGI PLAN IS DUGIN & PUTIN'S PLAN***

**It is alarming to see some of the same people who condemn anti-White Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi, wrongly praise Alexander Dugin and KGB-affiliated Putin. It appears that the motive of these closet communists is to destroy the EU, and more significantly, NATO, in order to empower the communists to overrun Europe and displace Europeans with Muslims & Chinese. They will do so in the name of preserving Europe and combating the EU, by seeking to replace the EU with the communists' Eurasian Union.**

The father of the European Union was a puppet (*shabbos goy*) of the Jewish bankers, Rothschild, Warburg and Baruch, named Richard Couvenhove-Kalergi. He admitted in his autobiography that he was funded by these Jews. SS Reichofficer, Dieter Schwarz, exposed Jewish Freemasonry in 1938. He written a pamphlet revealing Kalergi's plan to genocide Europeans, destroy the races and make Jews the rulers over the entire world. This plot was openly endorsed by Kalergi's fellow Jewish Freemasons.

*"National sovereignty is the root cause of the most crying evils of our times...  
The only final remedy for this evil is the federal union of the peoples."  
-EU plaque at Visitor's Centre of the European Parliament*

Now that the EU has done its work demoralizing Europe, and the nationalist forces are mounting, the communists are cleverly controlling the opposition by making a hero out of Kalergi's successor, Alexander Dugin, and out of KGB Putin, the muscle meant to invade Europe and supplant the remainder of Europeans with Asians & Africans. Some of the very same people who decry Kalergi, promote Putin, who agrees with everything Kalergi sought and seeks to fulfill the worst of Kalergi's vision of a destroyed White Race and infusion of Asia into Europe. Their goal is clearly not to restore European Nationalism, but rather to defeat the NATO alliance against communist expansionism in the name of dismantling the European Union.

These same voices promote anti-Americanism, not anti-Semitism, so as to drive a wedge between European Americans & Europeans, further empowering the communists (Jews) for a takeover of Europe and the destruction of the White Race. At the same time, International Jewry is weakening America with counterproductive wars, and have subverted NATO and EU governance with known KGB agents.

Like Kalergi, Dugin & Putin's plan to replace Europeans with race mixed Negroid Eurasians. The same voices are bashing Kalergi while promoting Putin, who is even worse than Kalergi.

***Warning: The United Nations run by International Jewry. According to a report published on January 2000 in Population Division - Review of the United Nations in New York, under the title "Immigration replacement: A solution to declining and aging population", Europe will need 159,000,000 migrants by 2015. That's 200 million non-White immigrants planned to be sent into Europe. An invasion!***

***"The man of the future will be of mixed race. Today's races & classes will gradually disappear owing to the vanishing of space, time, and prejudice. The Eurasian-Negroid race of the future, similar in its appearance to the Ancient Egyptians, will replace the diversity of peoples with a diversity of individuals... Instead of destroying European Jewry, Europe, against its own will, refined & educated this people into a future leadership through this artificial selection process. No wonder that this people, that escaped ghetto-prison, developed into a spiritual nobility of Europe. Therefore, a gracious Providence provided Europe with a new race of nobility by the Grace of Spirit. This happened at the moment when Europe's feudal aristocracy became dilapidated, and thanks to Jewish emancipation."***

***-Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi***



*"The ultimate goal is the co-ordination of all countries in the world... by the mixing of races, with the aim of a light brown race in Europe, to be taken from the Third World in Europe annually 1.5 million immigrants... The result is a population with an average IQ of 90, too stupid to comprehend, but smart enough to work... Yes, I acknowledge the irrational arguments of our opponents, but should they resist the global world order, I urge, 'We Shall Kill Them.'"*

*-Thomas P.M. Barnett, author of "Pentagon's New Map"*

*"The priority of European countries should be the control of fertility, and the promotion of the ideal of interracial unions, in order to create a single race in a single world (one unipolar) subordinate to centralized power."*

*-Brock Chisholm, General of the World Health Organization (WHO)*

*"Europe's nations should be guided towards the superstate without their people understanding what is happening."*

*-Jean Monnet, one of the founding fathers of the E.U.*

Addendum N:

## ***NON-LINEAR WARFARE***

The Kremlin, according to Barack Obama, is stuck in the "old ways," trapped in the Cold War or even 19<sup>th</sup> Century mindsets. But look closer at the Kremlin's current actions and you begin to see a very 21<sup>st</sup> Century mentality; manipulating transnational financial interconnections, spinning global media and reconfiguring geo-political alliances. Could it be that the West is the one caught up in the "old ways", while the Kremlin is the geopolitical avant-garde, informed by a dark, subversive reading of globalization? Yes!

The Kremlin's approach might be called "non-linear war," a term used in a short story written by one of Putin's closest political advisors, Vladislav Surkov, which was published under his pseudonym, Nathan Dubovitsky, just a few days before the annexation of Crimea. Surkov is credited with inventing the system of "managed democracy" that has dominated Russia in the 21<sup>st</sup> century, and his new portfolio focuses on foreign policy. This time, he sets his new story in a dystopian future, after the "fifth world war."

Surkov writes, “It was the first non-linear war. In the primitive wars of the 19<sup>th</sup> and 20<sup>th</sup> Centuries it was common for just two sides to fight. Two countries. Two blocks of allies. Now four coalitions collided. Not two against two, or three against one. All against all.”

This is a world where the old geo-political paradigms no longer hold. As the Kremlin faces down the West, it is indeed gambling that old alliances like the EU and NATO mean less in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century than the new commercial ties it has established with nominally “Western” companies, such as BP, Exxon, Mercedes, and BASF. Meanwhile, many Western countries welcome corrupt financial flows from the post-Soviet space; it is part of their economic models, and not one many want disturbed.

So far, the Kremlin’s gamble seems to be paying off, with financial considerations helping to curb sanctions. Part of the rationale for fast-tracking Russia’s inclusion into the global economy was that interconnection would be a check on aggression, however, interconnection also means that Russia can get away with aggression. The Kremlin has flipped the script!

**The Kremlin’s “non-linear” sensibility is evident as it manipulates Western media & policy discourse. If in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century the Kremlin could only lobby through Soviet sympathizers on the left, it now uses a contradictory & “chaotic” kaleidoscope of messages to build alliances with quite different groups.**

For example...

-European right-nationalists, such as Hungary’s Jobbik or France’s Front National are seduced by anti-EU messages.

-The far-left are brought in by tales of fighting U.S. hegemony.

-U.S. religious conservatives are convinced by the Kremlin’s stance against homosexuality.

-American Alt-Right “traditionalists clash with (*leftist*) Antifa & Black Lives Matter groups in Charlottesville (*Unite the Right*), Virginia.

-Conservative Trump-supporting Patriot groups see Putin as a “White savior” who will stop ISIS, as does Alex Jones, the Zionist broadcaster, with ties to the Council for National Policy, envisions.

**The result is an array of voices, all working away at Western audiences from different angles, producing a cumulative echo chamber of Kremlin (KGB) support. Influencers often appear in Western media and policy circles without reference to their Kremlin connections.**

Such as...

-PR company Ketchum placing pro-Kremlin op-eds in the Huffington Post.

-Anti-Maidan articles by British historian John Laughland in the Spectator that makes no mention of how the think tank he was director of was set up in association with Kremlin-allied figures.

-Media appearances by influential German political consultant Alexander Rahr that fail to note his paid position as an advisor for the German energy company Wintershall, a partner of Gazprom, Moscow’s massive natural gas company.

Non-linear war is the means through which a geo-political raider can leverage his relative weakness. And this vision appeals to a very broad constituency across the world, to those full of resentment for the West. For all the talk of Russia’s isolation, the BRIC economies have actually been subdued in their criticism of the annexation of Crimea, with the Kremlin thanking both China & India for being understanding.

**Despite what Obama says, there is a battle of ideas going on. Not between communism & capitalism, or even conservatives & progressives, but between competing visions of globalization, between the “global village”. We live in a truly non-linear age and the future might just belong to the raiders, the masters of Non-Linear warfare & chaos.**

A tactic that is comparable with Non-Linear warfare is Hyper-Normalization, which achieves a similar result of creating a contradictory & “chaotic” kaleidoscope of messages for the public’s viewing.

*"We Jews have put issue upon issue to the American people. Then we promote both sides of the issue as confusion reigns. With their eyes fixed on the issues they fail to see who is behind every scene. We Jews toy with the American public as a cat toys with a mouse."*  
*-Harold Wallace Rosenthal (senior aide to Senator Jacob K. Javits)*

Hyper-Normalization intertwines contradicting forces that have driven Western culture into mass uncertainty, confusion, spectacle and simulation. Where events keep happening that seem crazy, inexplicable and out of control, from Donald Trump to Brexit, to the War in Syria, mass immigration, extreme disparity in wealth and increasing bomb attacks in the West.

**This KGB-stage of "destabilization", which Ex-KGB agent Yuri Alexandrovich Bezmenov, warned us about, is here. Demoralizing "chaotic" events are happening, and we, as well as those in power, may not understand what is behind them. We may ask... "Who do we trust?" And nobody may know the answer. Thus, most people will retreat into a simplified and often completely fake version of the world. And because this paradigm of reality is reflected all around us, ubiquitous, we accept it as normal.**

We live in a truly (*Jewish*) non-linear age of Non-Linear warfare, chaos and Hyper-Normalization. Do not get caught in its trap! Unplug from the Matrix! Wake up and straighten things out. The battle to preserve Western Civilization depends on the European Folk Soul to ground itself in its Blood & Soil. Connect back to nature & listen to the wisdom of our ancestors.

***Warning: There is a hyper-normalized destabilizing phenomenon, called "Q" surrounding Trump and the Make America Great Again (MAGA) movement, which is duping Patriot groups to believe that mass arrests of the "deep state" are coming, along with arrests of pedophile networks, under the guise of "martial law", which they believe will be a good thing. "Q" is a pysop! International Jewry controls both sides of the political spectrum; and Trump is completely owned by Jews & Israel. There may be "arrests" coming, but only as a ruse to disguise the fact that the elite are consolidating their power base and getting a rid of people who they deem expendable. Meanwhile, patriots & liberty-minded people could be "arrested" & rounded up if deemed a "threat" to national security. "Q" is a trap to deceive the Patriot movement who are not aware of International Jewry.***

***Here is a listing of Jews that are key players in Trump's MAGA administration...***

*Michael Abboud (Jewish) Communications Coordinator, Donald J. Trump for President*  
*Paul Achleitner (Jewish) – Chairman, Supervisory Board, Deutsche Bank (Trump's largest lender)*  
*Miriam Adelson (Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President; Donor, Future45 PAC; Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Sheldon Adelson (Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President; Donor, Future45 PAC; Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Paul Atkins (Jewish) – Member, President Trump's Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Brian Ballard (Jewish) – Finance Committee Member, Trump Presidential Transition Team; Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Thomas Barrack, Jr. (Jewish spouse: Rachelle Roxborough) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Member, Trump Economic Advisory Council; Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Avrahm Berkowitz (Jewish) – Assistant to Jared Kushner and Special Assistant to President Trump, The White House*  
*Terry Branstad (1/2 Jewish) – United States Ambassador to China*  
*Andrew Bremberg (Jewish) – Director of the Domestic Policy Council and Assistant to President Trump, The White House*  
*Elliott Broidy (Jewish) – Vice-Chairman, Trump Victory Committee; Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Safra Catz (Jewish) – Executive Committee Member, Trump Presidential Transition Team*  
*Michael Cohen (Jewish) – Executive Vice President and Special Counsel, The Trump Organization; Personal Attorney for Donald Trump*  
*Gary Cohn (Jewish) – Director, White House National Economic Council*  
*Reed Cordish (Jewish) – Assistant for Intragovernmental and Technology Initiatives to President Trump, The White House*  
*Delos Cosgrove (Jewish) – Member, President Trump's Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Elisabeth DeVos (Jewish spouse: Richard DeVos, Jr.) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Secretary, United States Department of Education*  
*Gil Dezer (Jewish) – President, Trump Dezer Development*  
*Michael Dezer (Jewish) – Founder, Trump Dezer Development*  
*James Dimon (Jewish spouse: Judith Kent) – Member, Trump's Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Lewis Eisenberg (Jewish) – Chairman, Trump Victory Committee; Finance Co-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Boris Epshteyn (Jewish) – Senior Adviser, Donald J. Trump for President; Communications Director, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee; Assistant Communications Director for Surrogate Operations and Special Assistant to President Trump, The White House*  
*Stephen Feinberg (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Donor, Rebuilding America Now PAC; Member, Trump Economic Advisory Council*  
*Laurence Fink (Jewish) – Member, President Trump's Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Alan Fishman (Jewish) – Chairman, Ladder Capital (Donald Trump's second largest lender)*  
*David Friedman (Jewish) – Co-Chairman, Israel Advisory Committee for Donald Trump; United States Ambassador to Israel*  
*Samuel Fox (Jewish) – Vice-Chairman, Trump Victory Committee*  
*Alan Garten (Jewish) – Executive Vice President and General Counsel, The Trump Organization*  
*Bruce Gelb (Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President*  
*Michael Glassner (Jewish) – Deputy Campaign Manager and National Political Director, Donald J. Trump for President; Special Advisor for Operations, Trump Presidential Transition Team*

*Lawrence Glick (Jewish) – Ex. Vice President of Strategic Development, The Trump Organization*  
*Scott Gottlieb (Jewish) – Commissioner, United States Food and Drug Administration*  
*Jason Greenblatt (Jewish) – Executive Vice President and Chief Legal Officer, The Trump Organization; Co-Chairman, Israel Advisory Committee for Donald Trump; President Trump’s Special Representative for International Negotiations*  
*Vincent Harris (Jewish) – Digital Strategy Manager, Donald J. Trump for President*  
*Thomas Hicks, Sr. (Jewish) – Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Carl Icahn (Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President; President Trump’s Special Adviser for Regulatory Reform*  
*Gail Icahn (Jewish) – Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Robert Iger (Jewish) – Member, President Trump’s Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Travis Kalanick (Jewish) – Member, President Trump’s Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Peter Kalikow (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund*  
*Daniel Kowalski (Jewish) – Deputy Policy Director, Donald J. Trump for President; Member, Trump Economic Advisory Council*  
*Lawrence Kudlow (Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President*  
*Charles Kushner (Jewish) – Endorser, Trump for President; Donor, MAGA PAC*  
*Jared Kushner (Jewish) – Senior Adviser, Donald J. Trump for President; Executive Committee Member, Trump Presidential Transition Team; Senior Adviser to President Trump, The White House; Director, White House Office of American Innovation*  
*Yael Kushner [née Ivanka Trump] (Orthodox Jewish convert) – Executive Vice President, The Trump Organization; Senior Adviser, Donald J. Trump for President; Executive Committee Member, Trump Presidential Transition Team*  
*Bennett LeBow (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund*  
*Richard LeFrak (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund*  
*Richard Lesser (Jewish) – Member, President Trump’s Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Corey Lewandowski (Jewish/East European) – Campaign Manager, Donald J. Trump for President*  
*Robert Lighthizer (Jewish) – United States Trade Representative*  
*David Malpass (Jewish) – Member, Trump Economic Advisory Council; Undersecretary for International Affairs, United States Department of the Treasury*  
*Douglas Manchester (Jewish) – Donor, Make America Great Again PAC*  
*Bernard Marcus (Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President; Donor, Rebuilding America Now PAC; Donor, Make America Number One PAC*  
*Rebekah Mercer (Jewish) – Donor, Make America Number One PAC; Executive Committee Member, Trump Presidential Transition Team*  
*Robert Mercer (Jewish) – Donor, Make America Number One PAC*  
*Amanda Miller (Jewish) – Spokesman and Vice President of Marketing, The Trump Organization*  
*Eli Miller (Jewish) – Chief Operating Officer, Donald J. Trump for President*  
*Jason Miller (Jewish) – Senior Communications Adviser, Donald J. Trump for President; Communications Director, Trump Presidential Transition Team; Director of Communications and Assistant to President Trump, The White House*  
*Stephen Miller (Jewish) – National Policy Director, Donald J. Trump for President; National Policy Director, Trump Presidential Transition Team; Sr. Adviser for Policy to Trump, The White House*  
*Steven Mnuchin (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Member, Trump Economic Advisory Council; National Finance Chairman, Donald J. Trump for President; Executive Committee Member, Trump Presidential Transition Team; Secretary, U.S. Department of the Treasury*  
*Elon Musk (1/2 Jewish) – Member, President Trump’s Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Samuel Nunberg (Jewish) – Policy Adviser, Donald J. Trump for President*

*Geoffrey Palmer [né Weissinger] (Jewish) – Donor, Rebuilding America Now PAC*  
*John Paulson (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Member, Trump Economic Advisory Council*  
*Laura Perlmutter (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Joshua Pitcock (Jewish) – Chief of Staff to Vice President Pence and Assistant to President Trump, The White House*  
*Dina Powell [née Habib] (Jewish) – Senior Counselor for Economic Initiatives and Assistant to President Trump, The White House; Deputy National Security Adviser for Strategy to President Trump, The White House*  
*Presidential Transition Team; Chief of Staff to President Trump, The White House*  
*Andrew Puzder (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund*  
*Stewart Rahr (Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President*  
*Joseph Ricketts (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Donor, Future45 PAC*  
*Marlene Ricketts [née Volkmer] (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Donor, Future45 PAC*  
*Richard Roberts (Jewish) – Vice-Chairman, Israel Advisory Committee for Donald Trump*  
*George Ross (Jewish) – Executive Vice President and Senior Counsel, The Trump Organization*  
*Wilbur Ross, Jr. (1/2 Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Member, Trump Economic Advisory Council; Secretary, United States Department of Commerce*  
*Steven Roth (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Member, Trump Economic Advisory Council*  
*Phillip Ruffin (Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President; Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Felix Sater (Jewish) – Senior Adviser, The Trump Organization*  
*Keith Schiller (Jewish) – Director of Security, The Trump Organization; Director of Oval Office Operations and Deputy Assistant to President Trump, The White House*  
*Stephen Schwarzman (Jewish) – Chairman, President Trump's Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Melvin Sembler (Jewish) – Vice-Chairman, Trump Victory Committee; Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Yaakov Shaham (Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President; Donor, Trump Victory Fund*  
*Marc Short (Jewish) – Senior Advisor to Vice President-Elect Pence, Trump Presidential Transition Team; Director of the Office of Legislative Affairs, The White House*  
*David Shulkin (Jewish) – Secretary, United States Department of Veterans Affairs*  
*Peter Thiel (1/2 Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President; Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Donor, Rebuilding America Now PAC; Donor, Make America Number One PAC; Executive Committee Member, Trump Presidential Transition Team*  
*Lara Trump [née Yunaska] (Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President*  
*Vanessa Trump [née Haydon] (1/2 Jewish) – Endorser, Donald J. Trump for President*  
*Kevin Warsh (Jewish) – Member, President Trump's Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Raymond Washburne (Jewish spouse: Heather Hill) – Vice-Chairman, Trump Victory Committee; Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Mark Weinberger (Jewish) – Member, President Trump's Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Ronald Weiser (Jewish) – Vice-Chairman, Trump Victory Committee; Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*  
*Andrew Weiss (Jewish) – Executive Vice President, The Trump Organization*  
*Lawrence Weitzner (Jewish) – Adviser, Donald J. Trump for President*  
*Steven Witkoff (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund*  
*Daniel Yergin (Jewish) – Member, President Trump's Strategic and Policy Forum*  
*Ronald Lieberman (Jewish) – Executive Vice President of Management and Development, The Trump Organization*



*Christopher Liddell (Jewish) – Director of Strategic Initiatives and Assistant to President Trump, The White House*

*David Orowitz (Jewish) – Senior Vice President of Acquisitions and Development, The Trump Organization*

*Allen Weisselberg (Jewish) – Executive Vice President and Chief Financial Officer, The Trump Organization*

*Stephen Wynn [né Weinberg] (Jewish) – Finance Vice-Chairman, Trump Presidential Inaugural Committee*

*Howard Lorber (Jewish) – Donor, Trump Victory Fund; Member, Trump Economic Advisory Council .....The End!*

**Note: Las Vegas casino magnate & alleged mafia kingpin, Sheldon G. Adelson, has reportedly pledged \$100 million, and possibly more, to help finance GOP candidate Donald Trump's presidential campaign in 2016.**

**Note: Felix Sater is an ex-convict who identifies himself as a "senior advisor to Donald Trump". Sater has mafia & Russian criminal ties, as well as a 1998 racketeering conviction. Sater is an active member of the Chabad of Port Washington and was named their Man of the Year in 2010 & 2014.**

**Every time someone asks Trump if he knows Felix Sater, his Russian-born, Brooklyn-bred former business associate, Trump draws a blank. Despite the fact that Sater worked on-and-off for a decade with the Trump Organization, and despite his recent headline-making appearance as an exuberant negotiator on behalf of Trump's hardnosed attorney, Michael Cohen, in seeking to build a "massive Trump Tower in Moscow" in 2016.**

***"Trump was the staged clown who told the newly awakened conspiracy-aware crowds what they wanted to hear, the executive level COINTELPRO 2.0 manager along with the artificially Cambridge Analytica-analyzed human bots who cheered for him because he said what they wanted to hear, along with Zio-Con-man Alex Jones and other dupes, useful idiots and agents. He was a Zio-puppet right from the start..."***

***The alternative media suffer now from their own cognitive dissonance because of 4th generation psychological warfare, Cass Sunstein's cognitive infiltration against the alternative media, implemented & initialized years ago. Most of the circus that takes place is smoke & mirrors, as 4th generation warfare with limited hangout 'crumbs', intentional COINTEL 2.0, Qanon false trails mixed with truth. The result is a designed 'fake awakening' posing as 'real', etc., in order to pacify, disrupt, distract and divide & conquer the original truth movement & general population."***

***-Anonymous blog commenter***



## Addendum O:

### ***RACIAL DIFFERENCES ARE A REALITY***

***"While supporting our own (Nordic) race, and if necessary fighting against other races to protect its right to existence, we should not overlook the fact that almost all races display something in themselves that is sound & biologically resolved, and therefore beautiful, natural and valuable... Each race carries first of all the measure of worth in itself. When once we understand this then we do not foster feelings of inferiority in others, a consequence that the hitherto existing race theories have too often achieved."***  
***-Dr. Ludwig Eckstein.***

***"It is not, however, by the tie of language, but exclusively by the tie of blood, that the members of a race are bound together."*** -Hitler

***"The racial problem furnishes the key, not only to the understanding of human history, but also to the understanding of every kind of human culture."*** -Hitler

***"A longstanding orthodoxy among social scientists holds that human races are a social construct and have no biological basis... In the decade since the decoding of the human genome, a growing wealth of data has made clear that these two positions, never at all likely to begin with, are simply incorrect... There is indeed a biological basis for race."***  
***-Nicholas Wade, author of "A Troublesome Inheritance"***  
***(Science writer & journalist)***

**The culture of the age that we live in is founded on a Jewish lie, which is "racial egalitarianism". It is an article of faith among the elites that govern the West that the races are the same in abilities & temperament, and that it is only racial bias in the present, or in the past, that prevents all races from performing at the same level. 100 years of science disproves this!**

This dogma has been conventional wisdom among the Western elites since 1950, when the United Nations published its "Statement on Race", which declared: "There is no proof that the groups of mankind differ in their intelligence or temperament."

The scientific evidence indicates that the range of mental capacities in all ethnic groups is the same... Genetic differences are not of importance in determining the social and cultural differences between different groups of Homo sapiens."

In the succeeding years, this dogma has filtered downwards from the elites, and entrenched itself to such an extent, that it is dangerous for any Westerner to contradict it.

The heart of race realism is recognizing this lie for what it is. Both the findings of the best scholars and simple common sense force us to recognize that the races are inherently different. But holding onto the truth is not easy, as it means refusing the dominant ideology of our culture, which constantly tries to persuade us that racial equality would be achieved if only people, and especially Whites, were less "racist".

***"The recognition of race as a fact demands not racial contempt, but racial respect."  
-Alfred Rosenberg***

### ***Race & IQ***

**One of the most destructive myths of modern times is that people of all races have the same average intelligence. It is widely accepted that genes account for much of the difference in intelligence between individuals, but many people still refuse to believe genes explain group differences in average intelligence. This blindness leads to futile attempts to eliminate "achievement gaps" between the races and leads Whites to accept the view that if Blacks and Hispanics are less successful than Whites, it is because of White "Racism".**

Among White Americans, the average IQ, around 2000 was 103. Among Asian-Americans, it was 106. Among Jewish Americans (*Ashkenazi*), it was 113. Among Latino Americans, it was 89. Among African-Americans, it was 85. Around the world, studies find the same general pattern; Whites 100, East Asians 106 and sub-Saharan Africans 70.

***Note: Out of the top 25 safest countries in the world, 21 are White countries. Iceland was the safest! Singapore was the 7<sup>th</sup> safest, Japan the 8<sup>th</sup>, Bhutan (South Asia) was 18<sup>th</sup> and Mauritius, located 2,000 kilometres off the Southeast coast of Africa.***

***Note: 70% of IQ comes at birth. IQ is the single most important factor that determines success later in life.***

***Note: For Whites & Blacks at the same IQ, Whites will be generally better at problem-solving & spatial reasoning, while Blacks will be better at memory, procedural tasks and rote learning.***

***Note: Jews on average score higher on IQ tests than Whites, in the area of verbal & mental capacity. Whites on average score higher on IQ tests than Jews, in the area of visuo-spatial & abstract reasoning. Jews in general do very well in field of law negotiation & mediation, whereas, Whites do well in the creative-building fields.***

### ***Black-White Intelligence Gap***

Dr. Audrey Shuey, in her comprehensive work, "The Testing of Negro Intelligence", compiled more than 300 different IQ studies comparing Black & White intelligence. They found that average Black IQ scores are between 15 and 20 points lower than White averages, in scientific terms, they vary between one and one and one-half standard deviations below Whites.

Comparisons between White & Black scores are of "averages" of the groups. Because Blacks as a group score lower in IQ than Whites does not mean there are not some individual Blacks who score in the highest category and some Whites who score in the lowest. However, when one contrasts the overlapping bell-shaped curves of IQ performance by race and looks at the Black-White difference at different levels, it becomes obvious that the race difference becomes more pronounced at the high and low extremes of the distribution. For instance, One-half of all Blacks score in the lowest one-quarter of Whites.

On the high end of the scale, an IQ of at least 115 is considered necessary for excellent college work or for the top managerial and professional jobs in America. Only about 2.5 percent of Blacks score that high, as compared to about 16 percent of Whites.

About 20 times more Whites than Blacks per capita have IQs over 130, and somewhere between 50 and 100 more Whites are in the above 140 IQ range. This is the IQ group that many psychologists believe is responsible for most of the greatest achievements of civilization.

**Black representation at the low-scoring end of the IQ scale has even stronger implications for society. At least 25 percent of Blacks are below 75 in IQ, and an IQ in the 70-75 range is classified as "borderline retarded" by most psychologists. Practically no one in that IQ range will graduate from high school or even learn much of elementary school basics; none will qualify for the armed forces, and few will be able to find good employment. "Racism" is not the problem here, IQ is.**

Studies of the Black-White gap in intelligence prove beyond any doubt that the race realist perspective is correct.

The school of researchers that argues for the biological basis of racial intelligence differences, among whom are psychologists Arthur Jensen, J.P. Rushton and Richard Lynn, have solid academic credentials and publish in peer-reviewed psychological journals, and their work is respected even by those who disagree with them.

**For over a hundred years, numerous studies have been conducted on Black-White differences in IQ. Wherever Blacks are in the world, they score substantially below the White mean of 100 on IQ tests. In reviewing the literature on black intelligence in *Race Differences in Intelligence*, Richard Lynn found that 57 studies of the IQ of blacks in Africa conducted between 1955 and 1994 consistently showed that they had a mean IQ of around 67. Fourteen studies between 1986 and 2002 of blacks in the Caribbean and Latin America found a mean IQ of 71. Thirty-one studies of American Blacks between 1918 and 1998 found a mean IQ of 85. Twenty-nine studies conducted in Britain and the Netherlands between 1966 and 2002 found a mean Black IQ of 85 as well. In Israel, two studies of Ethiopian immigrants who are Jewish by religion, but racially Black, showed they had a mean IQ of 65.**

Despite all the efforts made in the US to achieve parity among the races, the IQ gap has not gone away. Indeed, it has remained approximately the same for nearly a century. In 1917, the first large scale IQ tests in America found about a 17-point difference between the scores of the races; the most recent studies show the difference is about the same.

The equalization of federal, state and local spending on Black & White education, government educational programs for the poor, diversity training, and all the rest of it simply has had no discernible effect on the racial IQ gap.

This in itself is powerful evidence that the black-white IQ difference is rooted in biology. However, there is much more evidence of this.

**Psychologists know that intelligence is a highly heritable, genetically determined, trait. The heritability of IQ is as great as 80 percent, meaning it is primarily determined by genetic background.**

In families of all races, rich people tend to have smarter children than poor people, but the environments they provide account for only a small part of this. By and large, the wealthy are wealthy because they are smart and know how to make money, and their children are smart because they got their “genes” from smart parents, not because they live in big houses and take harp lessons.

Some of the most powerful evidence of the biological origin of racial differences in intelligence comes from trans-racial adoption studies. For example, a 1992 study examining the IQ's of adopted White & Black 17-year-olds raised in upper-middle-class White families found that despite their similar environment, the adopted children with two biological White parents had a mean IQ of 106, whereas the adoptees with two Black biological parents had a mean IQ of 89.

There is no doubt that IQ tests do measure intelligence. In fact, a person's IQ is the strongest predictor of how well he will perform in school and whether he will get a well-paying, high-status job.

In light of evidence like this, none of the cultural explanations of racial differences in intelligence & educational achievement are even remotely plausible. Some object that IQ tests are not a good measure of intelligence because they are culturally biased. But the racial IQ difference appears even on reaction-time IQ tests, in which subjects must respond as quickly as possible to a simple visual stimulus, such as a flashing light or a change in color in a dot on a screen. It is difficult to see how such tests could be culturally biased.

Nor do arguments that Blacks score lower on tests because of socio-economic deficits hold water. If class background explains differences in IQ scores, why do Blacks, raised in upper-middle-class White families, score so much lower on IQ tests than Whites from the same background?

Moreover, why do Black kids in high-school from affluent backgrounds regularly score lower than Whites from poor households on SAT tests, which are a good measure of intelligence?

It has been more than 90 years since the first IQ studies were conducted involving both Whites & Blacks. Today, Blacks score the same IQ in relation to Whites as they did in the 1920s, about 15 to 20 points lower. Despite many years of dramatically improved living, education and employment opportunities via social integration programs & policies, Black IQ has not been affected.

### ***White Admixture***

Tests have generally shown that American mulattos, who have a significant percentage of White genes, have higher IQs than Blacks with little or no White ancestry. The same is true in South Africa, where mixed-race “coloreds” consistently score at an intermediate level between Whites and pure-bred Blacks. The best evidence suggests that for African Blacks with no White ancestry, the average IQ is about 70. This extremely low figure is consistent with the low level of development that characterizes black-run countries. IQs in the 70 range are found even in the United States, in those parts of the poor rural South where Blacks have very little White admixture.

### ***Asians Score Higher on IQ Tests***

The same kinds of evidence that show a genetic component in the Black-White IQ gap show a genetic component in the smaller White-North Asian gap. Asian children adopted by Whites are often more intelligent than the White average.

One study designed to evaluate the effects of early malnutrition tested a large number of Asian adopted children who had suffered various degrees of deprivation. As expected, IQ scores were higher among the Asians who had suffered the least, but even the worst-nourished Asians were above the White average, and the best-nourished Asians were far above average.

### ***Biological Factors***

Intelligence is correlated with a number of clearly biological factors, the most obvious of which is brain size. On average, East Asians have 17 cm<sup>3</sup> more brain than Whites, who have 97 cm<sup>3</sup> more brain than Blacks. Brain size has about a .4 correlation with intelligence, so these differences alone would explain five points of the 15-point average IQ gap between Blacks & Whites. Interestingly, when Blacks & Whites are matched for intelligence, they have the same sized brains, but simply matching for brain size does not produce a match in IQ. Brain size seems to be only one part of the biological puzzle.

Another purely physical indicator of intelligence is the amount of glucose someone's brain metabolizes when he is trying to solve a problem. Glucose, or sugar, is the main fuel for the brain, and intelligent people require less of it than dim people; their brains use fuel more efficiently. Tests of impulses along individual nerves also show that smart people have faster-acting nerves than less smart people. Intelligence is also associated with levels of acidity in the brain as well as an electrical characteristic known as average evoked potential.

Arthur Jensen has been a pioneer in what are called reaction-time tests. These require a subject to perform very simple tasks that everyone can usually get right 100 percent of the time. Intelligence is correlated with speed and consistency of reaction time, and there are racial differences in results. It would be hard to argue that the "culture" of Whites somehow better prepares them than Blacks for doing this.

Malnutrition has not shown to have an effect on children's IQ. After World War 2, Central European children, who were malnourished and suffered great emotional trauma, were tested for Intelligence. Their tests results indicated no ill effects in lower IQ. Their IQ average compares favorably with both the period before and after the European conflict.

### ***Physical Differences***

Racial differences are obvious in the physical realm. No one will argue that Blacks dominate track and field, basketball and football. They are 15 times per capita more represented than Whites in these major sport categories.

Blacks make up approximately 80 percent of the National Basketball Association, 66 percent of the National Football League, and 100 percent of the top 50 male sprinters in the world who compete in professional & Olympic 100 & 200-meter dashes. It seems logical that the differing performance of Whites and Blacks has an anatomical and physiological basis. Scientists who have investigated the issue say precisely that.

There are numerous physical distinctions between the White & Black race. Blacks have greater proportions of muscle types that favor quick bursts of speed than Whites do. They also have less body fat, smaller body cavities, longer arms in relation to their height, and numerous other differences that contribute to their excelling in sports that favor quick bursts of speed as well as jumping ability.

Blacks are favored in sports where these traits are the most important and have a disadvantage where strength and other characteristics are favored. Whites and Asians dominate the strength sports of weightlifting & gymnastics and the higher density in the bones of Blacks results in less buoyancy and a distinct disadvantage in swimming and other water sports.

In colder European climates, strength & endurance became the deciding physical factors for survival rather than speed. White men had to be strong enough to build complex & heavy structures of wood or stone, or sometimes even of ice. It made more evolutionary sense for the European to have a bit more insulating body fat and a larger body cavity than Africans, as such helps protect the body from times of intense cold.

### ***Delayed Gratification, Testosterone and Illegitimacy Rates***

Studies, like the ones documented in “The Unheavenly City Revisited” by Professor Edward C. Banfield, noted that inhabitants of inner cities, that include many Blacks, have a less tendency to defer gratification, and an extreme orientation to the present. Most of the men who noted these psychological differences between the races took for granted their cultural origins, but many new studies reveal that such tendencies had hereditary implications.



One of the more interesting aspects of the study of criminal behavior, relate to testosterone levels. Researchers have long noted that males are about ten times more often found guilty of violent crimes than are women, and high crime rates coincide with high levels of testosterone in adolescence. Criminal youths are also found to have higher average levels of testosterone than non-criminals of the same age. Interestingly enough, young Blacks are found to have significantly higher levels of testosterone than do young Whites. The Black crime rate is about 300 percent higher than that of Whites on a world-wide basis.

*Note: Black people in the U.S. are more likely to be victims of violent confrontations with police officers than Whites because they commit more violent crimes than Whites per capita. Despite making up just 13% of the population, Blacks commit around half of homicides in the United States. Despite the fact that Black people commit an equal or greater number of violent crimes than Whites, Whites are almost "twice" as likely to be killed by police officers. Despite being outnumbered by Whites five to one, Blacks commit eight times more crimes against Whites than vice-versa.*

*It's clear that the greater propensity for Black people to commit violent crimes is a driving factor as to why Blacks are becoming involved in more violent confrontations with police than their 13% population figure suggests they should be. If the 911 calls are coming from Black areas and are related to Black people committing violent crimes, then of course Black people are more likely to be involved in violent confrontations with cops.*

*No one should deny that police brutality is a huge problem within the U.S. It is a problem for not only Blacks, but Whites and others as well.*

Higher levels of testosterone could contribute to greater sexual aggression as well, contributing both to rape & assault of women as well as instability in relationships. Illegitimacy & promiscuity is far more common in Black societies than in European societies. In the United States, for instance, the African-American illegitimacy rate is fast approaching 75 percent of all newborns.

The chronic social problem of absent Black fathers in America is found repeated on a world-wide scale. In a research paper on African marriage systems, Patricia Draper describes the parenting role of Black fathers in Africa and the Americas, "The psychological, social, and spatial distance of husbands and fathers, together with their freedom from direct economic responsibility relieves them of most aspects of the parental role as Westerners understand the term."

In Africa, although there could be advantages for a woman if the male helped provide for her, it was not nearly as important to her survival. Surveys of Blacks worldwide show that Black males & females begin sexual relations earlier, have more sexual partners, more frequent sexual relations, more absent fathers, more polygamy, higher testosterone levels in males, more prominent secondary sexual characteristics, and much higher rates of sexually transmitted diseases.

### ***The Roots of Higher Intelligence***

In the extremely cold & inhospitable natural environment of Europe, higher human intelligence (*IQ*) is dramatically favored. Thus, Europe demanded a higher technology for survival.

If a society depends almost wholly on hunting, development of advanced weapons, traps and sophisticated strategies can be critically important when there is scarce game. Effective hunting, fishing and trapping in such an environment can demand well-developed cognitive skills. The invention & rigging of ingenious traps can demand high intelligence. The skills and the tools necessary to make a fire, no easy task in a cold wet environment, can mean the difference between life & death. If a heavy shelter constructed to keep out winter collapses on its occupants because of poor design, they could well die.

In equatorial Africa, if the leaves or straw huts blow away in a rainstorm, the occupants can just build another one tomorrow. If a native gets lost in the rain forests of Africa, he can live on the fauna & flora while he finds his way back, while if the European gets lost in winter he could freeze to death.

In Europe, the prehistoric economy found dependence on several primary animals. Probably the most important were the mastodon and the various breeds of deer & reindeer. Now extinct, the mastodon was the largest animal ever to walk the Earth contemporaneous to man. It was a great hairy beast that adapted to the cold temperatures of Europe & Northern Asia. The mastodon stood about twice the size of the great African Elephant, had huge tusks and was easily strong enough to lift weight equivalent to a small automobile. To hunt such creatures demanded technologically-effective weapons, as well as effective teamwork and planning.

## ***The Evolution of Races***

***“I have explained in many speeches that the veneration of Germanic blood does not imply contempt for other races but, on the contrary, racial respect. Since races, as the core of nations, are created by nature, the very respect for nature itself demands respect for such creations.”***

***-Alfred Rosenberg***

***“Style, customs, language, are the manifestation of different souls and peoples; and just as these cannot be mixed without a resultant deterioration of their purity, so men, as their embodiment, and to whom they belong organically and spiritually, cannot intermingle.”***

***-Alfred Rosenberg***

***“All human races have a common collective psyche... but with the beginning of racial differentiation, essential differences are developed in the collective psyche as well.”***

***-Carl Jung***

Mankind's remote ancestors encountered vastly differing environments that selected for many characteristics, the most readily recognizable being the physical traits of skin color, hair texture and color, and eye color.

In Africa, numerous kinds of edible vegetation existed, as well as small rodents and insects and other varied and abundant food sources. By contrast, the ground in Europe was a frozen sea of snow & ice for many months each year and even many trees had no leaves. In the mildest of months, the inhabitants had to prepare for the harsh periods by “deferring gratification” and putting aside stores of food & supplies.

In the cold climates of Europe, hunting large game rather than gathering edibles became the chief source of food and supplies. Because hunting provided most resources, females & children became dependent on male provisioning, leading to a strong bond between men and their immediate family. In both Europe & Asia men had to provide for their mates & children if they were to survive.

**The ice ages produced the magnificent intellectual powers of what we call modern or “Cro-Magnon”, the prototype of the modern European. As the ice ages receded and the climate became less harsh, those genetically accumulated abilities flowered in the world's first great civilizations.**

**Over time, intellect combined with accumulated learning brought on the highest cultural & technological achievements. Ironically, at the same time, civilization makes advancements, it fosters a “dysgenic selection” that in many ways is opposite to the “eugenic effect” of the prehistoric period.**

The same sharing & social justice that helped the small hunting bands of high quality to survive, applied indiscriminately to a larger society, leads to degeneration. The least intelligent and fit reproduce faster than the best. As the most intelligent found their pleasure in their business, religious, governmental activities, as well as the arts or the various pleasures that could be purchased with affluence, they had smaller families. The poorest continued to find their greatest pleasures in the sexual acts that also increased their numbers.

The organization of civilization also meant a change in the conduct of wars. In more primitive societies, warfare could wipe away the whole gene pool and replace it with more intelligent & efficient groups. Civilization's wars tended to leave the physical & mental defectives at home, while impressing the healthiest, and fittest; who by virtue of their youth had often not yet had children. Through a succession of wars, the best & bravest traditionally led their troops and suffered the highest casualties.

As civilizations increased in power, they ranged in conquest far beyond the original boundaries of the people who built them. They sometimes brought back slaves of the conquered peoples. Often, the genes of those conquered populations, some of which were of a different racial stock, were slowly absorbed into the conqueror's gene pool.

***“Nowhere in our historical life is a race identical with a people. The act of becoming a people is a long, rather mysterious process in which inner attitude, outward pressure and spiritual desire gradually begin to form the picture of a unified culture. That, too, is a law of nature, and as such worthy of our respect. Few have expressed this as beautifully as Herder; but it was Lagarde who coined this immortal phrase, ‘Peoples are the thoughts of God.’”***  
***-Alfred Rosenberg***

***Note: The physical differences between human races are almost twice as great as the ones among different species of primates. The cultural differences among human races surpass cultural differences between animal species by even greater amounts. In addition, according to new studies, human evolution has accerated in an unprecedented way, not seen in Nature, and human races have become in the last centuries more different from one another.***

### ***Equality in Society***

***“Nature does not bring equal opportunity... There is no ‘human equality’ in the races.”  
-Savitri Devi, author of “The Lightning & the Sun”***

**It is futile to expect equal results from populations that are not themselves equal. Ultimately, the public must accept the pragmatic reality that some groups will be overrepresented and other groups underrepresented in various socially valued outcomes. Race relations cannot be improved if the fundamental assumptions about them are false.**

***“It is a great disservice to society to promote the view that Whites are responsible for the failures of Blacks if, in fact, the causes are genetic. “ -Professor J. Philippe Rushton***

The work of race realist scholars proves that our culture, imposed by the Jewish Supremacy, ignores not only innate intelligence differences, but a principle of the utmost importance in explaining human behavior, which is Race Realism.

**It’s time to realize that “Racism” in America and Western Countries is not the problem. Racial differences between racial groups are causing problems & division. Equality in multi-racial society is a myth. Race Realism is a reality!**

***“The idea of an original, clear-cut and permanent inequality among the different races is one of the oldest and most widely held opinions in the world.”  
-Joseph Arthur Comte de Gobineau (French diplomat, writer and ethnologist)***

*"I was gradually penetrated by the conviction that the racial question overshadows all other problems of history, that it holds the key to them all... Everyone must have had some inkling of this colossal truth, for everyone must have seen how certain agglomerations of men have descended on some country, and utterly transformed its way of life."*  
*-Joseph Arthur Comte de Gobineau*

*"Equality can only exist between equals. Civilization implies division of labor, division of labor implies subordination, and subordination implies 'injustice' & inequality."*  
*-Ragnar Redbeard*

*"Ethnology, Biology, History, all proclaim 'Equality' to be a myth. Even the great epics of antiquity are all glorifications of inequality; inequality of the mind, inequality of birth, of courage or condition."*  
*-Ragnar Redbeard*

*Note: James Watson is the co-discoverer of the structure of DNA in 1953. He made race-realist statements that created controversy with the Jewish-controlled media and he was publically shamed. Watson has seen his book tour cancelled, he has been suspended from his position at Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory and has been subjected to outraged "moralism" from people who can't hold a candle to his intellectual stature. And all for expressing his professional opinion on how the blind hand of natural selection may have operated to make people different.*

*Watson made the general point that natural selection may result in differences between human groups. He said, "We do not yet adequately understand the way in which the different environments in the world have selected over time the genes which determine our capacity to do different things. The overwhelming desire of society today is to assume that equal powers of reason are a universal heritage of humanity. It may well be. But simply wanting this to be the case is not enough. This is not science."*



## Addendum P:

### ***RACISM & ANTI-SEMITISM (FEAR WORDS)***

*"If you disagree with their (Blacks) racism, you are considered a racist. The scene was at a Washington state college where people who claim that Whites are racist because of the color of their skin called for a 'day without White people'. The day was established because of a claim that Whites are racists, and so the college is not a safe environment for 'people of color'.  
-Douglas V. Gibbs, from the Political Pistachio*

*"The man who is not opposed and vilified & slandered in the Jewish Press is not a staunch German, and not a true National Socialist. The best rule whereby the sincerity of his convictions, his character and strength of will, can be measured is the hostility which his name arouses among the mortal enemies of our people."  
-Hitler*

### ***"Racist" is a Fear Word***

The word "racist", a Jewish construct, has for a long time been the single most effective "fear-word" in the leftist & (*Trotsky*) neo-conservative anti-racist arsenal. For decades, they have successfully used it in the political arena to slander traditionalists, shut down debate, and leave opponents running for cover. This is done out of bitterness, envy and jealousy for the many historical White accomplishments.

In the social arena, anti-racists have caused even more damage by using their fear-mongering to brainwash impressionable White children & young college students, and to teach people to hate their nation, their cultural traditions, and worst of all themselves.

The word "racist" was invented by the principal architects of the Soviet nightmare, the Jewish founder and first leader of the infamous Red Army, Leon Trotsky. The reality of the word's origin is indeed quite a far cry from the left-liberal version of the story, which they attribute to being coined identify people who were just plain bigoted against certain racial groups, and as a rallying cry for good liberals to protect the racial minorities from these coldhearted bigots.

On the contrary, the actual concept behind the word “racist” was to slander Russian Slavs who were proud of their ethnocentric "backwardness". Trotsky's slandering of these Slavs, served to bolster his propaganda of "enlightened" Bolshevik Internationalism. Trotsky promoted the concept of “racism” as a rallying cry for his “good” Red Army communists to embark upon murderous rampages against Slavic peoples who resisted having their “traditional” way of life replaced by Communism.

***Note: Anti-racist is a code word for anti-White.***

The word and narrative behind “racism” today is used to slander White people who won't submit to their demographic replacement & genocide. The word “racist” is a psychological weapon, a Pavlovian (*Classical Conditioning*) trigger, in the hands of Cultural Marxists and ordinary non-Whites who have been taught (*brainwashed*) to liberally employ this word against anyone who is pro-White.

### ***“Anti-Semitism” is a Fear word***

***“Well, it's a trick; we always use it (anti-Semitism). When from Europe somebody is criticizing Israel, then we bring up the Holocaust. When in this country people are criticizing Israel, then they are anti-Semitic.” -Shulamit Aloni, Israeli politician***

***“To learn who rules over you, simply find out who you are not allowed to criticize.”  
-Voltaire***

The Jewish writer, Moritz Steinschneider, invented the term “anti-semitic” in 1860. The term has been used to silence all those that dare to expose Jewish crimes & conspiracies.

Just like the word "racist", anti-semitism is an effective “fear-word”, a Jewish construct, in the leftist & (*Trotsky*) neo-conservative anti-racist arsenal. These weaponized words are used still to this day to bully any politically incorrect person into silence. Even more now than ever, International Jewry is trying to make it punishable to question, doubt or criticize their actions by calling it “hate speech”, “fake news” or “anti-Semitic”.



Anti-semitism is used as a great blockade. When somebody's called an anti-Semite, it's usually, because they asked some question, or made some comment about Jewish behavior, in some way shape, or form. And because Jews don't want to discuss that behavior they call you an anti-Semite for daring to question that Jews do anything bad ever. That's really why it is used.

**“Anytime you say something about Jews, Zionist, Israel, anything with a tangent to Jews that is in a negative, what you’re going to be called an anti-Semite by the Jews. Because this is the defense mechanism that they use to cover up their crimes, and to prevent analysis of the criminal action that has happened, which so very often leads to a Jewish perpetrator.**

*“One of the most ingenious tricks ever devised has been that of sailing the Jewish ship-of-state under the flag of Religion and thus securing that tolerance which Aryans (Whites) are always ready to grant to different religious faiths.” -Hitler*

Jews also avoid criticism by hiding behind their religion and downplaying the fact that they are a race of people.

***Note: “Anti-semitism” is used by International Jewry to control the Jewish masses. They are perpetually kept in fear of the Gentiles, who are supposedly always trying to murder them. Holocaust-ianity is a key part of this manipulative agenda. Combined with this anti-semitism scare is this nasty Jewish Supremacist ultra-nationalism that Jews are programmed with. All this creates a decidedly narcissistic culture, which is very damaging to both the Jews themselves and the Gentiles that have to co-exist with them at the moment.***

***Warning: Look out for other weaponized fear-words like “Hate” (love for White people), “White Supremacist” (proud of White people’s accomplishments), “White Privilege” (White achievement), “White Nationalist” (pro-White advocate), “Nazi” (National Socialist), “Fascist” (Third-Positionist), etc. They are all Anti-White code words, used especially by the liberal left as a Culural Marxist strategy to “destroy Whiteness” (White Genocide). Take fear-words out of your vocabulary; don’t fall into the trap of getting into arguments or debates, repeating these fear-words, with anti-racists (anti-White) activitsts.***

## Addendum Q:

### ***UNTOLD TALES OF SOUTHERN RECONSTRUCTION (WHITE SOUTHERN SCAPEGOATS FOR “RACISM”)***

The narrative that White Southerners are “racists” stems from the academic & media control that International Jewry has over Gentiles. Per their divisive propaganda, White Southerners have been the scapegoats for “racism” and the truth that they were the victims of Southern Reconstruction (1863 – 1877) and its aftermath has been swept under the rug. This was a very turbulent time in America’s history. The Blacks suffered as well, and International Jewry profited.

#### ***The American Civil War***

**The Civil War was a war of aggression against the South. Republican leaders and their Northern industrialist backers & Jewish financiers used the force of the federal government to destroy Southern independence.**

The Civil War, prior to Southern Reconstruction, was not actually not a civil war. According to the definition of civil war, it takes two or more factions to fight for control of the national government. The South was not trying to overthrow the national government, nor was it trying to achieve exclusive control of the government. The South merely wanted to leave the federal government in peace and was willing to pay its share of the national debt and to pay compensation for federal installations in the Southern states. The Confederacy tried to establish peaceful relations with the federal government, but Lincoln refused to even meet with Confederate representatives.

**If the South had actually been permitted to go secede in peace, slavery would have died a natural death in a matter of a few decades, if not sooner. Slavery was a dying institution! Plantation feudalism in the South could not economically compete with Capitalism.**

*“Western technology made slavery unnecessary; Western ideas made it intolerable.”  
-Bernard Lewis*

**Pre-Civil war, 1.4% of White American households owned slaves, and 2% of Freed-Black household owned slaves, while a whopping 40% of Jewish households owned slaves. American Indian households owned slaves as well. It was recorded in an 1835 census that 8% of the Cherokee Indians owned slaves. Yet, Whites are demonized for “slavery”.**

Although slavery was still economically profitable, its days were numbered. Some of the most vocal Northern abolitionists welcomed the South's secession because they believed Southern slavery would die out more quickly if the South were no longer part of the Union.

**Today, few are taught that the Confederacy, although permitting slavery, left its door open for the admission of free-states and for the abolition of slavery at the state level. Several Northern states made huge fortunes from the slave trade, and that many of our founding (*Freemason*) fathers were slaveholders, including George Washington, Thomas Jefferson, Patrick Henry, James Madison, John Rutledge, George Mason, and Benjamin Franklin. Most Confederate citizens did not own slaves, and by 1864, key Confederate leaders were prepared to abolish slavery.**

### ***Big Jew of the Confederacy***

Judah P. Benjamin was known as "the brains of the Confederacy", its "court Jew", "the statesman of the Lost Cause" and even "the Confederate Kissinger". As, successively, Attorney General, Secretary of War and Secretary of State in the Confederate Cabinet, he was President Jefferson Davis' closest and most trusted adviser. Though a Southerner, Benjamin's influence served neither the South, nor Americas. His loyalties were elsewhere, in Rothschild's London.

Before & during the Civil War, there was Jewish influence supporting both the cause of Northern Unionism & Southern Secession. Louisiana Senator, John Slidell, is not Jewish, but his family ties to elite European Jewry ran deep.

Slidell's daughter was engaged to Baron Frederic Erlanger, a French Jewish financier based in Paris. Erlanger helped fund the Confederacy, gouging the South with usurious interest rates & fees. Erlanger's financing of the South was directly linked to the House of Rothschild.

Father-in-Law, Slidell, would later serve the Confederate States government as foreign diplomat to Great Britain & French Emperor Napoleon III.

Slidell's niece married a northern financier, August Belmont (*Schönberg*). He was a Rothschild & Democrat boss supporting the Northern cause, at least at first. After the war, "Confederate" Slidell made his "Unionist" nephew-in-law, Belmont, his political protégé.

Also hooked up with Senator Slidell in this tangled North-South-Rothschild knot of financial-political intrigue is fellow Louisiana Senator, Judah Benjamin. This shadowy alliance brought division & conflict to the United States, with tragic consequences. A win for International Jewry!

At the outset of the Civil War, the South had to win early if they were to have any chance at gaining Independence. The more industrialized & populated North had a greater capability to win a long drawn-out war. The first battle of the war at Bull Run in Manassas, Virginia, was therefore critical to the South. The rebels succeeded in forcing the Union to retreat, and it soon turned into a full rout.

The Union Capital, Washington DC, was just miles away and essentially undefended. It was the South's for the taking. The capture of DC and other parts north would have delivered a huge psychological blow to the North. That is because Northerners were not in favor of the war. The capture of DC might very well have ended the war that same year. But instead of finishing the job, someone has decided to spare the Capital, a decision that inflamed the Southern press and lead to bitter finger-pointing.

The 'fall-guy' for this blunder was the War Secretary, Leroy Walker. In reality, it was the ex-war hero, ex-War Secretary and current Confederate President, Jefferson Davis, who called the shots, not the young Walker. He, however, relied heavily on the advice from the man whose intelligence and gift-of-gab he was awed by, Judah Benjamin.

Was it Judah Benjamin, the man so admired by Solomon de Rothschild, who may have whispered poison in Davis's ear, telling him not to take DC and thus blowing the chance to win the game early for the South? And after Walker has been made the scapegoat and fired, who replaces him as War Secretary? None other than Judah Benjamin!

Could the new War Secretary Benjamin's subsequent 1861 interference with the Generals, acts so controversial that they forced a Congressional investigation, and his bizarre refusal to supply them as requested, have been a ploy designed to prolong the war until Rothschild could bury both sides of the conflict in debt, before sending the family's British & French military in to share in the spoils of a divided America?

Such a delaying scenario would fit perfectly with a Rothschild plan to have a long war, one in which both sides could be indebted & weakened.

In 1862, Benjamin, under intense Congressional pressure, was forced to resign as War Secretary. Jefferson Davis then appoints him as the South's Secretary of State. In this position, Benjamin will work with Slidell and Slidell's French Jewish son-in-law Erlanger to secure not just financing from the Rothschild syndicate, but also to induce the direct involvement of Rothschild's Britain & French military into the war, on the side of the South.

A joint British & French entry into the war would have tipped the scales in favor of the South, and ultimately led to two American nations, both under foreign influence. Fate would have it, however, that Abraham Lincoln and his Secretary of State, William Seward, blocked Judah Benjamin's scheme by turning to Russia for help.

In a clear message to his old Rothschild-funded foes from the Crimean War, Czar Alexander II, in 1863, stationed the better part of his Pacific fleet in San Francisco, and a portion of his western fleet in New York. The British & French instigators of the Crimean War got the message and were forced to back off. Benjamin and the Rothschild financiers were thus thwarted. Abraham Lincoln defied the London Bankers and later paid a heavy price for it.

In 1865, Jefferson Davis entrusted Jewish Confederate Secretary of the Treasury, Judah P. Benjamin, with all the remaining gold in the Confederate Treasury, on the condition that Benjamin take the gold to England, invest it, and use the proceeds to assist needy Confederate veterans, widows and orphans. Benjamin reached England in safety with the gold, which then promptly & completely disappeared. Not a penny was ever seen again; not even when the State of Mississippi dedicated 20% of the State budget to the purchase of artificial arms and legs for Civil War veterans.

The South collapsed, Benjamin was safely in Europe. He enjoyed a very profitable career and “second life” as an attorney, until his death in 1884. Judah Benjamin, 2<sup>nd</sup> most powerful man of Confederacy, was a coward and a traitor to the South.

In total, more than 10,000 Jews served the Confederacy. Hopefully, most of them served & died honorably. Most likely, however, there was “Sayanim” traitors, amongst the ranks.

**The Rothschild under the guise of the “Knights of the Golden Circle”, and others, orchestrated the US Civil War to expand slavery across the entire United States. They were the War Profiteers. When the South was wrecked, they slithered in as the Carpetbaggers and ravished plantations and more across the South.**

### ***Scorched Earth Campaign***

While popular historians under the sway of International Jewry have canonized the Civil War as a veritable holy crusade to free the Black slaves, in reality White Southern civilians were intentionally targeted & brutalized, particularly in the final year of the conflict. The most dramatic forgotten atrocity in the Civil War occurred when Union General, Philip Sheridan, laid waste to a hundred mile swath of the Shenandoah Valley, leaving vast numbers of women & children at risk of starvation.

In August 1864, supreme Union commander, Ulysses S. Grant, ordered Sheridan to “do all the damage to railroads and crops you can... If the war is to last another year, we want the Shenandoah Valley to remain a barren waste.” Sheridan set to the task with vehemence, declaring that “the people must be left nothing but their eyes to weep with over the war” and promised that, when he was finished, the valley “from Winchester to Staunton will have but little in it for man or beast.”

Sheridan’s destruction presaged the later scorched earth tactics of William Tecumseh Sherman’s “March to the Sea” through Georgia. His “scorched earth” campaign began on November 15<sup>th</sup>, 1864, when he cut the last telegraph wire that linked him to his superiors in the North. He left Atlanta in flames and pointed

his army south. No word would be heard from him for the next five weeks. Unbeknownst to his enemy, Sherman's objective was the port of Savannah.

Sherman's army of 65,000 cut a broad swath as it lumbered towards its destination. Plantations were burned, crops destroyed and stores of food pillaged. Many women, especially Black women more so than White, freed slaves & slave alike, suffered terribly; publicly humiliated, whipped, stripped and raped at the hands of Sherman's Yankee war criminals.

*"(Yankee) troops and ruffians raped black women while forcing white women to watch, a horrifying experience for all, and a proxy rape of white women."  
-John N. Williams, 7th Tennessee Regiment*

Sherman's army reached Savannah on December 22. Two days later, Sherman telegraphed President Lincoln with the message "I beg to present to you, as a Christmas gift, the city of Savannah."

It was the beginning of the end for the Confederacy. Sherman stayed in Savannah until the end of January and then continued his scorched earth campaign through the Carolinas. On April 26, Confederate troops under General Joseph E. Johnston surrendered to Sherman in North Carolina; seventeen days after Lee surrendered to Grant at Appomattox, Virginia.

General Lee, like Sherman & Sheridan also led a path of destruction. When he marched through Maryland & Pennsylvania, his soldiers wantonly bombarded towns, shelled areas that were clearly residential, burned barns, destroyed farms, killed as many farm animals as they could find, looted homes on a systematic & massive scale, destroyed farm tools, poisoned wells, etc.

***Note: Most of what was "built" by Black slaves in the South was destroyed by the Civil War and its scorched earth campaign.***

### ***Hatred for Southerners***

No one during the War for Southern Independence committed more crimes & atrocities than the Yankee invaders from the North. Their vile hatred for Southerners was best expressed by carpet bagger, William P. Brownlow, who in 1865 became the Governor of Tennessee as head of the minority Radical

Unionists. As Governor he immediately started a "second civil war" against returning Confederates.

Brownlow made the following statement at a Convention in New York City, during reconstruction...

"If I had the power I would arm every wolf, panther, catamount and bear in the mountains of America, every crocodile in the swamps of Florida, every negro in the South, every devil in Hell, clothe them in the uniform of the Federal army, and turn them loose on the rebels of the South and exterminate every man, woman and child, south of Mason and Dixon's line. I would like to see negro troops under Ben Butler crowd every rebel into the Gulf of Mexico, and drown them as the devil did the hogs in the Sea of Galilee."

Brownlow said, at a public meeting in Philadelphia, just after the surrender of General Robert E. Lee, "I am one of those who believe the war ended too soon. We have whipped the South but not enough. The loyal masses constitute an overwhelming majority of the people of this country and they intend to march again on the South and intend that the 'second war' shall be no child's play. The second army' will, as they ought to, make the entire South as God found the earth, without form, and void."

*"Burn and kill! Burn and kill!" Until the whole rebel race is exterminated."*

*-William P. Brownlow (1866)*

Few people today understand why the South distrusted the Northern Republican Party. Not only was the Republican Party a new party, it was also the first purely regional party in the country's history. Republican leaders, even before the Civil War, frequently gave inflammatory anti-Southern speeches, some of which included egregious falsehoods and even threats. Republicans had no interest in cultivating support in the South, which they branded as basically un-American.

Southerners were alarmed when dozens of Republican congressmen endorsed an advertisement for Hinton Helper's book, "The Impending Crisis of the South", which spoke approvingly of a potential slave revolt that would kill untold numbers of Southern citizens in a "barbarous massacre." The Republican Party even distributed an abridged edition of the book as a campaign document, and



Republican editors added captions like “The Stupid Masses of the South” and “Revolution... Violently if we must.”

**For decades, all major political parties had nominated tickets that consisted of one candidate from the North and one from the South. Each of the three other parties in the 1860 election followed this tradition, but not the Republican Party. Another reason that Southerners were worried about the Republicans was that the party’s leaders made it clear they would push for several policies that the South believed were harmful and unconstitutional. Many Southerners feared that Republican leaders were determined to subjugate and exploit the South by any means. With these facts in mind, perhaps it’s not hard to understand why the election of Lincoln triggered the secession of seven Southern states.**

Slavery was not the only factor that led to secession. There were several reasons these states wanted to be independent and that some of the reasons had nothing to do with slavery, like the South’s long-standing opposition to the federal tariff. The South was also opposed to Northern support for a loose reading of the Constitution that was in favor of expanding the size & scope of the federal government.

### ***Looting of the South***

The invading Yankees destroyed or stole everything that got in front of them, food, medicine, livestock, homes and clothing out of hate for the Southerners. They carried off as much as they could in unmatched greed.

Under Sherman’s command, the terms of plunder where as follows; each company was required to exhibit the results of its operations, at any given place, one-fifth, and first choice falls to the share of the commander-in-chief & staff; one-fifth to the corps commanders & staff, one-fifth to field officers of regiments, and two-fifths to the company.

An example of looting in the South was documented by Edward Stanly in North Carolina, early in 1862. North Carolina was open at that time to Union occupation. They stripped the entire region of everything of value that was moveable and whole shiploads of booty were sent North. Stanly was appointed

military governor by Abraham Lincoln in late May 1862 and sent to *(occupied)* Morehead City to govern his subjects.

After watching shiploads of loot heading northward, Stanly eventually resigned from his appointment a year later. He wrote, "Had the war in North Carolina been conducted by soldiers who were Christians and gentlemen, the State would have long ago rebelled against rebellion. But instead of that, what was done? Thousands and thousands of dollars worth of property were conveyed North. Libraries, pianos, carpets, mirrors, family portraits, everything in short, that could be removed, was stolen by men abusing flagitious slave holders and preaching liberty, justice and civilization... I was informed that one regiment of abolitionists had conveyed North more than \$40,000 worth of property. They literally robbed the cradle and the grave. Family burial vaults were broken open for robbery."

***"Give orders to all the conductors on the road that no Jews are to be permitted to travel on the railroad southward from any point. They may go north and be encouraged in it; but they are such an intolerable nuisance that the department must be purged of them." -U.S. Grant (1862)***

### ***Confederate Incarceration***

Thousands of Confederate prisoners died of starvation, disease and exposure in Northern prison camps, even though the Union army could have easily given them adequate food, housing and medical care.

The Union had no excuse for not adequately caring for its Confederate prisoners. Unlike the Confederacy, which was literally starving and was being invaded & blockaded, the Union had more than enough food, medicine, and equipment. There was no reason that a single Confederate prisoner should have died of starvation or exposure.

### ***Emancipation Proclamation***

Slavery needed to be abolished! However, the Emancipation Proclamation, signed on January 1, 1863, left over 400,000 slaves in bondage. The proclamation was a war measure. The Radical Republicans hoped the

proclamation would produce a slave revolt in the South, even if this resulted in the deaths of thousands of women and children on plantations and farms.

The proclamation did not free a single slave in any of the four Union slave states, nor in any of the regions of the South that were then under Union control.

The proclamation provided no compensation for slaveholders. In contrast, when most Northern states had abolished slavery they had done so gradually and in a manner that enabled Northern slaveholders to recover the cost of their slaves.

If the Emancipation Proclamation had covered all slaves, if it had included compensation for slaveholders and if it had contained guarantees against a slave revolt, it would have been on solid moral ground. It still would have been unconstitutional, but it would have been consistent, fair and moral. However, the proclamation contained none of these things. It was intended as a war measure. It left Northern slaves in bondage.

**The real purpose of the Emancipation Proclamation was to advance the effort to subjugate the South, even if that meant causing the deaths of thousands of women and children. The Radicals and other Republicans were using Southern slaves as pawns in their effort to conquer the South.**

### ***Southern Slavery***

Slavery was abolished during the Johnson phase of Reconstruction when the Thirteenth Amendment was ratified on December 18, 1865. Obviously, slavery was morally wrong and it needed to be abolished. However, it was abolished in a way that was unfair and caused enormous damage to the Southern economy. Southern slaveholders received no compensation for their slaves. This cost the South about two billion dollars in capital, and it reduced real estate values by at least that amount. In terms of modern monetary value, this represented a total loss of over sixty billion dollars.

Contrary to (*Jewish*) Hollywood's portrayal of Southern slavery, the majority of slaveholders treated their slaves humanely. To protect their costly investment in the slaveholding, they had to ensure that the health & maintenance of their slaves was up to par. In 1850, an average slave in the American South cost the equivalent of \$40,000 in today's money. By 1860, the cost was \$60,000.

Many slave owners hired cheap White labor as substitutes for slaves. In the 1830s, 30% of workers in the fields were White “wage slaves” working for hourly wages alongside Black slaves. By 1860, it was 70%. Slaves by that time were largely contained to the largest plantations. No one else could afford one.

Many slaveholders believed they had a Christian duty to properly & respectfully care for their Black slaves, unlike Muslim slaveholders in the Middle East who would castrate their slaves and often work them to death.

***Note: Information on the Arab-Muslim Slave is documented in Addendum V.***

Southern slaves had a life expectancy that was comparable to White urban populations, and even higher than Whites living in Europe. 66 to 80 percent of slave marriages were not broken up, and nearly 40 percent of the marriages performed in Southern Episcopal churches, between 1800 and 1860, were slave marriages. Even in the 1850s, many slaves were able to buy their freedom because they were permitted to earn money. Hundreds of thousands of slaves even converted to Christianity.

### ***Northern Race Realism***

In the North there were abolitionists who were opposed to slavery on moral & Christian grounds. Northerners as a whole were Race Realist, just like the South. The only difference was that the South had much more social interaction with Blacks and had a more amiable relationship with them overall, despite the presence of slavery. Average Southerners had no deep seated hatred towards Blacks prior to the Reconstruction Era.

One of the many untold stories of the Civil War is the fact that Blacks, Indians and Hispanics supported and even fought for the Confederacy. Five tribes of the Indian Territory supported the Confederacy and contributed troops to the Confederate army.

Another untold story of the Civil War is the brutal way that many Union forces treated Southern slaves. In some cases, Union soldiers would torture and even

kill slaves who would not reveal the location of their masters' valuables. Union soldiers usually viewed captured or runaway slaves as "contrabands" and often mistreated them.

100,000 slaves served in the Union Army; however, thousands of those men were forced to serve.

In the 1860s, throughout the nation there were 488,000 freed Blacks, 258,000 of them lived in the South. "Free people of color" were welcome in few places. In the North they were almost universally segregated, excluded from public life, and their children barred from White public schools. In those areas where separate Negro schools were provided, they were inadequately financed and instruction was poor.

When the war ended, the situation for Blacks was ambiguous. Northerners as a whole, were willing to concede freedom, yet were hostile to equality. Many of them dreaded an incursion of Black folk after the war, especially among lower paid workers who feared competition in the workplace. The use of Blacks as strikebreakers during the war and their employment in areas where Whites were out of work resulted in agitation & riots and intensified anti-Black feeling.

### ***Radical Reconstruction***

Most textbooks only talk about the good aspects of the Reconstruction Era and either ignore or greatly minimize the negative aspects.

Reconstruction began in 1865 and officially ended in 1877. The Radicals took substantial control of Reconstruction in 1867. Reconstruction was bad enough from the outset, but it became much worse under Radical influence. The Radicals illegally placed the South under military rule. They divided the South into five military districts, each governed by a Union army general.

The Radicals nullified the recent Southern elections and refused to allow Southern congressmen to take their seats in Congress, even though these men had been elected in elections that were just as valid as any election that had been held in the North. Not content with their political subjugation of the South, the Radicals and other Republicans allowed the Southern states to be looted & exploited for years by Northern business interests, Jewish carpet baggers and

corrupt Reconstruction governments. The Radicals did these things over the strenuous objections of Lincoln's successor, President Andrew Johnson.

**During the worst period of Reconstruction, Southerners who voiced objections to Republican policy could be jailed, and even executed, without indictment or trial. Southern newspapers that criticized Reconstruction ran the real risk of being shut down, and some newspapers were closed down for this reason. Federal troops were stationed all over the South, and in many cases their conduct was disgraceful & abusive. Many Republican operatives and other Northerners who came to the South poisoned race relations by inciting former slaves to hate & persecute Southern Whites.**

**The Republicans made it illegal for males who had served in the Confederate army or in the Confederate government to vote or hold public office. Ex-Confederates could only vote if they were willing to lie by taking the "ironclad oath". This oath disqualified any man who had served in the Confederacy or who had even "aided" the Confederacy. Of course, this excluded a large majority of Southern men.**

To their credit, some Southern Black leaders opposed denying former Confederates the right to vote, but their efforts were unsuccessful. New Southern legislatures & governors were chosen in elections in which most former Confederates were barred from voting. These corrupt Reconstruction state governments imposed oppressive taxes on their citizens and also stole or wasted a staggering amount of taxpayer money.

Northern (*Jewish*) financiers & industrialists took advantage of the opportunity to impose their economic control on the South, and much of it endured for generations. Southern railroad companies were burdened for decades by unfair rates & restrictive tariffs set by Northerners, who controlled the vast majority of railways and the legislatures that set rates.

Radical Reconstruction included civil rights reforms that "purposely" enabled former slaves to vote and hold public office (*mayors, judges, sheriffs, governors, etc.*), despite their illiteracy, ineptitude, lower IQ and unfamiliarity with Western civil administration. Most Republican leaders supported these reforms because they wanted to control & exploit the Southern states, not because they really cared about the fate of the ex-slaves, including the 1,500 Black officeholders who lacked the necessary education to run government.

Jews were elected to office in surprising numbers as well, since their population in the South was approximately 33,000, and 23 towns were named after Jews. Once the Radical Republicans achieved full control over civil governance, they proceeded to engage in large-scale corruption & oppression, which harmed both Blacks & Whites alike.

During this era, and even prior, Blacks dominated the skilled crafts & construction trades. Blacks held a virtual monopoly of almost all labor. Ninety-five per cent of all the industrial work of the Southern States was in the Black man's hands, which was certainly angered Southern poor & hungry Whites.

**The Republicans, led by the Radicals, subverted the rule of law, permitted Republican operatives to engage in astonishing corruption, looted the South for years, poisoned race relations, illegally & unethically amended the Constitution, further destroyed the balance of power between the states and the federal government and empowered the federal government to perform functions that the founding fathers did not want it to perform.**

**Anarchy was the result! Racial hatred was inflamed! This flame burned bright for 100 years, through the Jim Crow years, leading up to the Civil Rights era.**

### ***Lynchings during post-Reconstruction***

The flames of racial hatred, inflamed by the Radical Reconstruction turned dark & ugly, post-Reconstruction, 1877 up to the 1930's.

**By the time the Union occupying forces left the South in 1877, the courts & judicial system were so mismanaged & corrupt that Southern Whites unfortunately turned toward acts of vigilantism, via mob action, to avenge killings or sexual crimes committed upon their kinfolk, whether these "criminals" be Black or White. To a lesser degree, Blacks also lynched other Blacks for the same lack of faith in the radical South justice system.**

Lynchings, at this time in history, were seen as a necessary response for a criminal act.

Per the NAACP statistics, 4743 lynchings occurred in the United States from 1882 to 1968. Of these people that were lynched, 3446 were Black. Most lynchings ended by the 1920s.

During post-Reconstruction, racial tension reached a boiling point and the rape of White women was reportedly a chronic problem. It is not a stretch of the imagination to believe these reports, considering the rape of White females by Blacks today.

*"Rape (White women) was an insurrectional act. It delighted me that I was defying & trampling upon the White man's law, upon his system of values, and that I was defiling his women. I felt that I was getting revenge."  
-Eldridge Cleaver*

In 2005, for example 37,460 White females were sexually assaulted or raped by Black men, while between zero and ten Black females were sexually assaulted or raped by White men.

The rape of Black women by White slave owners did occur, but these acts were probably not as common as portrayed by the Jewish-controlled Hollywood media. In 1865, 75% of Blacks were yet unmixed, and the admixture of the other 25% were more likely caused by the practice of slave owners breeding Irish women slaves with African men to produce slaves who had lighter skin and brought a higher price. In 1681, legislation was passed "forbidding the practice of mating Irish slave women to African slave men for the purpose of producing slaves for sale." Not out of moral consideration, but because the Jewish slave traders saw it as competition.

**No doubt, some of the "accusations" of rape or violent crimes during post-Reconstruction were not always factual and innocent men, especially Blacks, paid the price with their lives. This was an ugly chapter in American History.**

Prominent Jews of the time were often heard publicly supporting the lynching of Blacks. The Jewish press defended lynching, "The White man is not only superior to the Black man, but will assert his supremacy at the proper time and in the proper manner." This was no surprise, considering that the horrific act of lynching is described in exacting detail in the Talmud. Lynching of Blacks frequently occurred in places where Jews served as community leaders & elected officials.



### ***Race Riots during post-Reconstruction***

In the decade immediately preceding World War I, a pattern of racial violence began to emerge in which White mob assaults were directed against entire Black communities. As with lynching, the flames of racial hatred, inflamed by the Radical Reconstruction, turned dark & ugly, post-Reconstruction. This violence even spread North.

In these race riots, White mobs were usually angered by the rape of White women in their community, acts of Black-on-White violence or the use of Black strikebreakers by rich industrialists to cross White union picket lines. As a result, Whites invaded Black neighborhoods, beat & killed Blacks, and destroyed their property. In most instances, Blacks fought back, and there were many casualties on both sides, though most of the dead were Black.

Race riots occurred in both the North & South, but were more characteristic of the North. They were primarily urban phenomena, while lynching was primarily a rural phenomenon.

Although lynchings were decreasing slightly by the turn of the century, race riots were perceptibly on the increase. Large-scale inter-racial violence became almost epidemic, as increasing numbers of Blacks migrated to Northern cities. The greatest number of race riots occurred during, and just after, World War I. During this period the North was concerned with the tremendous migration of Blacks from the South, and the displacement of some Whites by Blacks in jobs & residences, which escalated social tensions between the races.

The summer of 1919, called "The Red Summer" by James Weldon Johnson, ushered in the greatest period of inter-racial violence the nation had ever witnessed. During that summer there were twenty-six race riots in such cities as Chicago, Illinois; Washington, D.C.; Elaine, Arkansas; Charleston, South Carolina; Knoxville and Nashville, Tennessee; Longview, Texas; and Omaha, Nebraska. More than one hundred Blacks were killed in these riots, and thousands were wounded and left homeless.

The seven most serious race riots were those which occurred in Wilmington, NC (1898), Atlanta, GA (1906), Springfield, IL (1908), East St. Louis, IL (1917), Chicago, IL (1919), Tulsa, OK (1921) and Detroit, MI (1943). What follows is a brief summary of the facts concerning each riot.

***Note: “Black Wall Street” was a Greenwood neighborhood in Tulsa, Oklahoma. The area was home to several lawyers, realtors, doctors and prominent Black businessmen, many of them multi-millionaires. Greenwood residents enjoyed many luxuries that their White neighbors did not, including indoor plumbing and a remarkable school system. The dollar circulated 36 to 100 times, sometimes taking a year for currency to leave the community.***

***This neighborhood was destroyed during a riot that broke out after a group men from Greenwood attempted to protect a young Black man from a lynch mob. On the night of May 31, 1921, a mob called for the lynching of Dick Rowland, a Black man who shined shoes, after reports spread that on the previous day he had assaulted Sarah Page, a White woman, in the elevator she operated in a downtown building.***

***In the early morning hours of June 1, 1921, Black Tulsa was looted, fire-bombed from the air and burned down by White rioters. The governor declared martial law, and National Guard troops arrived in Tulsa. Guardsmen assisted firemen in putting out fires, removed abducted African-Americans from the hands of White vigilantes, and imprisoned all Black Tulsans, not already confined, into a prison camp at the Convention Hall and the Fairgrounds, some for as long as eight days.***

***In the wake of the tragic violence, 35 city blocks lay in charred ruins, over 800 people were treated for injuries and an estimated 300 deaths occurred.***

### **False-Narrative of the KKK**

The South was vilified, destroyed, brought to its knees and brought under Martial Law after the Civil War. White Southerners, majority non-slaveholders, became the scapegoats for all that was “evil”. The Ku Klux Klan, in this climate, in 1865, rose to defend Christian women & children against acts of aggression by the Reconstruction Era radical Republicans, which included many prominent Blacks in civil society. The origin of the KKK was not “racism”; it was self-defense & Southern patriotism against their “foreign” & domestic enemies.

**At the same time, Jewish Freemasonry was also in the mix. Founding members of the KKK, like masons Nathan Bedford Forrest & Albert Pike, aided International Jewry by creating racial division and balkanization of the South, while further alienating the North from the South. Wealthy Jews directly financed & collaborated with the KKK during this process. The KKK is a Jewish-construct.**

In the absence of a socially-responsible political apparatus, the KKK employed “guerilla warfare” terror-tactics in an attempt to intimidate political opponents & criminal class who were destroying Southern heritage, law and order. This activity was a hanging offense, thus the KKK wore sheets over their heads and covered up their horses to disguise their identity.

Today, the KKK is still around but small in numbers. Over the years, International Jewry and their allies within the FBI, ADL, etc. has infiltrated many circles within in the loose-knit organization, and has use the image of the KKK and the Confederate flag as symbols of “hate” in the Jewish-controlled media.

#### **Addendum R:**

### ***THE UNTOLD RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN JEWS & BLACKS***

***“It must tax all their powers to be able to present themselves as ‘friends of humanity’ to the poor victims whom they (Jews) have skinned raw.”***

***-Hitler***

In 1991, the “Honorable” Minister Louis Farrakhan, national representative of the Nation of Islam (NOI), published a series of books called, “The Secret Relationship between Blacks and Jews”. This was done in response to the increasingly defamatory statements made against Farrakhan by members of the Jewish community. They claimed that he was “anti-Semitic”.

**These books validate that Farrakhan and the Nation of Islam understood some of the basic underpinnings of International Jewry, and how it has worked to exploit Black people on a grand scale. What Farrakhan and the Nation of Islam have not clarified, perhaps intentionally, is that Jews are “not” genetically, members of the White race. Jews wear a Great Jewish Mask! Thus, Blacks are not exploited by “White Supremacy”; they are victims of “Jewish Supremacy”.**

*"The white man is our mortal enemy and we cannot accept him. I will fight to see that vicious beast go down into the lake of fire prepared for him from the beginning; that he never rise again to give any innocent black man, woman or child the hell that he has delighted in pouring on us for 400 years."*

*-Louis Farrakhan*

Farrakhan and the Nation of Islam have also failed, for the most part, to expose the Jewish "Holohoax", and they repeat Jewish talking points that vilify National Socialist Germany.

*"The Jews have been so bad at politics they lost half their population in the Holocaust. They thought they could trust in Hitler, and they helped him get the Third Reich on the road."*

*-Louis Farrakhan*

This is more reason to suspect that they, and other similar Black Nationalist groups, are proxy operatives of International Jewry, used to fan the flames of racial division between Whites & Blacks. This division has greatly intensified during Barack Obama's presidency and its aftermath and must be stopped before the damage is beyond repair.

*Be forewarned: Per the founder of political Zionism, Theodor Herzl, "The Governments of all countries scourged by Anti-Semitism will be keenly interested in assisting us to obtain the sovereignty we want... The anti-Semites (Farrakhan) will become our most dependable friends, the anti-Semitic countries our allies."*

### ***Jews & Blacks Labor post-Slavery***

*"I know of no other troublesome pest within the state than this (Jewish) race, which impoverished the people by their fraud, usury and money-lending, and commits all deeds which an honorable man despises."*

*-Mark Twain*

Jews were at the very center of the trans-Atlantic slave trade as merchants, financiers, shippers and insurers. They were also among the leading international marketers of products created by African slave labor.

During the Reconstruction Era, Jewish merchants settled where the Black populations were the heaviest and targeted Black cotton sharecroppers, growing extremely wealthy in the process. Many notable Jewish families & institutions, including the Lehman Brothers, Neiman Marcus, and even the infamous Rothschild family of international bankers, can trace their wealth to the cotton fields of the American South.

The American Labor Movement emerged from White America's determination to forcibly remove Blacks from all skilled work, which Blacks at the time dominated. Their aim was to replace Blacks with White immigrants. A Jew, Samuel Gompers, led this movement to ethnically cleanse, through intimidation & violence, Blacks from the American workforce. This activity stirred up racial tensions, once again. Under Samuel's direction & leadership of the AFL unions, Black participation in the skilled labor market was almost totally obliterated.

Black women were forced into the labor market as maids & caretakers in White homes because their Black husbands were limited to work in the lowest-paying occupations. This aided the destruction of the Black family.

Samuel Gompers & Republican Julius Kahn (*Jew*) both played leading roles in the oppression of Asian Americans as well. Their attempts to have the Asians excluded from the country, was especially vicious; and many rabbis, Jewish businessmen & politicians acted on behalf of this anti-Asian campaign.

### ***Jewish Commerce with Blacks***

Jews dominated the retail & wholesale trade during slavery. Stores closed on Jewish holidays, and consequently the main streets of Southern cities were described as "dead." Jews held a monopoly on many necessities, and their commerce fueled the plantation economy.

*"The Negroes are a treasure for the Jews" -Fyodor Dostoyevsky (Russian writer)*

Additional, Jewish peddlers “invaded” the Deep South during the Reconstruction Era and targeted Black ex-slaves, which secured a great amount of their commercial trade.

Jewish family-owned department stores dominated retail streets in almost every small town & city”; Sakowitz’s in Houston, Godchaux’s in New Orleans, Rich’s in Atlanta, Garfinckels in Washington, D.C., Thalhimers in Virginia, Guggenheimer’s of Lynchburg, Goldsmith’s in Memphis. Neiman-Marcus and even the largest jewelry chain, Zales, originated as tiny Jewish retailers in the Jim Crow South.

All Jewish department stores practiced Jim Crow discrimination in hiring & sales. They had become so well known for their racist policies that the Martin Luther King and civil rights activists often targeted them with their protests. Racial exclusion by the big Jewish retailers funneled Black trade to Jewish merchants operating in the Black sections of town. These merchants set artificially high prices and inferior goods for their products intended for the “negro market”.

Jews had a major part in setting up the crop lien system that kept Black sharecroppers in crushing debt. Merchants supplied critical necessities on credit but took collateral in the form of the sharecropper’s future crop. This crop lien system of money lending was identical to that described in the Jewish Talmud.

Charges, overcharges, late fees, handling charges, service charges, supervision fees and a host of other unscrupulously imaginative fees were deducted for “taxes”, clothing, shoes, food or any other item. They were based on the “credit prices”, which marked up the items by as much as 400 percent, and that is before the usurious interest was applied.

Jews controlled the availability of credit in the Jim Crow economy. Jewish merchants rivaled the banks as credit agencies for planters, farmers and sharecroppers. Jews set up an exclusive banking network throughout the South that gave them a monopoly on credit & investment. Over & over they invested in the Jim Crow infrastructure.

The reality of southern Black life; the shack housing, unpaved roads, lack of clean water, plumbing and electricity; the substandard or nonexistent schools & health services, etc. were all problems that could have been easily managed through bank-financed infrastructure projects. These issues were never addressed, ameliorated or improved by the thriving Jewish banking network.

Since Jewish merchants & peddlers were wearing the Great Jewish Mask, pretending to be White and blending in with White society, actual “Whites” of European genetic origin have taken the historical blame for the state of Black infrastructure, during the Jim Crow era.

The strategy of racial economic targeting had become so effective at building wealth for International Jewry in the South that it was later readily employed in the major Black population centers of the North, and remains the dominant economic model of the American inner city.

### ***Jewish Freemasonry & Black Nationalism (Prince Hall)***

***Note: This critique on Black Nationalism is not a criticism on Black spiritual beliefs or Black mythology. It is a criticism on the tainted connection that exists between International Jewry and its freemason derivations that continues to thrive within the leadership of Black America.***

***Many Black leaders are stirring the pot of anti-White demagoguery, creating a Black victimhood culture and disempowering the Black masses through division, infighting and confusion. Due to the current anti-White climate, this critique of Black Nationalism is necessary from our (White race) vantage point. Otherwise, your business is not our business.***

***As with the Great Jewish Mask, these Black freemason derivations embark on fantastic tales of African achievement, regardless of the truth. There is plenty of actual achievement that can be a source of pride & inspiration. No need for distortion!***

***Today, the majority of Black thoughts, just like the majority of White thoughts, are the artificial products of mass brainwashing by the media, academic & political system that is thoroughly in the Masonic hands of the Great Jewish Mask.***

***Our thought-leaders have sold us out to International Jewry!***

*Similar destructive Masonic and Jewish-influenced occult elements were present in Germany, prior to the 1930's Nationalist Socialist populist revolution. These corruptive & corrosive elements were exposed and subsequently kicked out of Germany life, in favor of a national-spiritual revival that was rooted in the "traditional" culture & ancestral folkways of the German people.*

*National Socialist German is a great example of a people who, despite being physically, psychologically and financially ruined in the post-WW2 1920s & early-30s, picked themselves up pulled themselves up by their own bootstraps and rose from the ashes (Phoenix Rising), despite the "systemized oppression" by the Powers that Be, which is our mutual enemy, International Jewry.*

The Jewish Freemasonry & Black Nationalism connection began with Prince Hall, who may have been born in Barbados or New England in 1735 and became a literate Black free-man by 1770. He was an effective community leader, organizer, educator and abolitionist. He also founded Prince Hall Masonry.

In 1775, Prince Hall and 14 other free Black men petitioned a Boston Masonic Lodge for membership and were refused. They then successfully petitioned a military Lodge under the aegis of the Grand Lodge of Ireland. These men then founded African Lodge No. 1, which was later issued a charter by the Grand Lodge of England as African Lodge No. 459. Hall went on to organize Lodges in Boston, Philadelphia and Providence, RI.

Prince Hall was also vehement supporter of the Back-to-Africa Movement, Black unity and economic independence. His emigration efforts did not pan out, which led him to concentrate his later efforts on education, abolition and Freemasonry.

### ***Jewish Freemasonry & Black Nationalism (Ethiopianism)***

Inside the Prince Hall Masonic lodges, Ethiopianist & Arabist proponents clashed repeatedly. These clashes continue today!

Ethiopianism had roots in the missionary experience as a quasi-biblical justification for emigration. It originated in the work of Martin Delany and came to rest in Marcus Garvey's Back-to-Africa movement.



Though radical in style, it belonged to and constituted a theology of redemption. Arabism, on the other hand, was a representation of Islam constructed out of fragmentary knowledge, and was discordant to the ears of churchmen.

***-Martin R. Delany-***

Some refer to Martin R. Delany as the first Black Nationalist. He was an abolitionist, writer, journalist, philosopher and inventor. Delaney was also one of the first three blacks admitted to Harvard Medical School and the first black field officer in the U.S. Army, obtaining the rank of major.

In 1853, Delaney wrote a short book entitled, "The Origin and Objects of Ancient Freemasonry: Its Introduction into the United States, And Legitimacy among the Colored Men." The book puts forward the Ethiopian origin of Freemasonry and places several Biblical events in to the text to justify his assertion. It was an Afrocentric text.

As for emigration, Delaney had already written his first book in 1852, proposing mass emigration to the West Indies or South America. In 1854, Delaney led the National Emigration Convention and read his "Political Destiny of the Colored Race on the American Continent". This work is considered to be one of the earliest texts of Black Nationalism.

Delany traveled to Liberia in 1859 to look into the possibility of settlement. In 1877, he co-created the Liberia Exodus Joint Stock Steamship Company. A year later the company purchased a ship, called the "Azor", for the voyage. Delany was president of the board that organized the voyage but he withdrew in 1880 to concentrate on supporting his family. That was his last involvement with emigration before his death.

***-Marcus Garvey-***

Marcus Garvey, a Prince Hall Mason, and his Universal Negro Improvement Association (UNIA) continued to develop plans to help African-Americans migrate to Liberia, sending a delegation there in 1923 to scope out the situation and make a survey of potential settlement areas, a project supported by the Liberian government. Apparently Liberia was going to lease land to the UNIA for one dollar per acre. The plan fell through, however, and the Liberian government cut a better deal with the Firestone Rubber Company.

When Garvey died in 1940, James R. Stewart was elected to head the UNIA. In 1949 he moved to Liberia, where he became a citizen. The Parent Body of the UNIA was located there until Stewart's Death in 1964. Liberian President, William Tubman, became Potentate & Supreme Commissioner of the UNIA in 1954 and was a close friend of Stewart. Tubman was President of Liberia from 1944 to 1971, and became known as the "Father of Modern Liberia". He and his successor, William Tolbert, were also Prince Hall Masons.

In Jamaica today, Prince Hall Freemasonry plays a dominant role in their society. In 2003, the Jamaica Gleaner reported, "With over 5,000 members enrolled to the fraternity, the Freemasons present at the Gleaner's (Editors) forum said that their membership included nearly all the 'upstanding' men in leadership positions in medicine, the judiciary, the police force and even parliament."

### ***-Rastafarianism-***

Another religious movement to grow out of Marcus Garvey's influence is Rastafarianism. "Rastas" teach that Emperor Haile Selassie of Ethiopia is God and that Garvey was his prophet, his John the Baptist, much like the role the Moors claim for Garvey in relation to Noble Drew Ali.

Rastafarianism is not merely a derivation of "Garveyism", though many Rastas, like many Moors, were "Garveyites". Like the Moors, the Rastas drew from diverse sources, Caribbean folklore, Western esotericism, The Rosicrucian Order and Jewish Freemasonry.

Rastafarianism was founded by Prince Hall Freemason & Communist, Leonard James Percival Howell (*Gong Guru Maragh*).

Prior to establishing Rastafarianism, Leonard, a Jamaican, lived In New York City during the 1920s. While there, he was influenced by the Communist & Frankfurt School teachings of his friend, George Padmore, a Trinidadian involved in Comintern, the (*Jewish*) Bolshevik's revolution-exporting bureau, and head of the Negro Bureau of the Communist International of Labor Unions.

Leonard was also influenced in NYC by Black Nationalist leaders & spiritualists, such as Marcus Garvey (*Jamaican*) & Robert Athlyi Rodgers (*Anguillan*). Leonard's "Black supremacist" influence, found in his book, "The Promise Key",

comes from the “The Royal Parchment of Black Supremacy”, by Reverend Fitz Balintine Pettersburg.

In 1930, Leonard traveled to Addis Ababa, Ethiopia, and attended the coronation of Haile Selassie, the emperor of the last Black-ruled territory in Africa. Leonard chose Haile Selassie to be the Rastafarian messiah-figure. Ironically, Selassie considered himself Semitic, not Black.

Leonard then returned to his home country, Jamaica, where he patched together the ideas that he collected in New York in order to form the basis of his new religion, Rastafarianism, targeting the lower class Blacks (*Chosen People*), which he summarized in “The Promise Key” (1935). Leonard preached (*reasoned*) biblical “cleanliness” laws and ranted against Western civilization, which was the culture that stood in the way of International Socialism.

**The choice of Haile Selassie was remarkably convenient. The Ethiopian Emperor was very popular among Western intellectual elites & bankers who supported Woodrow Wilson’s (*Jewish*) plans for a World Government under the League of Nations. Selassie was looked upon as a noble African ruler standing up against Mussolini, the “fascist” who threatened banking interests, aka Jewish Usury, was highly attractive. Selassie was paid homage with waves of complimentary press in the Anglophone West. However, Haile Selassie was not popular in Ethiopia. He was eventually deposed during a military coup in 1974.**

The family unit was not sacred to Leonard. He slept with his married & unmarried female followers. Even though “The Promise Key” preached against miscegenation, his upper-class wife, Tyneth, was Jewish. Perhaps Leonard’s hypocrisy drove her to suicide.

Leonard Percival Howell went into the drug trade and helped finance the British elite’s puppet government in Jamaica. By 1944, he controlled a marijuana plantation where 4500 people, mostly Rastafarian women and often single mothers, worked in exchange for room & board. Leonard lived well and was chauffeured around in his own limousine. His “empowerment” teachings served himself very well.

The Jamaican drug trade was tolerated for some time, but in 1953, Norman Manley, leader of the opposition party in the colonial Jamaican government, was told by Winston Churchill that he needed to end the lucrative business.

Leonard had a close collaborator, Mortimer “Mortimo” Planno. In addition to being a gangster, he became the bridge between Leonard’s teaching and the popular modern Rasta movement. Mortimo was the key figure in the connection between the Rastafarian sect and politically powerful circles in Jamaica and abroad. Mortimo was Bob Marley’s manager & spiritual advisor, and he is credited with having the idea to use commercial music as a vehicle for spreading Leonard’s Rastafarian teachings. Mortimo re-fashioned Rastafarianism as a tool of “globalism”, aka International Socialism.

Bob Marley trumpeted social change and glorified the Rastafarian lifestyle. Marley’s record promoter, the Jew, Chris Blackwell, is from a wealthy Jamaican family who founded the first Jewish synagogue on the island. Bob Marley rejected traditional Western Culture as taught by “The Promise Key”, but the anti-White racial element is toned down. Marley was intentionally marketed for world-wide “universal” appeal, to appease a “diverse” audience.

**Bob Marley is an asset to the Jewish debt system because his songs deflect criticism from International Jewry and directs its attention towards the evil “Babylon”, aka Western Civilization. By hiding the cause of the debt problem (*usury*), Bob Marley & Mortimo have done more for oppressors than the “wicked White man” could ever do.**

The Jewish debt system is possible because corrupt local Jamaican rulers cooperate with international (*Jewish*) banking interests to steal from their constituents. The deal is sweetened for both parties by Western governments, who are also heavily indebted & controlled by International Jewry, by agreeing to make the payments or negotiate refinancing if the local rulers default. The losers are Western and local constituents, the “poor” lower class Blacks.

International (*Jewish*) banks benefit most from the debt system. They make money selling bonds based on debts that the World Bank organizes. This is easy money with little risk of default, thanks to developed-world taxpayers.

You won’t get any of this information from the platitudes of Bob Marley’s songs. For this reason, the World Bank loves Bob Marley. And to show its appreciation, in 2005 a celebration called “Africa Unite” was held to commemorate what would have been Bob Marley’s 60th birthday. The event had venues in Ethiopia & Jamaica, and was organized by the Bob & Rita Marley Foundations, the African

Union, the government of Ethiopia, the United Nations Economic Commission for Africa (UNECA), UNICEF and The World Bank.

**The result of the World Bank and “globalist” system is perpetual & crushing debt. The ex-British colonies in Africa & Jamaica are much more heavily in debt now than they were under the British Empire. Jamaica is a typical example; since the 1960s their economy has grown by a multiple of three, but their debt has increased by a multiple of 1400 as of 2005. If corrected for population growth, Jamaican debt has grown seven hundred times faster than their ability to pay.**

The “debt forgiveness” movement is also a boon to international (*Jewish*) banks. Groups like “Jubilee”, promoted by celebrities like Bono from U2, Quincy Jones and the Pope, have spearheaded debt forgiveness campaigns, resulting in a massive write-off in 2005. As soon as the forgiveness was implemented, bank lending to the same debtor countries started to grow again. By getting Western governments to pay to cancel these debts, “Jubilee 2000” gave the bankers an opportunity to create & sell even more debt-bonds.

*“Culture and a people-centered approach are central to building the urban future we want and ensuring sustainable development. This renewed commitment by a long-standing UNESCO-World Bank partnership brings to the forefront of the global discussion the critical role that culture plays in supporting countries in achieving the Sustainable Development Goals and the New Urban Agenda.”*  
*-Irina Bokova (Director-General of UNESCO)*

**Turning racial grievance into a religion is a great way to manipulate people. So is lying! The Rastafarian message which is spread by the (*Jewish*) international media & (*Jewish*) World Bank uses both tools to promote “globalism” while attacking their strongest enemy, which is the White culture of Western Civilization.**



## ***Jewish Freemasonry & Black Nationalism (Arabism)***

### ***-Moorish Science Temple-***

The Canaanite Temple was founded in 1913, one year before the UNIA. It was based in Newark, New Jersey. After some internal conflict, it moved to Chicago in 1926, where it was re-named the Moorish Science Temple of America (MSTA). This temple represented a political alternative to the UNIA, but it was a more overtly spiritual movement.

Moorish science attracted a lot of former & present followers of Marcus Garvey into their movement.

MSTA was founded by Timothy Drew, from North Carolina, who called himself, Noble Drew Ali. Some sources indicate that Drew's father was in fact a Moroccan Muslim and his mother, a Cherokee. Dre's "Holy Koran of the Moorish Science Temple" book borrowed liberally from a Rosicrucian book, entitled "Unto Thee I Grant" and a New Age work, entitled "The Aquarian Gospel of Jesus Christ", by Levi H. Dowling.

Drew claimed to have received this "lost" section of the Holy Koran from an Egyptian high priest of magic, who he claimed had trained him in mystical practices and saw in him the reincarnation of the prophets Jesus, Buddha and Prophet Muhammad.

In actuality, Drew may have been influenced by a Sudanese, named Abdul Hamid Suleiman, who in 1922 attended a Black Masonic convention, held in Washington, D.C. Abdul went before the leadership of Black Shriners, Ancient Egyptian Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, and demanded they come under the aegis of the "Mecca Medina temple of Ancient Free and Operative Masons from 1 to 96 degrees" or "true Shrine". They turned him down.

Although ostensibly Islamic, the MSTA's teachings come from many sources; including Theosophy, Christianity, Buddhism, Taoism, Gnosticism and especially Jewish Freemasonry. They claim, however, that it was Freemasonry who based their doctrine upon the beliefs & practices of the original Moors at some point in the foggy past.

This claim is reminiscent of Mormon teachings about their Temple Endowment Ceremonies. The Mormons have a long and fractious relationship with Masonry.

**-Black Shriners-**

Some claim that Noble Drew Ali was a Freemason & Shriner, while others vehemently deny it. While it is quite possible, lack of evidence either way rules out any firm affirmation or denial. The fact remains, however that Masonic language is in his “Holy Koran of the Moorish Science Temple”.

The Ancient Arabic Order of the Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, or the “Shriners”, was founded by White men in 1870, in New York. They established their first (*Jewish*) Masonic “Mecca” temple in 1872 in New York City.

The Shriner’s rituals & emblem were created by Walter Fleming, apparently based on notes taken at a performance witnessed by William J. Florence at a party given by an “Arabian diplomat” in Marseilles. After this performance, the spectators were initiated into some kind of secret society. True or not, it’s interesting that their authority is said to have derived directly from the Middle East. Despite any real connection to Islam, Shriners are still distinguished by the red fezzes they wear. These White Shriners were soon followed by a Black group drawn from Prince Hall Masonry.

“The Ancient Egyptian Arabic Order Nobles Mystic Shrine of North and South and Its Jurisdictions, Inc.” was established as an Imperial Council of Prince Hall Shriners in 1893, in Chicago, Illinois, by thirteen Prince Hall Masons under the leadership of John George Jones. The first annual session of the newly organized Imperial Council was held in 1901, in Newark, New Jersey, where a Constitution was formally adopted, establishing the fraternity.

**-Wallace Fard Muhammad-**

The origin of the Nation of Islam can be traced to 1929, when a mysterious fellow by the name of Wallace Fard Muhammad (*Wallace Dodd Ford*) joined the Moorish Science Temple. After Noble Drew Ali’s death, a struggle for control of the MSTA and its considerable financial resources erupted and Fard ended up fleeing Chicago for Detroit.

In 1930, Wallace founded his own group, the Nation of Islam. Like Noble Drew Ali, his ethnic background isn't exactly clear, and he himself gave varying accounts. After he began to develop a following, he claimed to have come from Mecca, which is what his successor the "honorable" Elijah Muhammad taught.

Wallace fled again in 1933, as a result of an apparent ritual murder carried out by a member of the Nation. He briefly returned, but was asked to leave. Wallace left for good in 1934 and was never heard from again, though there is evidence he lived until the 1960's and continued to maintain contact with Elijah Muhammad under the alias Muhammad Abdullah, an Ahmadi imam.

### ***-Nation of Islam-***

The Nation of Islam (*NOI*) is based on Islam and a look at their basic tenets as set forth in the Five Pillars. There are some Muslims, not associated with the NOI, who take offense to their teachings about Wallace Fard Muhammed. After he disappeared in 1934, Wallace's disciple, Elijah Muhammad (*Poole*) began teaching that Fard was the Mahdi, the redeemer of Islam who will rid the world of Evil, and that Elijah was his Messenger. Elijah Muhammad later began teaching that Fard was God, Allah incarnate.

The NOI also began incorporating ideas from Theosophy into its teaching and there is clear evidence that Wallace Fard Muhammed had encouraged his followers to study Jehovah's Witnesses material. Some of this extra-Koranic material also demonstrates a familiarity with (*Jewish*) Masonic lore, which is fiction that comes directly out of the Great Jewish Mask.

The Nation of Islam, under Elijah Muhammad, established a go-between with the White Nationalist groups. John X Ali was the middleman, identified by authors Louis Lomax & Karl Evanzz as the FBI's top informant within the organization. Soon after John X Ali had been named the NOI's national secretary, in early 1960, Texas millionaire, H.L. Hunt (*Council for National Policy*) (*John Birch Society*) began to send funds to the Nation of Islam.



***-The Black Skull & Bones-***

In 1904, the first “Black” Greek Secret Society was formed in Philadelphia, by Dr. Henry Minton and five of his colleagues. It was fashioned after Yale’s Masonic Skull & Bones. The Boule, an acronym for Sigma Pi Phi, was formed to bring together a select group of educated Black men & women.

The Boule historically has taken pride in having provided leadership & service to Black Americans during the Great Depression, World Wars One & Two and the Civil Rights Movement. By joining this exclusive “Masonic” secret society, members are offered advancement & perks in return for loyalty to its objectives. The upper tenth of Blacks live the good life as “chosen” Boule members, while the majority of ordinary Black non-members remain disenfranchised.

The Boule recruits top Blacks in American Society into its ranks. Today, over 5000 men & women, with 112 chapters, make up the wealthiest group of Black men & women on the planet.

**The Boule serves International Jewry! As long as the Black member conforms to the rules, the riches will be in abundance; if not, down comes the hatchet. Blackmail is part of the deal. This Masonic secret society has a pyramid style like all the rest. The lower ranks are kept from knowing what the upper ranks are doing.**

Bill Cosby, Oprah, Martin Luther King Jr., Jesse Jackson, Barack Obama, Bill Cosby, Al Sharpton, Thurgood Marshall, Alex Haley and many other household names are reportedly Boule members, including those who have been leading Freedom Fighters & Civil Rights Activists. True or not, their actions are suspect.

***Jewish Freemasonry & Black Nationalism (in Summary)***

**A theme common to Prince Hall Masonry & “Black Nationalism” (*Black Power*), is the borrowing of Masonic lore (*fiction*) from Jewish Freemasonry. In this process, roles are reversed; the Black’s own ancient predecessors become the “Chosen People” of Masonic legends & rituals, the Whites become “White Devils”, and the Jews are off the hook, since they wear the Great Jewish Mask.**

On its own, Black Nationalism & Black Power, devoid of Jewish influences & Masonic lore (*fiction*), and rooted in “actual” nature-based African “ancestral” tradition, is perfectly natural & powerful. Hopefully, Blacks can clean house and re-group before it’s too late, and they end up as fodder for International Jewry’s war on the White race.

*“According to Afrocentrists; Romans were Black, Ancient Greeks were Black, Jutes were Black, Vikings were Black, Visigoths & Ostrogoths were Black, Angles were Black, Saxons were Black, Longobards were Black, Britannic & Celtic were Black, Gauls were Black, Vandals were Black, Franks were Black, Normans were Black. Mozart & Shakespeare were Black. White people are actually Black. White people have never accomplished anything, but Blacks have accomplished everything, ever. The Chinese are Black, the Koreans are Black, the Japanese are Black. All East Asian accomplishments can be attributed to Blacks and no one else. Native Americans are Black. Blacks were the first people to discover America. Blacks are the reason why White people & Asian people have culture & language. The English Civil War was a race war because the English monarchy at the time was a Black Afrocentrist. Am I missing anything?”*

*-Anonymous blog commenter*

*“If you made one great civilization (Black-Egypt), why couldn’t you make another?”*

*-Anonymous blog commenter*

*“Fictions are necessary to the people! The truth must be kept secret and the masses need a teaching proportional to the imperfect reason.”*

*-Albert Pike (Masonic author of “Morals & Dogma”)*

*Note: Prince Hall Masonry and its related “Black Nationalism” has countless offshoots, like the Nuwaubians, Black Hebrew Israelites, Five-Percent Nation, Black Power Cartel, RBG Movement, etc. Masonic lore is spread by the many pseudo-scientific “scholars” of “Black Melanin” & “Black Supremacy”, like Dr. George G. M. James, Dr. Cheikh Anta Diop, Dr. Yosef Ben Jochannan, Dr. John Henrik Clarke, Dr. Frances Cress Welsing, Dr. Phillip Valentine, Dr. Umar Johnson, Dr. Laila Afrika, Dr. Malachi Z. York, Dr. Delbert Blair, Dr. Amos Wilson, Dr. Jewel Pookrum, Neely Fuller Jr., Bobby Hemmitt, Black Dot, Professor Griff, Brother Polight, Tariq Nasheed, Zaza Ali, Sara Suten Seti, Sa Neter, Young Pharaoh, Lord Jamar, Red Pill, etc.*

*“Black Melanin” did not create the Industrial Revolution. It was the Faustian Spirit that drives Whites to explore & invent. There is 100 years of science behind race-realism that also explains White predisposition towards high technical achievement & invention. There is no need for Black Nationalism to appropriate White historic scientific achievements via Masonic lore (*fiction*) & pseudo-science.*

***Note: Great Masonic, Theosophical and Rosicrucian lore (fiction), like the Guyanese-American writings of George G.M. James (Stolen Legacy) or the European writings of Gerald Massey (Ancient Egypt; the Light of the World), which are part of the founding text behind Afrocentrism, may have elements of truth within, yet their sources are rarely cited, evidence is not scientifically peer-reviewed and the ethics behind these Masonic writings allow for lies to be told, and truths to be distorted, in order to advance the Masonic agenda, which seeks to discredit the past historical & cultural achievements of the White race throughout the ages. The endgame of Freemasonry is Jewish Supremacy and the enslavement of all Gentiles, especially White people who have built Western Civilization.***

***Note: George G.M. James's principal sources were Masonic, especially "The Ancient Mysteries" & "Modern Masonry" (1909) by the Rev. Charles H. Vail. The Masons in turn derived their misconceptions about Egyptian mystery & initiation rites from the 18th Century work of fiction, called "The life of Sethos, Taken from Private Memoirs of the Ancient Egyptians" (1731) by the Abbe Jean Terrasson (1670-1750), a professor of Greek history & philosophy. He had no access to Egyptian sources and he would be long dead before Egyptian hieroglyphics could be deciphered.***

### ***Jews behind the Civil Rights Movement***

Jewish organizations as well as a great number of individual Jews contributed enormously to the success of the movement to increase the power of Blacks and alter the racial hierarchy of the United States. Jewish activities in support of Blacks have involved litigation, legislation, fund raising, political organizing and academic movements that were opposed to the concept of biologically-based racial differences.

#### ***-NAACP-***

Jews have played a prominent role in organizing Blacks, beginning with the founding of the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People (NAACP) in 1909 by wealthy Jews and a Communist mulatto, named W.E.B. DuBois. Jews founded, directed and steered the organization from many years. Marcus Garvey stormed out of NAACP headquarters in 1917, muttering that it was a "White" organization.

Marcus was not probably aware of the genetic racial differences between Whites & Jews. Jews may appear “White” on the outside, but that just hides their deception via the Great Jewish Mask.

At the fourth national convention of the Workers (*Communist*) Party in 1925, the comrades were told that it was “permissible and necessary for Communists to enter NAACP conventions and make proposals calculated to enlighten the Negro masses to the nature and necessity of the class struggle.”

Outside of the NAACP, Jews aided Black organizations financially and through their organizational abilities. Wealthy Jews were also important contributors to the National Urban League as well. Blacks played a little role in “organizational” efforts until the late-1930s. It’s no surprise that NAACP did not have a Black president till Benjamin Hooks became its first Black president in the 1970s.

The 1930s was also the decade when the A.J. Committee funded the Cultural Anthropology research of Franz Boas, who was instrumental in eradicating the idea that biological race was an important source of differences among people. Thus, the science of race realism was replaced by quack-science. Today, Boas’ work has been proved to be an unscientific blunder, and probably a total fraud.

For ten years prior to his appointment in 1939 to the Supreme Court of the United States, the Jew, Felix Frankfurter, an unreconstructed Bolshevik, served as legal adviser to the NAACP. That intimate association never deterred Frankfurter from sitting & writing decisions on cases where the NAACP was directly involved. He was also the founding member of the American Civil Liberties Union (*ACLU*).

Frankfurter was also credited with drafting the Balfour Declaration, the 1918 statement of the British government favoring the establishment of the Jewish homeland in Palestine, which also promised, in return, U.S. military support in WW1. This declaration became an act of betrayal by International Jewry; a “stab in the back” by Jews, against their “host” country, Germany.

#### **-After WW2-**

The period after World War Two, the entire gamut of Jewish civil service organizations became actively involved in Black issues, including the Anti-Defamation League of B’nai B’rith (*ADL*), the American Jewish Committee, the American Jewish Congress.

The A.J. Committee, A.J. Congress and the ADL worked closely with the NAACP to write legal briefs & raise money in the effort to end segregation. Jewish groups, particularly the A.J. Congress, played a leading role in drafting civil rights legislation and pursuing legal challenges related to civil rights issues. Jewish support, legal & monetary, afforded the civil rights movement many legal victories and new opportunities.

### ***-Brown vs. Board of Education-***

In 1954, the U.S. Supreme Court decided the case of Brown vs. The Board of Education. The Supreme Court ruled in favor of Linda Brown who was denied admission to her local Elementary school because she was Black. The Jewish-led NAACP helped Linda win her case. This U.S. Supreme Court ruling overruled the “separate but equal” doctrine of Plessy vs. Fergusson. It decided that this in principle violated the 14th Amendment.

The Supreme Court decided in 1955 that all schools must be desegregated as quickly as possible. The case gave fuel to the growing Civil Rights movement.

It should be noted that the 14th Amendment was put into place in 1868, and “interpreted” some 100 years later to extend rights to Blacks. The 14th Amendment was used as a basis to decide the ruling, but with the “separate but equal” ruling in the Plessy vs. Fergusson case, the rights guaranteed in the 14th Amendment were “already” extended to Blacks. They would receive the same rights as Whites and lawful protection from the government.

The Supreme Court judges were not duly interpreting the Constitution in this case, but instead, giving in to Jewish persuasion & influence, as well as the surrounding Jewish-instigated racial turmoil around them. and ruling in favor of “moral activism”.

The 10th Amendment states, “Powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people.” Therefore, with the segregation not clearly defined as Constitutional or not, would be left up to the respective state to determine, “not” the Supreme Court.

The 11th Amendment states that a citizen cannot sue the state in a Federal Court. Therefore, the Supreme Court cannot extend its jurisdiction into state affairs, because it's not defined in the Constitution, and therefore left up to State to determine. Therefore, per the Constitution, the language of the law of the land, the States had the right to overturn a federal decision made by the Supreme Court.

The Brown ruling was probably the most significant ruling made by the Supreme Court in all of its history. It stirred up much controversy & dissent. It caused many to become more active in their political views. It also had a huge impact on race relations.

While many Southerners were no doubt highly resentful toward Blacks, they especially were opposed to having a federal government intervene in their affairs, especially when it was factually interpreted as unconstitutional. Southerners, whose discontent and sense of rebellion toward an overzealous federal government can be traced back the Civil War, resented the Supreme Court ruling as oppressive & unjust.

Segregation is not "racism". People live, function and associate better with people of their own culture & heritage. Self-determination is a human right!

There were Blacks whose voices went unheard during the Civil Rights movement; they actually praised segregation. Just as some Blacks said that "segregation" made Black children feel inferior because they were kept separate from them, other Blacks argued that "integration" made Black children feel inferior because it gave the message that they need to be around White children to be equal. The latter is correct!

It goes against nature for truly "oppressed" people to integrate with their "oppressor". It's a Jewish fairy tale that Whites "oppress" Blacks, when International Jewry has control over both parties, and has cleverly put them into opposing sides.

Those who understood that desegregation was the answer, wanted the option of going to a Blacks only facility, but didn't want to be forced too. The forced intermingling of races is just as bad the forced separation.

If Linda Brown was being denied her right to equal services as White children, as defined in Plessy vs. Fergusson, then the trial should have focused on that, not the integration of Black kids into White schools.

Today, White kids are confused. They are taught the liberal notion that they should understand and become more knowledgeable about other ethnicities. But once they do, and make opinions about them that aren't as favorable or politically correct as their Cultural Marxist educators has hoped, they are labeled by society as "racist". In addition, they are indoctrinated that the many different ethnicities & races are basically all the same, however, it's OK to celebrate what is "unique" & "different" about us. Say what?

**-M.L.K. Worship-**

***"Truly oppressed people try to escape and run away, not integrate."  
- Anonymous blog commenter***

Jewish communists were also involved in the civil rights movement. The Jew, Stanley Levison, was a key advisor, handler and ghostwriter to Martin Luther King Jr. who had very close ties to the Communist Party & the A.J. Congress.

***"Under no circumstances should King be permitted to say anything without their (Stanley Levison) approving it, because he was a slow thinker, unprepared to speak, without help from someone." -FBI surveillance documents***

Stanley Levison wrote most of King's speeches, even writing with Clarence Jones, the 1<sup>st</sup> draft of King's "I Have a Dream" speech delivered at the March on Washington. John & Robert Kennedy warned King to disassociate himself from Stanley because of his Communist record. King found Stanley invaluable and refused to let him go.

King privately declared himself to be a Marxist, and told his inner circle that his efforts were a part of the "class struggle." When King had to replace his "communist" personal secretary, Bayard Rustin, in 1961, he chose another communist, Jack O'Dell.

Only recently has it been revealed that King plagiarized large sections of his doctoral thesis. Boston University formed a committee to determine the extent of King's plagiarism. It determined that 45 percent of the first part and 21 percent of the second part were taken from other authors. Schools regularly revoke degrees on discovery of far less cheating, but the importance of King to the civil-rights movement prevented the revocation of his divinity degree.

Stanely negotiated a book contract for King, called "Stride Toward Freedom". He then offered King line-by-line criticism & assistance in editing & polishing up the text; the same with King's later book, "Where do We go from Here; Chaos or Community". Stanley also took charge of other tasks, ranging from writing King's fundraising letters to preparing his tax returns.

The media have always carefully portrayed King as a good Christian family man, the epitome of a man of God. But King had dozens of liaisons with prostitutes, White & Black, used church money to pay them and commonly beat them; all documented by the FBI and admitted by King's associates.

King's records are so damning that the tapes and other FBI documents were sealed for 50 years. Despite these facts, King's Jewish handlers and their allies in the media were steadfast in their laudatory portrayal of King.

#### ***-Rosa Parks' staged Bus Seat Protest-***

Rosa Parks was the secretary of the local NAACP. In August of 1955, four months before her famous bus incident, Parks attended the Highlander Folk School in Mount Eagle, Tennessee. Highlander was founded in 1932, by Myles Horton & Don West, who were joined later that year by James Dombrowski, upon the latter's return from Russia. All were members of the Communist Party, heavily influenced by Jewish Bolshevism.

James Dombrowski founded the Southern Christian Educational Fund, members of this organization was arrested for bombing the home of a Black man and attempting to place blame on Whites. This is a frequent Communist-style "tactic".



The original purpose of the Highlander Folk School was to train Communists activists on how to promote textile strikes, hold protest marches, and march in picket. Martin Luther King Jr. was trained here along with other prominent leaders within the Civil Rights movement. The story that Rosa Parks was “just” a poor tired black seamstress when she sat in the front of the bus is a complete lie.

Parks wasn't the first Black to be arrested for refusing to move to the back of the bus, just the first to pass the “audition”. The other two candidates were rejected as wholly unsuitable for the “Civil Rights” photo-op & planned propaganda campaign that was to follow the bus boycott. Rosa was properly inculcated in the “tactics” of the Communist Party.

Long before Rosa Parks made her valiant stand, Jim Crow laws had been outlawed in interstate train travel, and Blacks in several Southern cities were busy picketing the practice of segregated bus systems. There had already been a major bus boycott in Baton Rouge, Louisiana, in 1953.

**At the time of Rosa Parks' “historical” arrest, where photo-ops had been pre-arranged, her attorney, Clifford Durr, was standing by with bail money. How convenient! Durr entered a plea of “not guilty” on her behalf. He was the President of the communist National Lawyers Guild.**

As Secretary & Youth Director of the Alabama chapter of the NAACP, Rosa Parks was a seasoned activist. In actuality, she wielded great power in the chapter. Rosa was the one who had noticed Martin Luther King Jr. and asked him to join the executive committee. She also participated in the meetings where the Montgomery NAACP leaders decided that she would be the “candidate” to lead the bus boycott photo-op.

At present, there is an old city bus on display in the Rosa Parks Museum in Montgomery, Alabama. Children are regularly brought to the bus on field trips to hear a harsh-recorded voice telling all Blacks to move to the back. This “prop” has been deliberately designed to instill feelings of guilt & self-hate in White children, which will lead to their eventual pathological altruism & destruction, if they don't wake up to the Cultural Marxist programming of International Jewry.

### **-SNCC-**

The Student Non-Violent Coordinating Committee (SNCC) and the Congress of Racial Equality (CORE) also had key Jewish involvement in their formative periods, and half of the “Freedom Riders” that went South were Jews, wearing their Great Jewish Mask. The famous case of the three Freedom Riders tragically killed in Philadelphia, Mississippi, involved two Jews, Schwerner, Goodman; and Chaney was Black.

### ***-Jewish storekeepers in the Black Community-***

In the North, through the 1960s, the Blacks perceptions about Jews were changing. Jews were seen more as exploiters than promoters of Blacks because of their role as businessmen & storekeepers in the Black community. Charges of rent & price gouging were commonplace. This perception had earlier origins, going back to the days of Marcus Garvey. Jewish merchants ended up becoming targets in the Black riots of the late 1960s & early 1970s. Thus, Jewish storekeepers left the Black Community and Arabs & Asian replaced them.

### ***-Jews behind the Black Panthers-***

The Jew, David Horowitz, was a well- known Marxist journalist in the 1970s and is now a neo-conservative. He once wrote for the Ramparts, a liberal (*Jewish*) Marxist magazine that touted every single degenerate cause in the late-60s & early-70s, actively supported the Black Panther Party. David also rubbed shoulders with the likes of Huey Newton, Elaine Brown, Angela Davis, Jerry Rubin, Tom Hayden, Jane Fonda and Abby Hoffman.

Outside of being an important coordinator, ideologue, recruiter and ghostwriter for the Black Panther Party, David’s role was to raise money for their cause from wealthy Jewish friends; like movie producer, Burt Schneider and N.Y.C. Philharmonic director, Leonard Bernstein. Money raised, helped finance Huey Newton’s lavish lifestyle, which included paying for his drug habit and a house in an upper-scale neighborhood. The type of wealthy Jewish “friends”, which David had, typically loathe Black Gentiles more than they do Whites, but they find that exploiting Blacks is advantageous to the advancement of their divide-and-

conquer agenda, and it is for this reason, and no other, that they associated with radical Blacks during this time.

Stokely Carmichael's correctly believed that Jews within the "Black Power" movement were acting as a Fifth Column. In 1966, Stokely and the leaders of the SNCC had "expelled" Whites from the civil rights organization, accusing them of being a fifth column inside the movement.

Since Jews, wearing their Great Jewish Mask, were a near-majority of the so-called "Whites" in these organizations, and had played a strategic role in organizing & funding the struggle, it became clear to everyone that they were the primary target of the assault. In this case, the Jews overplayed their hand, the Great Jewish Mask didn't disguise their true identity.

By 1968, the Black Panther Party merged with the Jewish cultural Marxist "Peace and Freedom Party", and with a master stroke, Jews were able to regain control of the fires of black militancy lit by Stokely Carmichael & Malcolm X that almost engulfed them, and re-direct them towards the Whites in a more furious, crass and brutal form than they ever imagined in the era of MLK. Horowitz and the Jewish-run Ramparts Magazine created a Social Justice Warrior cult-of-personality around Huey Newton and the borderline-illiterate violent ex-con, Eldridge Cleaver. The elevation of two ordinary & stereotypical Oakland thugs to revolutionary icons was quite a feat. Eventually, in 1995, Jewish Hollywood made a movie, called Panther, which gave these "icons" even more praise.

*"To refine my techniques, I started out by practicing on black girls  
in the ghetto; and when I considered myself smooth enough,  
I crossed the tracks and sought out White prey."  
-Eldridge Cleaver*

The elevation of two ordinary & stereotypical Oakland thugs to revolutionary icons was quite a feat.

Eldridge Cleaver, though his Ramparts coverage, rationalized violent crime against White people through existential philosophy. It's possible that Eldridge, a high school dropout and dope-addicted sex-deviant, was becoming intimately familiar with the garbage ideas pushed out by Jean Paul Sartre while doing time at San Quentin.

David Horowitz's relationship the Black Panther Party was based upon mutual need. Huey Newton was never ideologically motivated; he was a violent pimp that bathed in the persona of a revolutionary. David was a Zionist propagandist that played the role of a concerned Jewish liberal, and who required a front man and found it in Huey.

### ***-Black Solidarity with the Palestinians-***

Since the 1960s, the Jewish ethnic interest in promoting Israel & Zionism conflicted with the views of many radical Black activists who saw Israel as a "racist" Western colonial power and the Palestinians as a downtrodden Third World Muslim people. This resulted in many Jewish New Leftists leaving the movement.

The origins of neo-conservatism are linked partly, if not largely, to the fact that the left, including the Soviet Union and leftist radicals in the United States, had become anti-Zionist & anti-Jewish. Black in the 1960s were more likely to hold anti-Jewish attitudes than Whites.

The neoconservatives were Jews who were former Trotskyites (*Bolsheviks*). Their founder, Irving Kristol and his associates, Nathan Glazer, Sidney Hook and Albert Wohlstetter, belonged to the anti-Stalinist far left in the late 1930s & early 1940s. Neo-Conservatism is a mixture of geopolitical militarism and inverted socialist internationalism.

### ***-Conclusion-***

Jews have been the backbone of the Left in the United States, since early in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, when the huge wave of Jewish immigration from Eastern Europe was at its crest. At least since the 1940s, the Black-Jewish alliance had been an important part of the Jewish involvement on the Left.

**At a fundamental level, the entire Jewish political spectrum of International Jewry, from liberal Left to neo-conservative Right, continues to view the political & cultural hegemony of Whites with hostility & suspicion. International Jewry has no real love for Blacks and other ethnicities; they only serve as proxies to defeat Whites via the weapon of demographics. After which, they will be subdued as well, and Jewish Supremacy will show them no mercy.**

Immigration has already altered the demographics of voting in the U.S., and if unchallenged, will result increasingly in the eclipse of the White political & culture power in the foreseeable future. Jews are united in favor of this result. Jewish activism played an essential & critical role in the revolution in ethnic relations & ethnic tensions that has occurred in the last sixty years in the U.S.

This revolution has had the support large of the Whites liberals in the U.S. and other Western countries, particularly by the White elite & Christian Zionists, who have made political alliances with International Jewry. Those that have intentionally & conscientiously aided the enemy, in attempts to bring down Western Civilization, will someday be held accountable, preferably in a court of law. The day of reckoning is coming soon.

***Note: Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort. (Article 3, U.S. Constitution)***

#### **Addendum S:**

### ***“GANGSTA” RAP, CIA & THE MOSSAD***

1986 had been the Year of Crack. Newsweek called crack a “national scandal”. In October 1986, the LA Times carried a story about Chief Darrell Gates and the Los Angeles Police Department (LAPD) “quietly disbanding” its thirty-two-member anti-crack force in South Central Los Angeles. Reverend Charles Mims, a South Central minister said, “It seems illogical to move this task force from what most everybody grants is the most active rock cocaine area on earth.” By a conservative estimate, crack cocaine was at least a \$10 million a month industry in Compton & South Central that was deliberately allowed to happen.

The first to popularize “Gangsta” Rap was group, N.W.A., which came onto the scene in 1986. Their music was perfectly suited to stigmatize & demonize Black youth of the inner city as virtual savages. Gangsta Rap has it all; inhumane unmitigated hatred & violence, criminality, inherited evil & wickedness, demonic possession, spiritual warfare and threats against public order & peace.

*"The evil in my blood is possessed. So I creep low from the back slow  
and puts led in that niXXa's flesh. Ain't no hope, every niXXa wants to be  
the nine milla on the trigga. The black niXXa killa!" -Eazy-E (N.W.A.)*

In 1981, President Ronald Reagan authorized CIA covert military action against the democratically elected Sandinista government of Nicaragua. The CIA hired Nicaraguan Colonel, Enrique Bermudez, to mobilize an illegal insurgency. Bermudez founded the Fuerza Democratica Nicaraguense (FDN). The FDN was the largest, the most well-armed and best-trained of the Contras. To help fund the insurgency, the Contras turned to trafficking Columbian Cocaine in the United States with the collaboration of the National Security Council (NSC) and the CIA.

In August 1995, the San Jose Mercury News published Gary Webb's devastating revelations of how the CIA allowed the Nicaraguan Contras to fund their insurgency war against the Sandinista government by selling millions of dollars worth of Columbian cocaine, which primarily targeted inner-city Blacks. Their collaborators within the inner-city were the Crips & Bloods of Compton & South Central Los Angeles.

**The CIA shielded Contra cocaine gang suppliers like Nicaraguan Oscar Delano Bandon from investigation for drug trafficking. Bandon was a co-founder of the FND. As result of their bargain with the Crips & Bloods, they made millions, not only for themselves and Contra's unlawful insurgency war in Nicaragua, but for the CIA and & Israeli Mossad.**

The men behind N.W.A.'s record company, Ruthless Records, were Eazy-E & Jerry Heller (*Jew*) and Michael Klein (*Jew*). Heller was the co-founder of N.W.A., and CEO of Ruthless Records. The Jewish Defense League (*JDL*) was on the payroll at Ruthless Records. It is interesting that Heller & Klein called in the JDL, instead of the police, when they claimed to be under threat from Suge Knight, of Death Row Records, and the Piru Bloods (*gang*) when Dr. Dre (*N.W.A.*) wanted to leave Ruthless Records.

The JDL was founded by Rabbis Meir Kahane & Joseph Churba in the mid-1960s. The JDL is a notorious CIA cutout and a U.S. domestic arm of Israeli intelligence services, the Mossad.

Michael Harari, a longtime top agent of Israeli foreign intelligence, the Mossad, was a security adviser to Panamanian Defense Forces General Manuel Noriega. As the Mossad station chief for Central & South America in the late-1970s and into the 1980s, until the U.S. invasion of Panama, after which he returned to

Israel, Harari coordinated the Mossad's gun-running & drug-trafficking operations in South America. Michael Harari was in charge of "Operation Watchtower, the program of drugs to LA gangs, in exchange for money, which went towards guns for Nicaragua.

Los Angeles was a major site of the CIA-Contra connection to crack cocaine in the 1980s. Both Eazy-E & Suge Knight were involved in gang-related crack cocaine rings at that time. Crack cocaine, which was deliberately infiltrated into the South Central & Compton community, created millionaires, like "Freeway" Ricky Donnell Ross.

In 1994, the connection between Los Angeles, Iran Contra and crack cocaine gangs began to break. Nicaraguan, Oscar Danilo Bandon, the key Contra cocaine supplier of "Freeway Ricky Ross" and other distribution networks, related to Ruthless & Death Row, turned into a U.S. Drug Enforcement Agency (DEA) informer. Bandon exposed Ross's crack cocaine connection & networks in LA.

In the aftermath of Bandon's informing, the CIA & Mossad, and most of the non-Black players behind the scenes of the crack cocaine crisis, like Heller & Klein and the JDL walked, profiting handsomely from complicity & conspiracy in crack cocaine trafficking.

Oscar Danilo Bandon supplied around 5,000 kilograms of cocaine & guns to the Crips & Bloods gang networks causing death & destruction across the United States. Bandon & FDN made so much cash from drug trafficking that they had to stash \$250 to \$300 million by the truck loads in different locations across the country because it couldn't be moved out of country. Bandon walked away from federal drug trafficking (*kingpin*) charges setting up "Freeway" Rick Ross as a unfortunate patsy & Black bogeyman for the benefit of International Jewry.

Gangsta Rap is destructive! Gangsta Rap was, and still is, a ploy by International Jewry to convince Black People to murder each other. It is controlled propaganda (*agitprop*) to dehumanize Black people in the media. In return commercial Hip-Hop music becomes degenerate and breaks down the moral fiber of American society and the Western civilization. The Prison Industrial Complex gets rich and racial animosity grows more intense each summer. Say "No" to drugs & Gangsta Rap!

*Note: Just as International Jewry has financed both the radical pro-Black, anti-White, cultural movements of the late-1960s and then “Blaxploitation” degenerate era of the early-1970s, it has done the same in the 1980’s. Def Jam records in New York, ran by Russell Simmons and two Jews, Rick Ruben (Music Producer) & Lyor Cohen, and its distributor, the Jewish-controlled Universal Records, popularized & commercialized a radical pro-Black, anti-White, rap group, known as Public Enemy, who promoted the Masonic teachings of the Nation of Islam. A few years later, the destructive Gangster Rap era began with the Jewish-financing of N.W.A. in Los Angeles. Rap now became a global phenomenon and multi-billion dollar Jewish industry.*

#### Addendum T:

### **AMERINDIAN VICTIMIZATION OVERPLAYED**

The history of European conquest of American Indian lands have been greatly demonized by Cultural Marxist (*Jewish*) brainwashing in schools and in the media, and unfortunately has pushed a “victim” narrative on the Amerindians that is undermining their efforts to rebuild & self-improve. They have nothing to gain from a one-sided narrative. Only the truth will set them free. In the meantime, their “victimization” narrative is building up anti-White resentment that benefits International Jewry.

**Yes.. There was plenty of brutal violence & dehumanizing practices, like boarding schools, that occurred during the European conquest of North America and the Americas, which was greatly detrimental to the Amerindians. What is not mentioned by the Cultural Marxists, however, is the fact that many of these Amerindians tribes were brutally violent & dehumanizing towards each other, long before the arrival of the “White Man”. Native warfare has been well documented by both historians & native folklore.**

The country of America was conceived by violence, in much the same way that all great nations throughout the world have been established. Violence on this planet has been universally applied.



**The indigenous tribes of the Americas and of ancient Europe are both spiritually rooted in the Laws of Nature and have a deep respect for their Earth Mother. The European conquest of the Americas was a “Christian conquest”. Native European indigenous tribes fell to this “same” conquest as early as the 4<sup>th</sup> Century by Roman Emperor, Constantine the Great, and as late as 1413 A.D., when the last pocket of Pagan resistance to Christianity fell in Lithuania.**

The relationship between early White settlers & Amerindians in North America began with blood-thirsty excesses by one side, which provoked blood-thirsty excesses from the other, in a tit-for-tat cycle that lasted with scant interruption for several hundred years. Whites did have the technological advantage from the very start and their population grew rapidly throughout this period of conquest.

Each cycle, unfortunately, brought about an increase in “hate” crimes & dehumanization. While this cycle of violence was going on, inter-tribal conflicts between Amerindian tribes caused some of these tribes to ally with the White settlers, which facilitated European conquest. The tribes were divided and easier to conquer.

Treaties by the “Christian” American government were absolutely worthless, just like the many treaties that accompanied war in “Christian” Europe. They only served as temporary fixes. Territorial borders & boundary lines changed often. Treaties were also violated by natives as well, in some instances, since their tribal signatories did not have the authority of the tribe as a whole, since many tribes were non-hierarchical, and did not even really exist as a cohesive “tribe”.

Some of native tribes in the Americas used ritualistic torture, rape, scalping and cannibalism on their tribal enemies, which was not a practice that was common or known to “Christian” European settlers. This “savagery”, when used in retaliation to European settlements, quickly triggered vengeance in the hearts of the White settlers. Additionally, many Amerindians in the North sided with the British during the War for Independence and the War of 1812, which further antagonized the relationship between Indians & White “Americans”.

For the most part, both the Colonial and the later American government never endorsed or practiced a policy of wholesale Indian extermination; attempts were made to restrain their settlers, militias and paramilitary groups from unnecessary conflict, brutality and exploitation. The real decimation of the Amerindian populations had nothing to do with massacres or military actions, but rather

stemmed from infectious diseases that White settlers brought with them at the time they first arrived in the New World, prior to the founding of the United States.

*The Amerind culture "fell" because the population makeup of the continental North America changed, not because of any military defeat the Amerinds may have suffered.*  
*-Arthur Kemp ("March of the Titans" book)*

Throughout the Americas, diseases introduced by the arrival of Europeans spread from tribe-to-tribe, far in advance of European migration into the interior of Indian territory; killing an estimated 95 percent of the Amerindians, prior the founding of the United States in the North.

**These diseases were Old World (*European*) germs to which Indians had never been exposed, and against which they had neither immune, nor genetic resistance. Smallpox, measles, influenza and typhus ranked top among the killers. The most advanced native societies of North America, those of the U.S. Southeast and the Mississippi River system, were destroyed largely by germs alone, introduced by early European explorers and advancing ahead of them.**

**Stories of deliberate infection by passing along "small-pox blankets" are based exclusively on two letters from British soldiers in 1763, at the end of the bitter & bloody French & Indian War. By that time, Indian populations, including those in the area, had already been terribly impacted by smallpox, and there is no evidence of a particularly devastating outbreak as a result of British policy.**

For the most part, Indians were infected by devastating diseases even before they made direct contact with Europeans in the North. Other Indians, who had already been exposed to the germs, carried them with them to virtually every corner of North America. Many British explorers & settlers, as well as the Pilgrims, found empty, abandoned villages and greatly reduced populations when they first arrived.

**Sympathy for Amerindians and admiration for their cultures in no way requires a belief in European or American genocide. Mass migration of Europeans to the New World and the rapid displacement & replacement of Amerindian populations is hardly a unique interchange in human history.**

**The Europeans had to deal with many non-White Asiatic, Mongol and Muslim invasions in their distant past. Shifting populations have brought countless cruel invasions, occupations, social destructions and demographic replacements. This has been the rule rather than the exception, on all 6 continents. We all have been victims!**

The aim of the Jewish “Cultural Marxist” agenda is to foster inappropriate White guilt on Americans, which leads to White “pathological altruism”. A nation ashamed of its past will fear its future. Whites do not need to apologize for the actions of their distant ancestors. We all are responsible for our own individual actions. Healing must come from within. As above, so below!

*Note: To understand the psychological dynamics behind White Guilt & Pathological Altruism, refer to Addendum NN.*

*Note: Slavery was a common institution among various pre-Columbian indigenous peoples of the Americas. Some of the indigenous peoples owned indigenous slaves, and after contact, also owned African slaves.*

**Addendum U:**

### ***IRISH SLAVES IN AMERICA***

After the Battle of Kinsale (1601), the English had captured some 30,000 Irish military prisoners, and thus created an official policy of banishment or transportation. James II encouraged selling the Irish as slaves to planters & settlers in the New World colonies.

The first recorded sale of Irish slaves was to a settlement on the Amazon River, in 1612. In 1625, an official Proclamation ordered Irish prisoners to get rounded up and sold as slaves to English Planters. Between 1629-1632, a large numbers of Irish, men and women, were sent to Guiana, Antiqua and Montserrat. By 1637, approximately 69% of the population of Montserrat were Irish slaves.

African slaves had to be purchased for 20 to 50 pound sterling. Irish slaves were captured and sold for 900 pounds of cotton. The Irish became the largest source of slaves for English (*Jewish*) slave traders. From 1641-1652, over 550,000 Irish were killed by the English and 300,000 more were sold as slaves. As more men were transported, leaving their wives & children behind, they too were also rounded up and sold as slaves. Irish women and their daughters were of lighter complexion than the African slaves and were considered more valuable as domestic slaves.

In 1649, Oliver Cromwell, a tool of International Jewry, began a campaign of terror on Ireland. All captured soldiers were transported to be sold into slavery. A few months later, in 1650, 25,000 Irish were sold to planters in St. Kitt. During the 1650s, over 100,000 Irish children were taken from their parents and sold as slaves in the West Indies, Virginia and New England.

**It was not a crime to kill any Irish, as soldiers were encouraged to do, but the slave trade proved too profitable to ignore. More Irish were sold as slaves to the American colonies from 1651-1660 than the total existing “free” population of the Americas. Few people realize from 1600-1699, more Irish were sold as slaves than Africans.**

*Note: Half of all indentured servants sent to the New World did not survive the duration of their contracted servitude.*

Indentured servants were a mutual agreement whereby a servant would sell a period of time in exchange for passage, in return they would receive housing, food, clothing, and usually a piece of land at the end of the term of service. But the Irish were more often an exception. From 1625, the Irish were sold as slaves, not indentured servants.

**The Irish were slaves! They were captured and turned over to Jewish shippers to be sold for their profit. The profits were huge; 900 pounds of cotton for an Irish slave. Everyone in the slave trade from Ireland made a profit, except for the slave. Irish & African slaves were housed in the same facilities and were the property of the plantation owner. The planters had to pay more for a black slave. African slaves cost generally about 20 to 50 pounds Sterling, compared to 900 pounds of cotton (*about 5 pounds Sterling*) for an Irish.**

**Blacks were treated better! The Pope and all Roman Catholics were considered an enemy of God & civilization. Any infraction was treated harshly & severely. Many Irish died as a result of their treatment. It was not a crime to kill an Irish slave. It was merely a loss!**

However, British Parliament saw the need to enact certain protection for Irish slaves. In 1677, the Parliament passed the “Act to Regulate the treatment of Slaves on British Plantations” which designated authorized punishments to include whippings & brandings for slave offenses against a Christian. Irish Catholics were not considered Christians, so these protections did not apply.

**The planters began breeding the Irish women, because it was profitable. Children of slaves were themselves slaves. Planters then began to breed Irish women with African men to produce more slaves who had lighter skin and brought a higher price. In 1681, legislation was passed “forbidding the practice of mating Irish slave women to African slave men for the purpose of producing slaves for sale.” Not out of moral consideration, but because the Jewish slave traders saw it as competition.**

In 1691, following the Battle of the Boyne and the defeat of King James, the Irish slave trade had a fresh supply of captives ready to transport. For the next 100 years or more the policy remained with transportation of Irish men, women and children to be sold into slavery; a policy of ethnic cleansing. Finally, in 1839, a bill was passed in England forbidding these activities, bringing the Irish Slave trade to an end.

**Addendum V:**

### ***THE ARAB-MUSLIM SLAVE TRADE***

Over 28 Million Africans have been enslaved in the Muslim world during the past 14 centuries. While much has been written concerning the Trans-Atlantic slave trade, minus the hidden fact that Jews were the dominant force behind it, surprisingly little attention has been given to the Islamic slave trade across the Sahara, the Red Sea and the Indian Ocean.

**While the (*Jewish*) European involvement in the Trans-Atlantic slave trade to the Americas lasted for just over three centuries, the Arab involvement in the slave trade has lasted fourteen centuries, and in some parts of the Muslim world is still continuing to this day.**

A comparison of the Muslim slave trade to the American slave trade reveals some interesting contrasts...

-While two out of every three slaves shipped across the Atlantic were men, the proportions were reversed in the Muslim slave trade. Two women for every man were enslaved by the Muslims.

**-While the mortality rate for slaves being transported across the Atlantic was as high as 10%, the percentage of slaves dying in transit in the Trans-Sahara & East African slave trade was between 80 and 90%.**

-While almost all the slaves shipped across the Atlantic were for agricultural work, most of the slaves destined for the Muslim Middle East were for sexual exploitation as concubines, in harems, and for military service.

-While many children were born to slaves in the Americas, and millions of their descendants are citizens in Brazil and the USA to this day, very few descendants of the slaves that ended up in the Middle East survived.

-While most slaves who went to the Americas could marry and have families, most of the male slaves destined for the Middle East were castrated, and most of the children born to the women were killed at birth.

**-It is estimated that possibly as many as 11 million Africans were transported across the Atlantic. 95% of them went to South & Central America, mainly to Portuguese, Spanish and French possessions. Only 5% of the slaves went to the United States, less than 500,000.**

-While Christian Reformers spearheaded the anti-slavery abolitionist movements in Europe & North America, and Great Britain mobilized her Navy, throughout most of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, to intercept slave ships and set the captives free, there was no comparable opposition to slavery within the Muslim world.

-Even after Britain outlawed the slave trade in 1807, and Europe abolished the slave trade in 1815, Muslim slave traders enslaved a further 2 million Africans, despite vigorous British Naval activity and military intervention to limit the Muslim slave trade.

**-By some calculations the number of victims of the 14 centuries of Muslim slave trade could exceed 180 million.**

-Nearly 100 years after President Abraham Lincoln issued the Emancipation Proclamation in America, and 130 years after all slaves within the British Empire were set free by parliamentary decree, Saudi Arabia & Yemen, in 1962, and Mauritania, in 1980, begrudgingly removed legalized slavery from their statute books after international pressure was brought to bear.

-Today numerous international organizations document that slavery still continues in some Muslim countries, millions of Black Africans are enslaved.

**Addendum W:**

## ***CHINA & INTERNATIONAL JEWRY***

### ***Opium Wars started by Jews***

Jewish settlers are documented in China as early as the 7<sup>th</sup> or 8<sup>th</sup> Century AD, but may have arrived early as 231 BC. In the 17<sup>th</sup> Century, in China, there were Jews in government service and many Jews owned big properties. In the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, David Sassoon arrived in Shanghai and many Jews followed.

Jews from the Middle East set up some of the leading trading companies in China in the second half of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century. After World War 1, many Jews arrived in China from Europe.

Jews played an hugely influential role in China affairs during the Opium Wars, due to the predatory influence of the Sassoon family.

David Sassoon was born in Baghdad, Iran, in 1792. His father, Saleh Sassoon, was a wealthy banker and the treasurer to Ahmet Pasha, the governor of Baghdad. Thus, this made him the "court Jew", a highly influential position.

In 1829 Ahmet was overthrown due to corruption and the Sassoon family fled to Bombay, India. This was the strategic trade route to interior India and the gateway to the Far East. In a brief time the British government granted Sassoon "monopoly rights" to all manufacture of cotton goods, silk and most important of all, opium, then the most addictive drug in the world.

The Jewish Encyclopedia of 1905, states that Sassoon expanded his opium trade into China & Japan. He placed his eight sons in charge of the various major opium exchanges in China.

According to the 1944 Jewish Encyclopedia, "He (*David*) employed only Jews in his business, and wherever he sent them he built synagogues and schools for them. He imported whole families of fellow Jews, and put them to work."

Sassoon's sons were busy pushing this mind-destroying drug in Canton, China. Between 1830-1831 they trafficked 18,956 chests of opium, earning millions of dollars. Part of the profits went to Queen Victoria and the British government. In 1836, the trade increased to over 30,000 chests and drug addiction in coastal cities became endemic.

In 1839, the Manchu Emperor ordered that the opium trade be stopped. He named the Commissioner of Canton, Lin Tse-hsu, to lead a campaign against opium. Lin seized 2,000 chests of Sassoon opium and threw it into the river. An outraged David Sassoon demanded that Great Britain retaliate. Thus, the Opium Wars began with the British Army fighting as mercenaries of the Sassoons.

The British Army attacked cities and blockaded ports. The Chinese Army, decimated by 10 years of rampant opium addiction, proved no match for the British Army. The war ended in 1839 with the signing of "The Treaty of Nanking." This included provisions especially designed to guarantee the Sassoons the right to enslave an entire population with opium.

The "peace treaty" of Nanking included full legalization of the opium trade in China, compensation from the opium stockpiles confiscated by Lin of 2 million pounds, and territorial sovereignty for the British Crown over several designated offshore islands.

China not only had to pay Sassoon the cost of his dumped opium but reimburse England an unheard sum of 21 million pounds for the cost of the war.



The Sassoon's gained monopoly rights to distribute opium in port cities. However, even this was not good enough and Sassoon demanded the right to sell opium throughout the nation. The Manchus resisted and the British Army again attacked in the "Second Opium War fought 1858-1860.

In the new "Peace Treaty" of October 25th, 1860, the British were assigned rights to vastly expanded opium trade covering seven-eighths of China, which brought in over 20 million pounds in 1864 alone. In that year, the Sassoons imported 58,681 chests of opium and by 1880 it had skyrocketed to 105,508 chests making the Sassoons the richest Jews in the world.

England was given the Hong Kong peninsula as a colony and large sections of Amoy, Canton, Foochow, Ningpo and Shanghai. The Sassoons were now licensing opium dens in each British-occupied area with large fees being collected by their Jewish agents.

Sassoon would not allow any other race to engage in "the Jews" business, and the British government would not allow any opium to be imported into Europe.

Solomon Sassoon moved to Hong Kong and ran the family business there until his death in 1894. Later, the entire family moved to England, because with modern communications they could operate their financial empire from their luxurious estates in London. They socialized with royalty and Edward Albert. Sassoon married Aline Caroline de Rothschild in 1887, which linked their fortune with that of the Rothschilds. The Queen also had Edward knighted. All 14 of the grandsons of David Sassoon were made officers during World War One, thus most were able to avoid combat.

Franklin D. Roosevelt's fortune was inherited from his maternal grandfather Warren Delano. In 1830, he was a senior partner of Russell & Company. It was their merchant fleet that carried Sassoon's opium to China and returned with tea.

Warren Delano moved to Newburgh, New York. In 1851, his daughter Sara married a well-born neighbor, James Roosevelt, the father of Franklin Delano Roosevelt. He always knew the "opium" origin of the family fortune but refused to discuss it.

**The Sassoon opium trade brought death & destruction to millions and still plagues Asia to this day. Their company was totally operated by Jews. The corrupt British monarchy honored them with privilege & knighthood. To this day the Sassoons are in the history books as "great developers" of India but the source of their vast wealth is never mentioned.**

### ***Communist China created by the Jews***

On October 1<sup>st</sup>, 1949, communist leader, Mao Tse Tsung, declared the founding of the People's Republic of China in Tiananmen Square, Beijing. He was funded by the Rothschilds; the same family that funded Communism in Russia. Mao also received financing from Solomon Adler (*Jew*), a former United States Treasury official who was a Soviet Spy, Israel Epstein (*Jew*), the son of a Jewish Bolshevik imprisoned by the Tsar in Russia for trying to ferment a revolution there, and Frank Coe (*Jew*), a leading official of the Rothschild-owned International Monetary Fund (*IMF*).

Other notable Jewish confidants to Mao were Sidney Rittenberg & Rewi Alley.

International Jewry was behind the rise to power of Mao Tse Tung, the communist dictator of China, who tortured & murdered tens of millions of Chinese people during his brutal reign. Sidney Shapiro, an American Jew, was in charge of China's propaganda organ. Israel Epstein (*Jew*), was Mao's Minister of Appropriations (*Finance*).

Mao was hand-picked to play puppet leader with resources funneled through Yale University, via Yali Highschool in Changsha, Hunan Province, a branch of Yale. Mao was reportedly a disturbed young man, a completely controllable and a prime candidate for blackmail.

Mao murdered sixty million innocent Chinese people under his rule mainly to destroy traditional Chinese culture in order to gain total control. Any practitioners of religious or spiritual systems were outlawed, killed and thrown into gulags, to die a slow death through slave labor, starvation and torture.

The Communist system became the new culture of control. With China under their flag, Tibet was next on the list as being the last bastion of spiritual & historical knowledge. International Jewry seeks to remove spiritual knowledge from Gentiles and keep it in the hands of the Jewish elite. This is a major part of their indoctrination program. There has been a major Jewish population in China for over a thousand years such, as the Jews of Kaifeng.

China has been built up into the biggest global superpower by the Jewish financial elite and every valuable Western technology, via Israel's Talpiot Program, has been shipped there. This was identical to what the Jews did with

their USSR, turning it into a massive super state of military superpower, to wage conquest upon the rest of the earth, which they did. The only reason they were halted was the second war monkey wrenched their plans globally, thanks to Hitler and the German NSDAP, and that led to the stagnation and fall of the USSR, which is gearing up for a return and is also receiving high-tech from Israel's Talpiot Program.

The covert Jewish control of Mao and the Chinese Communist Party (CCP) explains why convicted Jewish spy Jonathan Pollard, found guilty of stealing thousands of classified documents from the Defense Department, where he worked, gave these materials to his masters, the Israeli Mossad that was operating in the United States. The Israelis, in turn, transferred these valuable military secrets straight to Red Chinese dictators in Beijing.

*"The social experiment in China under Chairman Mao's leadership is one of the most important and successful in human history." -David Rockefeller*

America showed the world how to mass produce everything from automobiles to televisions to airplanes. It was the great American manufacturing base that eventually crushed Germany & Japan in World War II. But now we are witnessing the deindustrialization of America. Thanks to Jewish control over government, thousands of factories have left the United States and moved to China in the past decade alone. Millions upon millions of manufacturing jobs have been lost in the same time period. The United States has become a nation that consumes everything in sight and yet produces increasingly little.

The United States has become bloated & spoiled and its economy is now just a shadow of what it once was. Once upon a time, America could literally out-produce the rest of the world combined. Today that is no longer true, but Americans sure do consume more than anyone else in the world.

The Economic Policy Institute in Washington, D.C., estimates that America lost 2.7 million jobs as a result of the U.S.-China trade deficit between 2001 and 2011, 2.1 million of them in manufacturing. Wages of American workers have also suffered due to the competition with cheap Chinese labor.

Manufacturing was the hardest-hit industry, with fabrication of high-tech goods like semiconductors & electronics suffering the most, accounting for more than half of the \$217.5 billion increase in the trade deficit between 2001 and 2011.

Most of the jobs lost or displaced by trade with China between 2001 and 2011 were in manufacturing industries. Within manufacturing, rapidly growing imports of computer & electronic products accounted for 54.9 percent of the \$217.5 billion increase in the U.S. trade deficit with China between 2001 and 2011. The growth of this deficit contributed to the elimination of 1,064,800 U.S. jobs in computer & electronic products in this period. Indeed, in 2011, the total U.S. trade deficit with China was \$301.6 billion, \$139.3 billion of which was in computer & electronic products.

Thanks to the suicidal manufacturing policy in United States, China's GDP has risen from \$350 billion in 1990 to \$20 trillion and surpassed the US in terms of GDP based on purchasing power parity (PPP). United States of America was the largest, but now the International Monetary Fund & World Bank rank China as the world's largest economy. Previously, the U.S. had been the global economic leader since overtaking the United Kingdom, in 1872.

Every single month, America goes into more debt to communist China and every single month America gets poorer.

Because America's debt is exploding to unmanageable proportions, the United States finds itself financially dependent on China as one of its main creditors. Americans owe The Peoples Republic well over a trillion dollars and are going further into debt, but the Communist ruling elite in Beijing are not satisfied with having the U.S. as a virtual debtor client state. China's political elite are also using their financial power to manipulate how Americans think, or don't think, about China. Along with computers, electronics and house wares, a new kind of "Political Correctness" & censorship is also being manufactured in China, which is being exported to America & Europe.

The West is past the demoralization point and has entered into the destabilization phase. At this point, one way or another, International Jewry is seeking to take the West down, via a Communist revolution, civil war, open war or simply dumbing-down the populace to the point where they are docile, infertile and distracted by Smart Cities & AI technologies.

***Note: The Jew, Sir Michael David Kadoorie, is a billionaire Hong Kong businessman, chairman and 18% owner of CLP Group, Hong Kong's largest electricity producer. He also owns 47% of Hong Kong & Shanghai Hotels.***

***Note: The Silvermaster group was a major Soviet espionage organization that operated within the U.S. government during World War 2. The head spy, Nathan Silvermaster, was born to a Jewish family in present-day Odessa, Ukraine, in 1898. He moved with his family to China, where he learned to speak perfect English with a British accent. He emigrated to the United States and came in contact with a very large number of Communist Party USA officials, and was active in a number of Communist front groups.***

#### **Addendum X:**

### ***WHITES IN SOUTH AFRICA ARE NOT “SETTLERS”***

Today, the Whites (*Boers*) of the Republic of South Africa rightfully consider themselves to be a permanent “established” racial group within the African nation; geo-politically rooted in a part of the continent which has in the course of more than four centuries become their only motherland, their Blood & Soil. Black politicians, & demagogues, however, with the financial backing & support of International Jewry, assert that the White nation of South Africa is a “settler nation” that dispossessed African land.

“Genocidal” rhetoric towards White people has been commonplace in South Africa, ever since the Black politicians took power after the fall of the previous White apartheid government.

***“We are not calling for the slaughter of White people; at least for now.” -Julius Malema (EFF)***

It has not helped the Black-White racial situation in South Africa, when the former ANC president, Jacob Zuma, would chant a song (*Thina Sizwe*) composed by a Lithuanian communist Jewess, a favorite chant by Nelson Mandela, entitled “Kill the Boer (*Whites*), Kill the Farmer”, at ANC rallies where he speaks of the ANC’s defeat of White colonial rule and the “settlers in our midst”.

*“Once people have stepped beyond the first step of actually killing people... throwing a child down and hacking him to death, opening the womb of a pregnant women... there was nothing they would not do, because they were being told by their politicians, who was giving them the encore, that if you don’t destroy these people, these animals, they are coming to finish you, none of you will survive. And they have been made to believe it.”*

*-Tharcisse Karugarama, Rwanda Justice Minister  
(speaking on the Rwanda Genocide of 1994)*

**Note: To learn more about the ANC and the brutal Marxist terror tactics they used to gain power, especially on their “own” ethnic (Bantu) people, refer to Addendum AA.**

**Note: Nelson Mandela & Joe Slovo gave the clenched fist salute in front of the blood-drenched Hammer & Sickle flag of Jewish Bolshevism. Slovo, a Yiddish-speaking Lithuanian “Jew”, was Secretary General of the South African Communist Party and director of the military wing of the ANC, which perpetrated numerous terror bombings against White civilians.**

At the start of 2018, the Black radical-leftist party, known as the Economic Freedom Fighters (EFF), advocated for the “expropriation of land without compensation” from White Afrikaners to Black South Africans to satisfy racial grievances. A two-third majority vote within the ANC, EFF and other minority parties overturned their constitution to pursue the seizure of land as a possible option to remedy land inequalities.

*“They are scared, the cowards... Do shoot the farmers...  
They rob us, these dogs.” -Julius Malema (EFF)*

If this action takes place, a disastrous & deadly civil war will most likely take place between Blacks & Whites that will collapse the country and cause suffering on a mass scale. This must be avoided! It didn’t turn out well in Zimbabwe and it surely will not work out in South Africa, a country of 57 million people.

*“Every town & village must identify White-owned productive land,  
and prepare to occupy it.” -Black First Land First*

Is the White Afrikaner nation a “settler nation” that dispossessed Black people’s land? The answer is... No!

At the end of the 15<sup>th</sup> Century, five years before Columbus set out on his trans-Atlantic voyage, the Portuguese navigator, Bartholomew Diaz, reached the southern-most part of Africa. Then, in 1652, at the Cape of Good Hope, halfway between Europe and the East, the Dutch East India Company established a victual station, food & supplies, for passing East India men. The Dutch intended the station to be self-supporting, but this soon proved to be impracticable without allowing officials to settle as “free burghers”, private farmers.

In 1657, the first free burghers were permitted to farm, and in this way the foundations of a new nation in Africa were laid. The ranks of the original freemen were subsequently strengthened by the people of Dutch, German and French descent. The term “boer” (*farmer*) was elevated to the honorable concept of “Boer”, with a wider connotation, meaning pioneer & settler.

“Boer” became synonymous with the appellation “Afrikaner”, a term used as early as 1706 to denote people who had their roots in the African soil. Their permanent links with Africa were emphasized by the spontaneous & natural way in which the various 18<sup>th</sup> Century Dutch dialects evolved into a new tongue, called Afrikaans.

The only indigenous peoples to come in contact with the Boer-Afrikaner community were nomadic Bushmen (*San*) & Hottentot (*Khoikhoi*) tribes, who are genetically classified as “Capoid”, a light-Brown “pure” race. These tribes generally do not consider themselves as being “Black”. Genetically they are distant from the Negroid race of people.

The Black Bantu tribes, the forefathers of the majority of modern-day “Black” people in South Africa, who are genetically classified as “Negroid”, were established mainly in the part of the African continent south of the Sahara desert.

The first meetings between Afrikaner farmers (*Boers*) & Black Bantu tribes took place during 1750-1770 roughly, where the Eastern Cape is today.

**Previously, for an entire century, unaware of the existence of Black tribes, Afrikaner farmers, who were born on African soil, expanded their settlement to over 170,000 square kilometers, more than twice the size of Austria, on desolated & unoccupied land.**

It was only towards the end of the 18<sup>th</sup> Century, that the Afrikaner farmers increasingly came into contact with Black tribes.

In the 1770s, about a thousand kilometers to the north-east of Cape Town, the Afrikaner migratory stream came into substantial contact with the vanguard of another migratory movement, namely the Xhosa-speaking tribe. They were the advance guard of a Black migratory movement from the vicinity of the Great Lakes of Central Africa.

It would appear that by the end of the 17<sup>th</sup> Century, these Black tribes had moved as far as present-day Zambia, Zimbabwe and Mozambique. They probably crossed into the present-day Republic of South Africa in appreciable numbers in the course of the 18<sup>th</sup> Century, at about the same time as the Afrikaner free farmers' settlement was expanding inland from the Cape of Good Hope.

The Black population movement into the area, which later became known as British South Africa, did not constitute a single coherent expansion. It took the form of successive waves of small tribes representing four different Black ethnic groups, Nguni, Sotho, Venda and Tsonga, responding to the push & pull of economic conditions & tribal Black-on-Black conflicts.

These Black migratory tribes simply moved to wherever nature offered the most, and enemies threatened the least. Among these Bantu tribes, the modern Western concept of a geo-politically defined country & land ownership was practically unknown.

In the case of the Boers, this concept of country & land ownership was strongly developed, and it was therefore quite natural for the Dutch Governor at the Cape to react to the White-Black contact situation by proclaiming in 1778 the Fish River as the official boundary between the two groups. This deliberate geographical demarcation, coupled with the recognition of the existence of specific Black territories, has remained the basis of the White-Black relationship pattern for many years.

After the Napoleonic Wars, the Cape of Good Hope was formally ceded to Britain. From 1806 onwards, relatively large numbers of English, Scottish and Irish settlers arrived at the Cape.

The Boer-Afrikaner trekkers, increasingly dissatisfied with British colonial rule, and with a growing sense of independence, decided to leave British jurisdiction.



From 1835 onwards, nearly a quarter of the Cape's White population left the colony in a series of organized movements, collectively known as the Great Trek.

**The Great Trek movement coursed over vast tracts of empty land. Areas that had been inhabited by migratory Bantu tribes had become “depopulated” as a result of the “Mfecane” massacres, a series of Black, specifically Zulu, reigns of terror. For nearly a quarter of a century, there was an era of internecine warfare characterized by the most appalling bloodshed & devastation.**

The regiments of the Zulu king, Shaka, reigned supreme in Natal and even penetrated the Transvaal across the Drakensberg Mountains, leaving a trail of destruction, exterminating or dispersing all other tribes with which they came into contact. Shaka was not the only ruler responsible for this kind of destruction. Mzilikazi, one of his former lieutenants, broke away from the Zulu king and established a following of his own, the Matabele tribe.

It was this kind of bloody inter-tribal violence that much later inspired the self-defensive formation of the “apartheid” White South African ethno-state, which foolishly did not follow the iron law of demographics and heavily relied on the use of “cheap” Black labor.

**Apartheid was supposed to mean “separate development”, however, the government failed to keep development “separate”.**

The Boers failed to remember...

**It is a historical truth that those who form the majority of the population, in any territory, will ultimately end up determining the nature of that society. This is an iron law of demographics! No matter how technologically proficient, no matter how militarily capable, no matter how determined, no racial group in the minority can indefinitely resist the power of demographics. Homogeneity is the key to survival!**

The Afrikaner Boer trekkers who moved into Natal encountered various Zulu tribes. In February 1838, Piet Retief, the leader of the trekkers, negotiated with Dingaan, the Zulu king and successor to Shaka, and obtained from him a document granting the trekkers “the place called Port Natal, together with all the

land from the Tugela to the Umzimvubu rivers.” Before Retief and his party could return to their people, they were murdered in Dingaan’s tribal village. The written contract was however retrieved by the trekkers and still exists today.

**In the light of this, the claim that the Afrikaner nation is a “settler nation” is unfounded & historically incorrect. It would be fallacious to label the present-day White South African (Boer) society a “settler” or immigrant community. Their roots have been firmly established in the land that they found unoccupied & desolate during their Great Trek. Blood & Soil!**

**This White Boer trekking community was also economically settled on unoccupied or negotiated land before most of the major Black tribes even crossed the modern day borders of South Africa.**

**The White South African nation has been created by the historical forces of more than four centuries. Measured against all accepted historical & demographic criteria, this nation exists as an integral part of the African continent’s socio-political structure.**

***Warning: In South Africa, 169 White Boer farmers are murdered out of every 100,000 in the country. The murder rate for Blacks (Bantu) in South Africa is 33 out of every 100,000. The murder rate for the U.S. is 4 out of every 100,000. Not only are Whites being murdered, but they are being sadistically murdered & tortured as a means of psychological warfare on the White population of South Africa. This is being encouraged by anti-White government propaganda. It is more dangerous to be a White Boer “farmer” than to be a soldier in Afghanistan, Syria or Iraq.***

***Note: The southward Bantu occupation of sub-Saharan Africa started around 2,000 years ago, with the introduction of crop farming & Iron Age technology from Nubia, which made weaponry, conquest and Bantu supremacy possible. The new crop farming increased the population and necessitated an enlargement of territory, which led to the expansion of Bantu African Black tribes from the Great Lakes in central Africa, to the colonization to the south of Africa. This was one of the largest human conquests in history!***

***Thus, a linguistically related group of about 60 million people, originating in West Africa & Equatorial Africa, gradually expanded their empire down the continent into Southern Africa, killing all tribes in its path. The entire sub-continent became a war zone and was left depleted & destroyed. Many African indigenous cultures, nations, peoples and populations, like the Hadzu, Pygmy and Khoi Khoi were destroyed in this genocidal conquest of the Bantu tribes. Whites had nothing to do with this example of Black-on-Black violence, which happened on a mass scaled.***

*Warning: The population of the Third World used to be stable because the women produced as many children as they needed to keep up with the rate at which their people were dying. Thus, the population number used to be in proportion to their land's natural ability to support their subsistence existence.*

*Then, the European colonists went into these Third World countries, started giving their people medicines & technologies they didn't have before, started literally feeding them like they were children incapable of producing food for themselves, and their mortality rate dropped significantly. Their fertility rate, however, remained the same. Africa went from 95% to 15% infant mortality. This has created a population "time bomb".*

*Africa accounted for only 9% of the world's population in 1950, but by the end of this century about 40% of all humans, and nearly half of all children, will be African, heralding one of the fastest and most radical demographic changes in history.*

Addendum Y:

## **QUESTIONS & ANSWERS ON THE HOLOHOAX**

*"It is a capital mistake to theorize before one has data. Insensibly one begins to twist facts to suit theories instead of theories to suit facts."*

*-Sir Arthur Conan Doyle, author of Sherlock Holmes*

*"Most of the greatest evils that man has inflicted upon man have come through people feeling quite certain about something (Holocaust) which, in fact, was false."*

*-Bertrand Russell, British philosopher*



*-What proof exists that the German National Socialists killed six million Jews?*

**None! All we have is postwar testimony, mostly of individual "survivors". This testimony is contradictory, and very few claim to have actually witnessed any "gassing". There are no contemporaneous documents or hard evidence; no mounds of ashes, no crematories capable of disposing of millions of corpses, no "human soap", no lamp shades made of human skin, and no credible demographic statistics.**

*-What evidence exists that six million Jews were not killed by the German National Socialists?*

**Extensive forensic, demographic, analytical and comparative evidence demonstrates the impossibility of such a figure. The widely repeated "six million" figure is an irresponsible exaggeration.**

*-Did Simon Wiesenthal state in writing that "there were no extermination camps on German soil"?*

Yes. The famous "Nazi hunter" wrote this in Stars and Stripes, Jan. 24, 1993. He also claimed that "gassings" of Jews took place only in Poland.

*-If Dachau was in Germany, and even Wiesenthal says that it was not an extermination camp, why do many American veterans say it was an extermination camp?*

After the Allies captured Dachau, many GIs and others were led through the camp and shown a building alleged to have been a "gas chamber". The mass media widely, but falsely, continues to assert that Dachau was a "gassing" camp.

*-What about Auschwitz? Is there any proof that gas chambers were used to kill people there?*

No. Auschwitz, captured by the Soviets, was modified after the war, and a room was reconstructed to look like a large "gas chamber". After America's leading expert on gas chamber construction & design, Fred Leuchter, examined this and other alleged Auschwitz gassing facilities, he stated that it was an "absurdity" to claim that they were, or could have been, used for executions.

*-If Auschwitz wasn't a "death camp," what was its true purpose?*

It was an internment center and part of a large-scale manufacturing complex. Synthetic fuel was produced there, and its inmates were used as a workforce.

*-Who set up the first concentration camps?*

During the Boer War (1899-1902), the British set up what they called "concentration camps" in South Africa to hold Afrikaner women & children. Approximately 30,000 died in these camps under horrible & inhumane conditions.

*-How did German concentration camps differ from American "relocation" camps in which Japanese-Americans were interned during WWII?*

The only significant difference was that the Germans interned persons on the basis of being real or suspected security threats to the German war effort, whereas the Roosevelt administration in the U.S. interned persons on the basis of race alone.

*-Why did the German government intern Jews in camps?*

It considered the Jewish people a direct threat to national security, especially since the Jews were overwhelmingly represented in Communist subversion. However, all suspected security risks, not just Jews, were in danger of internment.

*-What hostile measure did world Jewry undertake against Germany as early as 1933?*

In March 1933, international Jewish organizations declared an international boycott of German goods.

*-Did the Jews of the world "declare war on Germany"?*

Yes. Newspapers around the world reported this. A front-page headline in the London Daily Express (*March 24, 1933*), for example, announced "Judea Declares War on Germany."

-Was this before or after the "Death Camp" stories began?

This was years before the "Death Camp" stories, which began in 1941-1942.

*-What nation is credited with being the first to practice mass civilian bombing?*

Britain; on May 11, 1940.

*-How many "gas chambers" to kill people were there at Auschwitz?*

None!

*-How many Jews were living in the areas that came under German control during the war?*

Approximately 3 million.

*-If the Jews of Europe were not exterminated by the German National Socialists, what happened to them?*

After the war millions of Jews were still alive in Europe. Hundreds of thousands had died of all causes during the war, mainly from recurring typhus epidemics that ravaged war-torn Europe during the war, as well as from starvation and lack of medical attention during the final months of the conflict, when virtually all road and rail transportation had been bombed out by the Allies. Others had emigrated to Palestine, the United States, and other countries. Still more Jewish people had emigrated away from Europe after the war.

*-How many Jews fled or were evacuated to deep within the Soviet Union?*

More than two million fled or were evacuated by the Soviets in 1941-1942. These Jews thus never came under German control.

*-How many Jews emigrated from German-controlled territory prior to the war, and during the war, thus putting them outside of German reach?*

Millions!

*-If Auschwitz was not an extermination camp, why did the commandant, Rudolf Hoess, confess that it was?*

Hoess was brutally tortured by British military police, as one of his interrogators later admitted.

*-Is there any evidence of American, British and Soviet policy to torture German prisoners in order to exact "confessions" for use at the trials at Nuremberg and elsewhere?*

Yes. Torture was extensively used to produce fraudulent "evidence" for the infamous Nuremberg trials, and in other postwar "war crimes" trials.

*-How does the Holocaust story benefit Jews today?*

It helps protect Jews as a group from criticism. As a kind of secular religion, it provides an emotional bond between Jews and their leaders. It is a powerful tool in Jewish money-raising campaigns, and is used to justify U.S. aid to Israel.

*-How does the Holocaust story benefit the State of Israel?*

It justifies the billions of dollars in "reparations" Germany has paid to Israel and many individual "survivors". It is used by the Zionist Israeli lobby to dictate a pro-Israel American foreign policy in the Middle East, and to force American taxpayer aid to Israel, totaling billions of dollars per year.

*-How is the Holocaust story used by many Christian clergymen?*

The Holocaust story is cited to justify the Old Testament notion of Jews as a holy & eternally persecuted "Chosen People".

*-How did the Holocaust story benefit the Communists?*

It diverted attention from Soviet war mongering & atrocities before, during and after the Second World War. Soviet Communists may have murdered up to 60 million Russians & Ukrainians, primarily White Christian peasants.

*-How does the Holocaust story benefit Britain?*

It diverted attention from Jewish-led British war mongering before the war, and atrocities during and after the Second World War.

*-Is there any evidence that Hitler ordered mass extermination of Jews?*

None!

*-What kind of gas was used in German wartime concentration camps?*

Hydrocyanic gas from "Zyklon B" was used, which is a commercial pesticide that was widely used throughout Europe to kill infectious pests that lead to diseases, like typhus. This pesticide gas saved the lives of many of the inmates at the concentration camps. Zyklon B saved Jews lives!

*-For what purpose was "Zyklon B" manufactured?*

It was a pesticide used to fumigate clothing & quarters to kill typhus-bearing lice and other pests.

*-Was this product suitable for mass extermination?*

No. If the German National Socialists had intended to use poison gas to exterminate people, far more efficient products were available. Zyklon is a slow-acting fumigation agent.

*-How long does it take to ventilate an area after fumigation with Zyklon B?*

About 20 hours. The whole procedure is very complicated & dangerous. Gas masks must be used, and only trained technicians are employed.

*-Auschwitz commandant Hoess said that his men would enter the "gas chambers" to remove bodies ten minutes after the victims had died. How do you explain this?*

His tortured confession can't be explained because had they done so they would have suffered the same fate as the "gassing" victims.



*-Hoess said in his "confession" that his men would smoke cigarettes as they pulled bodies out of gas chambers, ten minutes after gassing. Isn't Zyklon B explosive?*

Yes. The Hoess tortured confession is obviously false.

*-What was the exact procedure the German National Socialists allegedly used to exterminate Jews?*

The stories range from dropping gas canisters into a crowded room from a hole in the ceiling, to piping gas through shower heads, to "steam chambers", to "electrocution" machinery. Millions are alleged to have been killed in these ways without any proof.

*-How could a mass extermination program have been kept secret from those who were scheduled to be killed?*

It couldn't have been kept secret. The fact is that there were no mass gassings. The extermination stories originated as wartime atrocity propaganda.

*-If Jews scheduled for execution knew the fate in store for them, why did they go along with the Germans without resisting?*

The Death Camp & gassing Holocaust story is a Holohoax. There were no mass executions, the Jews were not exterminated.

*-About how many Jews died in the concentration camps?*

Competent estimates range from about 300,000 to 500,000.

*-How did they die?*

Mainly from recurring typhus epidemics that ravaged war-torn Europe during the war, as well as from starvation and lack of medical attention during the final months of the conflict, when virtually all road and rail transportation had been bombed out by the Allies.

*-What is typhus?*

This disease always appears when many people are jammed together under unsanitary conditions. It is carried by lice that infest hair & clothes. Ironically, if the Germans had used more Zyklon B, more Jews might have survived the concentration camps.

*-Some Jewish "death camp" survivors say they saw bodies being dumped into pits and burned. How much fuel would have been required for this?*

A great deal more than the Germans had access to, as there was a substantial fuel shortage during the war. Plus, due to the threat of typhus, it was not safe to handle the dead in this way.

*-Can bodies be burned in pits?*

No. It is impossible for human bodies in pits to be totally consumed by flames in this manner.

*-Holocaust historians claim that the German National Socialists were able to cremate bodies in about ten minutes. How long does it take to incinerate one body, according to professional crematory operators?*

That is nonsense! It takes about an hour and a half, although the larger bones require further processing afterwards.

*-Why did the German concentration camps have crematory ovens?*

To dispose efficiently and sanitarily of the corpses of those who had died.

*-Given a 100 percent duty cycle of all the crematories in all the camps, if they ran 24/7 in German-controlled territory, what is the maximum number of corpses it would have been possible to incinerate during the entire period such crematories were in operation?*

About 430,600.

*-Can a crematory oven be operated 100 percent of the time?*

No. Fifty percent of the time is a generous estimate, which would be 12 hours per day. Crematory ovens have to be cleaned thoroughly & regularly when in heavy operation.

*-How much ash is left from a cremated corpse?*

After the bone is all ground down, about a shoe box full.

*-If Six Million people had been incinerated by the German National Socialists, what happened to the ashes?*

That remains to be "explained" by Holocaust believers. Six Million bodies would have produced many tons of ashes, yet there is absolutely no evidence of any large ash depositories.

*-Do Allied wartime aerial reconnaissance photos of Auschwitz, taken during the period when the "gas chambers" \* crematoria were supposedly in full operation, show evidence of extermination?*

No. In fact, these photographs do not even reveal a trace of the enormous amount of smoke that supposedly was constantly over the camp, nor do they show evidence of the "open pits" in which bodies were allegedly burned.

*-What was the main provision of the German "Nuremberg Laws" of 1935?*

They forbid marriage & sexual relations between Germans & Jews, similar to laws existing in Israel today.

*-Were there any American precedents for the Nuremberg Laws?*

Years before Hitler's Third Reich, most states in the United States had enacted laws prohibiting marriage between persons of different races.

*-What did the International Red Cross have to report with regard to the "Holocaust" question?*

An official report on the visit of an IRC delegation to Auschwitz, in September 1944, pointed out that internees were permitted to receive packages, and that rumors of gas chambers could not be verified.

*-What was the role of the Vatican during the time Six Million Jews were allegedly being exterminated?*

If there had been an extermination plan, the Vatican would most certainly have been in a position to know about it. But because there was none, the Vatican had no reason to speak out against it, and didn't.

*-What evidence is there that Hitler knew of an on-going Jewish extermination program?*

None!

*-Did the German National Socialists and the Zionists collaborate?*

As early as 1933, Hitler's government signed an agreement with the Zionists permitting Jews to emigrate from Germany to Palestine, taking large amounts of capital with them.

*How did Anne Frank die?*

After surviving internment in Auschwitz, she succumbed to typhus in the Bergen-Belsen camp, just a few weeks before the end of the war. She was not gassed.

*-Is the Anne Frank Diary genuine?*

No. Evidence compiled by Dr. Robert Faurisson of France establishes that the famous diary is a literary hoax.

*-What about the familiar photographs & film footage taken in the liberated German camps showing piles of emaciated corpses? Are these faked?*

Photographs can be faked, but it's far easier merely to add a misleading caption to a photo or commentary to a piece of footage.

Piles of emaciated corpses do not mean that these people were "gassed" or deliberately starved to death. Actually, these were tragic victims of raging epidemics or of starvation due to a lack of food in the camps toward the end of the war.

*-Who originated the term "genocide"?*

Raphael Lemkin, a Polish Jew, in a book published in 1944.

*-Are films such as "Schindler's List" or "The Winds of War" documentaries?*

No. Such films are fictional (*fake*) dramatizations loosely based on history. Unfortunately, all too many people accept them as accurate historical representations and they are sometimes shown at schools and are portrayed to represent real history. This is allied Jewish propaganda!

*-What happened when the Institute for Historical Review offered \$50,000 to anyone who could prove that Jews were gassed at Auschwitz?*

No proof was submitted as a claim on the reward, but the Institute was sued for \$17 million by former Auschwitz inmate, Mel Mermelstein, who claimed that the reward offer caused him to lose sleep and his business to suffer, and represented "injurious denial of established fact."

*-What about the charge that those who question the Holocaust story are merely anti-Semitic or neo-Nazi?*

This is a smear designed to draw attention away from facts and honest arguments. Scholars who refute Holocaust story claims are of all persuasions and ethnic-religious backgrounds, including Jewish people. There is absolutely no correlation between "Holocaust" refutation and anti-Semitism or neo-Nazism. Increasing, numbers of Jewish scholars openly admit the lack of evidence for key Holocaust claims.

*-What has happened to "revisionist" historians who have challenged the Holocaust story?*

They have been subjected to smear campaigns, loss of academic positions, loss of pensions, destruction of their property and physical violence. Some are jailed and others have been sent to prison for "Holocaust denial".

*-Why is there so little publicity for the revisionist view?*

For political reasons the Jewish-controlled establishments of the Western world does not want any in-depth discussion about the facts surrounding the Holocaust story. They know it is a Holohoax!

**Addendum Z:**

### ***ISRAEL IS A JEWISH-BOLSHEVIK CREATION***

***“My concept of the messianic ideal & vision is not a metaphysical One, but a socio-cultural-moral one... I believe in our moral & intellectual superiority, in our capacity to serve as a model for the redemption of the human race. This belief of mine is based on my knowledge of the Jewish people, not some mystical faith; the glory of the divine presence is within us, in our hearts, and not outside of us.”***  
***-David Ben-Gurion, Prime Minister of Israeel***

***"I am a Bolsheviki!" -David Ben-Gurion***

**Israel, from start to finish, is a Jewish-Bolshevik creation; just as Soviet Russia was, and the United States is becoming.**

Israel was founded and run by Polish & Russian Communist Jews from day one. They all spent large amounts of time in New York, including Trotsky himself, one of the founders of Communism in Russia.

For example...

-All of the initial leaders of the Stern & Irgun gangs were Russian Communists.

-Benjamin Netanyahu's real family name is Milikowski; his Polish father, Benzion, came to Palestine in 1920. While in New York, Benzion became the personal secretary of Ze'ev Jabotinsky, one of the criminal founders of Israel and leader of the Revisionist Zionism movement.

-David Ben-Gurion, the first Prime Minister of Israel, was born in Poland, then part of the Russian Empire.

-Moshe Sharret, the second Prime Minister of Israel, was born in present-day Ukraine.

-Levi Eshkol, the third Prime Minister of Israel, was born in present-day Ukraine.

-Golda Meir, the fourth Prime Minister of Israel, was born in present-day Ukraine.

-Yitzhak Rabin, the fifth Prime Minister of Israel, was born in present-day Ukraine.

-Menachem Begin, the sixth Prime Minister of Israel, was born in present-day Belarus.

-Yitzhak Shamir, the seventh Prime Minister of Israel, was born in present-day Belarus.

-Shimon Peres, the ninth Prime Minister of Israel, was born in present-day Belarus.

In addition to the Polish & Russian Communist Jews who founded Israel, there has been a flood of Russians & Polish Jews over the last 20 years who have not only infested Israel, but also the United States at the highest levels. These are all high level technicians, missile specialists, physicists and mathematicians. Some are not even Jewish.

*"For many years the joke was that Israel had become the 51st state of the US. Instead we have become just another Soviet republic." –Lili Galili, Israeli journalist*

**Israel was a creation designed to give more than a national homeland for Jews and control of Jerusalem and the increasingly important Middle East of the Suez Canal & oil fields; it was a crime bunker and entry point for Soviet Communist penetration of the United States under the cover of a Biblical Israel which Christian Americans fell for, and continue to fall for.**

**There is not a dimes worth of difference between Zionism (*Jewish Nationalism*) & Bolshevism (*Jewish Internationalism*). Communism one and all! Welcome to the Moscow-Tel Aviv- New York Zionist Axis.**

Israel is literally legally tied to the United States and is now transferring its wealth, high-technology (*Operation Talpiot & Unit 8200*) and even people, technology specialists, over to its sphere of influence, the new Rome, capital of the Pan Eurasian Belt & Road Initiative, Jerusalem, within Greater Israel.

The sons & daughters of this Russian-Israeli Communist infiltration now hang with President Trump, like they did with President Obama. They totally infect the entire U.S. government, Wall Street, banking, media, Hollywood, etc. Not all are card-carrying Communists, but that is their origins. At the same time, they are deeply embedded into Israel, which we know was set up as a Socialist Marxist state that was full of Soviet spies and provided a back door into the United States from Russia.

***Note: Only 1% of Snowden's documents, stolen from the Booz Allen Hamilton database, have been released. Putin has it all! What is on Snowden's documents that expose Israel? Assange has had a few things to say about Israel, but it was not enough. Snowden, however, has had zero to say, and Russia will want it to stay that way. Putin is working with Israel, and surely Putin has massive leverage over Israel, via the Snowden documents. Would love to see the 99% leaked to the world.***

***Note: While sifting through the notes of a former KGB archivist in England, an Israeli investigative journalist, Ronen Bergman, realized that the Russian spy service's penetration of Israel was far more extensive than previously known. Despite the many successes of the Shin Bet in exposing spies, scores of Israelis in the political world, the military, and private industry spied for the Soviets for decades without ever being suspected, much less caught.***

***Note: David Ben-Gurion, the first "Bolshevik" Prime Minister of Israel, "seemed" to have remarkable prescience, or was it "inside" Russian-Israeli knowledge"? Invited in 1962 to predict what the world would be like in 25 years' time.***



*"The Cold War will be a thing of the past. Internal pressure of the constantly growing intelligentsia in Russia for more freedom and the pressure of the masses for raising their living standards may lead to a gradual democratization of the Soviet Union. On the other hand, the increasing influence of the workers & farmers, and rising political importance of men of science, may transform the United States into a welfare state with a planned economy. Western & Eastern Europe will become a federation of autonomous states having a Socialist & democratic regime. With the exception of the USSR as a federated Eurasian state, all other continents will become united in a world alliance, at whose disposal will be an international police force. All armies will be abolished, and there will be no more wars. In Jerusalem, the United Nations will build a shrine of the Prophets to serve the federated union of all continents; this will be the scene of the Supreme Court of Mankind, to settle all controversies among the federated continents, as prophesied by Isaiah. Higher education will be the right of every person in the world. A pill to prevent pregnancy will slow down the explosive natural increase in China & India. And by 1987, the average life-span of man will reach 100 years."*

Addendum AA:

### **MARXIST TERROR-TACTICS - SOUTH AFRICAN PEOPLE'S WAR**

The African National Congress (ANC) in South Africa, which was originally backed by the Soviet Union as its African proxy, along with the South African Communist Party (SACP), has always depicted its liberation struggle as a just war, fought by just means. But in fact the ANC's struggle, in its last decade, 1984-1994, took the form of a ruthless People's War, using "Marxist" Jewish (*Bolshevik*) Terror-Tactics, which were primarily aimed at giving the ANC hegemony over the new South Africa, rather than at liberation.

This was especially the case from 1990 onwards, when the door to democracy had already been thrown open and there was no need to batter it down. The People's War does not depend for its success on the clash of competing armies, which helps explain why it mattered little that the ANC's armed wing, Umkhonto we Sizwe, had no capacity to defeat the South African army.

It rests in part on bomb attacks, including the car bomb in Pretoria in May 1983, which killed 19 people and injured some 220, but such attacks are a relatively small element in the overall strategy. The People's War has many other facets, but all of them fall into two main areas of struggle; the political struggle & military struggle. Together, these constitute the hammer and the anvil between which all adversaries are crushed.

**In this kind of conflict, no distinction is drawn between combatants & civilians. Instead all individuals living within the arena of conflict are regarded as "weapons of war". This makes them all expendable in the waging of the war, in the same way as arms & ammunition are expendable in a conventional conflict. It also means that children are just as expendable as adults, and that there is no bar against using children either as combatants, or as targets for attack. On the contrary, there is significant advantage in using children, as a combatant, a child may be more willing to take risks, while as a victim of violence the child has much greater value in subsequent propaganda and mobilization.**

In South Africa, the political struggle took many forms; meetings, marches, boycotts, sanctions, stay-aways and strikes. But the most persistent element in the political struggle was the propaganda campaign, with the complicity of the Jewish-controlled international press.

The propaganda campaign involved the constant repetition of certain themes by the ANC, the allied organizations it helped to create, and many in the media. This constant repetition, endorsed from a host of seemingly diverse quarters, soon had great impact on public perspectives. A false version of events became accepted as the truth, while contrary views were quickly brushed aside as mistaken & uninformed.

The political struggle was vital because it reinforced the impression of a society in ferment. This gave cover to physical attacks which would otherwise have seemed too brutal to be condoned. Among the key targets for attack were Black local counselors & Black policemen living in the townships; for one of the aims of the People's War was to create a series of local anarchies. The objective here was to drive out local government, limit attempts at policing and create semi-liberated areas under the control of street committees, civic associations and people's courts.

Combat units, called self-defense units, were also formed to “defend” these areas and bring the local population under further revolutionary control through a mix of agitation, coercion and terror. As anarchy & violence spread, the South African economy stuttered, poverty grew and the security forces frequently resorted to draconian methods.

**The underlying aim at all times was not simply to rob the Afrikaner National Party (NP) government of its will to rule, but also to weaken or destroy the ANC’s Black political rivals, which was essential if the ANC was to gain hegemony over the new South Africa and then use its power to push forward with the second stage of its communist revolution; funded & abetted by International Jewry.**

**It also helps explain why the great majority of the victims of the People’s War were “Black” rather than White South Africans.**

Whites were often the victims of the dozens of bomb blasts carried out by Umkhonto in the 1980s. They were also the target of Apla attacks in the early 1990s, including the St James’ Church massacre in Cape Town in July 1993. But most of the people killed were Black South Africans; while the Blacks most vulnerable to attack were those who supported the ANC’s Black rivals in the Black Consciousness (BC) movement or “Inkatha” (IFP).

By the time the People’s War began, Inkatha’s claimed membership had risen to approximately 1 million. The ANC had tried to bring Inkatha under its control via a meeting in London in 1979 between Oliver Tambo & Prince Mangosuthu Buthelezi, but Inkatha had declined to subject itself to ANC authority.

In 1980, the ANC declared Inkatha “an enemy of the people”. By mid-1986, the number of Inkatha leaders & supporters shot, hacked or necklaced to death had risen to more than 100. By the end of 1989, the conflict between the ANC-affiliated United Democratic Front (UDF) and Inkatha in KwaZulu-Natal had cost some 2400 lives, Inkatha bearing the bulk of the fatalities.

*“With our boxes of matches, and our necklaces, we shall liberate.” -Winnie Mandela*

By this time that the Berlin Wall had fallen, the overall death toll in the People’s War had reached around 5500 lives. With the Berlin Wall down, the Soviet Union was now in trouble and became less able to support the ANC.

The state president, F.W. de Klerk, seized the opportunity to unban the ANC and its allies and embark on what he hoped would be a peaceful process of negotiations for a “new democracy”.

**The ANC had no intention of ending the People’s War when negotiations began. Rather it planned to use the talks as an “additional terrain” of the multi-faceted political struggle. At the same time, it planned to intensify the military struggle as well. It also knew that it would be much easier to achieve an upsurge in mass action & political violence with some 13,000 of its armed & trained Umkhonto combatants back inside the country, this time by legal means and with the government’s consent.**

The ANC’s strategy, in short, was a variant on the Trojan Horse military-strategy. By professing a commitment to peace, the ANC could secure the lawful return of Umkhonto as part of the negotiating process. This would bypass the great difficulty the organization had always faced in infiltrating its insurgents illegally in any significant number.

Propaganda, as ever, was vital to conceal the truth. Hence, as Umkhonto combatants returned and violence began to surge, the ANC and its supporters increasingly blamed the killings on a sinister “Third Force”, comprising elements within the police and the IFP. De Klerk was implicated too, for the constant accusation made was that the state president had a “dual strategy” of talking peace while using the Third Force to wage a low-level war against the ANC.

The ANC’s propaganda campaign soon had a huge international impact. This was partly because the same message came from so many quarters; not only from the ANC and its many allied organizations, but also from journalists & monitors of violence (*Human Rights Watch*), who seemed to be politically independent, yet consistently endorsed the ANC’s perspective. International Jewry, through their control over the world press, had control over the narrative.

The international community turned a blind eye to the ANC’s continued People’s War during the negotiations period for a “new democracy”, despite a massive increase in Black-on-Black violence & terror. Instead, it put huge pressure on De Klerk to meet the ANC’s demands.

The 1994 election was so chaotic that no accurate result could be computed. Hence, its final outcome was essentially the product of negotiation. The ANC was accorded 63% of the vote, but this might have exaggerated its true support.

Opposition parties initially wanted to challenge aspects of the election result, but in the end they chose rather to accept it. For to question the outcome or demand a re-run of the poll was to risk throwing the country into the vortex of the People's War once more, and few people had the stomach for that.

**Most South Africans preferred to take comfort in the notion of a miracle transition and to hope that this would bring about the bright new future the ANC had long been promising. By the time of the April poll, the mostly-Black death toll in political violence since September 1984 had risen to some 20,500 lives.**

**500 of these deaths occurred via “necklacing”, the practice of summary execution & torture carried out by forcing a rubber tire, filled with petrol, around a victim's chest & arms, and setting it on fire. The victim may take up to 20 minutes to die, suffering severe burns in the process. Another 700 were burned to death using other methods of terror.**

**The great majority of these fatalities, numbering some 15,000, had taken place in the negotiations period from 1990 to 1994. This tripling of the death toll, in short, had taken place when the government's determination to end apartheid and usher in a non-racial democracy was clearly apparent and evidently endorsed by two-thirds of Whites.**

The great majority of those killed were ordinary people with no strong political conviction, no particular political involvement. They had nevertheless all been treated as expendable weapons in the People's War, as pawns in a power-game, a struggle for Soviet-instigated ANC hegemony over the new South Africa. A victory for International Jewry; won by Jewish (*Bolshevik*) Terror-Tactics, and communist Jewish-partisans of the South African Communist Party (SACP).

*Note: Watch the documentary, “Tainted Heroes”, to get a full grasp on the People's War and to gain a better understanding of how Jewish (Bolshevik) Terror-Tactics are utilized in the field of psychological warfare.*

*Note: Nelson Mandela was the head of UmKhonto we Sizwe (MK), the terrorist wing of the ANC & South African Communist Party. He had pleaded guilty to 156 acts of public violence, including mobilizing terrorist bombing campaigns, which planted bombs in public places, including the Johannesburg railway station. Many innocent people, including women & children, were killed by Nelson Mandela's MK, and possibly by Mandela himself.*

*Warning: The population of the Third World used to be stable because the women produced as many children as they needed to keep up with the rate at which their people were dying. Thus, the population number used to be in proportion to their land's natural ability to support their subsistence existence.*

*Then, the European colonists went into these Third World countries, started giving their people medicines & technologies they didn't have before, started literally feeding them like they were children incapable of producing food for themselves, and their mortality rate dropped significantly. Their fertility rate, however, remained the same. Africa went from 95% to 15% infant mortality. This has created a population "time bomb".*

*Africa accounted for only 9% of the world's population in 1950, but by the end of this century about 40% of all humans, and nearly half of all children, will be African, heralding one of the fastest and most radical demographic changes in history.*

*Note: The White Boers are not colonial "settlers". Refer to Addendum X to learn more about the history of the Boers in South Africa, and how they became a permanent "established" racial group within the African nation.*

**Addendum BB:**

## ***PROGRAM OF THE NSDAP***

The 25 points of the NSDAP Program were composed by Adolf Hitler & Anton Drexler. They were publically presented on February 24<sup>th</sup>, 1920, to a crowd of almost two thousand people and "every single point was accepted amid jubilant approval", as recounted in Hitler's book, "Mein Kampf".

***"The program of the new movement was summed up in a few guiding principles, twenty-five in all. They were devised to give, primarily to the man of the people, a rough picture of the movement's aims. They are in a sense a political creed, which on the one hand recruits for the movement, and on the other is suited to unite & weld together by a commonly recognized obligation those who have been recruited."***

Hitler was intent on having a national community of mutual interest that desired mutual success instead of one that was divided over the control of money or differing values.

*The common interest before self-interest, that is the spirit of the program.  
 Breaking of the thralldom (bondage) of interest before self-interest,  
 that is the spirit of the program; that is the kernel of National Socialism."  
 -Hitler*

Hitler translated his ideology into a plan of action which would prove its popularity with the German people throughout the coming years in the 1930s. For many, the abruptness of its departure from the tradition of politics, as practiced in the western world, was as much of a shock as its liberal nature (*humanistic*) and foresight of the emerging problems of Western democracy.

***Note: The 25-Points were intended to be in stone, permanent, not to be changed.***

### ***25 Points of the NSDAP***

1. We demand the union of all Germany in a Greater Germany on the basis of the right of national self-determination.
2. We demand equality of rights for the German people in its dealings with other nations, and the revocation (*cancellation*) of the peace treaties of Versailles & Saint-Germain.
3. We demand land and territory (*living space*) to feed our people, and to settle our surplus population.
4. Only members of the nation may be citizens of the State. Only those of German blood, whatever be their creed, may be members of the nation. Accordingly, no Jew may be a member of the nation.
5. Non-citizens may live in Germany only as guests, and must be subject to laws for aliens.
6. The right to vote on the State's government & legislation shall be enjoyed by the citizens of the State alone. We demand therefore that all official appointments, of whatever kind, whether in the Reich, in the states or in the smaller localities, shall be held by none but citizens.

We oppose the corrupting parliamentary custom of filling posts merely in accordance with party considerations, and without reference to character or abilities.

7. We demand that the State shall make it its primary duty to provide a livelihood for its citizens. If it should prove impossible to feed the entire population, foreign nationals (*non-citizens*) must be deported from the Reich.

8. All non-German immigration must be prevented. We demand that all non-Germans who entered Germany after August 2<sup>nd</sup>, 1914, shall be required to leave the Reich forthwith.

9. All citizens shall have equal rights & duties.

10. It must be the first duty of every citizen to perform physical or mental work. The activities of the individual must not clash with the general interest, but must proceed within the framework of the community, and be for the general good.

We demand therefore:

11. The abolition of incomes unearned by work. The breaking of the slavery of interest.

12. In view of the enormous sacrifices of life & property demanded of a nation by any war, personal enrichment from war must be regarded as a crime against the nation. We demand therefore the ruthless confiscation of all war profits.

13. We demand the nationalization of all businesses which have been formed into corporations (*trusts*).

14. We demand profit-sharing in large industrial enterprises.

15. We demand the extensive development of insurance for old age.

16. We demand the creation & maintenance of a healthy middle class, the immediate communalizing (*shared-ownership*) of big department stores, and their lease at a cheap rate to small traders, and that the utmost consideration shall be shown to all small traders in the placing of State and municipal orders.



17. We demand a land reform suitable to our national requirements, the passing of a law for the expropriation of land for communal purposes without compensation; the abolition of ground rent, and the prohibition of all speculation in land.

*Note: On April 13<sup>th</sup>, 1928, Hitler clarified Section 17 in the program in order to stop political mis-characterizations; "Because of the mendacious (lying) interpretations on the part of our opponents of Point 17 of the programme of the NSDAP, the following explanation is necessary. Since the NSDAP is fundamentally based on the principle of private property, it is obvious that the expression 'confiscation without compensation' refers merely to the creation of possible legal means of confiscating when necessary, land illegally acquired, or not administered in accordance with the national welfare. It is therefore directed in the first instance against the Jewish companies which speculate in land.*

18. We demand the ruthless prosecution of those whose activities are injurious to the common interest. Common criminals, usurers, profiteers, etc., must be punished with death, whatever their creed or race.

19. We demand that Roman Law, which serves a materialistic world order, be replaced by a German common law.

20. The State must consider a thorough reconstruction of our national system of education, with the aim of opening up to every able & hard-working German the possibility of higher education, and of thus obtaining advancement. The curricula of all educational establishments must be brought into line with the requirements of practical life. The aim of the school must be to give the pupil, beginning with the first sign of intelligence, a grasp of the nation of the State, through the study of civic affairs. We demand the education of gifted children of poor parents, whatever their class or occupation, at the expense of the State.

21. The State must ensure that the nation's health standards are raised by protecting mothers & infants, by prohibiting child labor, by promoting physical strength through legislation providing for compulsory gymnastics & sports, and by the extensive support of clubs engaged in the physical training of youth.

22. We demand the abolition of the mercenary army and the foundation of a people's army.

23. We demand legal warfare on deliberate political mendacity (*lying*) and its dissemination in the press. To facilitate the creation of a German national press we demand:

(a) that all editors of, and contributors to newspapers appearing in the German language must be members of the nation;

(b) that no non-German newspapers may appear without the express permission of the State. They must not be printed in the German language;

(c) that non-Germans shall be prohibited by law from participating financially in or influencing German newspapers, and that the penalty for contravening such a law shall be the suppression of any such newspaper, and the immediate deportation of the non-Germans involved.

The publishing of papers which are not conducive to the national welfare must be forbidden. We demand the legal prosecution of all those (*Jewish*) tendencies in art & literature which corrupt our national life, and the suppression of cultural events which violate this demand.

24. We demand freedom for all religious denominations in the State, provided they do not threaten its existence, or offend the moral feelings, of the German race. The Party, as such, stands for Positive Christianity, but does not commit itself to any particular denomination. It combats the Jewish-materialistic spirit within and without us, and is convinced that our nation can achieve permanent health only from within on the basis of the principle, the common interest before self-interest.

25. To put the whole of this program into effect, we demand the creation of a strong central state power for the Reich; the unconditional authority of the political central Parliament over the entire Reich and its organizations; and the formation of Corporations based on estate & occupation for the purpose of carrying out the general legislation passed by the Reich in the various German states. The leaders of the Party promise to work ruthlessly, if need be to sacrifice their very lives to translate this program into action.

Addendum CC:

## **HITLER WAS A GREAT MAN**

There is no question that Hitler was a great man. These quotes, from friends, enemies and others in-between, are quite revealing...

*"Adolf Hitler is probably **the last of the great adventurer-conquerors in the tradition of Alexander, Caesar and Napoleon**, and the Third Reich the last of the empires which set out on the path taken earlier by France, Rome and Macedonia."*

*-William L. Shirer, Author on "Nazi Germany"*

*"Anyone who has visited these places (Hitler's residences) can imagine how in a few years, **Hitler will emerge from the hate that now surrounds him and come to be regarded as one of the most significant figures ever to have lived**... There was something mysterious about the way he lived and died which will outlive him and continue to flourish. He was made of the stuff of legends."*

*-John F. Kennedy*

*"I am not worthy to speak aloud of Adolf Hitler, and his life & work are not suited to any sentimental talk. **He was a champion of mankind, and a herald of the message of justice for all nations.** He was a reforming figure of highest rank, and his historic fate was that he had to work at a time of unparalleled perfidy (deceitfulness); that ultimately beat him down."*

*-Knut Hamsun, Norwegian Noble Prize-awarded writer*

"It (*Germany*) is now full of hope & confidence, and of a renewed sense of determination to lead its own life without interference from any influence outside its own frontiers. **One man (*Hitler*) has accomplished this miracle. He is a born leader of men!** A magnetic & dynamic personality with a single-minded purpose, a resolute will and a dauntless heart.

As to his popularity, there can be no manner of doubt. The old trust him; the young idolize him. It is not the admiration accorded to a popular leader. It is the worship of a national hero who has saved his country from utter despondence & degradation. I have never met a happier people than the Germans."

-David Lloyd George, Ex-Prime Minister of the U.K.

*"Hitler also accepted liberalism as important for nurturing the inventive impulse of humanity. He wanted each generation to advance & mature, **every individual motivated to realize his or her potential while rising together as a community.**"*

*-Richard Tedor, author of "Hitler's Revolution"*

***"Hitler's Germany was the most family-friendly government ever."***

*-Anonymous blog commenter*

"There is no question but that Hitler belongs in the category of the truly mystic medicine man. As somebody commented about him at the last Nuremberg party congress, since the time of Mohammed nothing like it has been seen in this world. His body does not suggest strength. The outstanding characteristic of his physiognomy is its dreamy look. I was especially struck by that when I saw pictures taken of him in the Czechoslovakian crisis; there was in his eyes the look of a seer. This markedly mystic characteristic of Hitler's is what makes him do things which seem to us illogical, inexplicable, and unreasonable... So you see, **Hitler is a medicine man, a spiritual vessel, a demi-deity or, even better, a myth.**"

-Dr. Carl Jung

*“Hitler stopped the Communists from taking power in Germany, and arguably he forced International Jewry to end their global economic crisis-phase, stalling western destruction. **If Hitler hadn’t been there to interrupt their plans, Europe would have been doomed**, and probably North America soon after. They had to do what had to be done to keep the Jews from winning, and to pave the way for the 4th and final Reich.*

*- Anonymous message-board commenter*

*“Hitler was a man of **towering achievement, a messiah for the German people, an intense, idealistic mastermind.**”*

*-R.J.S. Stolfl, author of “Hitler, beyond Evil & Tyranny”*

“Hitler was self-taught and he made no attempt to hide the fact. The smug conceit of intellectuals, their shiny ideas packaged like so many flashlight batteries, irritated him at times. His own knowledge he had acquired through selective & unremitting study, and he knew far more than thousands of diploma-decorated academics.

I don't think anyone ever read as much as he did. He normally read one book every day, always first reading the conclusion and the index in order to gauge the work's interest for him. He had the power to extract the essence of each book, and then store it in his computer-like mind. I have heard him talk about complicated scientific books with faultless precision, even at the height of the war (*World War 2*).

His intellectual curiosity was limitless. He was readily familiar with the writings of the most diverse authors, and nothing was too complex for his comprehension. He had a deep knowledge and understanding of Buddha, Confucius and Jesus Christ, as well as Luther, Calvin, and Savonarola; of literary giants such as Dante, Schiller, Shakespeare and Goethe; and analytical writers such as Renan and Gobineau, Chamberlain and Sorel.

He trained himself in philosophy by studying Aristotle & Plato. He could quote entire paragraphs of Schopenhauer from memory, and for a long time carried a pocket edition of Schopenhauer with him. Nietzsche taught him much about will-power (*will to power*).

His thirst for knowledge was unquenchable. He spent hundreds of hours studying the works of Tacitus & Mommsen, military strategists such as Clausewitz, and empire builders such as Bismarck.

Nothing escaped him; world history or the history of civilizations, the study of the Bible and the Talmud, Thomistic philosophy and all the masterpieces of Homer, Sophocles, Horace, Ovid, Titus Livius and Cicero. He knew Julian the Apostate as if he had been his contemporary.

His knowledge also extended to mechanics. He knew how engines worked; he understood the ballistics of various weapons; and he astonished the best medical scientists with his knowledge of medicine & biology

The universality of Hitler's knowledge may surprise or displease those unaware of it, but it is nonetheless a historical fact. **Hitler was one of the most cultivated men of this century.** Many times more so than Churchill, an intellectual mediocrity; or than Pierre Laval, who had a merely cursory knowledge of history; or than Roosevelt; or Eisenhower, who never got beyond detective novels.”

-General Leon Degrelle (*Belgian SS volunteer*)

*"We have no doubt about your bravery or devotion to your fatherland, nor do we believe that you are the monster described by your opponents."*

-Gandhi

***"Where else has there ever been a nation of 70 million souls, on the highest level of civilization & culture, which gave 98% of its election vote to one single man (Hitler)? Nowhere!***

-Prince Friedrich Christian of Schaumburg-Lippe (*Germany*)

“Among these positive achievements of Hitler the one outshining all others was his economic miracle. While the rest of the world was still mired in the economic paralysis, Hitler had made ‘Germany an island of prosperity’. Within three years, crying need and mass hardship had generally turned into modest, but comfortable, prosperity. Almost equally important, helplessness & hopelessness had given way to confidence & self-assurance. **Even more miraculous was the fact that the transition from depression to economic boom had been accomplished without inflation, at totally stable wages & prices.**”

-Sebastian Haffner, German journalist & historian

*“On the other hand, the professor (Dr. W.E.B. DuBois) observed **an unconditional trust in National Socialism, and in Hitler**, and the thankfulness of the order that he has created, and for all of the good that he has done during the 4 years of his time in office.”*

*-New Yorker Staats-Zeitung, January 29, 1937*

***“Hitler’s (peace-time) achievements, domestic rather than foreign, during the six years of his leadership of Germany were extraordinary... He brought prosperity & confidence to the Germans, the kind of prosperity that is the result of confidence. The thirties, after 1933, were sunny years for most Germans; something that remained in the memories of an entire generation among them.”***

*-John Lukacs, a Hungarian-born American historian*

**“(Hitler) the George Washington of Germany...** To those who have not actually seen & sensed the way Hitler reigns over the heart & mind of Germany, this description may appear extravagant. All the same, it is the bare truth. This great people will work better, sacrifice more, and, if necessary, fight with greater resolution because Hitler asks them to do so. Those who do not comprehend this central fact cannot judge the present possibilities of modern Germany.

-David Lloyd George, British Prime Minister

*“One may dislike Hitler’s system and yet admire his patriotic achievement. **If our country were defeated, I hope we should find a champion as indomitable to restore our courage and lead us back to our place among the nations.**”*

*-Winston Churchill*

*“Whether it makes sense or not, it is an undeniable fact, proven anew day in, day out, that Adolf Hitler is the best-known person in the world today, second only to Jesus Christ. Particularly in the most powerful nations, **he is, politically speaking, still very much alive, for time and again, the world over, he is repeatedly quoted and continually referred to and described.** Magazines, books, movies, radio, television, parliaments and countless speakers from all nations continue... years after his death, to seize every possible opportunity to exploit this man and to profit from him.”*

*-Prince Friedrich Christian of Schaumburg-Lippe (Germany)*

“Hitler was a man who sought not to control his people but to guide them, to help them explore, discover, and harness their potential, **even when the changes they introduced contradicted his personal beliefs...**

Though he set the standards for the social & political structure of the new Germany, Hitler afforded subordinates considerable latitude to implement fresh ideas & modifications. He allowed competition among government agencies with overlapping jurisdiction. He intervened only after the rivals had demonstrated the strengths & weaknesses of their opposing viewpoints, and then usually in favor of the more revolutionary solution...

**Encouraging initiative, Hitler inspired unconventional thinking & risk-taking from those in authority.”**

*-Richard Tedor, author of “Hitler’s Revolution”*



***“Adolf Hitler, the last Avatar,** who came to produce this enormous storm, or catastrophe, in order to awaken all those who are asleep, and to commence the New Age, which will come after the Deluge.”*

*-Miguel Serrano, Author on Esoteric Hitlerism*

“Adolf Hitler completely disappeared from the world, thus frustrating his enemies of their most desired price. He has become already a legend. He lives in every grain of sand of Germany, every gust of wind passing over that country, and the thoughts of people who have remained faithful to him, or have become faithful to him even if born long after 1945. His ideas are as relevant now as they were yesterday. This is his legacy! I think that he choose his death to share this fate with the millions of Germans, and those people fighting for his cause from other nations. Rather than an unheroic life after the defeat of Germany, he chose a heroic death.”

- Anonymous blog commenter

***Nobody wanted peace more than Adolf Hitler.** Nobody needed peace more than he. He needed it in order to consolidate and to extend his great work.”*

*-Savitri Devi, author of ‘Lighting and the Sun’*

*“He (Hitler) has a supreme intellect... **He has thoroughly cleansed the moral, ethical life of Germany...** No words can describe his politeness... He is a man of rare culture. His knowledge of music, the arts and architecture is profound.”*

*-Viscount Rothermere, author of “Warning and Predictions”*

He (*Hitler*) demanded... that society become educated in a spirit of civic responsibility, and... that the state encourage profound reverence for German history, art and ethnic traditions, to keep his countrymen on the evolutionary course that molded them into a proud and unified people. **The historically maligned leader of National Socialist Germany interpreted the duty of government as to foster, never restrict, the creative energy of a nation and to expedite its progress**; for without progress there is no future and in the future rests the hope for a better life. This was the substance of Hitler's revolution.

-Richard Tedor, author of "Hitler's Revolution"

"Taking everything into account, **the man (Hitler) and his movement, in championship of our race, was the closest to perfection that this world has ever seen so far**, and that is enough for us. We proclaim him 'right' because where he is said to have gone wrong is, in our estimation, so massively dwarfed by where the opposite is true. Given but six short years of peace, he, his party and his people in unison wrought a virtual miracle in that brief span. Never elsewhere in history has so much been done for Aryan survival and revival so quickly. **Hitler Was Right!**"

-Colin Jordan, leading British National Socialist advocate

"Let's deal in facts. Germany was on its knees. **Hitler dragged that country from the gutter to the greatest fighting force in history.** People think America went to the moon, they are wrong. German V2 rocket scientists sent man to the moon."

-Anonymous message-board commenter

"It has been my privilege to serve for many years under **the greatest son (Hitler) to whom my people have given birth in its thousand years of history.**"

-Rudolf Hess

"One man (*Hitler*) has accomplished this (*National Socialist*) miracle. **He is a born leader of men; a magnetic, dynamic personality, with a single-minded purpose, a resolute will and a dauntless (*determined*) heart.** He is not merely in name, but in fact, the national leader. He has made them safe against potential enemies by whom they were surrounded. He is also securing them against that constant dread of starvation, which is one of the poignant memories of the last years of the War and the first years of the Peace... As to his popularity, especially among the youth of Germany, there can be no manner of doubt. The old trust him; the young idolize him. It is not the admiration accorded to a popular leader. It is the worship of a national hero who has saved his country from utter despondency and degradation."

-David Lloyd George, British Prime Minister

*"With all the things we criticize, **he (*Hitler*) is undoubtedly a great man. And I believe he has done much for the German people...** The growth of German military aviation is, I believe, without parallel in history... Germans "are an extremely intelligent & able people, close to our own, and it seems that there should be a way of working with them, rather than against them."*

-Charles Lindbergh, American patriot & aviator

*"300 years after Jesus was crucified, you couldn't say his name without spitting on the ground in disgust; the same is true of Hitler, except we won't have to wait 300 years **to learn that Hitler was right.**"*

-Anonymous message-board commenter

*"I'm not worthy to speak up for Adolf Hitler, and to any sentimental rousing his life and deeds do not invite. **Hitler was a warrior, a warrior for humankind and a preacher of the gospel of justice for all nations. He was a reforming character of the highest order,** and his historical fate was that he functioned in a time of exampleless brutality, which in the end felled him. Thus, may the ordinary Western European look at Adolf Hitler. And we, his close followers, bow our heads at his death."*

-Knut Hamsun, Norwegian Noble Prize-awarded writer

*Warning: By somewhat controlling the field of "Conspiracy Theory" & the "New Age", International Jewry can steer the narrative regarding World War 2 and the Holohoax. It has worked to a degree, but now the tide is turning and "disclosure" is happening through documentaries like "Hellstorm", "The Greatest Story Never Told", "Europa: The Last Battle", etc. Great attempts to stop "Free Speech" are now taking place to prevent further leaks in the Jewish "matrix".*

Addendum DD:

### ***(((NEW AGE - CONSPIRACY THEORIES)))***

#### ***NSDAP funded Free-Energy Technologies***

*"His plans for post-war times were enormous in scale & scope; ranging from the eradication of cancer to the giant power plants he wanted to build in the Sahara, together with the African nations, in order to harness solar energy. (Hitler said) 'It's not necessary to be allied or bound to everyone; it's much easier to help everyone without international ties'; that was his opinion. Immensely interesting plans were already on the drawing board. All of us wanted peace as soon as possible."*  
*-Prince Friedrich Christian of Schaumburg-Lippe (Germany)*

*"This new power for the driving of the world's machinery will be derived from the energy which operates the universe, the cosmic energy, whose central source for the earth is the sun, and which is everywhere present in unlimited quantities." -Tesla*

*"Because of the fault of capitalism, which considers only private interests, the exploitation of electricity generated by water-power is in Germany only in its infancy... The future belongs, surely, to water, to the wind and the tides."*  
*-Hitler*

Hitler was well aware that in order to truly escape the stronghold of economic manipulation by the Jewish-controlled international banking cartel he would need to find a way to eliminate Germany's dependence on oil. An inexhaustible source of energy that was not monopolized by the private money cartels was required for true sovereignty, and this is what Hitler has allegedly sought.

**To what extent is subject to debate; it is difficult to separate fact from fiction. However, what is known is that Germany had a very high & sophisticated level of engineering accomplishments, and with Germany being encircled by enemy countries, France, England and Russia, it had to think outside of the box in order to survive.**

It has been proposed by some free-energy researchers that Germany developed what has been called The Nazi Bell, which is described as a hyper-dimensional physics device that was researched under the auspices of the SS departments Entwicklungstelle-IV, and a super-secret weapons black projects think-tank, called the "Kammlerstab".

The mission brief of the Entwicklungstelle IV was to develop free-energy and to make Germany independent of foreign oil.

The Nazi Bell was designed, in Farrell's estimation, for a threefold purpose; energy independence, advanced propulsion technology and a weapon of tremendous power.

The United States made every effort, post WW2, to reconstruct the personnel team that worked on the Nazi Bell, so that they could develop the technology for themselves, on behalf of International Jewry.

***Note: Goethe's "Faust" contains innumerable axioms which, when meditated upon, can unlock secrets of the universe. Such was the case with Nikola Tesla who had received an epiphany from reciting a certain verse from Goethe's Faust, which "would lead to the idea of the rotating magnetic field and ultimately, alternating current."***

### ***The legend of Base-211 in Antarctica***

As the legend goes... after World War 2 and the subsequent occupation of Germany, Allied military commanders were stunned to discover the penetrating depth of the National Socialist regime's closely guarded state secrets.

The world's best intelligence organization was not the least of these revelations. Also discovered were massive & meticulous research files on alternative (*free*) energy, secret societies, metaphysics, genetics, and other scientific pursuits that boggled the imagination of the Allied command. Even more spectacular was an entire web of underground rockets & anti-gravity flying machines (*UFOs*).

***Note: Hindu "Aryan" tales speak of swift flying craft called "vimanas", which were flying palaces or chariots, aka UFOs. Ancient "Indo-Aryan" texts describe great, epic wars & nuclear battles, with weapons that could literally level the land like a moving force field. These texts contain classification of words that stretch the imagination for certain measurements of length; there is one word for the distance of light-years and another for the length of an atom. Did German researchers, in combination with esoteric organizations, like the Vril Society, tap into ancestral or extraterrestrial secrets regarding free-energy & space travel? Perhaps they did; truth is stranger than fiction.***

Missing U-boat (*submarine*) fleets, possessing the most advanced submarine technology in the world, left many wondering if the National Socialists had escaped with yet even more secrets, or even with Hitler himself.

In the 1930s, National Socialist exploring the southern extremities of the globe set up a base, called Base-211, in Antarctica.

After the Soviet collapse in 1991, the KGB released previously classified files that cast light on the mysterious U.S. Naval expedition to Antarctica in 1947.

The intelligence report, gathered from Soviet KGB spies embedded in the U.S., revealed that the U.S. Navy had sent the military expedition, led by famed polar explorer, Admiral Byrd, to find and destroy a hidden National Socialist base.

Officially called, "The United States Navy Antarctic Development Program", the naval component of "Operation Highjump" was comprised of 4700 military personnel, an aircraft carrier (*USS Philippine Sea*) and a number of naval support ships & aircraft.

Admiral Byrd was ordered “to consolidate & extend American sovereignty over the largest practical area of the Antarctic continent; to establish Little America.”

Byrd’s expedition ended after only 8 weeks with “many fatalities” according to initial news reports based on interviews with crew members who spoke to the press while passing through Chilean ports.

Rather than deny the heavy casualty reports, Admiral Byrd revealed in an interview that they had encountered a new enemy that “could fly from pole to pole at incredible speeds.”

Admiral Byrd’s statements were published in the Chilean Press but never publicly confirmed by U.S. authorities. Indeed Byrd did not speak again to the Press about Operation Highjump, leaving it for researchers to speculate for decades over what really happened, and why Byrd was silenced.

Indeed, Operation Highjump had suffered “many casualties” as stated in initial press reports from Chile.

**It is a historical fact that National Socialist Germany devoted significant resources to the exploration of Antarctica, and established a prewar presence there with its first mission in the Antarctic summer of 1938-1939.**

Reportedly, Grand Admiral Donitz said in 1943, “The German submarine fleet is proud of having built for the Fuhrer, in another part of the world, a Shangri-La land, an impregnable fortress.

**Are there elements of truth in this legend? Time will only tell! Truth is stranger than fiction.**



## Addendum EE:

### ***DIFFERENCE BETWEEN NATIONAL SOCIALISM & FASCISM***

***“Fascism itself was not National Socialism, contrarily to what so many haters of both seem to think. It was a political and economical system; not a more-than-political creed; and it inspired a Movement of practical, and immediate, of time-bound, significance, not one of cosmic scope.”***

***-Savitri Devi (author of “The Lightning and the Sun”)***

***“Hitler is a spiritual vessel, a demi-divinity; even better, a myth... Mussolini is a man.”***

***-Carl Jung***

The notion that the National-Socialism of Adolf Hitler is a type or variant of a more generally defined “fascism” is a staple of (*Jewish*) Marxist propaganda & analysis. Indeed, the Marxists have been so persistent & strident in making this false claim that it has infected the thinking even of some of those who claim to be National Socialists themselves.

There is a profound difference between National Socialism & Fascism.

The term Fascism usually refers to the adherents of the specific social-political doctrine on which Benito Mussolini founded his governmental system in Italy.

The Fascist state and the National Socialist movement are both authoritarian, and they both have a strong social basis. Furthermore, both Adolf Hitler’s National Socialist government and Mussolini’s Fascist government administered most of their programs for national & social renewal on a centralized, nationwide basis. Both governments brought forth immense popular enthusiasm, which was manifested in numerous public demonstrations & celebrations. All these things contributed to a seeming similarity. But the differences between the two systems are by no means slight.

The really fundamental difference lies in the role of the state and the race under each system.



In Mussolini's words...

"The Fascist conception of the state is all-embracing; outside of it no human or spiritual values can exist, much less have any real worth. Thus understood, Fascism is totalitarian, and the Fascist state, a synthesis and a unit of all values, interprets, develops and potentiates the whole life of a people... It is not the nation that generates the state... Rather it is the state which creates the nation, conferring volition (*one's will*) and, therefore, real life on a people... In the Fascist conception, the state is an absolute before which individuals & groups are relative..."

**To the National Socialist, on the other hand, it is "our Race", not the state, which is all-important. In Mein Kampf, Adolf Hitler wrote...**

**"The state is a means to an end. Its end lies in the preservation & advancement of a community of physically & spiritually similar creatures (*race*)... States which do not serve this purpose are misbegotten (*badly conceived*) monstrosities (*offensively wrong*) in fact."**

There are many important consequences of this basic difference in attitudes. For example, under Fascism anyone, regardless of racial background can be a citizen, as long as he accepts his responsibility to the state. Under National Socialism, on the other hand, membership in the racial community is the first requirement of citizenship. Historically, Fascism was notoriously weak on the crucial issues of Race and the Jewish Question. This is true both of Mussolini's original and of knock-off copies, such as that of Sir Oswald Mosely in England.

The 1935 Italian invasion and subsequent conquest of Ethiopia is absolutely unjustifiable from the National Socialist standpoint. Apart from all other criticisms, the end result of bringing tens of millions of Ethiopians into Mussolini's neo-Roman empire would have been a disastrous racial contamination of the Italian bloodline. Even with the most stringent laws against miscegenation, Black African genes would have inevitably drifted into the Italian gene pool over time, and then possibly spreading throughout Europe.

***Note: Mussolini trained Ethiopians as pilots before the Tuskegee Airmen ever came into being, and promised them higher status within a Fascist Italian Empire.***

***Note: Mussolini's leadership in war was in fact disastrous. His search for personal glory, his will to not appear inferior to Hitler, his total lack of strategical views & knowledge of the warfare tactics were the main reason of the poor performances of the Italian army, which were also very poorly equipped. This lack put a huge strain on Hitler's war effort and fatally delayed Operation Barbarossa.***

Fascism is an autocracy that overtly uses statism over economy, media and other national apparatus to unite & energize society. It is symbolized by the ancient Roman fasces that celebrates the principle of strength through unity, in the sense that a bundle of rods is much more difficult to break than single rods.

Indeed, a strong argument could be made that the principal example of Fascism should be not Mussolini's Italy, but ancient Rome itself. Rudolf Hess alluded, "In a difficult time the Romans gave full power to a young & capable leader; and the Romans knew something about governing. They knew that "men make history."

Mussolini's Italy is a good example of Fascism in the modern world on account of its revival of this Roman symbol to rapidly bring together what was before Mussolini's time a deeply divided society, though it should be noted that Mussolini was not opposed to democracy on a fundamental level, given his own words, "Fascism is an autocracy on the road to democracy."

In 1919, Mussolini founded the Fascist movement in Italy to give voice & action to millions of Italians, mostly from the rural areas of central & northern Italy. Those were the most racially vital areas of Italy, inhabited by populations who were considered of valuable (*Aryan*) stock by the strict immigration policy of U.S. at that time. Italy is not racially homogeneous; the northern part of it is composed by ethnic Nordics & Alpines while the south is mostly Mediterranean with a certain level of non-White admixture.

***Note: Southern Italy was known as the "Kingdom of Two Sicilies". It was ruled by the Spanish House of Bourbon in the 18<sup>th</sup> & 19<sup>th</sup> Centuries. Southern Italians are mostly Mediterranean people with some mix of Balkan peoples, such as Greeks, Croats and Albanians, and to a lesser degree some North African Black & Arab admixtures. These people fled Ottoman Turkish rule in the Balkans and settled in Southern Italy to escape Muslim persecution. Also Normans & Arabs ruled Southern Italy at times. Also many Spanish troops in the 17<sup>th</sup>, 18<sup>th</sup> and early 19<sup>th</sup> Centuries were stationed in Naples & Sicily, so Italians might be partly Spanish.***

Mussolini wanted to forge a new Italian people. In his mind was the state who was going to create a better & stronger race. He got the inspiration from the past greatness of Rome. Italians conformed to the laws, obeyed Mussolini and exalted him, but he never enjoyed the full respectful devotion that the Germans felt for Hitler.

Germans, on the other hand, were composed for the most by Nordics, Alpines and Baltics; a quite homogenous people who followed the Fuhrer as he was a pack leader and not a statesman.

***Note: Hitler, despite being surrounded by traitors of all sort, was able to impose his views "at all levels" in Germany under National Socialism. Mussolini's power at the top was much more limited.***

The fascist considers politics in general, and war in particular, to be among the best methods for character-building, and thus feels glad to be involved in them for their experiential value alone, whereas the National Socialist considers these to be unfortunate burdens, and thus approaches them purely out of a sense of duty, and purely for the sake of defeating the enemy. National Socialism motivates individual participation not by glory, but by duty. It values not mastery, but nobility. The effect might be strength through unity, but the cause is unity through nobility.

Fascism can be perfectly successful even when nobody, including its leaders, actually knows or cares about the purpose for which a nation exists, so long as its leaders keep the nation strong. This is not the case with National Socialism, where loyalty to purpose is paramount.

The supposed ideological connection between Friedrich Nietzsche and Hitler is based on nothing more than a misleading photo-op of Hitler at the Nietzsche Archive in 1933, which he visited not on his own initiative, but at the insistence of Elisabeth Foerster, a financial donor to the NSDAP. There is no evidence that Hitler considered National Socialism to be in any way inspired by Nietzsche; on the contrary, during private conversations with such as Hans Schemm he denounced Thule Society members who attempted to suggest a Nietzschean origin to National Socialism.

*"Fame is something which must be won; honour, only something which must not be lost."  
-Schopenhauer*

Hitler's main philosophical influence was Arthur Schopenhauer, whose books he studied both by himself as a soldier during World War 1, and later again under Dietrich Eckart, who was a self-professed disciple of Schopenhauer. Hitler's other great influence was Richard Wagner, himself a Schopenhauer disciple, by no coincidence.

*"Whoever wants to understand National Socialism must first know Wagner." -Hitler*

Friedrich Nietzsche, in contrast, held a negative opinion of both Wagner & Schopenhauer. Therefore it is impossible for National Socialism to be Nietzschean. It is Fascism, if any political ideology, that is Nietzschean.

Internally, Fascism is highly compatible with the concept of the Overman, and it is common for fascists to share attraction towards this idea in addition to their political views. In contrast, National Socialism, which consistently associates itself with Aryan mythos, is more compatible with the ancient concept of the Foe Destroyer (*Arhat*). The difference between the two is that the Overman is advancement to a prospective condition, making it a spiritual form of transhumanism, whereas the Foe Destroyer is reversion to an original condition.

*"I have never seen more perfect physical specimens (the Germans), tall as date palms, blond & ruddy." -Ibn Fadlan, famous Arab chronicler (921 A.D.)*

**Hence the former is based on a non-Aryan spirituality of endless increase, whereas the latter is based on an Aryan spirituality of Original Nobility.**

The fascist sees the main human dichotomy as masters & slaves, of which they wish to be masters. The National Socialist, in contrast, considers the master & the slave to be two aspects of the same thing, the barbarian. The National Socialists sees a different human dichotomy, barbarians & knights, of which they wish to be knights, defenders of all oppressed, bane of all oppressors. The barbarian is a spiritual slave, no matter how powerful he manages to become, because he lacks nobility. Only the knight is truly free!

The Fascists in Italy made attempts to bring themselves into line with the National Socialist Germany, but it was too little, too late.

***Note: Anti-Zionism was not originally part of fascist ideology, but was only added after the rise of National Socialist Germany mainly for the sake of cementing the alliance.***

On the fringes of the Fascist movement, Baron Julius Evola (1898-1974) made an effort to provide Fascism with an ideological racial underpinning, but his effort fell way short of what was needed. Evola's theories are based on a "spiritual" racialism that is at odds with National-Socialist scientific, biological racialism. At the instruction of Heinrich Himmler, Evola's theories were investigated by the SS and formally rejected as non-National Socialist.

***Note: Oswald Spengler, Julius Evola, and Francis Parker Yockey, while having many great insights on many important subjects, were weak on the racial & Jewish questions, which are both fundamental to the quest for White racial health, purity and preservation. Comprehending & dealing adequately with the racial & Jewish problems are prerequisites if one wishes to legitimately claim that their political & spiritual interests lie in recognizing, separating, celebrating, elevating, and preserving the White European race.***

Outside of Italy, there were parallel Fascist movements from the 1930s & 1940s, such as the Falangists in Spain, the Arrow Cross movement in Hungary, the Legion of the Archangel Michael in Romania and Vidkun Quisling's Nasjonal Samling in Norway. Despite some superficial similarities, each of these movements was ideologically distinct from the others, and miles apart from the Hitler's National Socialist movement. Each country produced its own form of national regeneration, based on its own unique historical experience and immediate political needs.

**Whatever justification for existence these Fascist movements may have had in the pre-1945 world, in the post-War era they have none, for only an international, pan-Aryan National Socialist movement provides the way forward for the White Race in the 21st century.**

***Warning: International Jewry will do everything they can to infiltrate pro-autocracy movements for the sake of promoting wherever possible non-racial Fascism over a racist National Socialism, and to confuse the distinctions between each under a broad banner of what they will call "Fascism", which they will equate to the KKK and the "Nazis".***

***Note: Some refer to Fascism as being the "Third-Position".***

***Note: The father of the European Union and the Kalergi Plan, Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi, envisioned the future EU to be under a “fascist” model. National Socialism is the only true economic & social racial blueprint that will free the Europeans from Interational Jewry and aristocratic madmen, like Kalergi.***

**Addendum FF:**

### **AHNENERBE - GERMANS SEARCH FOR ANCIENT ARYANS**

Heinrich Himmler (NSDAP), chief of the SS, was an extremely educated man, and avid reader & investigator of ancient Aryan lore, Germanic traditions, and the primeval Teutonic past.

In 1924, Himmler was an organizer for the National Socialist Freedom Movement, which was formed in the wake of the government's ban on the National Socialist German Worker's Party. This was after Hitler was arrested, tried and imprisoned for an attempt to overthrow the Bavarian government.

Traveling on train to Passau in the Old Bavarian town of Landshut, Himmler took the time to read Cornelius Tacitus' Germania, in which he presented a rather positive analysis of the ancient Germanic tribes that live in the far north of the Roman Empire, beyond the Rhine. It glorified their heroism in battle, their expressive hospitality, their strong family virtues, and their tall stature, red & blonde hair, and imposing physique. Himmler called Germania “a wonderful portrait of how high, pure and capable our ancestors were.” He concluded, “This is how we will become again, or at least part of us.”

Himmler had a genuine love for his people which rivaled that of his idol Adolf Hitler. In 1935, Himmler created an elite research institute within the SS that undertook the mission of finding lost Ancient Aryan artifacts. He called it the “Ahnenerbe”, meaning “something inherited from the forefathers”. Its purpose was to investigate & document the vast history of White Aryan accomplishment stretching back to the Paleolithic or Old Stone Age. So much of this history, the story of White Aryan people going way back to a remote, primordial age, has been wiped from the memory of man.

For the first time in human history, there was an attempt to re-discover true Aryan origins, and to clarify Germanic pre-history. No one nation has put such an effort before or since into re-discovering & documenting our prehistoric past.

Although Himmler's main concern was validating Germanic Aryan origins, his research has shown that the Aryan race has roots far beyond just Celtic, Slavic or Germanic implications, but shows that the Aryan race demonstrates unity of language, ethnicity and culture going back to a greater antiquity.

The Christians of Rome did much to eradicate our true history. Some Christian monks did document to an extent, in several volumes, the oral traditions of our ancestors. But much of the tales were deliberately Christianized. Himmler was aware of Christianity's negative impact on Aryan history. His goal was to undo this blight against our people, and to regenerate a true & revived Aryan faith. He took his work very seriously, and so did those scientists working with him.

**Starting with the destruction of the Library of Alexandria onward, Christianity initiated the greatest destruction of racial knowledge & history the world has ever known. Alfred Rosenberg (NSDAP) further explains, "Late Roman, Christian, Egyptian or Jewish ideas have penetrated into the soul of Germanic man and partly destroyed it."**

We must remember that the late-Roman period was distinctively culturally degenerate, and late-Egyptian culture was dominated by petty mysticism & non-White domination. Both Roman & Egyptian cultures began as Nordic civilizations,, but like this country now, were influenced by others, and destroyed in the process.

Christianity had only succeeded in dimming the racial memory of the German Aryan race. Himmler knew that there had to be evidence of a much more distant pre-historic origin to Germanic & Aryan civilization. Surprisingly, authors Graham Hancock, John Anthony West, Robert M. Schoch, Lair Scranton, Frank Joseph and others have been claiming that there is evidence of a forgotten chapter in human history, and that our ancient myths are not just fanciful stories, but rather fragmented memories of that long lost past. National Socialism, on the other hand, anticipated such revelations decades before.

In January 1942, Hitler commented that “Legend cannot be extracted from the void, it couldn’t be a purely gratuitous (*unwarranted*) figment. Nothing prevents us from supposing, and I believe, even that it would be to our interest to do so, that mythology is a reflection of things that have existed, and of which humanity has retained a vague memory. In all the human traditions, whether oral or written, one finds mention of a huge cosmic disaster... In the Nordic legend we read of a struggle between giants & gods. In my view the thing is explicable only by the hypothesis of a disaster that completely destroyed a humanity that already possessed a high degree of (*Aryan*) civilization.”

**While many are familiar with myths of Atlantis & Graham Hancock, and Robert Schoch’s own Atlantean theories, the National Socialists and their intellectuals did more comprehensive research on the Atlantean origins of White Humanity than anyone in the last eight decades.**

The Anhererbe were responsible for amassing an extensive catalog of White racial types via the measurement of skulls Image result for measuring of skulls (*Phrenology*), which SS archaeologists & researchers perfected.

One of Himmler’s ambitions was to travel to Iceland to review the ancient Scandinavian myths & legends, and to examine and record rune stones and other Viking & pre-Viking artifacts. Himmler believed there was evidence that the Aryan race did not evolve from lower African apes, but descended from the gods, as was described in the Eddas and other Icelandic sagas. Himmler also believed that the Mensch & Hagal runes were symbolic of our descent from the gods.

In the Eddas, it is clearly pointed out that mankind has descended from the gods, and that the gods descended from a lost race of giants.

During the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, the founder of Atlantology, Ignatius Donnelly, and other writers, came to believe that the creation story, and the Norse end of the world known as Ragnarok, or “Twilight of the Gods”, was in fact the story of the birth & destruction of a previous world. This might be referred to, in some religious circles, as Pre-Adamic times.



The researchers of the Ahnenerbe, or Ancestral Heritage Society, that Himmler put into the field to investigate our blood & heritage were seasoned explorers & academics with one thing in mind, discovering the truth.

Since the late 19<sup>th</sup> Century, occult movements in Germany and elsewhere grafted upon the Greek notion of Hyperborea. Tales told of the Greek god Apollo traveling to a distant northern land beyond the north winds. Later, German Ariosophists such as Guido von List & Jorg Lanz von Liebenfeld inhabited this with Aryans. This really was not a rash inclination on their part; there already was both literary & historical evidence to support such claims. It was mostly in the form of Aryan mythology, including the Vedas, the Sanskrit writings of India, and numerous other European stories, even accounts by Adam of Bremen. It was he that also traveled to the ancient Teutonic temple of Uppsala, in which he reported stone statues of Thor, Wodan, Frey, and even Baldur, Freya and Loki.

***Note: The millennia-old swastika symbol was popularised in esoteric circles throughout Austria & Germany by the Austrian writer, Guido von List (1848–1919). Through his writings, List prepared the ground for the belief in a pan-German world Reich, a racially pure utopia, and most importantly, a German saviour, the “Strong One from Above” (The Eternal Return), who would make this utopia a reality. The views of this folkish occultist influenced Hitler’s early devotees, and very probably also Hitler himself.***

Himmler was very interested in the history & heritage of Iceland. Many National Socialist thinkers at the time believed that Iceland was either the site or a remnant of Thule Ultima, the northern Atlantis described by the classical geographer Pytheas in the fourth century B.C. This idea was furthered by the founder of the Edda Society, Rudolf von Sebottendorf. Because of this conviction, Iceland clearly was the most vital link to finding the true home and birthplace of the Proto-Aryan race of giants.

Himmler grew up listening to his parents reading ancient Norse & German myths & legends, including the famous Nibelungenlied, in which Prince Siegfried slayed the dragon then bathed in its blood, which made him invincible in battle. Himmler was convinced that all these fantastic myths & stories contained clues to the ancient Aryan past, and perhaps actually were a guidebook to the true history of our Aryan folk.

In his book Digging for Hitler Dr. David Barrowclough explained, Himmler came to take a literal view of the Eddas and other ancient legends... Himmler created a department in the Ahnenerbe called "The Teaching and Research Centre for Folktales, Fairytales and Sagas." This department was given the task of accumulating as much knowledge as possible on ancient Germanic tales. Regarding this mission Himmler wrote, "Fairytales, sagas and cosmic fables are all varieties of stories that flow from the soul of the German people... These folktales are to be understood as they are told, without false glorification, in essence to remain true to their words & sounds."

**Barrowclough continues, "Himmler believed they comprise a history, greatly fragmented, but still intelligible, of northern Europe as it once was, before the arrival of Christianity. More importantly, he believed that the Aesir, the old gods of Norse legend, such as Odin, Thor and Loki, were in fact beings of pure, undiluted Nordic essence, the earliest Aryans."**

**Indeed, the Sanskrit writings of India, as the author Michael Cremo has shown, say that the Aryan, or first Aryan man, Manu, descended from pure energy, and that modern Europoid humanity has a greater antiquity; putting homo sapiens on the Earth millions, not thousands, of years into the past.**

Himmler also believed that Thor's Hammer was a real weapon of enormous power. Himmler was both intrigued & fascinated by stories of the Hammer. Himmler noted his interest in the relic in a memo to his researchers.

Himmler wrote, "Have the following researched... Find all myths within the northern Aryan Germanic cultural world where an understanding of the lightning bolt, the thunderbolt, Thor's hammer, or the flying or thrown hammer exists, in addition to all the sculptures of the god depicted with a small hand axe emitting lightning. Please collect all of the pictorial, sculptural, written and mythological evidence of this. I am convinced that this is not based on natural thunder & lightning, but rather that it is an early, highly developed form of war weapon of our forefathers, which was only, of course, possessed by the Aesir, the gods, and that it implies an unheard knowledge of electricity."

In the beginning, according to Nordic beliefs, there was nothing but a great abyss, and a northern & southern realm, one of eternal ice, cold and darkness known as Nifelheim, and one of heat, fire and molten lava known Muspellheim.

There were three small rivers leading out of these realms known as the Elvigar. After a period of eons, the fiery sparks from Muspellheim began to melt the great blocks of hoar frost & rime that existed beyond. Out of an immense block of ice came forth a gigantic cow. This cow then began licking the surrounding blocks of ice for nourishment, and out of a great melted iceberg rose the frost giant, Ymir. He knelt beside the cow and drank from her teats, then out of his arm pits were born the first gods, Bor, Villi and Ve.

Like a similar Celtic story in which infant twins dismember their giant parents in order to create the world, these gods ambush & murder Ymir, tearing off his head and chopping up his body. His blood became a deluge and drowned all the other giants, which had hence emerged from the ice. Only a few giant survivors escaped in a boat. This deluge of blood soon became the oceans, rivers and lakes of the known world. The gods then shaped the planet, known as Midgard, or Middle-Earth, out of his body. From his skull they created the heavens. To link the nine worlds together, they conjured forth Yggdrasil, the World Tree. Ymir's flesh became the soil. Out of his bones, rocks and mountains. His hair became trees & vegetation, his brains formed the stormy Nordic skies, and the maggots which lived in his stomach became the dwarves. This was the beginning of all things!

The mention & emphasis of fire & ice, and their interaction, is actually linked to Hans Hoerbiger's "World Ice Theory". This theory was presented to pre-war National Socialist Germany, and was enthusiastically embraced by both Hitler and the newly rejuvenated academic community.

In his book *Twilight of the Gods*, Erich von Daniken quotes the two great French thinkers, Luis Pauwels & Jacques Bergier, on Hoerbiger's teachings.

**Daniken wrote, "Hoerbiger claims that he can reveal the truths about our planet's earliest history, as well as its distant future. He throws all current theories on the history of cultures, the appearance & development of mankind and his societies simply out the window. Hundreds of thousands, if not millions, of years ago, he maintains, there already existed god-like peoples, giants and highly developed cultures... the entire universe is undergoing a kind of uniform phase of development; it is a living organism in which every part exerts an influence on every other part. The quest of mankind is linked to the quest of the stars; everything that happens in the cosmos is reflected in events on the Earth, and vice versa."**

Hoerbiger believed that prior to the existence & orbit of our current moon, there was a tertiary moon that crashed to the earth. During the reign of this early moon, giants walked the earth and other fantastic creatures. This destructive period was linked to the story of Ymir, with the exalted first giant himself symbolically representing the fall of the tertiary moon.

In the end of Ragnarok, when the gods fall to their deaths, and the world is consumed in a maelstrom of steel & fire, two people, a man and a woman who sought refuge under the world tree, Yggdrasil, survived. And this, according to some, represents the first man & woman of Aryan humanity, our Adam and Eve. This idea was actually suggested by Christian scholars in Scandinavia who tried to reconcile the Eddas with Biblical history, but it nevertheless would explain the disappearance of that fantastic pre-Adamic world, and the rise of our present White Aryan mankind.

Himmler continued to investigate Scandinavia even through the onset of the war. Himmler deserves credit for his ambition & motivation, and for giving our people the hope of finding our true past.

***Note: When the German secret societies came into being after World War One, the world's leading authorities on archeology & linguistics, especially regarding ancient Sumer & Babylon, were primarily German.***

**Addendum GG:**

## ***THE NORTHERN GERMANIC SOUL***

***"For hundreds of generations, our ancestors believed the gods & goddesses to be as real as their own family, as real as the mountains hovering on the horizon, or clouds blowing through the sky."***

***-Stephan A. McNallen, AFA***

***"The Elder Kin (holy powers) do not want our abject obedience or our adoration. Our role is to become more like them. They are our models, our inspiration, even our goals."***

***-Stephan A. McNallen***

*“Before the ages of Bibles & Korans, tales of the worlds’ religions were shared over hearths, or near children’s beds. The lore was not a concrete rule of divine law that had to be maintained word for word, at all costs. Rather, it was a vibrant, fluid development that constantly changed & evolved, while keeping in line with what had come before. Although the stories are sacred, what’s more important are the lessons one walks away with, the true inspiration of the gods & goddesses.*

*The “inspiration” is the holy experience in reading or hearing the lore, and remains so today. Our connection to the divine should not be considered any less potent than it was among our ancestors, so we should not shy away from contributing to the traditions now. In fact, it should be our duty to do so now.”*

*-The Odinist Edda*

*“In the age of innocence, the age of peace & plenty, when our ancestors lived without vice or villainy (Golden Age), there came the first lore. The Gods sent to their protoges a divine teacher, an immortal among mortals, who would bring all the necessary implements to build a culture and a civilization. At first the lore was simple & direct, telling of the creations of the worlds, of mankind, and the god’s conflict with the powers of Chaos. As time passed more & more stories developed, detailing the complex & beautiful natures of these benevolent deities, the Aesir & Vanir, while explaining their relations to one another and their dealings with the world.*

*-The Odinist Edda*

*“Christianity has emptied Valhalla, felled the sacred groves, extirpated the national imagery as a shameful superstition, as a devilish poison, and given us instead the imagery of a nation whose climate, laws, culture, and interests are strange to us and whose history has no connection whatever with our own. A David or a Solomon lives in our popular imagination, but our own country’s heroes slumber in learned history books.”*

*-George Wilhelm Friedrich Hegel  
(German philosopher)*

**Norse Germanic Paganism, also known as Asatru, Asatro, Wotanism, Odinism, Heathenry, Forn Sidr, etc, is our natural Northern Germanic ethnic spiritual expression, our only natural folk spirituality and our deepest ethnic spiritual tradition of perception, inspiration and reflection. It is simultaneously an extraordinary spiritual, scientific, ethical, political, philosophical and cosmological system that gradually & naturally evolved itself into being alongside our ethnic folk as we evolved into being, well over 40,000 years ago.**

Norse Germanic Paganism is the destined, perfect, age-old, yet eternally-youthful, cultural, artistic and political soul-mate spirituality of our entire Northern Germanic folk.

*"Our Anglo-Saxon, Old German and Old Norse sagas, lore and deepest spiritual instincts form what is defined as Asatro." -Dan Rayner*

Norse Germanic Paganism can be seen in all our ancestral lore & traditional folk tales, customs, names, days of the week, village names, old English language, political culture, etc., and even the basic principles of freedom & folk-centered governance as encapsulated in the Magna Carta.

For tens of thousands of years our folk were imbued with faith in our ancient gods & goddesses. Even throughout the last 1300 years of Semitic Christian defilement and suppression of our folk beliefs, our Norse Germanic spirit has survived and still lives among us.

*"We do not fear the holy powers (gods) or consider ourselves their slaves. On the contrary, we share community & fellowship with the divine. The holy powers encourage us to grow and to advance to higher levels."*  
*-Stephen McNallen*

Norse Germanic Paganism finds its ancient, effectively biological foundations in the folklore, essence and spirit of our folk, as encoded primarily through the Poetic & Prose Edda, numerous ancient regional sagas & Germanic spiritual texts, references and poems, such as the Saxo Grammaticus & Beowulf, and individually discovered documents, like the Merseburg Charm. Individual runic carvings & symbols that still exist that encode our folk spirit, despite the vile era of deliberate denigration, defilement, destruction and degradation enacted against our ancient artifacts by Christianity.

Thus, Norse Germanic Paganisms is composed of all applicable texts that survived the Christian destruction of our ancestral lore. This includes vestiges still within our culture today, such as the days of the weeks, place names and seasonal customs & traditions that uphold our Norse Germanic folkways.

We, Norse Germanic folk, are a naturally magnificent part of our natural order, as a magnificent & pure upper-echelon of a natural species. We are inherently folkish; we should be motivated out of a love for our own people.

Norse Germanic Paganism embraces the biological & racial realities of our world, and enables us to embrace & flourish in our natural world, especially in the face of external threats, which International Jewry poses today.

The Northern Germanic Soul, our folk soul, represents the purity & beauty that still resides in our Northern people today.

***“Kinship is prized for both practical and spiritual reasons, and the chain of generations is seen as a time-transcending unity, something not limited by our narrow perceptions of the past, present, and future.” -Stephen McNallen, AFA***

***“Your life is not of this day and not of tomorrow. It is of the thousand years which came before you and the thousand years to come after you. During the thousand years before you, your blood was purely preserved, so that you would be who you are. Now you must preserve your blood, so that all of the generations of the next thousand years will honor you and thank you.***

***That is the meaning of life, that divinity, awakens in the blood.”***

***-Wulf Sorensen (Heinrich Himmler)***

***“They (ancestors) were on intimate terms with All Father (Odin) and did not need to call on halo-wearing intermediaries when they wished to speak to him. And even then, they did not know how to beg; they were too strong, too proud and too healthy for supplication.”***

***-Wulf Sorensen (Heinrich Himmler)***

***“They wanted nothing of gifts; either they already had everything they wanted or, if they lacked something, they got it for themselves. Their creed was a saying as brief as a wink and as clear and deep as a mountain stream,***

***‘Do right and fear no one!’***

***-Wulf Sorensen (Heinrich Himmler)***

**Note: We have the ability to access certain wisdom & comfort through the ritual of the minni-toast and other forms of ancestor worship. Like many other cultures, our Teutonic ancestors taught us that our essence comes back to life in Midgard (earth) through our descendents. Ancestor worship provides the knowledge that life is a continuum by enabling the individual to actually communicate with the energy of one's departed family members and feel the profound feelings that it engenders. Ancestor worship is our connection to the past and our road map to a better future.**

*The 2010 study, published in the European Journal of Social Psychology, comprised four studies that pitted those who think about their ancestral roots versus those who don't before taking a battery of problem solving & intelligence tests. Results indicated that those who looked back and honored their ancestors performed "significantly" better on the problem-solving test than the control.*

*Note: Around the world, the rise of monotheism was accompanied by intolerance & persecution. In the days when people knew there were many gods & goddesses, religious wars were relatively rare. Each tribe, race or nation had a relationship with its own pantheon. Monotheism changed all of that!*

*Note: Natural phenomena is varied; so is the array of nations & tribes and their customs & spiritual traditions. The experience & observations of shamans, mystics, wise women & men, from around the world, for thousands of years, are always polytheist. The natural world does not encourage us to believe in a single deity, but in numerous ones.*

*Note: Christianity sets Man against God in opposition to each other. Man is a sinner, he is "bad", and God in Heaven is perfectly "good". Unity was sacrificed for Dualism. Socrates & Plato in post-Homeric Greece, taught this Dualism. During this time, Nordic influence in Greece was dying due to foreign immigration & miscegenation (race-mixing). Socrates & Plato became the basis of the Christian religion. It brought destruction to Greece & Rome. Norse Germanic Paganism sees life as cyclical in nature, within a holistic left-right balance of masculine & feminine energy.*

Addendum HH:

## **HITLER WAS "NOT" CONTROLLED OPPOSITION**

*"The Jews have 6 million reasons to reinvent history about Hitler."  
-William Finck (Christogenea.org)*

*"It's almost like we can't (not allowed to) have a man or nation to look up to."  
-Anonymous blog commenter*



International Jewry will do everything in its power to discredit Hitler and destroy any knowledge of the economic & social miracle that National Socialist in Germany created. It is for this very reason that Hitler today is type-casted as the “personification of evil”.

If Hitler was really just a Rothschild-Jewish agent, there would be no need lie about him, to increasingly vilify his name, throw Holocaust revisionists in prison, spend billions on Hollywood “Nazi” movies, “Nazi” documentaries and books on the “Nazis”. There would also be no need to shut down small YouTube accounts that praise his work.

Hitler was the real deal! He had a 99 percent approval rating. The Germans were possibly the most intelligent people on the planet at that time. You simply cannot fool all those people; and it also wasn't just the German people, so many other nationalities joined Germany and the National Socialists in their struggles against International Jewry.

Germans never turned on the Hitler, with the exception of some traitors in the aristocracy. Even when the war was going very badly, and the German people were suffering immensely, their loyalty was still there.

*Warning: By somewhat controlling the field of “Conspiracy Theory” and the “New Age”, International Jewry can steer the narrative regarding World War 2 and the Holohoax. It has worked to a degree, but now the tide is turning and “disclosure” is happening through documentaries like “Hellstorm”, “The Greatest Story Never Told”, “Europa: The Last Battle”, etc. Great attempts to stop “Free Speech” are now taking place to prevent further leaks in the Jewish “matrix”.*

*Watch out for “popular” gatekeepers; conspiracy theorists & researchers who speak clever half-truths, people such as Alex Jones, Jim Condit Jr., Jim Mars, Eustace Mullins, Jordan Maxwell, James Corbett, David Icke, Jordan Peterson, Antony C. Sutton, Christopher Jon Bjerknes, etc. Some of them might call out “the Jews”, others will call out the “Rothschilds”, “Globalists”, “Zionists”, “Illuminati”, “Khazars”, “Sabbateans”, “Jesuits”, etc., but what they “all” have in common is their willingness to spread dis-info on Hitler & National Socialist Germany, telling their audiences that Hitler was controlled opposition, owned by the global banking powers.*

***Meanwhile, the big elephant in the room, that the gatekeepers will “not” comment on, is the fact that the NSDAP eliminated the need for usury, conducted international trade without the need of money, went around the global central banking system and arrested & publically exposed the Rothschilds & Freemasons. This was not a “Conspiracy Theory”! It is omitted fact!***

***Hitler was the tip of the spear, but it was the German people, in the form of the National Socialist state, and the European Folk “awakening” that truly scared International Jewry. They created the demonized image of “Hitler” as their straw man and let loose a “Hellstorm”, a German Holocaust on the innocent people of the Third Reich. Do not let the gatekeepers string you along. Get passed the half-truths and research things for yourself.***

Making Adolf Hitler into a Jewish-controlled agent is quiet a brilliant plot by International Jewry to divert newcomers away from learning the true history & background of National Socialism. One simple accusation, like “Hitler was Jewish” or “Hitler was a Rothschild agent of the Illuminati” can easily chase truth-seekers away, and divert them back into the Jewish “matrix”, into the realm of Jewish-controlled “Conspiracy” & “New Age” theories on the Internet.

**International Jewry, through the power of the media and their hold over academic institutions of higher learning, have created the illusion that they are invincible and battle to preserve Western Civilization is fruitless. Portraying Hitler as evil & controlled opposition, combined with the Holohoax, is their main front; holding up the whole house of cards.**

***If International Jewry were so powerful, the West would fully be in chains and locked down by now; no Free Speech would exist and all of our guns would have been confiscated by now. The United States is still standing strong at the moment and a European Folk Awakening is happening. The emperor is wearing no clothes. The battle is on!***

If Hitler was a Jewish-controlled puppet, why did he go to so much trouble to lift the ancestral German spirit? Why did he stop the practice of usury in Germany? International Jewry could of installed a Nationalist puppet instead, who would of happily utilized the services of the Rothschild Central Bank in Germany.

Why did Hitler & the NSDAP give many speeches and produced films & booklets that educated the German people and the world on the dangers of Freemasonry, the central banking system, the threat of communism (*globalism*) and exposed the “evolutionary group strategy” of the Jews?

Why re-build the German Reich, when it was certainly on its deathbed and Marxist terrorists & agitators were everywhere creating mayhem, working on behalf of the (*Jewish*) Communist International, which could of certainly, on behalf of the Zionists, came up with alternatives (*false flags*), other than WW2, to chase all of the Jews into the country of Palestine?

The answer is that Hitler was a true patriot of Germany and authentic National Socialist leader.

**Don't be fooled; International Jewry, representing less than 0.2% of the world population, cannot easily create a “New World Order” with the European Folk Soul awakened. At the end of World War 1 they had their opportunity. The Soviet Union was under their control, France, the U.S. and especially England, were comprised, and the German nation was completely ruined with anarchy in the streets. The European Folk Soul was dormant. International Jewry, however, lost its momentum; Hitler and the NSDAP interrupted their plans and poked the sleeping giant, which is the German Folk Soul.**

**The “end game” of International Jewry is “Power”; money & “end-time prophecies” are just a tool for them. It is true that wars do make a lot of money for International Jewry; however, instigating World War 2 was unnecessary after World War 1. Power was theirs for the taking, it was only a matter of time; yet their attempted German Communist revolution was surprisingly crushed by the anti-Marxist Freikorps and the NSDAP was birthed to steer workers away from Bolshevik agitation.**

***Alert: The victors write the history and no book on Hitler or the NSDAP post-1945 cannot be trusted. International Jewry has an unlimited supply of money to pay authors to tell the victors side of the story; and they are not ashamed to lie about it and reference others who lie about it.***

*Note: It is speculated that the Jewish Big Bankers funded both sides of WW2; they initially didn't think Hitler had any chance to win a two front war (East & West). The massive early success of the German Blitzkrieg attack against Poland & France and Hitler's success with Operation Barbarossa was out of their calculation. Later, when it was apparent that Hitler would lose the war, it would make sense, if speculations are correct, that banking interests were allowed to continue their funding & support in order to keep the German war effort afloat, in order to give Stalin time to conquer Eastern Europe.*

*Note: This whole "Hitler was a Rothschild agent" accusation gets even more ridiculous, when thinking that such a powerful Globalist cabal would have banked on a single agent, some kind of James Bond, who would control the entirety of Germany all by himself. This sounds like the "story" was written by a Jewish Hollywood script writer, and If Hitler was an agent then he was the greatest actor the world has ever seen.*

Below are some rebuttals that will refute common anti-Hitler propaganda...

*Note: Other anti-Hitler propaganda not mentioned, or not covered in detail, will have most likely been debunked over the course of this entire E-book (or book).*

*-In such and such a book, Professor so and so, from such and such, this and that University... revealed that Hitler blah... blah... blah...*

**To the easily-impressed, junk historians citing the un-sourced (Jewish) garbage & hearsay of other junk "authoritative" historians may sound like a statement of credibility; but it is not. Fools quoting fools in an endless circle proves nothing. Cherry-picking data points to fulfill their own objectives will only convince lazy people who don't do their own research.**

**At some point, one needs to produce real empirical evidence, like "original source documentation", "validated testimonies", "multiple credible witnesses", and "physical artifacts", in order to support an accusation. We do not see any of that when critics demonize Hitler and the NSDAP.**

**Look for documentary evidence, empirical evidence, physical artifacts, validated testimonies, facsimiles of documents, etc. Especially use caution when looking over "facts" from Jewish sources; they have a vested interest in protecting their tribes' "evolutionary group strategy", and will resort to "lies" if necessary.**

*Note: Many traitors within the German aristocracy, along with people who were internally opposed to Hitler, like Otto Strasser, and former German officers who were tortured and families threatened, were willing to tell “lies” about Hitler and the NSDAP. This unreliable testimony is sold as “proof” today.*

*-Hitler was complicit in aiding the Jews by releasing Baron Louis Rothschild in 1939.*

**Keep in mind that Hitler shut down the German, French and Austrian branches of the House of Rothschild and confiscated their money. In addition, he allowed the release of the major motion picture, “Die Rothschilds Aktien Auf Waterloo”, which exposed the family’s treachery & banking schemes in Europe.**

**In regards to Baron Rothschild, the National Socialist Germans received a payment of \$21,000,000 for releasing him. This amount believed to have been the largest ransom payment in history for any individual.**

Hitler wanted peace, in order to build National Socialist Germany to its fullest capacity; he did not want to provoke a war with International Jewry that would lead to a 3-front war with Britain, France and Russia, and possibly bring in the Americans. Baron Rothschild was a bargaining chip.

*-Hitler’s early rise was financed (set up) by London & NYC-based Big Bankers, like Schroder Bank, spymasters & deep state operatives, like the Allen Dulles Brothers (OSS), as well as Big Business in Germany. Hitler was obviously controlled opposition.*

There are no receipts to attest to that. Receipts do show that Hitler's money came from German businessmen fearful of Communist takeover, Russian emigres, Royalists who fled the Bolsheviks, regular Party members, disgruntled veterans and NSDAP supporters. Even if a few bucks from Jewish sources did find its way into NSDAP coffers, you can be sure it was minimal and surely intended as a way to hedge bets, as International Jewry always does, funding both sides of any conflict. As it stands, some Jewish funding might have been given to Hitler’s opposition (*Strasser*) within the NSDAP party.

If was true, which evidence so far proves it's not, that Hitler received personal finances from the Jews, history has shown that he certainly "out-jewed the Jew", and used those funds to advance a pro-White National Socialist political movement that will continue to grow, despite all attempts to squash it.

**If National Socialist Germany received loans as claimed, these Big Banks certainly did "not" control Germany policies as evident by the well documented actions the NSDAP took to elevate the German people out of financial & social ruin.**

*"All this (Hitler's 'Big Banking' financing claims) sounds like a Holocaust (hoax) story... A lot of, "They did this and that secretly, but we know they did it.", with nothing consistent to credit the allegations told." -Anonymous blog commenter*

**A historian, Henry Ashby Turner, he wrote a book in 1985, called "German Big Business and the Rise of Hitler. In his book he shows how little big business had to do with the rise of the NSDAP, and Turner proves, with receipts, that the largest portion of the National Socialist party fundraising was memberships, and the sales of "Mein Kampf" provided Hitler a steady source of income.**

***Note: Sales of "Mein Kampf" would later make Hitler a millionaire.***

***Note: Henry Ford did not provide funding to the NSDAP, contrary to popular myth.***

***Note: There were extensive financial investigations of Hitler every year by Germany's version of the IRS, and thanks to all the attempts to destroy him back then, we know now that Hitler's income & transactions were clean.***

***Note: Franz von Papen, the German statesman & diplomat who played a leading role in helping Hitler to become German chancellor in 1933, was very concerned that the Communists would takeover Germany and ruin big business.***

The most cited source for the story that Jewish bankers paved the way for Hitler is "Hitler's Secret Backers", supposedly written by a Jewish banker, pen-named "Sidney Warburg".

There was no Sidney Warburg! But those who actually read the spurious (*fake*) book will find that the unknown author says himself, in contrast to what people think, that the Jewish bankers didn't finance Hitler. Instead, the book claims some naughty non-Jewish bankers did. But even that isn't true.

**Another accurate assessment, by James Pool in "Who Financed Hitler", absolutely refutes the legend that big banking or industrial interests played a substantial role funding Hitler. Pool research indicates, again, that most of the National Socialist party's money came from small contributions and sales of literature.**

*"The Pool's book is actually very truthful and totally dispels the very inaccurate rumors of Hitler being financed by International Bankers. I watched a video on Antony Sutton and could only watch a little bit. He doesn't even know Third Reich history. He just believed whatever he was told in high school."*

*-Anonymous blog commenter*

No Rothschilds backed Hitler. That's a myth! One banker, a practicing Christian of one-quarter Jewish descent, was said by one source, passing on a rumor, to have donated money to Hitler. And that's it. The one Jewish banker known to have given money to any National Socialist gave it to elements in the NSDAP, the Strasser brothers, who were trying to stop Hitler.

Many think that Antony Sutton "proved" in "Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler" that Rockefeller-controlled Standard Oil funded Hitler. However, in his book, Sutton says flatly, "Standard Oil apparently did not finance Hitler's accession to power."

***Note: The Germans bought the patent & license from Standard Oil to manufacture tetra 4 fuel, they were not receiving shipments from Rockefeller in New Jerse.***

Some cite Sutton's book as evidence the Bush family, with the Harriman banking interests, funded Hitler. In fact, Sutton says only that the Harrimans, like many American financial groups, had connections to corporate interests in Germany. And he concludes that this "does not suggest that the Harrimans directly financed Hitler." He never mentions the Bush family at all.

Sutton could not substantiate the Jewish “conspiracy theory” & claim that Hitler’s rise was personally funded by International Jewry. He was obviously biased in his deceptive attempts to write an “authoritative” anti-Hitler book. Sutton believed that democracy was the best type of government, and to do this he needed to discredit the National Socialist economic & social miracle that was accomplished by the NSDAP.

Another problem with Anthony’s “research”, and many other critics like him, is that he barely understands what National Socialism is, and he confuses it with other forms of political ideologies that include the term "socialism" within them.

German “big business” were alleged to have played a key role in the establishment of the Third Reich. This allegation rests on the authenticity of the memoirs of certain key individuals who either participated in, or witnessed, Hitler’s rise to power from close proximity. Perhaps the two most important were Ruhr industrialist, Fritz Thyssen, and Hitler’s press secretary, Otto Dietrich.

Thyssen, whose contempt for the Weimar Republic led him to support Hitler’s NSDAP as early as the fall of 1923, was long considered to be one of its most important sources of funds. His memoirs, which were ghostwritten, have been used by historians to substantiate the close connection between big business and the National Socialist movement from its earliest days. Questions arise, however, concerning the memoirs’ authenticity. Otto Dietrich’s 1934 memoirs of the “Kampfzeit” are likewise, more propagandistic than substantial.

*“I can therefore say neither that foreign policy nor economic policy is of primary significance. Of course, a people needs the business world in order to live. But business is but one of the functions of this body-politic whereby its existence is assured. But primarily the essential thing is the starting-point and that is the people itself.”*  
-Hitler

**Hitler’s approach to big business during his early rise, was, in reality, an attempt to neutralize them, and to not prevent its leaders, who he distrusted, from actively getting behind the NSDAP or to exploit its financial resources for his party.**



German big business had little to do with the NSDAP early success. In Republican Germany, the big business community was a loosely organized, politically ineffective interest group, that was held together primarily by its opposition to the growing menace of the modern welfare state. Its political dealings were mainly with the so-called bourgeois parties of the center and right, the DVP (*Deutsche Volkspartei*), the DDP (*Deutsche Demokratische Partei*) and the DNVP (*Deutschnationale Volkspartei*). However, the general disdain big business had for the republican form of government, which had jeopardized the privileged position it once held under the defunct Imperial order (*monarchy*), precluded any serious attempt to use the system to its advantage, a system where "votes, not money" were the determining factor in political success.

**In this milieu, the NSDAP was only one of many political parties big business considered funding. However, because of the NSDAP's anti-capitalist economic policies, evident since the proclamation of the 25-point program of February 1920, the big business community was never able to reconcile itself to lending more than half-hearted support, and this was invariably of a tactical, rather than an ideological, nature. This distrust of a party that seemed more often than not ready to side with the radical left on important social & economic issues, became so pervasive that not even the NSDAP's strident anti-Marxism, and its desire to inculcate support for national values, could overcome it.**

It may be true that contributions of various sorts came from big businessmen and the coal industry, like Fritz Thyssen, the Berlin manufacturer, Ernst von Borsig, and the retired coal executive, Emil Kirdorf, but despite statements to the contrary, they were never a critical source of funding.

**Most of the NSDAP funds were derived from the party itself; membership dues, insurance premiums, interest-free loans, and the gate receipts from the many mass rallies the party held.**

After the parliamentary breakthrough in September 1930, sales from "Mein Kampf" skyrocketed, providing Hitler himself with a steady source of income. And during the depression the volunteer labor given by party activists helped ease the effects of the increasingly austere economic conditions.

**The NSDAP was a prototypical "grass-roots" political organization able to expand & prosper during a period when most of the bourgeois parties suffered a serious loss of support.**

**Only the Communist Party could compare in this regard, and it never attracted the mass following the NSDAP did.**

Even the Rothschild agent, Hjalmar Schacht, admitted at Nuremberg that Hitler's rise to power was grassroots. Schacht didn't invoke Jewish money secretly bringing Hitler to power. He talked about the injustices of the Versailles Treaty infuriating most Germans of that time, the very bad economic situation of the German citizens & German state, getting even worse after the 1929 economic crash, the very efficient National Socialist propaganda, the incapability of all preceding governments to settle the daily problems of average Germans and the too harsh policy of the foreign countries toward Germany at that time. All that brought many votes to the National Socialist party and turned Hitler's party into an inevitable political force in Germany at the time.

**Thus, in those conditions, “a Hitler” necessarily had to emerge in Germany sooner than later. Nothing surprising! There is no need to invent “plotters acting behind the scenes” in order to explain that. Less desperate situations have made similar regimes & parties emerge in other places of Europe too.**

*Note: Hitler's goal was to increasingly inhibit, and thereby financially squeeze, the foreign banks until they were unable to exist any longer, and had to relocate outside Germany; the same policy he employed to encourage Jewish emigration & business closures.*

*Note: The NSDAP did not receive as much industrial or banker funding, before 1933, as the Strasser brothers, the Social Democrats (SPD) or even Hugenberg's Nationalist Party. The reason why Hitler and the NSDAP never received the same level of financial or moral support early on was three-fold: (a) the industrialists and many Junkers did not trust Hitler given his socialist stance on many issues; (b) most industrialists and Junkers were not financially threatened enough to back a revolutionary party like Hitler's, since they were still satisfied with the status quo; and (c) they were leery of Hitler's anti-Jewish stance.*

**Note: Reportedly, as claimed, since Hitler was hostile to France, friendly to Britain and discriminatory towards Jews, the three things that Montagu Norman (*Bank of England*) found favorable, he recommended that Kurt von Schroder extend credit to Hitler's party, which then controlled the government. Hjalmar Schacht was Hitler's de facto lifeline in this respect, a nationalist German banker who had his own designs for German recovery, but who was also personally impressed with Hitler's speeches & mass appeal, which no other politician possessed.**

***Note: Hitler actually should have received the chancellorship in July 1932, when his party had the most seats in the Reichstag, but the industrialists & noblemen surrounding General Schleicher, Franz von Papen and President Hindenburg opposed his appointment to the chancellorship. What happened to James Warburg's and the Rothschilds' "magical funding"? There was none.***

***Note: To recap; the alleged 1931 "miracle financing" was no miracle at all; it came from German coal companies, not Sidney Warburg, and most of the NSDAP's money came from the party itself; insurance premiums, dues, speaking fees, etc. It was Bruning, not Hitler, who was backed by IG Farben. Chancellor Schleicher, backed by Paul Silverberg and other industrial bigwigs' money, conspired with Ernst Rohm on a plan to incorporate the SA into the German Army and thereby betray Hitler.***

*-Jewish banking legends, Paul & Max Warburg supported Hitler's NSDAP through a large chemical company called I.G. Farben, and its American subsidiary. I.G. Farben helped finance the NSDAP, while Max served on its board, and Paul served on the board of its American subsidiary... Proof of German-Jewish complicity.*

This means nothing! The Warburgs were neither CEO's, nor Presidents, at I.G. Farben; but only single board members out of many others. The origination of their terms on various corporate boards preceded Hitler's rise. Paul Warburg actually died one year before Hitler was even elected. We should also point out that many German firms that did not have a Warburg sitting on their board also supported Hitler. In short, I.G. Farben backed Hitler in spite of the Warburgs, not because of them.

*-Companies like Ford, Woolworth, Kodak, Alcoa and IBM, and Wall Street investors did business with Hitler's "Nazi" Germany... Jewish-American bankers & entrepreneurs were allowed to make millions in Germany till 1938... The Bank of International Settlements in Switzerland propped up the National Socialist government as its proxy to launch World War 2... Germany was owned by the foreign banks & industry.*

Many capitalist American firms & individuals did business with Germany after it became a united Constitutional Monarchy (1871-1918), and continued to do business with Germany when it became a left-leaning socialist democracy (1919-1933), and continued to continue business relations with Germany after Hitler and his NSDAP were elected into power (1933-1941). Why wouldn't they? This is globalization; a series of interlocking international directorsips, shareholders and business associations.

If a local cigar shop imports & re-sells Cuban cigars, does that make the owner a Castro "collaborator" or a Communist? Not at all!

***Note: Keep in mind that the Third Reich was a managed mix between free-market & (Socialist) command economy. The best of both worlds; whatever works! Corporate executives became "trustees" of their firms, subject to state supervision. The NSDAP premise, "the common interest before self-interest" was upheld throughout the regime. Dividends & profits were "limited" to a "large extent".***

***Note: Hitler's words, deeds, accomplishments and policies, have been recorded and publically available. They speak volumes and tell the tale quite convincingly. Hitler sceptics have nothing substantial to sell their side of the story. All they have is a (((conspiracy theory))).***

**National Socialist Germany also needed the technical & engineering know-how of corporations, like Siemens, Ford, IBM, etc., in order to modernize his country as soon as possible in 1933. As his country grew, the NSDAP government, applying National Socialist principles, assured that these capitalist corporations knew their place in Germany; the folk were the top priority for the NSDAP.**

Prior to the start of the World War 2, America was suffering from an economic depression as well as many to the Western countries, outside of Germany. Many greedy capitalist wanted to deal with Germany at this time because the German economy was booming. For Germany to continue to thrive, the NSDAP was not opposed to doing deals with Western capitalists. National Socialist German did have a relatively "free-market" economy, with the exception that the government would step in to intervene, if necessary, in order to protect the interest of the collective German folk.

As far as bankers “funding both sides of war”, they have a habit of profiting from as many angles as they can find. Did they profiting off of Nationalist Germany during the war? It is probable, and was most likely done, behind Hitler’s back, with the “hopeful” intent that Germany would lose the war.

Was Hitler taking loans from the bankers? There hasn’t been much proof to substantiate those claims. It would make sense that Hitler would opt to utilize the “system” , if needed, in order to later destroy it, and at the same that the “system” would opt to utilize Hitler, build him up, in order to later defeat him, though that would be risky. Hitler and the NSDAP government were pragmatic & strategic with all of their economic, political and war-time maneuvering.

***Note: If I make a purchase through a bank, sign up for a loan to purchase a home, etc. That doesn’t make me a shill for the bank? Of course not!***

**Hitler has explained in his writings that war alliances are only temporary, and they never exclude the possibility that these allies fight each other in the future. He even suggested these alliances are sometimes only a strategical preparation for fighting each other as soon as they have amassed enough strength. It’s not difficult to extrapolate Hiters understanding of war alliances with economics. Any “unholy” contacts & alliances that Hitler may have made, his politics were totally irreconcilable with; therefore, it would be his end goal to ultimately destroy them.**

**The Fuhrer’s politics, and the fact that all parts of the Jewish “Matrix” fear & hate him, demonstrate that Hitler was true to the German cause of National Socialism.**

*“No State has ever gone bankrupt for economic reasons, but only as the result of losing a war!”  
-Hitler*

The Bank of International Settlements (BIS), located in Switzerland, created to administer the German reparation payments after World War 1, has been claimed to be the main banking institution & channel, via the Bank of England, to which money would flow in and out of Germany during the Third Reich.

This could be true, however, Hitler was not to be out-played & out-maneuvered by this global banking system.

**Hitler had plans (*Operation Tannenbaum*), with Mussolini support in Italy, against the Swiss Confederation that were serious preparatory measures for an attack, as well as economic warfare, which would include taking control over the Bank of International Settlements. Hitler never gave the final go-ahead, for reasons still uncertain today, however, the most probable cause was the German intelligence reports given to the Fuhrer that the Soviet Union was planning on invading Western Europe, and was building up troops & armaments on its border. A massive battle with Russia was impending! War with the U.S. was also in the cards.**

*Note: At the very start of the Third Reich, actual Jewish bankers in Germany were employed, to a limited degree. The April 1st, 1933, Jewish-boycott of Germany, however, greatly reduced Jewish participation in the German economy.*

*Note: The one German individual who had convincing links with international capital, Hjalmar Schacht, was relieved of all positions by 1939 and ended up in a concentration camp for his traitorous activity.*

*Note: German businessmen who did provide funds to the NSDAP were of nationalistic sentiments in a German tradition that was alien to that of the self-interest of the English liberal free-trade school.*

*Note: Foreign businessmen who might reasonably have been expected to fund the NSDAP on ideological grounds, primarily Henry Ford, did not do so, contrary to allegations.*

*-Hitler and the National Socialists were “racist”... They “hated” other races and were “White Supremacists”.*

No! Hitler and the National Socialists were race-realists.

*“I promise you, I am quite free of all racial hatred. It is, in any case, undesirable that one race should mix with other races.”*

*-Hitler*

The culture of the age that we live in is founded on a Jewish lie, which is “racial egalitarianism”. It is an article of faith among the elites that govern the West that the races are the same in abilities & temperament, and that it is only racial bias in the present, or in the past, that prevents all races from performing at the same level. 100 years of science disproves this!

The heart of race-realism is recognizing this lie for what it is. Both the findings of the best scholars and simple common sense force us to recognize that the races are inherently different. But holding onto the truth is not easy, as it means refusing the dominant ideology of our culture, which constantly tries to persuade us that racial equality would be achieved if only people, and especially Whites, were less “racist”.

**One of the most destructive myths of modern times is that people of all races have the same average intelligence. This blindness leads to futile attempts to eliminate “achievement gaps” between the races and leads Whites to accept the view that if Blacks and Hispanics are less successful than Whites, it is because of White “Racism”.**

Among White Americans, the average IQ, around 2000 was 103. Among Asian-Americans, it was 106. Among Jewish Americans, it was 113. Among Latino Americans, it was 89. Among African-Americans, it was 85. Around the world, studies find the same general pattern; Whites 100, East Asians 106 and sub-Saharan Africans 70.

**In addition to IQ there are biological & physical differences as well; plus differences in “delayed gratification”, testosterone, illegitimacy rates, etc. Races differ in these areas due to different evolutionary paths & struggles they have faced. This is all in accordance with the laws of Nature.**

**Based on the high levels of civilization that the White race have built, going way back into antiquity, and the Industrial Revolution that modernized our present world, National Socialists, like Hitler, categorically would say the White race is “superior” in building high civilization (Western Civilization) and in developing technology. No one could argue that.**

*Note: “Mater Race” was not a term used by the National Socialists. “Herrenvolk” was mistranslated at the Nuremberg trials and used to discredit the National Socialists.*



Leon Degrelle, Belgian SS General and confidante of Hitler, spoke about the German's view on race.

"German-racialism has been deliberately distorted. It never was anti-"other race" racialism. It was a pro-German racialism. It was concerned with making the German race strong & healthy in every way."

"Hitler was not interested in having millions of degenerates, if it was his power not to have them. Today one finds rampant alcohol & drug addiction everywhere. Hitler cared that the German families be healthy; cared that they raise healthy children for the renewal of a healthy nation."

**"German racialism meant re-discovering the creative values of their own race, re-discovering their culture. It was a search for excellence, a noble ideal. National Socialist racialism was not against the other races, it was for its own race. It aimed at defending and improving its race, and wished that all other races did the same for themselves."**

***"Pride in one's own race, and that does not imply contempt for other races, is also a normal & healthy sentiment."  
-Hitler***

*-Hitler suppressed Democracy... He was a dictator.*

It is claimed that Hitler "subverted" democracy. This is an allegation which is most certainly true, except for the fact that there was never any pretense over this matter. The NSDAP openly abhorred democracy and aimed to replace it with the "leadership principle", which the NSDAP believed was in line with the natural order of the world. Resultantly, as soon as the NSDAP came to power, they implemented a program which resulted in the imposition of a one-party state.

Hitler was an authoritarian leader, not a dictator; he had the peoples for support.

In most present-day "Democratic" European countries, suppression of free speech and freedom of the press are happening. Laws exist in some of these countries, which make it a criminal offense to discuss racially-related topics. If you question or mock the Holocaust (Holocaust), in several of these countries, like Germany or Great Britain, you will spend time in jail, or even prison.



*-Hitler was a British agent; brainwashed & trained in England (1912-1913) by the Tavistock Institute... a 1979 claim by his sister-in-law.*

No proof! Hitler volunteered to be on the front lines of World War One against Britain, and was awarded medals for bravery. He barely escaping death several times, and was injured from chemical gas. No Rothschild agent would bother to do that. It would serve no purpose.

Agents for International Jewry are cowards, like Winston Churchill who announced during the war that he would fly to Canada in case the National Socialists start bombing his country, a behavior which Hitler utterly condemned. Hitler said he would die with his "volk" (*people*) instead of running away like a coward, and he stayed to his word.

In addition, there is too much film footage of the Fuhrer demonstrating his genuine love for the German peoples, and the Austrians, for him to be an agent of International Jewry. He loved children, animals and nature immensely.

*-Hitler was sexually perverted.*

No proof! Hitler spent his whole career with the NSDAP promoting family values and fighting against degeneracy, in addition to cleaning out the sexually-deviant cesspit of the Weimar Republic, Berlin (*See Addendum JJ*). Hitler even got married, however, short-lived. He wed Eva Braun on April 29th, 1945. His marriage was held as a small ceremony, and it was only 40 hours before the two committed suicide. Why wasn't he married sooner and had children? Only Hitler knows, everyone else can speculate.

*-Hitler was evil and a war-monger.*

To many millions of people he was quite the opposite. If people were allowed to see the historical facts that are being concealed by International Jewry, it would be clear as day that Hitler did everything in his power to avoid World War 2; there was no Holocaust (*Holohoax*) and Hitler was a champion for his German people.

During World War 1, he was on the front-lines. Hitler was genuinely loved by Germans and he had many great plans in the works that were short-lived due to the European conflict.

*"This war is depriving me of my best years.  
 You know how much I still have to do, what I still want to build.  
 You know better than anyone all those plans that kept me busy from  
 my youth. I have only been able to carry out a small fraction of it.  
 I still have a lot of things to do. Who would if not?"  
 -Hitler, speaking to an old acquaintance*

You are "not permitted" to know, for instance, that for a long time, during WW2, Hitler had National Socialist soldiers abstained even from flying in the night because in the darkness they couldn't distinguish so well between military & civilian objectives, but the Jewish press of the Allies tried to discredit such honorable behavior by claiming it was because the Germans didn't have the technology to fly in the night when it was dark out.

Or, that during the war, the Allies couldn't explain why the National Socialists remained so long in the newly conquered areas, rebuilding the destroyed infrastructure for the civilians. Adolf Hitler, on the other hand, couldn't understand why German hospitals were a favorite objective of English bombing.

Or, that during the war, Hitler refused to use chemical weapons against the Allies during the D-Day landings at Normandy.

Or, that during the war, Hitler allowed the Danes to have referendum, regarding the fate of former German lands in Denmark. The referendum vote resulted in the Danes keeping the territory in their possession.

Or, that even before the war, Hitler proposed in many conferences the prohibition of targeting women & children during wars, and he asked for the prohibition of weapons which would only bring suffering to civilians; propositions which were utterly ignored by the democratic Allies.

Or, that before the war, Hitler made over 20 peace offerings, proposed multilateral disarmament policies in the League of Nations and was extremely flexible & generous in all of his negotiations, in order to avoid war at all costs, despite the repression of German minorities in former German-territories in the East who were being violently targeted & attacked.

*“Would it have made any sense for Hitler, who had negotiated peaceful claims on all the territory that Germany had lost at Versailles, to want to take on Great Britain and its Commonwealth, France, the USSR, Poland and the USA in a war that he was sure to lose?” -Anonymous blog commenter*

Or, that before and during the war, Hitler protected the Jews, within German-occupied territories, from reprisals & pogroms, which would have certainly have come about as a result of “stabbing the back” (*Balfour Agreement*) of Germany during World War 1, attempting to overthrow German in communist November Revolution of 1918-1919, “Declaring War on Germany” in 1933, launching partisan terrorist attacks on Germans and conducting nefarious business enterprises during the Weimary Republic years, which had a demoralizing impact on Germany. In addition, through the Haavara Transfer Agreement, Hitler allowed 10% of German Jews to be successfully “transferred” to Palestine, along with their wealth & belongings.

**Most importantly, Hitler & Rudolf Hess repeatedly, many times, made it crystal clear that by desiring to establish the purity of the Nordic Aryan Race they could not desire war; because that would be “selection in reverse”. It happens in war that the first to die are the best, the most “pure”, the most valiant.**

*“When I speak of the atrocity of the French Revolution (1789), then I can only say, ‘We have at any rate, not set up any guillotines... in Germany.’ Even the worst elements, we have merely segregated from the nation. Unfortunately, the rest of the world will not take them off our hands; we would gladly place them at their disposal.” –Hitler*

**While Hitler is daily demonized by the Jewish-controlled media, historical figures that are documented “evil” people, such as Lenin, Mao & Stalin, get a free pass. Their genocidal actions have been minimized & whitewashed. You can even sometimes see their iconic image printed up on t-shirts.**

*-Hitler was a Communist agent in 1919.*

No proof! In Germany, until the National Socialist came around, Communist propaganda & agitators were everywhere. It is quite possible that Hitler in his youth looked up to Marxist ideology at some point, like many others who would end up joining the NSDAP. We know he was well read on the subject.

Hitler certainly incorporated the best aspects of “collectivism” into the NSDAP platform. This doesn’t make Hitler a communist agent. Hitler was the one who brought National Socialism into power; the greatest nemesis of Communism.

***Note: It is true that Hitler originally infiltrated the DAP movement as a spy for the German army before he became its leader and changed its name to NSDAP. The German army was spying on many organizations at the time to spot out Marxist subversion.***

*-Hitler was a Freemason working for the Illuminati.*

False! An argument commonly made in the somewhat Jewish-controlled “Conspiracy Theory” realm is that Hitler was an occultist and a member of the Thule Society. In reality, Hitler was never a member of the Thule Society. The Thule Society was responsible, however, responsible for sponsoring the German Workers Party (DAP) which Adolf Hitler would later reorganize as the National Socialist German Workers Party (NSDAP). Hans Frank, Rudolf Hess and Alfred Rosenberg had been Thule members, but other leading National Socialists had only been invited to speak at Thule meetings, outside of that they had no connections with it.

**The Thule Society was not Masonic, nor did it have any ties with Freemasonry. It was originally a Germanic re-hashing of the Theosophical Society until it began developing a nationalist, anti-Semitic, anti-Communist character under the Alfred Rosenberg, who would later become a prominent National Socialist ideologue.**

**After 1933, esoteric organizations were suppressed in National Socialist Germany, due to possible Jewish & foreign influences, including The Thule Society and other volkisch occultists, which may have had Masonic (Jewish) influences.**

The “Enabling Act” was passed by Germany’s parliament, the Reichstag, on March 23<sup>rd</sup>, 1933. Using the Act, on January 8<sup>th</sup>, 1934, the German Ministry of the Interior ordered the disbandment of Freemasonry, and confiscation of the property of all Lodges, including all libraries & Masonic artifacts; stating that those who had been members of Lodges when Hitler came to power, in January 1933, were prohibited from holding office in the National Socialist party or its paramilitary arms, and were ineligible for appointment in public service.

**On August 8, 1935, as Fuhrer & Chancellor, Hitler signed a decree demanding the immediate arrest & imprisonment of all persons who had not resigned from Masonic societies. All who were suspected of being Masonic leaders were executed, while mere members were jailed.**

*Note: Partial list of closures... Symbolic Grand Lodge of Germany, Freemasons for Rising Sun (Hamburg), Grand Lodge to the Sun (Bayreuth), Big Masonic Lodge concord (Darmstadt), Big Mother Lodge of Freemasons Eclectic Federal (along with all daughter lodges), Grand Lodge of Hamburg, German Christian Order of Saxony (Dresden), German Christian Order German Cathedral (Leipzig), Grand National Mother Lodge "The 3 Globes" (Berlin), Grand Lodge of Prussia "Royal York of Friendship (along with all daughter lodges) (Berlin), Odd Fellow Order, Druid Order, Order of Rechabites, Grand Lodge "Le Droit Humain" (Co-Freemasonry), International Working Men's Masonic Lodge, Workers Freemasonry, The Finniere "The Open Temple" (Winkelloge in Leipzig), Lodge of the Creator "Colonis" e. v. Order of the Knights of the Holy Grail (Berlin), Frankfurt am Main, Anthroposophical Society, Mazdaznan Movement, Ebdar (Sworn Brotherhood of the Ancient Rites), Order of the Holy Grail, In the East of Patmos (organization Bo Yin Ra), Oriental Templar Order (O.T.C.), Fraternity of Saturn (including Esoteric Study Society), Orion Association (Adonis Table Sect Dr. Musallam Sattler), Rosicrucian Society in Germany, Grail Medal (norusnin sect), Grand Lodge "True Way", (Hannover), "Way to Light" Spiritualist Lodges (Magdeburg), Summum Supremum sanctuary of the Old Scottish Rite of Freemasonry in Germany, Swedenborgian Rite of Freemasonry, Oriental Templars, Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn, Misraim Rite 90 degrees, Oriental Memphis Rite 97 degrees, Age and accepted Rite of Heredom, Hermetic Brotherhood of Light, Fraternitas Rosae Crucis, New Gnostic Church, New Illuminati, General Pansophical School, Pansophical Societat (corporate mergers), Association of German Freemasons (Leipzig), Masonic association "Word and Deed" (Frankfurt), and the Order of the Illuminati (THE ILLUMINATI founded in 1776).*

**As part of their propaganda campaign against Freemasonry, the National Socialists and other local right-wing organizations mounted anti-Masonic exhibitions throughout occupied Europe to educate the public.**

In a few years, Freemasonry had been completely eradicated from Europe under the National Socialist regime; the Allies on the other hand were being led by Freemason members, Franklin D. Roosevelt, Winston Churchill, Joseph Stalin and Harry Truman.

*Note: "Forces occultes", subtitled "The mysteries of Freemasonry", was a French National Socialist film, released in 1943. It was commissioned in 1942 by the Propaganda Abteilung, a delegation of Germany's propaganda ministry, within occupied France, by the ex-Mason, Jean Mamy. It virulently denounces Freemasonry, parliamentarianism and Jews as part of Vichy's drive against them, and exposes the Jewish-Masonic plot.*

*-According to Alex Jones, Hitler's Eugenics programs were designed to carry out "depopulation" on behalf of the elites.*

False! Eugenics in National Socialists Germany were in place to alleviate Germany's social problems, prevent a good deal of child abuse & neglect, provide a big boost to the economy and cause the "misery quotient" to plummet.

Its aim was to look into innovative ways to discourage child bearing from families with undesirable traits, while encouraging families with desirable traits to rear as many German children as possible, within their economic means. This would then increase for the next generation the proportion of the population with desirable traits.

*-Hitler was released after only one year in prison; he emerged with a book and as a leader... sounds too good to be true.*

Hitler was charged with treason after he led the failed Beer Hall putsch in which some police & NSDAP supporters were killed, in 1923, and could of been put to death. As fate would have it, he was fortunately was given a chance to speak and persuaded the judge & courtroom, who were both probably sympathetic to the cause, that he was only defending the fatherland and was a patriotic war hero. Greedy newspapers, quick to make a buck, cashing in on the event, inadvertently turned Hitler into a folk hero and gave publicity to his cause.

This was an unpredictable & revolutionary time in Germany; the country was on the verge of total collapse. Hitler was given a 5-year sentence and only served 1-year, probably let out early due to political pressures from the outside; the Weimar Republic was not popular with the masses and Hitler had a lot of supporters, including veterans. Newspapers at the time thought that Hitler's career was finished, and the Weimar government cracked down on the National Socialist movement, the party was splintered and operating in the shadows.

Hitler, however, picked himself up from his own bootstraps, unified the party and made a name for himself based on his personal will & conviction, and love for his German folk. This was not unrealistic, and his efforts were documented in great detail in his autobiography, "Mein Kampf", which translates as "My Struggle".

*Note: During one month prior to national elections in 1930, the NSDAP sponsored 34,000 meetings in Germany, which averaged out to be three meetings in every village, town and urban neighborhood. Typical of the receptive spirit of the people during the 1932 elections, NSDAP Press Chief Otto Dietrich described a meeting at Stralsund, scheduled for 8 p.m. but for which Hitler was long delayed, finally reaching the place at 2:30 a.m. "In the open air, and in the pouring rain, we met the crowd drenched to the skin, weary and hungry, just as they had gathered over the night and patiently waited... Hitler spoke to the audience as day slowly dawned... There they were, 40,000 people eagerly listening at 4 o'clock in the morning, after all that time, and all that discomfort, to the man they rightly regarded as their political saviour."*

*Note: Per Prince Friedrich Christian of Schaumburg-Lippe (Germany), "If Hitler wanted to save the German people & nation from the desperate situation of the Twenties, he had to find a way that every German could follow. He had to create a party in which all Germans, without any differences, simply as Germans, could feel comfortable. Such a party could not have gained power by means of violence. Bloodshed may win victories, but not social community. Bloodshed may produce fear, but not true comradeship; it may gain an alliance, but never true unity & wholeness. Hitler understood this clearly from the start, and repeatedly stressed it to others."*

*"The logical consequence of this was his self-sacrificial bearing at the Feldherrnhalle, where his Party did not shoot back when the police opened fire. Hitler, Hess, Goring and General Ludendorff strode resolutely and without hesitation into the volley. There were 14 dead and many injured.... In a symbolical sense this march became of utmost significance to the Revolution. Hitler's bearing and that of his men during those minutes remained an example to the millions that came later, who must not let themselves be provoked under any circumstances. Not letting oneself be provoked heightens one's self-discipline & faith; the one affects the other. Nothing else creates such a bond of comradeship. Nothing else is quite as impressive to one's adversaries. Many former opponents gave me confirmation of this in the prison camp after the war."*

*-Hitler brainwashed his followers... He hypnotized his audiences through his speeches... He deceived the Germans through "Nazi" propaganda.*

**Nonsense! Hitler was very open to the German people, explaining in great detail in "Mein Kampf", the principles behind successful political propaganda. In addition, much of the folkish concepts that Hitler taught were well established within the German national psyche; folkish ideology (blood & soil) had existed in Germany for a century prior.**

**Hitler was a master orator, but besides his great ability to speak, his speeches were very long & substantive. In addition, the NSDAP produced educational pamphlets, newspapers, documentaries and movies that taught the German people the fundamentals of National Socialism and the threats Germany faces from International Jewry. When World War 2 arrived, unlike the brainwashed public in Allied countries, the German people knew what they were fighting for and they honorably defended Germany to the bitter end.**

***Note: Hitler's speeches were completely in harmony with the Reich's political aims & actions, there was no discordance.***

*-There could be no political dissent or free speech in Hitler's "authoritarian" Germany.*

Yes and no. The Germans voted for National Socialism that ran on the platform of unifying the fatherland. It is understood that the NSDAP is working on behalf of the German people to ensure the survival of the German race. Healthy dissent and open dialogue was encouraged via political discourse, as long as it was not tainted with the anti-German & anti-White rhetoric that was associated with International Jewry.

Hitler and the NSDAP had the full support of its people because it was delivering on its political promises and raising Germany out of the ashes caused by the failure of Capitalism & Communism. The higher Germany was to rise, the less restrictive & authoritarian the state needed to be; unfortunately, World War 2 interrupted Hitler's grand plans to create a thousand year reich.



Once Germany transitioned from peacetime to wartime, the NSDAP took an extreme hardline position against oppositional thought, and rightly so. Germany learned a very hard lesson during World War 1; rebellion by Jews & communists brought Germany to her knees. This was something Hitler and the leadership never wanted to repeat. Anyone who raised thier hand against the movement, like the “White Rose Society” resistance movement, was dealt with so severely so that nobody would think about it again.

*-Hitler worked with the Zionists to set up Israel... He was the “founder” of Israel.*

**Hitler did work with the Zionists to transfer Jews to Palestine via the “Transfer Agreement” (Haavara). Israel didn’t exist until 1948. Hitler’s goal was to peacefully rid Germany of Jews. No other country in the world would accept them, including the U.S. & U.K. This agreement also created trade between Germany and Jews in Palestine, during a time when Germany was boycotted by International Jewry, led by New York jewry. Hitler was a pragmatist on some levels; this agreement was strategic for National Socialist Germany.**

**The entire transfer of German Jews into Palestine was unfortunately prevented by World War 2, leaving many Jews in temporary “transit camps”, quarantined in order to protect the German people from potential Jewish partisan terror attacks.**

**The legendary “Nazi-Zionist collaboration” was a tiny blip of no geopolitical consequence. Only 10% of German Jews were successfully transfered. In addition, per Hitler’s “Table Talk”, it was his belief that the attempt to establish a Jewish state would be a failure. In “Hitler’s Second Book” he held the belief that the “essence of the Jewish people lacks the productive forces to build & sustain a territorial state... It needs the labor & creative activities of other nations to support its own existence.” This is a true statement! If Israel was not given the financial, military and technical support from the United States & Russia, it would have certainly collapsed a long time ago.**

**Hitler's mentor, Dietrich Eckart, held a similar belief. "Without order & law no conception of state can be actualized, since they are the indispensable foundation for it. For this very reason, the Jew, the mortal enemy of order & law, can never create a viable state in Palestine. The result would again be chaos."**

*-Hitler was Jewish; his grandfather was related to the Rothschilds.*

**Hitler was not Jewish! The rumor that Adolf Hitler was the grandson of a Rothschild seems to have been hatched in the mind of a crypto-Jewish propagandist, Walter Langer, working in the United States' first unified intelligence agency, the Office of Strategic Services (OSS). There is not proof to substantiate this rumor.**

The principal blood relatives of Adolf Hitler are known, and accurate genealogic charts of his family lineage are publically available.

Werner Maser, a German historian & author conducted an exceedingly thorough job of tracing Adolf Hitler's family background & lineage in his book, "Hitler: Legend, Myth and Reality", published in German in 1971, in English in 1973. He concludes that Hitler's paternal grandfather was Johann Nepomuk Huttler (*Hitler*), a German farmer living in Spital, in the Waldviertel region in the Austro-Hungarian Empire.

**This book and the information it contains has been available for 40 years, yet conspiracy theorists who want to believe Hitler was a Rothschild or simply a part-Jew ignore it. Maser's investigation included personal trips to look through church & baptismal records, interviewing relatives, heirs, school-fellows and childhood friends. In the attic of one of Hitler's cousins, he discovered material which biographers had been seeking for half a century, including large numbers of letters and notes in Hitler's own hand.**

It is undisputed that Adolf Hitler was born to Alois Hitler & Klara Pölzl. Alois, however, was born Schicklgruber because his mother, Maria Anna Schicklgruber was unmarried, not an unusual occurrence in Austrian villages at that time.

Maria Anna Schicklgruber was not a “poor housemaid” who worked for wealthy Jewish families. At the age of 26, she inherited 74.25 gulden at the death of her mother in 1821. She kept this sum in the Orphans’ Fund until 1838, earning 5% interest. By then, it had increased to 165 gulden, over double the original amount. Her son, Alois, was not born until June 1837 when she was 42 yrs. old.

Alois did not, on his own initiative, seek legal legitimacy. His birth status did not hamper his career, in which he rose to what was considered the very respectable position of a Customs official; nor did it appear to trouble him personally. It wasn’t until sometime between 1874 and 1876 that he changed his name to Hitler, spelling it just slightly differently than Huttler.

Rothschild & Frankenberger Jew paternity has been ruled out on the grounds of there being no evidence that Maria Anna Schicklgruber ever worked for a Jewish family in Graz or Vienna.

From the end of the 15<sup>th</sup> Century until a decade after Maria Anna died, no Jews lived in Graz. They had been expelled by Emperor Maximilian I in 1496 from the province of Styria, which included Graz. In 1781, under Joseph II, they were allowed to re-enter, but only for a few weeks at a time, during Lent and at the Feast of St. Giles to the annual Fairs, after paying a fixed sum. Two years later, these rights were again curtailed, and it remained enforced until 1860 that no Jews whatsoever could even enter the province.

Maria Anna did not visit or live in Vienna, and there is no record of who these supposed Rothschilds were, their address or other necessary information.

***Note: Hitler regularly traveled along with his NSDAP entourage to the places he lived as a youth, to the schools he attended, the graves of his parents, etc. He was proud of his German (non-Jewish ancestry).***

***-All of the top National Socialist leaders were Jewish.***

No truth in that statement. There are substantiated records of family lineage which prove that the National Socialist leadership was German and not Jewish. No need to waist time & space detailing all of that data here.

Suffice to say... Was Adolf Hitler Jewish? No! Was Rudolf Hess Jewish? No! Was Hermann Göring Jewish? No! Was Gregor Strasser Jewish? No! Was Joseph Goebbels Jewish? No! Was Alfred Rosenberg Jewish? No! Was Hans Frank Jewish? No! Was Heinrich Himmler Jewish? No! Was Joachim von Ribbentrop Jewish? No! Was Hans von Keudell Jewish? No! Was Odilo Globocnik Jewish? No! Was Wilhelm Hube Jewish? No! Was Reinhard Heydrich Jewish? No! Was Erich von dem Bach-Zelewski Jewish? No! Was Ernst Hanfstaengl Jewish? No! Was Philipp von Lenhard Jewish? No!

Was Erhard Milch Jewish? Yes! Milch was born in Wilhelmshaven, the son of Anton Milch, a Jewish pharmacist in the Kaiserliche Marine, and a Christian mother, Clara Milch, née Rosenau. In 1935, Milch's ethnicity came into question. This prompted an investigation by the Gestapo that Goring squelched by producing an affidavit signed by Milch's mother stating that Anton was not really the father of Erhard and his six siblings, and naming their true father as Karl Brauer, her deceased uncle. Milch, a loyal German, was issued a German Blood Certificate by Hitler.

-According to Alex Jones, "Hitler took the guns".

Not true! The German Weapons Law of March 18<sup>th</sup>, 1938, allowed the ownership & carrying of firearms, including handguns, by law-abiding German citizens. The law specifically barred Jews, non-cizens, from having any role in the manufacture of firearms & ammunition, or from being firearms dealers, but not from purchasing or owning firearms.

The law did have certain licensing requirements. A permit was required to buy a handgun, but not a long gun. A separate license, good for three years, was required to carry any firearm in public. The German law was less restrictive than most state & local laws in the United States were before the current campaign to nullify the Second Amendment shifted into high gear in 1993.

More significantly, it greatly improved upon a law which had been enacted ten years earlier by the former Weimar Republic. The 1938 law irritated the Jews by pointedly excluding them from the firearms business, but it clearly was not a law aimed at preventing the ownership or use of firearms, including handguns, for either sporting or self-defense purposes by German citizens.

**Keep in mind that the National Socialist government of Germany did not fear its citizens, and Adolf Hitler was the most popular leader Germany has ever had. The spirit of National Socialism was one of manliness, individual self-defense and self-reliance. These values were central to the National Socialist view of the way a citizen should behave. The notion of banning firearms ownership was alien to National Socialism.**

*-Hitler attacked a subsidiary of the International Jewry, the USSR, instead of directly invading England after Dunkirk... German bombs never hit the City of London, the financial heart of global banking... This proves that Hitler was a Rothschild agent & false opposition.*

**The reason that Hitler did not invade England was because he held out hopes for making peace.**

Hitler reached out to anti-war factions who were sympathetic to finding a peaceful solution to the European conflict. The English ruling class was not monolithic. The Fuhrer's outreach was to the reasonable elements, not to the Jewish-controlled war-monger types, like Winston Churchill & Anthony Eden. Hitler appealed to powerful men of reason, like the former Prime Minister, David Lloyd George, King Edward VIII, the 5th Duke of Wellington, Lord Halifax, and even to Prime Minister, Neville Chamberlain.

**Hitler also had German intelligence reports given to him that the Soviet Union was planning on invading Western Europe, and was building up troops & armaments on its border. When Stalin finally provoked Hitler to launch a preemptive invasion of Russia in 1941, the "invasion" of England was then out of the question, logistically speaking.**

In July 1940, after Dunkirk, the British Royal Air Force was ordered to bomb "civilian" areas in Germany. Churchill hoped to provoke a similar response from Hitler so that he and FDR can point to "German bombing of civilians."

**Churchill had his air force bomb German civilian areas seven times, in total. But Hitler refused to do the same. German bombers were under strict orders to limit their attacks to military & industrial targets only. It is true they didn't bomb the City of London.**

Perhaps, this was to allow Hitler more leverage in negotiating peace, or it is possible that this area was also deemed “commercial” with too many civilians in the area. Even if Hitler would have bombed the City of London, that wouldn’t of put a dent in the core financial mechanisms of International Jewry.

Finally, in September, Hitler was forced to declare that any more British bombings of civilian areas will be met with a similar response. When the German Air Force dropped its first bombs on British civilian areas, the world press declared “Germany Bombs Civilians.”

On July 20<sup>th</sup>, 1940, with Germany in total control of the continent and the war situation, Hitler responded to Churchill’s bombs by dropping mass quantities of leaflets over London. The 4-page broadsheet contained an English language summary of Hitler’s recent speech before the Reichstag. The speech was entitled, “A Last Appeal to Reason”, in which he closes with a final appeal for peace. Churchill and the Jewish-controlled press responded to Hitler’s sincere plea with mockery, threats, and more bombs.

***Note: “Dunkirk” was a gesture of European solidarity. Hitler still held out for the possibility of peace. He did not consider Churchill completely blind. Churchill’s former anti-communist sentiment was well-known. Even in his last days, Hitler envisioned an alliance between Germany & Britain against America. He goes into great detail on this subject in “Hitler’s Second Book: The Unpublished Sequel to Mein Kampf”, published in 2006.***

*-Hitler’s role was to root out opposition to International Jewry in Europe and lead it to destruction... The powerful Allies handed Hitler early successes in order to give Hitler prestige among the Germans so that they would happily march into the WW2 slaughterhouse under his leadership... To kill the Germans wholesale they had to be united first under the Fuhrer.*

**Apart from there being no evidence to support this horrible hypothesis, this opinion itself is nonsensical. If the deliverance of Germany into the hands of Jewish World Government was truly Hitler’s goal, then all he had to do was allow the failed Weimar Republic to continue imploding.**

**Had Germany fallen to Bolshevism in the early 1930's, which it certainly would have were it not for Hitler's dynamic leadership, it would have been "game over" for all of Europe; no opposition to International Jewry.**

**Zionists didn't need a World War to scare Jews into Palestine, the Communist International, their proxy, could have easily been used to drum up "false flags" to threaten European Jews to return back to their desert "homeland". Uncontrolled Arab immigration and terrorism brought into Europe, for instance, would have done the trick quite well.**

No early successes were "handed over" to Hitler. Every economic, social, political and military conflict he faced was courageously countered. Hitler's rise to chancellor, the Austrian "Anschluss", the return of Sudetenland after the Munich Conference, the success of the German Sudetenland, the blitzkrieg into Western Europe, etc. were all well documented examples of his will & determination to succeed, however, you won't easily come across this documentation since it has been suppressed. Victors write the history!

***Note: Well documented examples of Hitler's commitment to face adversity are covered in this E-book (or book), proving that Hitler was "not" handed over early successes, he fought for everything he achieved; all for the fatherland.***

***-England & France could have easily invaded Germany when the German military was at war against the Poles, but they chose to sit out the invasion of Poland, although they had promised the Poles otherwise... They wanted Hitler to have an early success in order to allow the greater war, World War 2 to heat up.***

Invading Germany would not have been "easy". There were powerful anti-war factions in England & France. Memories of the horrendous World War 1 bloodbath were fresh on the public's mind. England & France needed time to propagandize Germany's "aggressive" war actions in Poland. To complicate the matter, Hitler had come to power by constitutional "democratic" means, and was supported by a very large majority of the German people

In the meantime as the Poland invasion took place, the Allies were secretly mobilizing their troops on Germany's West borders, fully intending to cross over into Germany via the neutral "Low Countries". Germany's quick & relatively "easy" victory in Poland, which only took 27 days, was also probably unexpected as well.

It wasn't until later in the war, when the Allies were confident that they would win, and had the fully backing of the United States, that they intentionally dragged the war out, by not attacking Germany from the South, and later by slowing down the assault on Berlin, so that Russia could grab the Eastern territory.

-Hitler was a psychopath; the inconsistency in regard to Hitler's behavior was due to his "multiple personality disorder" and other mental issues.

No proof! There are no medical records or credible data to support these claims. On the contrary, "original source documentation" and "multiple credible witnesses" prove that he was well respected, inspiring, loving, charitable, intelligent, level-headed and extremely successful, despite growing up in hard times and experiencing the horrors of World War 1. He was authoritative, as was demanded by his party platform, and the fundamentals of how a National Socialist leader should lead his country. Most certainly, Hitler was no pushover. As anyone could imagine, towards the end of World War 2, he was extremely stressed and probably lacking in a good night's sleep.

*-If Hitler was not a Rothschild agent, the Jews would have killed him.*

**Hitler was the target of many failed assassinations, for he was definitely "not" a Rothschild agent. In fact, there was 32 planned, attempted and failed assassination attempts made on his life from 1921-1945. Hitler was a man with great faith in Providence.**



*-Alex Jones and others say that the Reichstag Fire of 1933 was a "false flag" by Hitler to allow him to blame the "Communists" and consolidate power.*

**That is a lie! Hitler had nothing to do with the fire; however, he skillfully used the fire to acquire more political power for his Party, the NSDAP, and also to crush the Communists of Germany once and for all. Not only is there zero evidence of a "false flag" attack, but this Jewish "conspiracy theory" ignores some very important facts.**

**After Hitler's NSDAP gained a plurality of seats in the Reichstag, the German President, Paul von Hindenburg, named Hitler as Chancellor because he saw Hitler as the only alternative to a Communist revolution.**

**The Reichstag Fire was to have been the start of a bloody Civil War in Germany. Hitler & Hindenburg's swift action & emergency orders averted the catastrophe. Naturally, the German communists shifted the blame to Hitler, which is a ridiculous accusation that even the anti-Hitler Western media never suggested.**

The communists that were blamed for the fire were actual "communists", and they have no qualms using terror & violence to achieve their aims. These German communists were furious over Hitler's rise to Chancellor, and have been sowing the seeds of violent subversion and Civil War long before Hitler came along. These German communists were also the first to initiate the "False Flag" accusation against Hitler.

Would anyone really believe that the German communists, known for using Jewish terror tactics, would just stand down quietly as Hitler became Chancellor of Germany? No way!



*-Hitler escaped to Argentina... he was a coward.*

A new industry has emerged to target the Jewish-controlled "Conspiracy Theory" & "New Age" community. It appears as though a quick dollar can be made by peddling "Hitler escaped to Argentina" books to some of the more vulnerable contrarians who have, understandably, developed the habit of doubting everything that we were ever taught about history. or are being told about current events that are happening in our world.

The literary genre of "Hitler in Argentina" has become a phenomenon. Bold claims with each subsequent "historian", adds a new & improved, "never seen before", twist to the fictional saga.

**In addition to the trumpeted claims of "overwhelming evidence", each of these accounts relies exclusively upon unexamined "witnesses", 3rd party, and even 4th party hearsay, along with wild conjecture.**

The authors start with a pre-determined conclusion in mind, and then bend data to suit their purposes while ignoring inconvenient facts which contradict them. Massive holes in the Argentina theory are filled with imaginative scenarios which leave the reader with the daunting challenge of disproving a negative. It all makes for riveting drama, but so do all works of good fiction.

Hitler never escaped to Argentina. Hitler & Eva Braun took their lives (*suicide*) on the April 30th, 1945. The bodies were then taken outside & burned. The day prior, Hitler wrote his suicide note, called "Final Political Testament".

Hitler's personnel were either present in the bunker when this event took place, or arrived soon afterwards to watch the bodies burn. Their consistent testimonies are recklessly ignored, or waved aside by the book-selling "Argentinists" who are looking to cash in.

In spite of the Soviet Union's unexplained desire to allow a certain amount of uncertainty to remain about Hitler's death, the fact remains that they also claimed to have examined the body, and determined it to be that of Hitler. Soviet ambiguity thus, neither proves, nor disproves anything.

***Note: Berlin was owned by the Soviets, which meant that American officials had to rely upon whatever "Hitler Bunker story" version-of-the-day that Stalin was peddling.***

However, examination of what were known to be Hitler's actual dental records, obtained by the Americans from Hitler's dentist, revealed elaborate dental work that perfectly matched the results of the original Russian autopsy. During the 1970's, world renown dental experts, Sognnaes & Strom, on their own initiative, published a definitive report that has been internationally peer-reviewed & universally recognized.

Jerome Corsi, the neo-con newcomer to the "Argentina School of fakery", ups the ante in a big way with a screaming claim of "DNA Evidence" to prove his case. Upon closer inspection we learn that Corsi is speaking of "alleged" DNA evidence that some skull fragments said to have been Hitler's turned out to be that of a woman's. Knowing that the Soviets played mind games with this matter, alternating between definitive statements that Hitler died in Berlin, and ambiguous statements that maybe he didn't, they can't be trusted.

So if some fragments indeed don't add up, how does that constitute "DNA evidence" that Hitler escaped to Argentina? Perhaps the wrong skull fragments were analyzed? Or maybe Eva Braun's got mixed in? Or maybe the fragments came from the wrong sample? Or maybe the Soviets were still having fun with this, playing psychological warfare?

Of course, Corsi ignores the previously established & peer-reviewed forensic match between Hitler's American-held dental records and the original Russian autopsy results.

The only other item that the Argentina camp can cite as "forensic evidence" is a very weird, and thoroughly inconclusive, photograph of an aging Adolf Hitler in Argentina. The image, which suddenly appeared online, is believed by some to show Hitler in his last days. But anyone with basic photoshop skills can bring an older version of Julius Caesar or Abe Lincoln back to life.

*-Hitler overcame his country's economic crisis through the German armament industry.*

False, Germany's economic recovery was complete by 1936, and did not rest on rearmament; it was caused mainly by lavish expenditure on public works, particularly on motor roads, and this public spending stimulated private spending as well.

In regards to armament, all Hitler did was simply to restore his military equipment to the normal levels during peaceful times, and this he did only after he realized the other powers in Europe were extending their already huge armaments in a threatening manner, and did not listen to his appeals to the League of Nations to reduce armament.

It was only later that Germany saw itself forced to extend its armament from peaceful levels to the ones necessary for war, because it was evident that France, England and Russia were preparing for war, and the International Jewry was already agitating for it in the press.

*-Hitler was a war-monger, even if he was appealing for peace prior to World War 2. In his book, "Mein Kampf", he clearly wrote of his desire for "Living Space" in the East. He believed that was Germany's destiny.*

Hitler had expressed, early in his political career, his often-quoted ideas about invading Russia for living space (*Lebensraum*) when he wrote "Mein Kampf" in 1925. After the Bolsheviks consolidated power (*Cult of Stalin*) in the former Czarist empire, post-1929, the Fuhrer's focus was on re-building Germany and making peace with the Reich's enemies. Historical documents also reveal that the attack on Poland was not a step in a long-planned, systematic program to expand Germany's living space.

***Note: Hitler was only interested in "living space" areas of the East that were once occupied by the Germanic people in the past.***

Hitler receives criticism for his frank discussions on "Living Space". This supposedly makes him a war-monger. The truth is, he was only telling the truth from a "Might makes Right" perspective, the law of survival, the law of the jungle, etc. Western "democratic" leaders understand this principle, but are too cowardly & hypocritical to speak openly about such things; they want to make the appearance that they are representatives of "civilized" & "peaceful" countries. They are secretly subversive!

Obviously, there was nothing secret about these Living Space blueprints either in *Mein Kampf*, which sold by the million after Hitler came to power, or in speeches delivered to large audiences. No one, therefore, need pride himself on his shrewd insight in supernaturally discovering (*divining*) Hitler's intentions. It is equally obvious that *Lebensraum* (*Living Space*) always appeared as one element in these blueprints. This was not an original idea of Hitler's. It was a commonplace of the time.

Hans Grimm's "People without Space", for instance, sold much better than *Mein Kampf* when it was published in 1928. For that matter, plans for acquiring new territory were aired a lot in Germany during the First World War.

Hitler, far from was actually being more moderate than his predecessors when he sought only *Lebensraum* in the East and gains in the West. Hitler merely repeated the ordinary chatter of Right-wing circles.

But, was "Living Space" Hitler's sole idea or indeed the one which dominated his mind? No! To judge from "Mein Kampf", *Lebensraum* gets only seven of the seven-hundred pages.

Hitler never had a plan for *Lebensraum*. There was no study of the resources in the territories that were to be conquered; no definition even of what these territories were to be. There was no recruitment of a staff to carry out these "plans", no survey of Germans who could be moved, let alone any enrollment.

When large parts of Soviet Russia were conquered, the administrators of the conquered territories found themselves running round in circles, unable to get any directive what to do with the existing populations.

Hitler certainly thought that Germany was most likely to make gains in Eastern Europe when she became again a Great Power. This was partly because of his belief in *Lebensraum*.

*-3.5 of the 5.5 million Russian POW's died in German captivity... The German Wehrmacht High Command was planning to have the Wehrmacht (Germans) live off the Russian lands by the third year of the war, calculating this would starve 30 million Russians... Millions of Russians starved because the Germans took their supplies.*

No proof! This sounds like Russian atrocity propaganda. The German soldier was the best behaved & honorable soldier of Europe. Every soldier received a copy of "The German Soldier's 10 Commandments" and was expected to follow them to the letter or face serious punishment.

A few commandments...

-While fighting for victory, the German soldier will observe the rules of chivalrous warfare. Cruelties & senseless destruction are below his standard.

-No enemy who has surrendered will be killed, including partisans & spies. They will be duly punished by courts.

-P.O.W. will not be ill-treated or insulted. While arms, maps, and records are to be taken away from them, their personal belongings will not be touched.

-Red Cross Institutions are sacrosanct. Injured enemies are to be treated in a humane way.

-The civilian population is sacrosanct. Neither looting, nor wanton destruction, is permitted to the soldier.

-Landmarks of historical value or buildings serving religious purposes, art, science, or charity are to be especially respected.

-Neutral territory will never be entered nor passed over by planes, nor shot at; it will not be the object of warlike activities of any kind.

-Offenses of duty will be punished.

Stalin's tyranny was hated by so many Russians that as many as 300,000 Russian P.O.W.'s actually volunteered to fight for Germany. These anti-Communist soldiers became the "Russian Liberation Army" (*RLA*). They wore German uniforms with a Russian patch. They were led by General Andrey Vlasov, but under German high command.

***Note: In "Mein Kampf", Hitler twice says that Russia and the Russians are a great people who were corrupted by the Jews. If you read, "Inside the Third Reich", by Albert Speer, Hitler even said that the Slavs were biological superior to Germans because of the way they lived.***

-Hitler unleashed such a reign of terror against the Ukrainians, that within months they started their partisan activities and looked at Stalin for answers.

Quite the opposite! In the war between Germany & Russia, including the Ukraine, no more than one hundred thousand persons were killed by the German Action Groups as military targets, "partisans" & "Bolshevik commissars". By contrast, the (*Jewish-Marxist*) partisans themselves claimed to have murdered five times that number of German troops.

In violation of commonly accepted rules of warfare, during Germany's pre-emptive invasion of Russia, including the Ukraine, many Soviet partisans neither wore uniforms, nor recognized international law. To grow the ranks of the Red partisans, and prevent the Germans from winning over the civilian population, Soviet commandos dressed up in German uniforms and carried out "false-flag" atrocities "against their own people", inciting hatred against the Germans.

Communist & Jewish partisans, aided by the OSS (*forerunner to CIA*), also formed in other nations, using the same false-flag tactics, and menacing the safety of German troops unable to tell enemy from civilian.

**Massive Jewish support for, and participation in, non-uniformed Partisan "guerilla warfare" groups, "including women & children", is the main reason for Hitler's decision to intern Europe's Jews in work camps as a wartime security precaution.**



*-Hitler's troops massacred thousands of Polish officers in the Katyn forest, between April & May of 1940.*

Quite the opposite! On April 13, 1943, National Socialist Germany announced the discovery of a series of mass graves at the Katyn forest containing the bodies of thousands of Polish officers who had been arrested and then executed, shot in the head, by the Soviet Army. Seventy-five years later, the Katyn massacre is still a sensitive issue between Poland & Russia. The one who proposed to murder all the Polish officers was the Jewish NKVD chief, Lavrentiy Beria, a Jew of course.

Initially, this massacre was blamed on the Germans by western governments and their Jewish-controlled media, despite evidence to the contrary, to support the war against Germany. It is now accepted as fact that the Katyn massacre was a Soviet atrocity attributed to the Germans.

**This was one massacre of many that the Soviet Red Army got away with. The Katyn Forest Massacre was falsely blamed on the Germans at the Nuremberg Trial.**

*-The Autobahn super-highway was built for military purposes... proof of Hitler's militarization.*

False! The Autobahn, the world's first extensive super-highway, was without strategic value, contrary to popular assumption. It was for public consumption. The general staff concluded that the expressway system would be too easy for enemy airmen to spot from high altitude in wartime, and motorized units using the autobahn, if strafed, would have no place to take cover. Few prewar military formations were motorized anyway, and the army relied mainly on rail transport.

*-Hitler ordered a "false flag" on his own German radio station to blame the attack on the Polish.*



Not true! Overestimating their (*Polish*) strength, underestimating German strength, and believing that France and the U.K. would now back him, Marshal Smigly allowed Polish-Jewish partisan terrorists to cross the border and attack a German radio station (*Sender Gleiwitz*) in Germany. It was the latest in a string of deliberate border instigations against Germany. The "Poles" then broadcast a message (*in Polish*) urging others to take up arms and start killing Germans.

**Modern fake historians & talk show hosts, like Alex Jones, claim that the incident was staged by Germans dressed as Polish terrorists. But as is the case with the Reichstag Fire conspiracy theory, they offer no evidence to support this oft-repeated lie, beyond a forced "confession" obtained after the war, to support this theory. It ignores the outrageous & repeated pattern of provocations directed at Hitler's Germany ever since 1933, the numerous border incidents, and also Hitler's sincere attempts to negotiate a fair resolution to the Corridor & Danzig controversies.**

*-Hitler ordered the killing of the mentally ill & mentally handicapped children & adults.*

Like "Abortion" in America, this is a controversial subject matter (*Euthanasia*).

In all, 5000 mentally handicapped & deformed children were euthanized by the German government before the end of the war. Each case was individually reviewed by a specially appointed committee.

The policy of administering euthanasia to these children was then also extended to incurably insane adults. In total, 70,273 of these adults were granted euthanasia. It is possible that the specially appointed committee also considered the financial burden on the government of caretaking for these special needs adults during the war effort.

Although the adult euthanasia project was conducted in secret, it was impossible to conceal such a thing from the German public. By 1941, news of its existence had been leaked. Public pressure forced the NSDAP government to abandon the practice that same year.

**The fact that public opposition could bring an end to the euthanasia program reveals much about the relative openness of the German National Socialist state, and the NSDAP government's responsiveness to public opinion & consensus.**

*-Germany was destined to fail. There was no way Germany could win World War 2.*

On the contrary, the war was potentially winnable for Germany, like it was for Germany in the 1<sup>st</sup> World War.

Before the World War 2 started, both America & England had strong anti-war factions; many of its people were still reeling from the horrible aftermath of World War 1, which sent many soldiers home in bodybags.

Once the war started, it wasn't a guarantee that America would enter the conflict, although there was no doubt that International Jewry was pushing for it. If it wasn't for Germany being sabotaged from the inside, thanks to the betrayal of elements within the German aristocracy and their potential role in assisting the British in cracking the "Enigma Code", plus Italy's opportunistic adventures, attacking Greece and stirring up conflict in North Africa, Germany could have knocked out Russia in 1941 before the unpredictable harsh winter storm came.

**There is no doubt that the German soldiers, a product of National Socialism, were far superior to the Allied soldiers. It could also be proposed that German engineering & technology was more advanced at the time, as well.**

*-The European Union is a "Nazi invention".*

False! The European Union is invention of International Jewry & Richard Coudenhove-Kalergi, the actual father of the European Union, a puppet (*shabbos goy*) of the Jewish bankers, Rothschild, Warburg and Baruch. Kalergi admitted in his autobiography that he was funded by these Jews.

SS Reichofficer, Dieter Schwarz, exposed Jewish Freemasonry in 1938. He written a pamphlet revealing Kalergi's plan to genocide Europeans, destroy the races and make Jews the rulers over the entire world. This plot was openly endorsed by Kalergi's fellow Jewish Freemasons.

Hitler and National Socialist Germany actually had successful plans to increase the German birthrate to combat the Kalergi Plan.

*-After the attack on Pearl Harbor, Hitler declared war on the United States... This was a deliberate attempt by Hitler to sabotage Germany's war effort... The American public did want their boys to go to war in Europe... Without Hitler's war declaration, President Roosevelt could never have mobilized the Americans to fight the Third Reich.*

America was already "at war" with Germany via the Lend-Lease Act which placed the awesome industrial might of the U.S. at the disposal of the U.K., China, and later on, the USSR. Britain alone received \$31 Billion worth of war supplies, about \$500 Billion at 2012 prices.

Hitler had to know that the Pearl Harbor attack was a "false flag", and that President Roosevelt, working on behalf of Internatinal Jerwry, would stop at nothing until America joined the war effort against Germany. With Hitler's actions, Japan could have been persuaded to declare war on the Soviet Union; unfortunately they did not reciprocate in kind.

Here are condensed exerpts from Hitler's own word; his December 11<sup>th</sup>, 1941, war declaration of war on the United States...

"After the repeated rejection of my peace proposal in 1940 by the British prime minister (*Winston Churchill*) and the (*Jewish*) clique that supports & controls him, it was clear by the fall of that year that this war would have to be fought through to the end, contrary to all logic & necessity."

“The German people and its soldiers work & fight today not only for themselves and their own age, but also for many generations to come. A historical task of unique dimensions has been entrusted to us by the Creator that we are now obliged to carry out.”

“Already in 1940 it became increasingly clear from month to month that the plans of the men in the Kremlin were aimed at the domination, and thus the destruction, of all of Europe. I have already told the nation of the build-up of Soviet Russian military power in the East during a period when Germany had only a few divisions in the provinces bordering Soviet Russia. Only a blind person could fail to see that a military build-up of unique world-historical dimensions was being carried out. And this was not in order to protect something that was being threatened, but rather only to attack that which seemed incapable of defense.”

“When German emperors stood against the Mongols, they defended more than just Germany. And when Spanish heroes stood against Africa, they defended not just Spain, but all of Europe as well. In the same way, Germany does not fight today just for itself, but for our entire continent.”

“When I became aware of the possibility of a threat to the east of the Reich in 1940 through (*secret*) reports from the British House of Commons, and by observations of Soviet Russian troop movements on our frontiers, I immediately ordered the formation of many new armored, motorized and infantry divisions.”

“We realized very clearly that under no circumstances could we allow the enemy (*Russia*) the opportunity to strike first into our heart. Nevertheless, in this case the decision was a very difficult one.” “I have not sought war. To the contrary, I have done everything to avoid conflict. But I would forget my duty and my conscience if I were to do nothing in spite of the realization that a conflict had become unavoidable. Because I regarded Soviet Russia as the gravest danger not only for the German Reich but for all of Europe, I decided, if possible, to give the order myself to attack a few days before the outbreak of this conflict.”

“If this wave of more than 20,000 (*German*) tanks, hundreds of divisions, tens of thousands of artillery pieces, along with more than 10,000 airplanes, had not been kept from being set into motion against the (*Third*) Reich, Europe would have been lost.”

“Let me speak about another world, one that is represented by a man (*President Roosevelt*) who likes to chat nicely at the fireside while nations and their soldiers fight in snow & ice; above all, the man who is primarily responsible for this war.”

“When the nationality problem in the former Polish state was growing ever more intolerable in 1939, I attempted to eliminate the unendurable conditions by means of a just agreement. For a certain time it seemed as if the Polish government was seriously considering giving its approval to a reasonable solution. I may also add here that in all of these German proposals, nothing was demanded that had not previously belonged to Germany. In fact, we were willing to give up much that had belonged to Germany before the (*First*) World War.”

You will recall the dramatic events of that period; the steadily increasing numbers of victims among the ethnic Germans (*in Poland*). You, my deputies, are best qualified to compare this loss of life with that of the present war. The military campaign in the East has so far cost the entire German armed forces about 160,000 deaths, whereas during just a few months of peace (*in 1939*) more than 62,000 ethnic Germans were killed, including some who were horribly tortured.”

“There is no question that the German Reich had the right to protest against this situation on its border and to press for its elimination, if for no other reason than for its own security, particularly since we live in an age in which (*some*) other countries (*U.S. & U.K.*) regard their security at stake even in foreign continents. In geographical terms, the problems to be resolved were not very important. Essentially they involved Danzig and a connecting link between the torn-away province of East Prussia, and the rest of the Reich. Of much greater concern were the brutal persecutions of the Germans in Poland.”

“During those days in August (*1939*), when the Polish attitude steadily hardened, thanks to Britain's blank check of unlimited backing, the German Reich was moved to make one final proposal. We were prepared to enter into negotiations with Poland on the basis of this proposal, and we verbally informed the British ambassador of the proposal text.” [*German peace proposal read outloud*]

The former Polish government refused to respond to these proposals in any way. In this regard, the question presents itself; how is it possible that such an unimportant state could dare to simply disregard such proposals, and in addition, carry out further cruelties against the Germans, the people who have given this land its entire culture, and even order the general mobilization of its (*Polish*) armed forces?

A look at the documents of the (*Polish*) Foreign Ministry in Warsaw later provided the surprising explanation. They told of the role of a man (*President Roosevelt*) who, with diabolical lack of principle, used all of his influence to strengthen Poland's resistance and to prevent any possibility of understanding."

"Why had this man (*Roosevelt*) developed such a fanatic hostility against a country that, in its entire history, had never harmed either America or him?"

"Franklin Roosevelt took power in the United States as the candidate of a thoroughly (*Jewish-controlled*) capitalistic party, which helps those who serve it. When I became the Chancellor of the German Reich, I was the leader of a popular national movement, which I had created myself. The powers that supported Mr. Roosevelt were the same powers I fought against (*International Jewry*), out of concern for the fate of my people, and out of deepest inner conviction. The (*Jewish*) "brain trust" that served the new American president was made up of members of the same national group that we fought against in Germany as a parasitical expression of humanity, and which we began to remove from public life."

"Things developed in the United States and in the German Reich in such a way that future generations will have no difficulty in making a definitive evaluation of the two different socio-political theories. Whereas the German Reich experienced an enormous improvement in social, economic, cultural and artistic life in just a few years under National Socialist leadership, President Roosevelt was not able to bring about even limited improvements in his own country. This task should have been much easier in the United States, with barely 15 people per square kilometer, as compared to 140 in Germany. If economic prosperity is not possible in that country, it must be the result of either a lack of will by the ruling leadership or the complete incompetence of the men in charge. In just five years, the economic problems were solved in Germany and unemployment was eliminated. During this same period, President Roosevelt enormously increased his country's national debt, devalued the dollar, further disrupted the economy and maintained the same number of unemployed."



**“A threatening opposition was growing all around this man (*Roosevelt*), which led him to think that he could save himself only by diverting public attention from his domestic policies to foreign affairs. In this regard it is interesting to study the reports of Polish Ambassador Potocki from Washington, which repeatedly point out that Roosevelt was fully aware of the danger that his entire economic house of cards could collapse, and that therefore he absolutely had to ‘divert attention’ to foreign policy.”**

**“The circle of Jews around Roosevelt encouraged him in this. With Old Testament vindictiveness they regarded the United States as the instrument that they and he could use to prepare a second Purim (slaughter of enemies) against the nations of Europe, which were increasingly anti-Jewish. So it was that the Jews, in all of their satanic baseness, gathered around this man, and he relied on them.”**

**“The American president increasingly used his influence to create conflicts, intensify existing conflicts, and, above all, to keep conflicts from being resolved peacefully. For years this man looked for a dispute anywhere in the world, but preferably in Europe, that he could use to create political entanglements with American economic obligations to one of the contending sides, which would then steadily involve America in the conflict, and thus divert attention from his own confused domestic economic policies.”**

**“Starting in November 1938, he began systematically & consciously to sabotage every possibility of a European peace policy. In public he hypocritically claimed to be interested in peace, while at the same time, he threatened every country that was ready to pursue a policy of peaceful understanding by blocking credits, economic reprisals, calling in loans, and so forth.”**

**“On November 4, 1939, the Neutrality Act was revised and the arms embargo was repealed in favor of a one-sided supply (*of weapons*) to Germany's adversaries. In the same way, he pushed in eastern Asia for economic entanglements with China that would eventually lead to effective common interests. That same month he recognized a small group of Polish emigrants as a so-called government in exile, the only political basis of which was a few million Polish gold pieces they had taken from Warsaw.”**

**“He (Roosevelt) feared that if peace were to come about in Europe, the billions he had squandered on military spending would soon be recognized as an obvious case of fraud, because no one would attack America unless America itself provoked the attack.”**

*[A chronological listing of President acts-of-war towards Germany are mentioned, all of which are increasingly getting more aggressive.]*

**“We know that this man (Roosevelt), with his Jewish supporters, has operated against Japan in the same way. I don’t need to go into that here. The same methods were used in that case as well. This man first incites to war, and then he lies about its causes and makes baseless allegations. He repugnantly wraps himself in a cloak of Christian hypocrisy, while at the same time slowly but very steadily leading humanity into war. And finally, as an old Freemason, he calls upon God to witness that his actions are honorable. His shameless misrepresentations of truth and violations of law are unparalleled in history.”**

“I am sure that all of you have regarded it as an act of deliverance that a country (Japan) has finally acted to protest against all this in the very way that this man had actually hoped for, and which should not surprise him now (*attack on Pearl Harbor*). After years of negotiating with this deceiver, the Japanese government finally had its fill of being treated in such a humiliating way.”

“We know the power behind Roosevelt. It is the same eternal Jew that believes that his hour has come to impose the same fate on us that we have all seen and experienced with horror in Soviet Russia. We have gotten to know first hand the Jewish paradise on earth. Millions of German soldiers have personally seen the land where this International Jewry has destroyed & annihilated people and property. Perhaps the President of the United States does not understand this; if so, that only speaks for his intellectual narrow-mindedness.”

**“Even if we (Germany) were not allied with Japan, we would still realize that the Jews and their Franklin Roosevelt intend to destroy one state after another. The German Reich of today has nothing in common with the Germany of the past. For our part, we will now do what this provocateur has been trying to achieve for years.**



**And not just because we are allied with Japan, but rather because Germany & Italy with their present leaderships have the insight and strength to realize that in this historic period the existence or non-existence of nations is being determined, perhaps for all time. What this other world has in store for us is clear. They were able to bring the democratic Germany of the past (1918-1933, *Weimar Republic*) to starvation, and they seek to destroy the National Socialist Germany of today.**

“When Mr. Churchill & Mr. Roosevelt declare that they want to one day build a new social order (*New World Order*), that's about the same as a bald-headed barber recommending a tonic guaranteed to make hair grow. Rather than incite war, these gentlemen, who live in the most socially backward countries, should have concerned themselves with their own unemployed people. They have enough misery & poverty in their own countries to keep themselves busy insuring a just distribution of food there.”

**“Our nation has a history of nearly two thousand years. Never in this long period has it been so united & determined as it is today; and thanks to the National Socialist movement it will always be that way.”**

**“President Roosevelt's steadily expanding policy has been aimed at an unlimited world dictatorship. In pursuing this goal, the United States & Britain have used every means to deny the German, Italian and Japanese nations the prerequisites for their vital natural existence. For this reason, the governments of Britain & the United States of America have opposed every effort to create a new & better order in the world, for both the present and the future.”**

“Since the beginning of the war (*in September 1939*), the American President Roosevelt has steadily committed ever more serious crimes against international law. Along with illegal attacks against ships and other property of German & Italian citizens, there have been threats, and even arbitrary deprivations of personal freedom by internment and such. The increasingly hostile attacks by the American President Roosevelt have reached the point that he has ordered the U.S. navy, in complete violation of international law, to immediately and everywhere attack, fire upon and sink German & Italian ships. American officials have even boasted about destroying German submarines in this criminal manner. American cruisers have attacked & captured German and Italian merchant ships, and their peaceful crews were taken away to imprisonment.”

“In addition, President Roosevelt's plan to attack Germany & Italy with military forces in Europe by 1943 at the latest was made public in the United States, the American government made no effort to deny it.”

***Note: On December 4<sup>th</sup>, 1941, Chicago Tribune and other newspapers reported (leaked) President Roosevelt's intentions of attacking Germany & Italy by 1943 “at the latest”.***

“Despite the years of intolerable provocations by President Roosevelt, Germany & Italy sincerely and very patiently tried to prevent the expansion of this war, and to maintain relations with the United States. But as a result of his campaign, these efforts have failed.”

“Faithful to the provisions of the Tripartite Pact of September 27, 1940, German & Italy accordingly now regard themselves as finally forced to join together on the side of Japan in the struggle for the defense & preservation of the freedom and independence of our nations and realms against the United States of America & Britain. The three powers have accordingly concluded the following agreement, which was signed today in Berlin.” *[Agreement text shown.]*

“With an unshakable determination not to lay down arms until the common war against the United States of America & Britain has been fought to a successful conclusion, the German, Italian and Japanese governments have agreed to the following...” *[Agreement articles read.]*

**Ever since my peace proposal of July 1940 was rejected, we have clearly realized that this struggle must be fought through to the end. We, National Socialists, are not at all surprised that the Anglo-American, Jewish and capitalist world is united together with Bolshevism. In our country we have always found them in the same community. Alone we successfully fought against them here in Germany, and after 14 years of struggle for power we were finally able to annihilate our enemies.**

“Today the German people fully realize that this is a decisive hour for our existence. Millions of soldiers are faithfully doing their duty under the most difficult conditions. Millions of German farmers & workers, and German women & girls, are in the factories & offices, in the fields & farm lands, working hard to feed our homeland and supply weapons to the front. Allied with us are strong nations that have suffered the same misery and face the same enemies.”

“When we think of the sacrifice & effort of our soldiers, then every sacrifice of *(those here in)* the homeland is completely insignificant & unimportant. And when we consider the number of all those in past generations who gave their lives for the survival & greatness of the German nation, then we are really conscious of the magnitude of the duty that is ours.”

“But whoever tries to shirk this duty has no right to be regarded as a fellow German. Just as we were pitilessly hard in the struggle for power, so also will we be just as ruthless in the struggle for the survival of our nation. During a time in which thousands of our best men, the fathers and sons of our people, have given their lives, anyone in the homeland who betrays the sacrifice on the front will forfeit his life. Regardless of the pretext with which an attempt is made to disrupt the German front, undermine the will to resist of our people, weaken the authority of the regime, or sabotage the achievements of the homeland, the guilty person will die. But with this difference, the soldier at the front who makes this sacrifice will be held in the greatest honor, whereas the person who debases this sacrifice of honor will die in disgrace.”

**“Our opponents should not deceive themselves. In the two thousand years of recorded German history, our people have never been more determined & united than today. The Lord of the universe has been so generous to us in recent years that we bow in gratitude before a Providence that has permitted us to be members of such a great *(Germanic)* nation. We thank him; that along with those in earlier & coming generations of the German nation, our deeds of honor may also be recorded in the eternal book of German history.”**

*-Hitler was not the real author of “Mein Kampf”... It was an American spy... It was the Jesuits.*

That’s ridiculous! “Mein Kampf” is an autobiography of his struggle, his rise to power, which was witness and documented by many close to him. As far as the fundamentals of National Socialism, he could have had input from a brain-trust of close confidants, but it was he in the end who became the living embodiment of National Socialism. The great in-depth knowledge & understanding of Indo-European Germanic history, revealed in “Mein Kampf”, was quite outstanding.

The book details history which is only now fully being realized. It's quite doubtful that any "American spy" or "Jesuit" what have that kind of specialized & archaic knowledge. "Mein Kampf" competly exposes International Jewry for what it is; a parasite on the German "host" body. In addition, it thoroughly discredits liberal Democracy and the economic systems of Capitalism & Marxist Socialism. All of this profound teaching would be very damaging to American-Jewish or Jesuit-Jewish interests if published as a book. Thus, Hitler or his circle of close National Socialists confidants, wrote "Mein Kampf".

***Note: The actions of Pope Pius XII certainly demonstrate that the Vatican was allied with International Jewry during the Third Reich.***

#### **Addendum II:**

### ***IN SUPPORT OF EUGENICS***

***"The nation which first subjects itself to rational eugenical discipline is bound to inherit the earth." -Francis Galton  
(explorer, anthropologist and eugenicist)***

Eugenics is the organic betterment of the race through wise application of the laws of heredity. It has had a long history, extending back to ancient Rome and even beyond.

Eugenics is concerned with the current direction of human evolution. Thousands of articles have been published in scholarly journals, tons of dirt have been sifted through with tiny brushes in search for skulls, vast amounts of grant money awarded to researchers, and many entire careers spent trying to discover how we evolved larger brains and greater intelligence up to the point of Homo sapiens, and this is a fascinating and worthwhile endeavor.

But what is urgent, what is arguably the most important question facing our species, is where human beings are evolving right now. Are we evolving in a favorable direction, or an unfavorable one? It's true that natural selection has virtually ceased to operate in many parts of the world today, but evolution continues because human reproduction is far from random.

**Just as history marches on indefinitely into the future, both in war and in peace, so, too, does evolution. Reproductive patterns of each generation shape the innate character of successive generations, whether for better, or for worse.**

Most of us want to give our children as much as our parents gave us, preferably more. We want them to have the best possible education, and every advantage we can afford. We also hope to leave them a better world than the one we were born into. However, the most important legacy we can bequeath to our children is their own biological integrity; good health, high intelligence, and noble character. These traits go a long ways towards ensuring their personal happiness & well-being. Taken collectively, these traits constitute the ability of a population to maintain & advance civilization, which is the most precious of human gifts, for without civilization, chaos reigns, "might makes right" and suffering abounds.

***Note: "Might makes right" is the law of the jungle. The honorable axiom is "Right make Might", meaning truth & righteousness makes one mighty & powerful, providing that one puts race about petty self-interest.***

Scientists have found that identical twins separated at birth, and raised apart, are almost identical in IQ, despite the fact that they had totally different environments. Remarkably, twins reared apart are as similar as identical twins reared together by the time they're adults. They also resemble one another strikingly in their mannerisms, the way they laugh, their likes & dislikes, phobias, temperament, sexual preference, educational achievement, income, conscientiousness, musical ability, sense of humor, whether they're criminals or law-abiding, and pretty much everything else that's ever been tested; even traits as peculiar as which vegetables they refuse to eat. The extent of their similarity amazes even the researchers and the twins themselves.

The primacy of genes is likewise demonstrated by adoption studies. Adopted children's IQs resemble those of their biological parents far more closely than they resemble those of their adoptive parents, who essentially provided them with their environments from the time of birth onwards. When adopted children are grown, there's no virtually resemblance between their IQs and those of their adoptive parents.

The dominant role of heredity in determining IQ is not a theory; it's an established fact, the consensus of hundreds of studies conducted in different times & places by many different researchers. But the public is largely unaware of this fact because the liberal media have told them repeatedly that most experts in IQ testing believe IQ is largely environmental. In reality, the majority of researchers in the field of intelligence testing believes heredity is the more important factor.

To say, "The higher the level of civilization the better off the population" is self-evident. It's plain for everyone to see that people who live in Western countries with a high level of civilization have more of everything which is universally considered good, and less of everything which is universally considered bad.

**In "IQ and the Wealth of Nations", Lynn & Vanhanen (2002) gathered data from 185 countries and found that the average IQ of a nation correlates .7 with its per capita Gross Domestic Product (GDP), and that IQ is the single most important factor in the wealth of a nation. Free market economy and the presence of natural resources were second and third, respectively.**

For hundreds of years, until the early 1800s in England & America, there was natural fertility. Married couples tended to have many children, but not everyone could marry. Men who didn't earn enough to support a family remained single & childless, and the net result was a small positive relationship between fertility & intelligence. Then several books on contraception were published which naturally affected those who could read disproportionately. Condoms & diaphragms became available, and the birth rate of the middle & upper classes declined. By the middle of the century it had become apparent that educated people with higher IQ's were having fewer children than the uneducated.

In "Dysgenics: Genetic Deterioration in Modern Populations", Richard Lynn (1996) found that dysgenic fertility is the rule rather than the exception around the world. "Dysgenics" means exerting a detrimental effect on later generations through the inheritance of "undesirable" characteristics.

**The main reason for dysgenic fertility is that intelligent women with higher IQ's use birth control more successfully than unintelligent women do. This seems to be the case regardless of which method is used. Both women of high, average and low IQ all want, on average, the same number of children, but low-IQ women have far more accidental pregnancies, and thus end up having more children.**

Intelligent & successful women, such as doctors, lawyers, professors, engineers, and women working at high levels in business, often end up having far fewer children than they would like to have. A recent study found that 33% of high-achieving women are childless by age 40, and only 14% of this group are childless by choice.

**In "The Bell Curve", Herrnstein & Murray (1994) reported that all social problems were exacerbated when they moved the average IQ down statistically in their sample by just 3 points, from 100 to 97. The number of women chronically dependent on welfare increased by almost 15%, illegitimacy increased by 8%, men who were incarcerated increased by 13%, and number of permanent high school dropouts increased by 15%.**

With an actual 3-point drop, these percentages would represent the unhappy lives of millions of real people, plus a major tax burden for millions more. There's also the top end of the IQ distribution to consider; all the scientists, statesmen, entrepreneurs, inventors and free-lance geniuses who were never born, and whose positive contributions were never made due to intelligent & successful women not having babies.

Clearly, dysgenic fertility is an enormous threat to the human species. So why is absolutely nothing being done about it? It is because of "egalitarianism", which is heavily promoted by International Jewry. Egalitarianism is simply the belief that all people are born equal in intelligence, character, talents, and every other way, except for trivial differences in hair color, eye color, and so on. If everyone is born exactly equal, what difference would dysgenic fertility make?

Egalitarianism is the ideology the Western world has embraced since the end of World War II. Immediately the question arises, "If we're all born equal on everything, how did we end up so different?" Differences are said to be caused by various environmental factors, and any kind of social problem or pathology is said to be the result of cultural deprivation, traumatic experiences, sub-standard housing or "society".

There's not one shred of scientific evidence to support egalitarianism, and there's a mountain of evidence that disproves it. Regardless, we foolishly squander vast amounts of time, effort, and money on misguided social programs when all the while our innate intelligence, the very foundation for our civilization and well-being, is silently and steadily slipping away.

The results of one large, highly-respected study of Intellectual Disability (*Mental Retardation*) illustrate the beneficial potential of eugenics, when used for the good of society . Two percent of the sample were retarded, and they produced 36% of the next generation of retardates (*Reed and Reed, 1965*). Clearly, if that 2% had not had children, Intellectual Disabilities would have been reduced by 36% in one generation in that group. With only slight modification, these figures can be applied to the general population. If intellectually disabled individuals were given sufficient cash, or other incentives, to adopt permanent birth control, Intellectual Disability could be cut by approximately 1/3 in just one generation.

**This is only one among many possible eugenic measures, but this step alone would significantly alleviate all social problems, prevent a good deal of child abuse & neglect, provide a big boost to the economy and cause the "misery quotient" to plummet.**

**In practice, governmental eugenics programs should look into innovative ways to discourage child bearing from families with undesirable traits, while encouraging families with desirable traits to rear as many children as possible, within their economic means. This would then increase for the next generation the proportion of the population with desirable traits.**

**Egalitarians don't tackle the root cause of solving social problems, instead they keep trying to change people by altering their "environments". Despite witnessing their abysmal string of failures, our natural desire to alleviate suffering and improve the world persists. This desire finds new hope in Eugenics based on science, not propaganda & wishful thinking. Eugenics takes the direct route. It holds the unique potential of actually creating a better world, of making profound, concrete and lasting improvements in "the human condition" by improving human beings themselves. National Socialists are in support of Eugenics.**





Addendum JJ:

## ***CULTURAL TAKEOVER OF WEIMAR GERMANY BY THE JEWS***

***“It’s disgusting how the Jews are taking everything (Weimar Republic) by storm.”  
-Stefan Zweig, Jewish writer***

***“The poisoning & dissolution of a folk body b the manifestations  
of our cultural (Jewish) Bolshevism are almost even more  
devastating than the effect of political & economic communism.”  
-Hitler***

Dr Karl Wiehe, in his long essay “Germany and the Jewish Question”, breaks down the cultural takeover of Germany by Jews in the Weimar Republic days.

“Well before 1933, the Jews had taken possession of the film industry even more thoroughly than of the theater. That was understandable, because the earnings in the film industry overshadow the earnings of any other artistic activity.”

“The biggest step in the direction of the decline of the German cultural life was taken in the field of the light entertainment genre. Here, in the genre of musical comedy, and above all in revue & burlesque, frivolity (*lack of seriousness*) and lasciviousness (*offensive sexual desire*) were to rear their ugly heads. So much so, that during these years, Berlin was quite correctly considered the most immoral city in the world.”

“It was Jews who introduced this pornographic “art form” to Germany, a debased genre completely unknown before the Great War, and so it is the Jews who can be held responsible for the general decline in morals.”

The Jewish sexologists, Ivan Bloch & Magnus Hirschfeld became the representatives of “sex research” camouflaged as science; a bogus science that was merely an excuse for pornography & propaganda designed to destroy the institute of marriage and the sanctity of the family.”

In 1931, over 60 percent of German films were produced by Jews, and 82 percent of the film scripts were written by Jewish writers, though Jews made up less than 1 percent of the German population. A quick look at the names of directors, producers, stage managers, actors, script writers and critics, “revealed everywhere an overwhelming preponderance of Jews.”

A cursory survey of the film titles the Jews produced shows that they had only one thing on their mind... sex.

Light entertainment (*revue/burlesque*) was a Jewish innovation. The revue theaters, all concentrated within great cities, such as Berlin, were owned & run almost exclusively by Jews. Shows consisted of little more than excuses for sexual titillation involving the display of the female form in lascivious dances that were to degenerate later into striptease and scenes of public masturbation.

**The Jews had managed, in the space of a mere fourteen years, to bring about a major “transvaluation of values” in Weimar Germany. The vices of the past were now its virtues. The only vice that remained was chastity, which is the refraining from deviant sexual conduct.**

There was the rich field of “Sexology”; a new Jewish science consisting largely of dubious “case histories” purporting to reveal the depraved sexual habits of various anonymous patients. In order to give an air of academic respectability & scholarship to these masturbatory fantasies, books were published detailing thrilling adventure stories that involved necrophilia, bestiality and handkerchief fetishism. Truly disgusting!

These books were allegedly supposed to be scientific treatises, their stated purpose being to “educate” the broad masses about the dangers of sexual excesses. Under the guise of science, however, they engaged the lower instincts & lust of the reader. Criminals, prostitutes and homosexuals took center stage in their book repertoire.

British historian, Sir Arthur Bryant, described throngs of “child” prostitutes outside the doors of the great Berlin hotels & restaurants. According to him, “Most of them, the night clubs & vice resorts, were owned & managed by Jews.

In Mel Gordon's "The Erotic World of Weimar Berlin", we learn that without Jewish money & influence, such a world (*Berlin*) would never have come into being. Nor was there anything the Germans could do to free themselves from this artificially created hothouse of excessive sexual desire & deviance in which they now found themselves ensnared.

There were no fewer than 17 different prostitute types in this Jew-created brothel city; eight outdoor types and nine indoor ones, each with their specialities.

Luigi Barzini, in his social memoir, "The Europeans", described Berlin, "I saw pimps offering anything to anybody; little boys, little girls, robust young men, libidinous women, animals.

In October 1923, when one US dollar could buy 4.2 billion marks, and six wheelbarrows of banknotes could barely buy a loaf of bread, it was said that the most exquisite sex act to be had in Berlin never cost an American tourist more than 30 cents.

A well-known & respected Jewish authority on the Weimar era, Dr Manfred Reifer, had this to say in September 1933, "Whilst large sections of the German nation were struggling for the preservation of their race, we Jews filled the streets of Germany with our vociferations... We ridiculed the highest ideals of the German nation and profaned the matters which it holds sacred."

**In the same month Reifer's words were written, September 1933, Adolf Hitler removed every single Jew from positions of influence in the mass media; from the fields of literature, art, music, journalism, the cinema, and popular entertainment in general. The influence that the Jews had exerted on the German psyche was to be regarded henceforth as pernicious (*harmful*). The Third Reich regarded Jewish Culture or "Bolshevik culture" as synonymous with moral anarchy & sexual decadence.**

*Note: Although Jews comprised only 1% of the German population, in 1924 in the Reichstag they constituted a 25% of the Social Democrats. Jews controlled 57% of the metal trade, 22% of grain and 39% of textiles. More than 50% of the Berlin Chamber of Commerce were Jewish, as were a spectacular 1,200 of the 1,474 members of the German Stock Exchange. Of the 29 legitimate theaters in Berlin, 23 had Jewish directors. Authorship was almost a Jewish monopoly. In 1931, of 144 film scripts worked, 119 were written by Jews and 77 produced by them.*

**Note: The African National Congress (ANC) in South Africa was guided by two Communist Jews, Albie Sachs, "one of its foremost intellectuals" (London Sunday Times"), and Yossel Mashel Slovo (Joe Slovo).**

***"When I speak of Jewish capital, Jewish politics and Jewish domination, I do not necessarily mean Jews. I mean, rather, all that is not truly German. The Jews have infected culture and German politics with their views. By trying to transform themselves into Germans they have turned Germans into Jews. They influence business & politics with their internationalistic ideas. The only way in which Germans who have become infected with Judeophilia can be saved is by labeling everything un-German Jewish."***  
**-Hitler**

**Addendum KK:**

## ***JEWISH RIGHT-WING NEO-CONS & LEFTIST ZIONISTS***

### ***The Neo-Cons***

***"In terms of foreign policy, he (The Jews) attempts to get the peoples into restlessness, divert them from their true interests, hurl them into wars with one another, and thus gradually, with the help of the power of money & propaganda, become their masters"***  
**-Hitler**

***"Which are you first, a Jew or an American? You are first and foremost a Jew."***  
**- David Ben-Gurion, first prime minister of Israel (1948)**

***"There is no United States as people think of it. It's just a puppet in the Jews' hands. It's a plaything for the Jews... The US government and American Jewry are virtually interchangeable."***  
**-Bobby Fischer (Jew), Word Chess champion**

Neo-Conservatism is indeed a Jewish intellectual & political movement in the United States. The ethnocentrism, Jewish Supremacy, of the Neo-Cons (*Neo-Cohens*) has enabled them to create highly organized, cohesive and effective ethnic networks. They have aggressively pursued their goals, not only in purging more traditional Paleo-Conservatives from their positions of power & influence, but also in reorienting US foreign policy in the direction of hegemony & empire, ultimately assisting the Jewish agenda of building a Greater Israel, the (*Oded*) Yinon Plan.

Neo-Conservatism is in alliance with virtually the entire organized American Jewish community; a vanguard Jewish movement with close ties to the most extreme nationalistic, aggressive, racist and religiously fanatic elements within the country of Israel.

Key organizations associated with Neo-Conservatism...

**-AIPAC: American Israel Public Affairs Committee**

**-AEI:** American Enterprise Institute

**-CSP:** Center for Security Policy

**-JINSA:** Jewish Institute for National Security Affairs

**-MEF:** Middle East Forum

**-PNAC:** Project for the New American Century

**-SD/USA:** Social Democrats/USA

**-WINEP:** Washington Institute for Near East Policy

**-ZOA:** Zionist Organization of America

Neo-Conservative “godfather” Irving Kristol admitted, “The historical task & political purpose of neo-conservatism would seem to be this; to convert the (*White*) Republican party, & (*White*) American conservatism in general, against their respective wills, into a new kind of (*Pro-Jewish*) conservative politics suitable to governing a modern democracy.”

Certainly, this American “modern democracy” will support Israel’s interests against its own national interest, such as turning a blind eye to the Israeli “Operation Talpiot” program, which steals the U.S. high-technology and funnels it into the hands of its enemy; Russia & China.

*“You know very well, and the stupid Americans know equally well, that we control their government, irrespective of who sits in the White House. You see, I know it, and you know it, that no American president can be in a position to challenge us even if we do the unthinkable. What can they (Americans) do to us? We control congress, we control the media, we control show biz, and we control everything in America. In America, you can criticize God, but you can’t criticize Israel.”*  
*-Tzipora Menache, Israeli spokeswoman*

**The Jewish commitment of leading Neo-Conservatives has become a critical influence on the United States policies, and that the effectiveness of the Neo-Conservatives is greatly enhanced by their alliance with the organized Jewish community, especially the Jewish intellectual & political activist organizations.**

*“Here in the United States, the Zionists and their co-religionists have complete control of our government. For many reasons, too many and too complex to go into here at this time, the Zionists and their co-religionists rule these United States as though they were the absolute monarchs of this country.”*  
*-Benjamin Freedman, Jewish defector*

In all of these Jewish intellectual & political movements, there is a strong Jewish identity among the core figures. All center on charismatic Jewish Communist & Frankfurt School (*Cultural Marxists*) leaders, people such as Boas, Trotsky and Freud, who are revered as messianic, god-like figures.

Neo-Conservatism’s key founders trace their intellectual ancestry to the Jewish “New York Intellectuals,” a group that originated as followers of Trotskyite theoretician, Max Schactman, in the 1930s, and centered around influential journals, like “Partisan Review and Commentary”.

In the case of Neo-Conservatives, their early identity as radical leftist disciples shifted as there began to be “evidence” of anti-Semitism in the Soviet Union, which is there stated excuse.

In reality, International Jewry is just operating on both sides of the political spectrum and manipulating events (*Hegelian Dialectic*), in order to create Problem-Reaction-Solution scenarios to fool the mentally distracted & dumbed-down masses.

***“Once we squeeze all we can out of the U.S., it can dry up and blow away.”  
-Benjamin Netanyahu, Israeli Prime Minister***

***“U.S. State Department and Foreign Policy run by and for Jews.”  
-Kay Griggs, wife of Colonel George Griggs***

***“Israel owns the Congress!” - Michael F. Scheuer, former CIA officer***

***“We’re conducting the expansionist policy of Israel and everybody’s afraid to say it... They (Jew) control much of the media, they control much of the commerce of the country, and they control powerfully both bodies of the Congress. They own the Congress!”  
-James Traficant, Ohio congressman***

***“Do you want to know why Israel is so rich? Well, they get 15 billion a year from the United States.”  
-James Traficant, Ohio congressman***

***Note: Some of the neo-cons who have influenced the U.S. pro-Israel foreign policy since the 1980s, inflicting grave damage on U.S. interests and the world, are reinventing themselves as soldiers in the anti-Trump #Resistance movement. This doesn’t tip the scales in terms of Jewish influence, Trump also has neo-cons on board, backing his “Make America Great Again” campaign. Don’t be fooled by Trump’s agenda, America will never be great again as long as it is a Zionist Occupied Government (Z.O.G.) and the Israeli Operation Talpiot program is unchallenged.***

Key figures in leading the New York intellectuals out of the political left were Jewish philosopher Sidney Hook & Elliot “Cohen”, Jewish editor of Commentary. Such men as Hook, Irving Kristol, Norman Podhoretz, Nathan Glazer and Seymour Martin Lipset, were deeply concerned about “anti-Semitism” and other Jewish issues. Many of them worked closely with Jewish activist organizations. After the 1950s, they became increasingly disenchanted with leftism. Their overriding concern was the welfare of Israel. Many were probably dual-citizens with loyalties to Israel first, before America.

***Warning: As of a few years back, just on the Democratic side alone, there were 13 U.S. Senators and 27 Congressmen in the House of Representatives who held dual-citizenship between Israel & America.***

As the Neo-Conservatives lost faith in radical leftism, several key neocons became attracted to the writings of Leo Strauss, a Jewish classicist & political philosopher at the University of Chicago. Strauss had a very strong Jewish identity and viewed his philosophy as a means of ensuring Jewish survival in the Diaspora. Strauss has become a cult figure; the quintessential rabbinical guru with devoted disciples.

While Strauss and his followers have come to be known as Neo-Conservatives, and have even claimed to be simply “conservatives”, there is nothing conservative about their goals.

This is most obviously the case in foreign policy, where they are attempting to rearrange the entire Middle East in the interests of Israel (*Yinon Plan*). But it is also the case with domestic policy, where acceptance of rule by an aristocratic elite would require a complete political transformation. Strauss believed that this aristocracy would be compatible with Jewish interests. Strauss notoriously described the need for an external exoteric language directed at outsiders, and an internal esoteric language directed at ingroup (*Jewish*) members. In other words, the non-Jewish masses had to be deceived.

**Neo-Conservatives have appealed to American patriotic platitudes in advocating war throughout the Middle East; gushing about spreading American democracy & freedom to the area, while leaving unmentioned their own strong ethnic ties, Israel-first citizen loyalty and family links to their beloved Israel.**

*“Every time we do something you tell me America will do this and will do that. I want to tell you something very clear; don’t worry about American pressure on Israel. We, the Jewish people, control America, and the Americans know it.”*  
*-Shimon Peres, Prime minister of Israel:*



Neoconservatives have responded to charges that their foreign policy has a Jewish agenda by labeling any such analysis as “anti-Semitic”. Similar charges have been echoed by powerful activist Jewish organizations like the ADL and the Simon Wiesenthal Center.

**A common argument is that Neo-Conservatism is not Jewish because of the presence of various non-Jews amongst their ranks. But in fact, the ability to recruit prominent non-Jews, while nevertheless maintaining a Jewish core and a commitment to Jewish interests, has been a key hallmark, perhaps the key hallmark, of influential Jewish intellectual & political movements throughout the 20th century.**

Jewish intellectual & political movements have typically had ready access to prestigious mainstream Jewish-controlled media channels, and this is certainly true for the Neo-Conservatives.

*“Every time we do something, you tell me America will do this and will do that...  
I want to tell you something very clear. Don't worry about American pressure  
on Israel. We, the Jewish people, control America, and the Americans know it.”  
-Ariel Sharon, Prime Minister of Israel*

**The current political, social and economic landscape in the United States is really an awesome display of Jewish power & influence. People who are very strongly identified as Jews maintain close ties to Israeli politicians, military figures, Jewish activist organizations and pro-Israeli lobbying groups while occupying influential policy-making positions in the defense & foreign policy establishment. These same people, as well as a chorus of other prominent Jews, have routine access to the most prestigious media outlets in the United States. People who criticize Israel are routinely vilified and subjected to professional abuse.**

*“If we get caught they will just replace us with persons of the same cloth. So it does not matter what you do; America is a golden calf and we will suck it dry, chop it up, and sell it off piece by piece until there is nothing left but the world's biggest welfare state that we will create & control. Why? Because it is the will of God, and America is big enough to take the hit so we can do it again and again and again. This is what we do to countries that we hate. We destroy them very slowly, and make them suffer for refusing to be our slaves.”  
-Benjamin Netanyahu, Prime Minister of Israel*

One must contemplate the fact that American Jews have managed to maintain unquestioned support for Israel over many years, despite Israel's seizing land and engaging in a brutal suppression of the Palestinians in the occupied territories, an occupation that will most likely end (*Yinon Plan*) with expulsion or complete subjugation, degradation, and apartheid.

*"When Israel's interests are being considered, members of Congress act like trained poodles. They jump dutifully through hoops held by Israel's lobby... The (Israel) lobby's most powerful instrument of intimidation is the reckless charge of anti-Semitism."*

*-U.S. Representative Paul Findley*

**During the same period Jewish organizations in America have been a principal force for transforming America into a state dedicated to suppressing ethnic (*White*) identification among Europeans, for encouraging massive multi-ethnic immigration into the U.S., and for erecting a legal system & cultural ideology that is obsessively sensitive to the complaints & interests of non-European ethnic minorities.**

Jews, despite being a tiny minority of the U.S. population, have been able to transform the country to serve their interests. It's a story that has been played out many times in Western history, but the possible effects now seem enormous, not only for Europeans but literally for everyone on the planet, as Israel and its ruling body, International Jewry, restructure the politics of the world.

History also suggests that anti-Jewish reactions develop as Jews increase their control over other peoples.

*"The trouble is they (Jews) think they have control of the Senate and they can do as they please...I said they know they have control of the Senate politically, and therefore whatever the Secretary tells them, they can laugh at him. They say, 'Yes, but you don't control the Senate.'"*

*-Senator William Fulbright, 1969*

*"The Israelis (Israel lobby) say, 'Don't worry about the Congress. We'll take care of the Congress.'"*

*-U.S. Airforce General George S. Brown*

*"The U.S. Government & American Jewry are virtually inter-changeable."*

*(World Chess champion)*

*-Bobby Fischer (Jew)*

*"I'll confess it... like thousands of other typical Jewish kids of my generation, I was reared as a Jewish nationalist, even a quasi-separatist. Every summer for two months for 10 formative years during my childhood & adolescence, I attended Jewish summer camp. There, each morning, I saluted a foreign flag, dressed in a uniform reflecting its colors, sang a foreign national anthem, learned a foreign language, learned foreign folk songs & dances, and was taught that Israel was the true homeland. Emigration to Israel was considered the highest virtue, and, like many other Jewish teens of my generation, I spent two summers working in Israel on a collective farm while I contemplated that possibility. More tacitly and subconsciously, I was taught the superiority of my people to the Gentiles who had oppressed us. We were taught to view non-Jews as untrustworthy outsiders, people from whom sudden gusts of hatred might be anticipated, people less sensitive, intelligent, and moral than ourselves. We were also taught that the lesson of our dark history is that we could rely on no one."*

*-Dr. Stephen Steinlight  
(American Jewish Committee)*

*Note: Former U.S. House Representative, Cynthia McKinney, says has alerted the public that every candidate for Congress has to sign a pledge to vote for supporting the military superiority of Israel. She warns, "Every candidate for Congress at that time had a pledge. They were given a pledge to sign... that had Jerusalem as the capital city... You make a commitment that you would vote to support the military superiority of Israel, that the economic assistance that Israel wants... you would vote to provide that." McKinney said that if a candidate does not sign the pledge or perform accordingly, "then you do not get money to run your campaign."*

### ***Neo-Con job - Project for the New American Century***

In the summer of 2000, prior to the Israeli-backed & Mossad-led 9/11 attack, the Project for the New American Century (PNAC), a Neo-Conservative think-tank riddled with soon to be Bush administration officials and advisors, issued a document calling for the radical restructuring of U.S. government & military policies. It advocated the massive expansion of defense spending, the invasion of Iraq, the military & economic securing of Afghanistan & Central Asia, the increased centralized power and funds for the CIA, FBI, and NSA, among a slew of other policies.

In the same document, they cite a potential problem with their plan. Referring to the goals of transforming the U.S. & global power structure. The paper states that because of the American public's slant toward ideas of democracy & freedom, "this process of transformation is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic & catalyzing event, like a new Pearl Harbor.", which unsurprisingly turned out to be the 9/11 attack.

PNAC policy essentially evolved into the Bush Administration's official agenda. While this alarmingly convenient coincidence does not prove anything in and of itself, it does establish motive. And it certainly would raise the eyebrows of concern from any serious investigator looking into the facts of September 11.

### ***Neo-Con job - A Clean Break***

Prior to PNAC, in 1996, a significant document is "A Clean Break" was delivered in 1996 by the Neo-Conservatives to Israel's then prime minister, Bibi Netanyahu. It stated that the goal, among other things, is to lay waste Iraq and neutralise Syria. A peace process is said to undermine Israel's legitimacy and weaken the country permanently. The document is a follow-up to "A Strategy for Israel in the Nineteen Eighties" (1982), which also was a Zionist plan for the Middle East, which involved breaking down Arab states, by Israel, into small units. The main aim was to turn Israel into a world power using the military power & money of the United States.

### ***Jewish-American General, Wesley Clark, "spills the beans"***

Amy Goodman (*American-Jewish broadcaster*)(*Democracy Now!*):

Q. "Do you see a re-play in what happened in the Sheldon Emry to the war with Iraq; the allegations of the weapons of mass destruction, the media leaping onto the bandwagon?"

Wesley Clark:

"Well, in a way. But, you know, history doesn't repeat itself exactly twice. What I did warn about, when I testified in front of Congress in 2002, I said if you want to worry about a state, it shouldn't be Iraq, it should be Iran. But this government, our administration, wanted to worry about Iraq, not Iran."

"I knew why, because I had been through the Pentagon right after 9/11. About ten days after 9/11, I went through the Pentagon and I saw Secretary Rumsfeld (*Neo-Con*) & Deputy Secretary Wolfowitz (*Jewish Neo-Con*). I went downstairs just to say hello to some of the people on the joint staff who used to work for me, and one of the generals called me in. He said, 'Sir, you've got to come in and talk to me a second.' I said, 'Well, you're too busy.' He said, 'No, no.' He says, 'We've made the decision we're going to war with Iraq.' This was on or about the 20th of September. I said, 'We're going to war with Iraq? Why?' He said, 'I don't know.' He said, 'I guess they don't know what else to do.' So I said, 'Well, did they find some information connecting Saddam (*Hussein*) to al-Qaeda?' He said, 'No, no.' He says, 'There's nothing new that way. They just made the decision to go to war with Iraq.' He said, 'I guess it's like we don't know what to do about terrorists, but we've got a good military and we can take down governments.' And he said, 'I guess if the only tool you have is a hammer, every problem has to look like a nail.'

**"So I came back to see him a few weeks later, and by that time we were bombing in Afghanistan. I said, 'Are we still going to war with Iraq?' And he said, 'Oh, it's worse than that.' He reached over on his desk. He picked up a piece of paper. And he said, 'I just got this down from upstairs.', meaning the Secretary of Defense's office, 'Today.' And he said, 'This is a memo that describes how we're going to take out seven countries in five years, starting with Iraq, and then Syria, Lebanon, Libya, Somalia, Sudan and, finishing off Iran.' I said, 'Is it classified?' He said, 'Yes, sir.' I said, 'Well, don't show it to me.' And I saw him a year or so ago, and I said, 'You remember that?' He said, 'Sir, I didn't show you that memo! I didn't show it to you!'"**

**"7 countries in 5 years" = PNAC = A Clean Break= Greater Israel (*Yinon Plan*) = Jewish Neo-Conservatism!**

*Note: Treason against the United States, shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort. (Article 3, U.S. Constitution)*

*Note: The neo-con, John McCain is an avid Zionist supporter. His father was a highly-placed fixture in the Arizona branch of the national organized crime syndicate. He was the chief henchman of the late Kemper Marley, Arizona point man for infamous mob chief Meyer Lansky and the super-rich Bronfman family (Jews) of Montreal. The Bronfmans made millions in bootlegging, accounting for half the illegal liquor crossing the border, working in a profitable distribution deal with Lansky, who later moved on to establish the crime syndicates in the casinos of Havana, Cuba, in the 1940s & 1950s.*

***Note: The Jewess, Madeleine Albright, U.S. Secretary of State, says 500,000 dead Iraqi children from the war on Iraq was "worth it"; then is awarded "Presidential Medal of Freedom" from President Obama.***

### ***The Hoax of Leftist Zionism***

***"This fictitious conflict between the Zionists and the liberal Jews soon disgusted me; for it was false through and through." -Hitler***

One of the most important misdirection tricks that the Jewish Supremacists use to confuse the goyim is to present a "soft" or "liberal" alternative to their Zionist ambitions; and thereby attempt to deflect growing Gentile criticism of Jewish excesses. These "leftist Zionist" organizations claim that the hard line, and true "Zionist Supremacists" are "not representative" of all Jews, and therefore that criticism of Israel and Jewish Supremacism cannot be made to encompass all of their activities.

The leftist Zionists cunningly claim support for a "two-state solution" to the conflict in the Middle East, and say that their commitment is rooted in "Jewish & democratic values", and that they are "expanding support for Israel by affirming, along with many Israelis, that being pro-Israel doesn't require supporting every policy of its government."

Gentiles should not be fooled by this tactic by International Jewry. It is the same old Jewish Supremacy, dolled up in a different dress. They still want to keep their stranglehold on American politics, media and finance, and they still want to keep their supremacist Jews-only state of Israel. All that the leftist Zionists want to do is try to avoid some of the blame for Zionist crimes.



Addendum LL:

## ***THE CHRISTIAN-ZIONIST RIGHT-WING***

***“Goyim were born only to serve us. Without that, they have no place in the world; only to serve the People of Israel... Why are gentiles needed? They will work, they will plow, they will reap. We will sit like an effendi (lord or master) and eat.”***

***-Rabbi Ovadia Yosef, Israeli Sephardic leader***

### ***The Scofield Bible***

From crypto-Zionist left-Bolshevism & right-Neo-Conservatism in the Diaspora, through naked Jewish nationalism in Israel, Judeo supremacist (*Zionist*) movements have murdered & terrorized millions in pursuit of a messianic, "Chosen Race" agenda.

**The World Zionist movement of International Jewry had plans to acquire a homeland for all Jews worldwide, even though most were far from homeless, and many did not want another home. Not any land would do. World Zionists wanted a specific property that American Christians called "the Holy Land". But if these Zionists read "Democracy in America" or any of the journals of any of America's churches, which no doubt they did, they could not help but know that Jerusalem was not theirs to have. As self-proclaimed Jews, they were, according to the Christian New Testament, the persecutors of Christ and most of his early followers, and the engineers of his crucifixion. America's traditional churches in the 19th Century would never stand for a Jewish occupation of Jesus' homeland.**

World Zionist leaders initiated a program to change America and its religious orientation. One of the tools used to accomplish this goal was an obscure and easily influenced Civil War veteran, named Cyrus I. Scofield. A much larger tool was a world respected European book publisher, The Oxford University Press.

**The scheme was to alter the Christian view of Zionism by creating & promoting a pro-Zionist subculture within Christianity. Scofield's role was to re-write the King James Version of the Bible by inserting Zionist-friendly notes in the margins, between verses & chapters, and on the bottoms of the pages. The Rothschild-owned Oxford University Press used Scofield, a pastor by then, as the Editor, probably because it needed such as man for a front. The revised bible was called the Scofield Reference Bible, and with limitless advertising & promotion, it became a best-selling "bible" in America and has remained so for 90 years.**

**The Scofield Reference Bible was not to be just another translation, subverting minor passages a little at a time. No, Scofield produced a revolutionary book that radically changed the context of the King James Version. It was designed to create a subculture around a new worship icon, the modern State of Israel, a state that did not yet exist, but which was already on the drawing boards of the committed, well-funded authors of World Zionism.**

Scofield's support came from a movement that took root around the turn of the century, supposedly motivated by disillusionment over what it considered the stagnation of the mainline American churches. Some of these "reformers" were later to serve on Scofield's Editorial Committee.

The Oxford University Press owned "The Scofield Reference Bible" from the beginning, as indicated by its copyright, and Scofield stated he received handsome royalties from Oxford. Its advertisers & promoters succeeded in making Scofield's bible, with its Christian Zionist footnotes, a standard for interpreting scripture in Judeo-Christian churches, seminaries, and Bible study groups. It has been published in at least four editions since its introduction in 1908 and remains one of the largest selling Bibles ever.

The Scofield Reference Bible and its several clones is all but worshiped in the ranks of celebrity Christians, beginning with the first media icon, evangelist Billy Graham. Of particular importance to the Zionist penetration of American Christian churches has been the fast growth of national bible study organizations, such as Bible Study Fellowship & Precept Ministries. These draw millions of students from not only evangelical fundamentalist churches, but also from Catholic and mainline Protestant churches & non-church contacts. These invariably teach forms of "dispensationalism," which draw their theory, to various degrees, from the notes in the Oxford Bible.



Thanks to the work of a few dedicated researchers, much of the questionable personal history of Cyrus I. Scofield is available. It reveals he was not a Bible scholar as one might expect, but a political animal with the charm & talent for self-promotion of a Bill Clinton. Scofield's background reveals a criminal history, a deserted wife, a wrecked family and a penchant for self-serving lies. He was exactly the sort of man the World Zionists might hire to bend Christian thought; a controllable man and one capable of carrying the secret to his grave.

Other researchers have examined Scofield's eschatology and exposed his original work as apostate and heretic to traditional Christian views.

There is little reason to believe that Scofield knew or cared much about the Zionist movement, but at some point, he became involved in a close & secret relationship with Samuel Untermyer, a New York lawyer whose firm still exists today, and one of the wealthiest and most powerful World Zionists in America. Untermyer may have been the one who provided the money that Scofield himself lacked. Scofield's success as an international bible editor without portfolio, and his lavish living in Europe could have only been accomplished with financial aid & international influence.

It is significant that Oxford, not Scofield, owned the book, and that after Scofield's death, Oxford accelerated changes to it. Since the death of its original author and namesake, The Scofield Reference Bible has gone through several editions. Massive pro-Zionist notes were added to the 1967 edition, and some of Scofield's most significant notes from the original editions were removed where they apparently failed to further Zionist aims fast enough. Yet this edition retains the title, "The New Scofield Reference Bible, Holy Bible, Editor C.I. Scofield." Its anti-Arab, Christian subculture theology has made an enormous contribution to war, turning Christians into participants in genocide against Arabs in the latter half of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century.

The most convincing evidence of the unseen Zionist hand that wrote the Scofield notes to the venerable King James Bible is the content of the notes themselves, for only Zionists could have written them. These notes are the subject of this paper.

Oxford edited the former 1945 Edition of SRB in 1967, at the time of the Six Day War when Israel occupied Palestine. The new footnotes to the King James Bible presumptuously granted the rights to the Palestinians' land to the State of Israel, and specifically denied the Arab Palestinians any such rights at all.

One of the most brazen & outrageous of these newly-inserted footnotes states, "For a Nation to commit the sin of anti-semitism brings inevitable judgement."

This statement sounds like something from Ariel Sharon, or the Chief Rabbi in Tel Aviv or Theodore Herzl, the founder of Modern Zionism. But these exact words are found between the covers of the 1967 Edition of the Oxford Bible that is followed by millions of American churchgoers & students, and is used by their leaders as a source for their preaching & teaching. There is no word for "anti-Semitism" in the New Testament, nor is it found among the Ten Commandments.

There was also no "State of Israel" when Scofield wrote his original notes in his concocted Scofield Reference Bible in 1908. All references to Israel as a state were added after 1947, when Israel was granted statehood by edict of the United Nations. The Oxford University Press simply rewrote its version of the Christian Bible in 1967 to make antipathy toward the "State of Israel" a "sin". Israel is made a god to be worshiped, not merely a "state". David Ben-Gurion, founder of the state of modern-Israel, could not have written it better. Perhaps, it was he who did write it.

These are numerous examples of Zionist perversions of scripture in the Oxford Scofield Bible that have shaped the doctrine of America's most politically powerful religious subculture, the "Christian Zionists". This subculture has enthusiastically cheered on all of the Middle Eastern conflicts that the Neo-Conservative Zionist powers have initiated.

Today's Middle East wars have been manufactured by Zionist Neo-Conservatives to serve the interests of International Jewry at its Greater Israel plans (*Yinon Plan*). There would be no such wars, if it were not for organized Zionist Christianity, who rallied its right-wing Christian-base to support the war effort.

There is not a word in the New Testament that urges any follower of Jesus to murder one child in Iraq or condemn Palestine to death. Race hatred is a Zionist, not a Christian, strategy.

**Christian Zionism may be the most bloodthirsty apostasy in the entire history of Christianity or any other religion. Shame on its celebrity evangelists leaders! They have already brought the blood of untold numbers innocent people down upon the church towers & prayer benches of America's churches.**

### ***The Christian Right Wing - J.B.S. and the C.N.P.***

Roy Cohn, who was legal counsel to Senator Joseph McCarthy during the anti-Communist Senate investigations of the 1950s, would later become a member of the right-wing John Birch Society and a principle figure in the their intelligence gathering operation, the Western Goals Foundation. Out of the latter emerged the core group, which in 1981, formed the present right-wing Council for National Policy (*C.N.P.*), a networking group of high-level political, corporate and evangelical leaders *social conservative activists*, which is the primary coordinating body and funding conduit for Christian Right projects, and an extension of the Religious Roundtable (*Council of 56*).

***Note: The men chairing the Roundtable and the C.N.P. are the same men who head the National Religious Broadcasters and the several other groups which have brought down foreign governments, such as Nicaragua & Honduras). They have allegedly operated smuggling operations, were used as fronts for CIA infiltration and were responsible for helping the restructuring of the nations they helped to bring down.***

The C.N.P. has been described by the The New York Times as a "little-known group of a few hundred of the most powerful conservatives in the country", who meet three times yearly behind closed doors at undisclosed locations for a confidential conference. In these meetings the C.N.P. are reported to discuss issues involving free enterprise, defense, and traditional western values. The C.N.P. describes itself as a counterweight against liberal domination of the American agenda.

**Looking into some of the C.N.P. officers, you will find powerful ties with the CIA and the Council on Foreign Relations (C.F.R.), not to mention association with high-level Freemasonry. The C.N.P. was an extension of the John Birch Society whose early leadership consisted of members either directly or indirectly associated with the C.F.R. The upper echelon of the Council for National Policy were from the defunct Western Goals Foundation, the domestic surveillance outfit of the John Birch Society, which included high-ranking members of the World Anti-Communist League, Knights of the Sovereign Military Order of Malta, as well as Sun Myung Moon & Freemasonry.**

Members or associates of the C.N.P. include; Tim LaHaye, Beverly LaHaye, Alan Keyes, Pat Robertson, Oliver North, Phyllis Schlafly, Pat Boone, Jesse Helms, Joseph Farah, Sun Myung Moon, Tom DeLay, John Ashbrook, Jack Kemp, Jerry Falwell, John Ashcroft, Larry Pratt, Joseph Coors, Joel Skousen, Jerome Corsi, Steve Bannon, Sarah Palin, Edwin Meese, Billy Graham, Kellyanne Conway, Erik Prince, Betsy DeVos, Richard DeVos, Koch Brothers and others.

*Note: Given the hierarchical structure of secretive organizations, not everyone at the lower levels have the hidden knowledge at the top. Thus, there are most likely "patriotic" Christians at the lower level, or guests, who believe that the C.N.P. is an authentic right-wing consortium of conservative activism in America.*

*Note: Many of Alex Jones (InfoWars) guests are members or associates of the C.N.P. He rarely, if ever, mentions the name, C.N.P., or discloses the nefarious role this organization plays in deceiving the masses. Thus, Alex Jones is a gatekeeper who tells half-truths.*

**The C.N.P. is, basically, a Christian (Zionist) version of the Council on Foreign Relations, which serves the agenda for world government by International Jewry.**

*Note: In addition to the C.N.P., there are other right-wing Christian organizations & churches that have been infiltrated by International Jewry, such as The Moonies, the Unification Church, Coalition For Religious Freedom (C.R.F.), American Freedom Coalition, Concerned Women of America, Womens Federation for World Peace, Family Federation for World Peace, National Religious Broadcasters, The Washington Times Foundation, etc. By comparing the members of the C.N.P. and cross-referencing them with any large right-wing Christian organization, and many of the politically right-wing P.A.C. (Political Action Committee) organizations, you will find essentially that these organizations are made up of the same people.*

The John Birch Society was founded by William F. Buckley, who was a member of Skull & Bones and a Knight of Malta member. Before and after the formation of the John Birch Society, corporations played a major role in rallying the public to the anti-communist cause.

In 1947, the Taft-Hartley Act granted corporations the right to distribute literature to counter labor union organizing, a movement they blamed on the communists. To reduce the cost of producing & distributing anti-Communist materials, corporations turned to non-profit organizations such as the J.B.S.

By 1963, corporations were spending an estimated \$25 million per year on anti-communist literature. By the early 1960s, the Nation magazine reported that there was a minimum of 6,600 corporate-financed anti-communist broadcasts, carried by more than 1,300 radio & television stations, at a total annual budget of about \$20 million. Leading sponsors included Texas oil billionaire, H.L. Hunt & Howard J. Pew of Sun Oil.

On the other hand, or rather the other side of the dialectic, super-capitalists, such as John D. Rockefeller, would come to understand the potential of using (*communist*) labor unions to corporate advantage, as a left-wing means of controlling the opposition.

### **Both sides working to advance the interest of International Jewry.**

Labor unions have proved to be a powerful weapon for the Rockefeller Empire in extending its world conquest; and subsidized unioners are always in the forefront of the emissaries that they send out into newly conquered business territories. This has earned the Rockefellers the reputation for "liberalism".

**In the long march toward a new social order, ultra-right & left-wing agitation propaganda serve not only to polarize & destabilize society, they create a diversionary conflict to prevent recognition of the true conspiracy, International Jewry.**

**The J.B.S. & C.N.P. are responsible for creating the "conspiracy theory" genre, which is very popular on the Internet. They popularized the notion that there is a secret elite ruling the world, the New World Order, Illuminati, the Bilderberg group, the Council on Foreign Relations, The Trilateral Commission, the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds, etc., and may sometimes even call out the "Zionists", yet never "call out the Jews" (*International Jewry*). Of course, the J.B.S. & C.N.P. never "call themselves out", which is why most "truth seekers" are not aware of their clandestine activities that go all the way back to 1958.**

The purpose of the right-wing is to create & encourage a revolutionary state of mind and then the people will bring down their own government. The anti-Communist movement as it exists in the United States is operating against American's interests, while parading with the American Flag.

With the help of its accomplices in the “truth-seeking” & “patriot” community, like InfoWars (*Alex Jones*), Rebel Media, Louder With Crowder, the Blaze, Rush Limbaugh Show, Fox News and many others, the right-wing has built a pseudo nationalist movement, the Libertarian (Ron Paul) Movement as well, that has currently put the pro-Zionist Trump administration into the White House.

Of course, these right-wing media propaganda outlets claim that they want to get back to constitutional government, and most of them sincerely want to, but they do not realize that the effect of their actions is to destroy that which they believe they are fighting to save, with the exception of some of them who are on the inside and “on the take”, intentionally aiding the enemy, International Jewry.

**As the potential for conflict & revolution increases, the potential for a constitutional government decreases. Government by crisis (*Continuity of Government*), FEMA’s martial law blueprint (*Rex 84*); a dictatorship by the international Jewish elite.**

Conspiracy always has a dual nature. It has the right-wing and the left-wing. It has the peace groups and the war groups. It has the religious and the atheist. It has the White race and the Black race. It has those in power and those out. It has those at the top and those at the bottom.

**The previous administration under Obama, inaugurated socialistic programs and protected the street rioters, like Black Lives Matter. Then the right-wing dutifully countered, calling the Democrats “Communists” and proceeded to heat up the sham of left-wing vs. right-wing politics. Meanwhile, International Jewry, who is pulling all of the strings, is never revealed and benefits from the resulting chaos, which they bring order to via problem-reaction-solution.**



**Addendum MM:**

## ***NORDIC EGYPT***

### ***White Egyptian Origins***

No other contemporary author has done more to establish roots for the White race, to painstakingly & eloquently establish a comprehensive history & understanding of White history than the Rhodesian nationalist writer & scholar, Arthur Kemp. Two of his seminal works, "March of the Titans: A History of the White Race" & "The Children of Ra", describe the historical & physical evidence for White Egyptian origins.

Kemp writes, "Although situated in North Africa, Egypt had been settled by three white groups prior to 3500 B.C., namely Old European Mediterranean types, Proto-Nordics (*Old Europeans*), and Nordic Indo-Europeans, with latter groups penetrating the territory as part of the great wave of Indo-European invasions which took place from 5600 B.C. onward."

This period is known as the pre-dynastic period. The author John Anthony West & geologist Robert Schoch proved that the Sphinx was actually created during this period of White habitation. Journalist Graham Hancock also has linked the true origins of the great pyramids to this time as well.

According to Kemp, a bone figure of a woman with blue eyes, made from inset lapis lazuli, came from Upper Egypt, Naqada I, 4000-3600 B.C. The ancient Egyptians often used lapis lazuli to illustrate eye-color in their artwork.

Most people are unaware of this reality regarding ancient Egyptian civilization. Indeed, in the early 1990s, U.S. schools were pushing Afrocentrism in predominantly black schools, stating that Egyptians, and indeed all the great civilizations of ancient history, were the product of Black Sub-Saharan Africa. Many white students openly bought into this dogma and thereby were unaware of the hard evidence regarding widespread White influence throughout the legacy of human civilization.

**Arthur Kemp has done a miraculous job in countering these fallacies. He written, “Unintentionally leaked DNA results from a television documentary on the genetic testing of Egyptian pharaoh Tutankhamun revealed that his paternal lineage is a 99.6 percent match with Western European Y-Chromosomes.” Kemp pointed out that the camera panned over a printout of these DNA results and it unequivocally showed R1b DNA, a signature which is shared by those people in Scotland, Ireland, Scandinavia, England and Western Europe. The R1b haplogroup is one of the most common of European haplogroups.**

***Note: Skull measurements of early pre-dynastic Egyptians show that they correspond to the Pre-Aryan or Nordic type.***

Kemp documents that the original population of Egypt was of Old European stock. As the Lithuanian anthropologist, Marija Gimbutas, described in her book, “The Goddesses and Gods of Old Europe”, this population, also known as the Pre-Aryans, reached their zenith in the Neolithic Age around 7500 B.C., and occupied a region that extended from the Aegean and Adriatic as far north as western Poland and the Ukraine. Later on, waves of Proto-Nordics descended from Mesopotamia and the flooding of the Black Sea around 3500 B.C.

Harry R. Hall was the Keeper of Egyptian Antiquities at the British Museum in the 1920s and noted the obvious Aryan aristocracy. Per Hall, “The oldest representations of ruling Egyptians, who may be presumed to belong to this race, show remarkably a definitely central or even north European type, and it is very probable that this invading people belonged to an early folk-wandering from the ‘Nordic’ regions that made its way south through Syria, after possibly a period of settlement there.”

Eventually, the Egyptians began interbreeding heavily with non-Caucasians and this caused both a reversal of the original demographics and the eventual decline of their civilization. Miscegenation (*race-mixing*) has been praised by many modern academics, but the brutal truth is proven by science, It is one of the major causes of the decline & fall of civilizations. The reason is that civilizations are the expression of a particular people, linguistically, genetically and culturally, and once these three elements cease to remain dominant, the civilization which that population gave birth to ceases to exist.



Let this be a warning to our own European-American civilization. Arthur Kemp has made an extraordinary effort in making this point.

### ***Egyptians Were Naturally Fair-Haired***

Fair-haired Egyptian mummies were natural blondes, according to a Melbourne researcher who has blown open the urban myth surrounding the appearance of some of the youngest mummified Egyptians.

According to Dr. Janet Davey from the Victorian Institute of Forensic Medicine in Australia, some ancient Egyptians were naturally blonde or red haired. Her research has brought an answer to an intriguing question connected with Egyptian mummies and the effects of the mummification process.

An article published by The Sydney Morning Herald says that the mystery of the red & blonde hair discovered on some ancient Egyptian mummies may finally be solved. The new research was necessary to check the common perception that no ancient Egyptians had hair that wasn't colored dark brown or black. Until now, most researchers had claimed that the different colors of the mummy hair were a result of the mummification process itself.

Dr. Davey decided to do innovative experiments, which she accomplished with the support of her friend, a retired industrial chemist, Alan Elliot. They prepared a quantity of synthetic natron, and used it on 16 hair samples. Natron was a kind of a salt that was used during the process of mummification to dry out the remains and has often been linked to a supposed hair color "change".

Davey & Elliot covered samples in the salty powder for 40 days. It is believed that this was the same amount of time that was needed in ancient times to dry out the bodies. The donors of the hair were men & women aged from 4 to 92 years old. Most of the samples were dark hair, with one grey, one fair, and one with henna on it for comparison.

After 40 days, all the hair was removed from the salty powder and they appeared unchanged. Microscopic analysis also showed no change in the hair.

Per Davey & Elliot's analysis, "The general public and a lot of egyptologists think that the ancient Egyptians had very dark brown or black hair... But this (*research*) shows there were fair-haired Egyptians... Some ancient Egyptians could have been blue-eyed blondes or brown-eyed blondes, certainly there were various mixes."

The secret of mummies with differently colored hair is as old as the Egyptian civilization itself. For example, the oldest known mummy with dyed hair is dated back to 3400 BC. It was the Late Pre-dynastic period of Egypt, a very mysterious time in the history of the country.

The well-preserved mummy of a man was excavated by Wallis Budge in the end of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century. Nowadays, it is exhibited in the British Museum. The mummy was nicknamed, "The Ginger", due to the color of its hair. The man was mummified naturally, without the use of natron. He was buried at the desert necropolis in Gebelein, Egypt. The mummy of "The Ginger" sheds light on the very early history of Egypt, and suggests that people who created the Egyptian civilizations could have been blonde or red haired too.

Moreover, one of the greatest pharaohs in history, Ramesses II, had red hair. For many decades, researchers believed that his color was caused by natron applied to the mummy. Another theory said that fair hair in Egyptian mummies was a result of marriages with women from Anatolia. The Hittite prince Zannanza, who was sent from Hattusha to Thebes to marry princess Ankhesenamun, had light skin and hair. The father of the powerful queen Tiye, wife of Amenhotep III, Yuya was blonde as well.

On December 14<sup>th</sup>, 2014, Ancient Origins reported on a remarkable discovery in Fag el-Gamous necropolis, which lies along the eastern edge of the Fayum depression near Seila in Egypt, and dates to the time when the Roman or Byzantine Empire controlled Egypt, from the 1st to the 7th century AD.

It is an enormous cemetery that is believed to contain over one million burials of ordinary Egyptian citizens that were naturally mummified by the hot & dry desert sands over 1500 years ago. Over three decades of excavations by Brigham Young University in Utah revealed some incredible finds, such as the remains of large male over 7 feet tall, an infant child that was discovered wearing a tunic & jewelry, and unique groupings of burials clustered according to hair color, including blond & redheaded mummies.

### ***Evidence of Ancient Nordic civilization in Egypt***

In 1902, E. A. Wallis Budge, the renowned Egyptologist, described the pre-dynastic Egyptians, "The predynastic Egyptians, that is to say, that stratum of them which was indigenous to North Africa, belonged to a white or light-skinned race with fair hair, who in many particulars resembled the Libyans, who in later historical times lived very near the western bank of the Nile."

Later, in the same book, Budge referred to a pre-dynastic statuette that "has eyes inlaid with lapis-lazuli, by which we are probably intended to understand that the woman here represented had blue eyes."

In 1925, the Oxford don, L. H. Dudley Buxton, wrote "Among the ancient crania (*skull*) from the Thebaid (*Ptolemaic Egypt*) in the collection in the Department of Human Anatomy in Oxford, there are specimens which must unhesitatingly be considered to be those of Nordic type. If this is so, it would seem that they probably entered Egypt with the other alien elements which began to filter in from Asia in early dynastic times."

Harry R. Hall, the Keeper of Egyptian Antiquities at the British Museum in the 1920s, made reference to the "Northern invaders" who formed an "aristocracy of northern (*Nordic*) origin," over the native Egyptians during early dynastic Egyptian times.

The American physical anthropologist, J. Lawrence Angel, studied a series of Egyptian crania (skulls) dating from the pre-dynastic period, down to the time of the Ptolemies. He concluded that during the invasion of Egypt by the Hyksos (*15th Dynasty*), Lower Egypt was settled by large numbers of individuals who were "Nordic-Iranian" in type.

The Scottish physical anthropologist, Robert Gayre, has written, "Ancient Egypt... was essentially a penetration of Caucasoid racial elements into Africa... This civilisation grew out of the settlement of Mediterraneans, Armenoids, even Nordics, and Atlantics in North Africa."

When English archaeologist, Howard Carter, excavated the tomb of Tutankhamen in 1922, he discovered in the Treasury a small wooden sarcophagus. Within it lay a memento of Tutankhamen's beloved grandmother, Queen Tiye, "a curl of her auburn (*red*) hair."

The mummy of the wife of King Tutankhamen has auburn hair.

Queen Tiye (*18th Dynasty*), was the daughter of Thuya, a Priestess of the God Amun. Thuya's mummy, which was found in 1905, has long, red-blond hair. Examinations of Tiye's mummy proved that she bore a striking resemblance to her mother.

The French Egyptologist, Christiane Desroches-Noblecourt, has this to say about the famous Egyptian beauty, Queen Nefertiti. "Her beauty was of the noble Theban-type seen in the necropolis paintings..."The colored bust now in Berlin shows the rosy tint of her complexion, which suggests that she was careful to avoid sunlight or, alternatively, that she was of northern stock."

A painting of the mother of Pharaoh Amenhotep IV (*18th Dynasty*), reveals that she had blonde hair, blue eyes and a rosy complexion.

Princess Ranofri, a daughter of Pharaoh Tuthmosis III (*18th Dynasty*), is depicted as a blonde in a wall painting that was recorded in the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, by the Italian Egyptologist Ippolito Rosellini.

In 1929, archaeologists discovered the mummy of fifty year-old Queen Meryet-Amun, another daughter of Tuthmosis III; the mummy has wavy, light-brown hair.

American Egyptologist, Donald P. Ryan, excavated tomb KV 60, in the Valley of the Kings, during the course of 1989. Inside, he found the mummy of a royal female, which he believes to be the long-lost remains of the great Queen Hatshepsut (*18th Dynasty*). Ryan describes the mummy as follows, "The mummy was mostly unwrapped and on its back. Strands of reddish-blond hair lay on the floor beneath the bald head."

Manetho, a Graeco-Egyptian priest who flourished in the 3<sup>rd</sup> Century BC, wrote in his Egyptian History, that the last ruler of the 6th Dynasty was a woman by the name of Queen Nitocris. He has this to say about her, "There was a queen Nitocris, braver than all the men of her time, the most beautiful of all the women, blonde-haired with rosy cheeks. By her, it is said, the third pyramid was reared, with the aspect of a mountain."

According to the Graeco-Roman authors, Pliny the Elder, Strabo and Diodorus Siculus, the Third Pyramid was built by a woman named Rhodopis. When translated from the original Greek, her name means "rosy-cheeked".

A tomb painting recorded by the German Egyptologist C. R. Lepsius in the 1840s, depicts a blonde woman by the name of Hetepheres (*circa 5th Dynasty*). The German scholar Alexander Scharff, observed that she was described as being a Priestess of the Goddess Neith, a deity who was sacred to the blond-haired Libyans of the Delta region. He goes on to state that her name is precisely the same as that of Queen Hetepheres II, who is also shown as fair-haired, in a painting on the wall of Queen Meresankh III's tomb. He deduced from all of this, that the two women may well have been related, and he suggested that Egypt during the Age of the Pyramids, was dominated by an elite of blonde women.

The twentieth prayer of the 141st chapter, in the ancient Egyptian "Book of the Dead", is dedicated "to the Goddess greatly beloved, with red hair."

In the "Book of the Dead", the eyes of the god Horus are described as "shining" or "brilliant", whilst another passage refers more explicitly to "Horus of the blue eyes".

The rubric to the 140th chapter of the "Book of the Dead" states that the amulet known as the "Eye of Horus", used to ward-off the "Evil Eye", must always be made from lapis-lazuli, a mineral which is blue in colour.

**It should be noted that the Goddess Wadjet, who symbolised the Divine Eye of Horus, was represented by a snake, and her name, when translated from the original Egyptian, means "blue-green". Interestingly, the ancient Scandinavians claimed that anyone who was blue-eyed, and therefore possessed the power of the Evil Eye,, had "a snake in the eye", and blue eyes were frequently compared to the eyes of a serpent.**

In the ancient Pyramid Texts, the Gods are said to have blue & green eyes. The Graeco-Roman author Diodorus Siculus says that the Egyptians thought the goddess Neith had blue eyes.

A text from the mammisi of Isis at Denderah, declares that the goddess was given birth to in the form of a "ruddy (*red*) woman".

The Greek author Plutarch, in the 22nd chapter of his *De Iside et Osiride*, states that the Egyptians thought Horus to be fair-skinned, and the god Seth to be of a ruddy complexion.

The tomb of the wife of Zoser, the builder of the first pyramid in Egypt, has a painting of her showing her with reddish-blond hair.

A funerary mask with the attributes of the goddess Isis shows a vivid blue-green color of eyes.

Red-haired mummies were found in the crocodile-caverns of Aboufaida.

A blond mummy was found at Kawamil along with many chestnut-colored ones.

Amenhotep III's tomb painting shows him as having light red hair.

An Egyptian scribe named Sakkarah around 2500 B.C. has blue eyes.

Paintings from the Third Dynasty show native red hair Egyptians with blue eyes.

A painting from Iteti's tomb at Saqqara shows a very Nordic-looking man with blond hair.

The god Nuit was painted as White & blond.

### ***The Egyptian-Indo-European connection***

Set is an Egyptian thunder god, he rides a chariot, he has red hair, he uses a blunt weapon and he slays a giant serpent.

Thor is a Scandinavian thunder god, he rides a chariot pulled by goats, he has red hair & beard, he uses a blunt weapon (*hammer*) and he slays a giant serpent.

Lei Gong is a Chinese thunder god, he rides a chariot pulled by goats, he has red hair & beard, he uses a blunt weapon (*hammer*) and he slays a giant serpent.

Rajjin is a Japanese thunder god, he rides a chariot pulled by goats, he has red hair & beard, he uses a blunt weapon (*hammer*) and he slays a giant serpent.

Indra is an Indian thunder god, he rides a giant elephant, he has red skin & beard, he uses a blunt weapon and subdues a giant serpent.

Tarhunt is a Hittite thundergod, he has red hair & beard, he rides a chariot, he uses a blunt weapon and slays a giant serpent.

**The only genetic group connecting all these regions is the Indo-European “Aryan” haplogroup r1a. This haplogroup r1a was last unified in 3200 BC in Ukraine (*Greater Scythia*).**

*Note: The Tarim Basin mummies in Northwest China carried haplogroup r1a.*

*Note: Haplogroup r1a was reportedly brought to Mongolia in the Bronze Age by Indo-European, who then infiltrated most of East Asia in the ensuing 4000 years.*

### ***The Egyptian-Scottish connection***

Walter Bower wrote in his compendium of Scottish history, “Scotichronicon”, circa 1435, “In ancient times Scota, the daughter of pharaoh, left Egypt with her husband Gaythelos by name and a large following. For they had heard of the disasters which were going to come upon Egypt, and so through the instructions of the gods they fled from certain plagues that were to come. They took to the sea, entrusting themselves to the guidance of the gods. After sailing in this way for many days over the sea with troubled minds, they were finally glad to put their boats in at a certain shore because of bad weather.”

Bower took this story from ancient texts & oral tales that had been passed down through the ages.

“According to Bower, the Scottish people were not an amalgam of Picts, Scots and other European peoples, but were in fact Egyptians, who could trace their ancestry directly back to a pharaoh’s daughter and her husband, a Greek king. The queen’s name was Scota, from where comes the name Scotland. The Greek king was Gaythelos, hence Gaelic, and their son was known as Hiber, which gives us Hibernia.

Bower was not the first to propose such exalted lineage for the Scots. The story goes back further and was even included in “The Declaration of Arbroath”. This seminal document, written in 1320 by the barons & noblemen of Scotland, was a letter imploring the Pope to intervene on their behalf during the Wars of Independence. The text refers to “the ancients” who “journeyed from Greater Scythia... and the Pillars of Hercules... to their home in the West where they still live today.”

According to tradition, this royal family was expelled from Egypt during a time of great uprising. They sailed west, settling initially in Spain before travelling to Ireland, and then on to the west coast of Scotland. This same race of people eventually battled & triumphed over the Picts to become the Scots; the people who united this country.

Bower wrote that Scota’s father was named Achencres, and according to the 300 BC historian Manetho, Achencres is the Greek version of Akhenaten, who ruled Egypt around 1350 BC. This means that Scota was actually Meritaten, the last surviving daughter of Akhenaten, who ended up disappearing from Egyptian records. She was likely forced out of the country after the death of her father, as Akhenaten had angered many powerful people with his reforms, moving the capitol to Armana and shifting the religion of Egypt to focus solely on the worship of Aten, the sun disk.

Perhaps Akhenaten’s form of sun worship was brought to Ireland, transforming into the worship of Bel, Lugh and later Jesus.

This story of Queen Scota fleeing Egypt becomes rather plausible when the archaeological evidence is considered. During an excavation at Tara, a Irish holy site, in 1955, a necklace of amber, jet, and faience beads was discovered alongside a Bronze Age burial.



The faience beads were very similar to those found in the tomb of Tutankhamun, who was Meriaten's (Scota) famous brother, and the necklace was carbon-dated to 1350 BC, which was during the reign of their father Akhenaten.

In the middle of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century, a shipwrecked boat was excavated in Northern England and it was found to have a design very similar to those used by the Egyptians. It was carbon-dated to 1400-1350 BC.

The Bower chronicle tells that Scota's followers settled briefly in Spain and built "A very strong tower, encircled by deep ditches, in the middle of the settlement." This could explain the mysterious "motillas" in Spain that were found after Bower's account, one of which was excavated in 1947, with metalwork dated to the middle Bronze Age.

Could it be that Queen Scota brought a large contingent of redheads, as well as the solar religion, with her on her journey to Ireland? This could help explain why the island has the largest concentration of redheads in the whole world.

**Addendum NN:**

### ***WHITE GUILT - PATHOLOGICAL ALTRUISM***

Western societies were formed by adherence to the moral standards of the group and not based on kinship like most non-Western societies. Because of relatively weaker kinship ties, Western societies had an edge in organizing other social relations such as statehood, ideology and market economies. Non-Western societies had to rely on external behavior control such as shaming, family discipline and community surveillance. Thus, non-Western societies place a high value on "saving face" by avoiding shame. This has contributed to lower creativity and higher collectivism in non-Western cultures, whereas, Western societies tend to be more based on individuality & merit.

***Note: It should be no surprise that the creators of Marxism & Leninism were Jews of non-Western (non-White) origin. Hive-mind collectivists hate the Western notion of individuality & personal responsibility.***

**At present, Western societies are floundering amidst perverse anti-White values & policies, which stem from Pathological Altruism & White Guilt that appeared in response to conditioning by (Jewish) Cultural Marxist ideology which is taught in the classrooms and broadcasted into homes by the Jewish-controlled media.**

In terms of race-realism, Whites are no doubt the most altruistic race, concerned about everyone else, except themselves; “save the environment”, “save the trees”, “save the whales”, “save the refugees”, etc. This is a noble trait, but taken to extreme levels, like it is today, this altruism become pathological.

The paper titled, "Who Gives? Multilevel Effects of Gender and Ethnicity on Workplace Charitable Giving," cited a briefcase of academic literature to back up the claim that Whites are the most charitable race in general. Per this study, "Consistent with theory, research on general charitable giving demonstrates that Asians, Blacks, and Hispanics donate less than Whites, controlling for ethnicity-based income disparities."

Altruism of the White race has become its biggest weakness. Extreme altruism is the sort of altruism that hurts both the senders and the receivers. Individual behaviors of pathological altruism include suicide, being driven by the belief that others will be helped by one's death, animal hoarding, attempting to care for too many animals, anorexia, thinning down to please others and codependency, supporting someone's addiction.

Group behaviors of pathological altruism would include, most notably, immigration reform that allows refugees or economic immigrants to come into an ethnically homogeneous society, which balkanizes the community and creates racial tension. Almost all White nations this group behavior by altruistically opening their borders and providing sanctuary to an influx of non-White immigrants who tend to be far more reproductive than Whites, having more non-White babies, which ultimately means that Whites in 50 years will become minorities in their own countries.

Another example of pathological altruistic group behavior is the modern welfare state in the West that transforms “disadvantaged minorities” into helpless inmates of a custodial state. U.S. Social Security discourages people from saving, while the system verges on bankruptcy.

Various healthcare schemes from Medicare, Medicaid, Obamacare, etc. have created a plethora of third-party parasites that dramatically increased health-care costs without promoting improved services. Subsidized student loans fostered the growth of university bureaucracies while producing graduates dumber with every generation.

Whites seem to be the only race on the planet that prefers to sacrifice their own race for the sake of others. Even worse, thanks to the institutionalized system of Cultural Marxism, the identity of the White race is increasingly open to ridicule & hatred by Whites themselves. It is a phenomenon unique to Whites.

White nations are far more likely to integrate altruism in their foreign policy, sacrificing billions of dollars to feed, build and pacify the ever-needy Third World. In Africa, such altruistic aide has dramatically increased the birth rate, and in return, African nations have become dependent on foreign aide to keep their people alive.

Empathy, or compassion, allows an individual not only to understand another person's feelings, but to experience those feelings as well. Empathy is strongest in Westerners. A 2005 study found relatively low affective empathy in non-Western Oceanic & Chinese cultures.

Indiscriminate empathy is a weakness if not controlled. Empathy is essential for a healthy Western community, but when that community is no longer homogenous, empathy can be dangerous if not suicidal. Western capacity for empathy is often pushed to its limits, to the point of "aid fatigue". It is easy to exploit Western guilt, especially because guilt is more prevalent among Westerners than non-Westerners.

"White guilt" is a false sense of shame imposed by Cultural Marxism. Whites are being stigmatized for their actions in the past; colonialism, slavery, Jim Crow, etc. As a result, many Whites began to live under the cloud of suspicion that they really were, in their heart & soul, racist, imperialist, sexist and so on. By feeling guilty they feel that they are saying to the world that "they are sorry" for their actions in the past. This is White guilt and it is pathetic; every race has had their share of exploits & violence in the struggle for their existence.

It is interesting to note that Whites have uniquely constructed their societies in the West to place extreme emphasis on moral conformity and the rights of the individual. Whites, and the legitimacy of Western Civilization, are thus especially vulnerable in modern discussions of “colonization”, “slavery” and “empire”, not because their actions in these areas were particularly nefarious, but because they are the only successful ethnic group in these spheres willing to subject itself to such a critique, not only by others within the ethnic group, but also by ethnic outsiders claiming moral superiority. Enough with the critiquing!

The road to hell is paved with good intentions. Even the best of intentions often have unintended consequences. Although few people within the White Race have bad intentions, many of our problems are caused by good intentions gone awry. Our altruistic intentions need to be checked and put back in balance. By exposing International Jewry & Cultural Marxims, and at the same time, resurrecting our cultural pride and taking note of our historical achievements, the White race will restore its dignity and bring back its pride.

***Note: European-descended people are much less inclined to be “tribal” as other racial groups. Overall, they pride themselves on “meritocracy”; they want to see that the playing field is “fair & balanced”; they are very generous & giving and attempt to stand upon their morals & values. Western Civilization is based up on these principles. Unfortunately, this same inclination to be less “tribal” has allowed many Whites to be taken advantage of. They are much more susceptible to acts of “pathological altruism” and fall for the ploy of “having White privilege.”***

***Note: Pathological Altruistic Whites are overly concerned with safeguarding the “human rights” of immigrants and threatened ethnic groups, like the Tibetans, yet ignore the “elephant in the room”, which is White Genocide. You don’t hear much talk in White circles about the Boer farmers of present-day South Africa being murdered & terrorized; yet these same circles, 30 year back, led the fight to end South African “apartheid”.***

***Note: The only self-sacrificing altruism that is truly noble & moral is that which serves genetic interests.***

Addendum OO:

## ***THE GREAT IDEAS OF THE WESTERN CIVILIZATION***

***Note: Western Civilization equates to Greek Philosophy, Roman statescraft and German Engineering.***

**The great ideas of the West together constitute a mammoth achievement; rationalism, self-criticism, the search for truth, the separation of church & state, the rule of law, equality before the law, freedom of conscience & expression, human rights, liberal democracy and later National Socialism. These set of principles remains the means for all people to live in freedom and reach their full potential, as long as they remain homogeneous.**

Western values, the basis of the West's self-evident economic, social, political, scientific and cultural success.

"Life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness" define the attractiveness & greatness of Western civilization.

In the West, we are free to think what we want, to read what we want, to practice our religion, to live as we choose. Liberty is codified in human rights, a magnificent Western creation, and a universal good. Human Rights transcend local or ethnocentric values, conferring equal dignity and value on all humanity, regardless of sex, ethnicity, sexual preference, or religion. At the same time, it is in the West that human rights are most respected.

It is the West that has liberated women, racial minorities, religious minorities, and others, recognizing their rights. The notions of freedom & human rights were present at the dawn of Western civilization, as ideals at least, but have gradually come to fruition through supreme acts of self-criticism. Because of its exceptional capacity for self-criticism, the West took the initiative in abolishing slavery; the calls for abolition did not resonate even in Black Africa, where rival African tribes took black prisoners to be sold as slaves in the West.

Today, many non-Western cultures follow customs & practices that are clear violations of the Universal Declaration of Human Rights (1948). In many countries, especially Islamic ones, you are not free to read what you want. Under Sharia, or Islamic law, women are not free to marry whom they wish, and their rights of inheritance are circumscribed. Sharia law prescribes barbaric punishments such as stoning to death for adultery. It calls for homosexuals & apostates to be executed. In Saudi Arabia, among other countries, Muslims are not free to convert to Christianity, and Christians are not free to practice their Christian faith. The Koran, as well as the Jewish Talmud, is not a human rights-respecting document.

Under Islam, life is a closed book. Everything has been decided for you, the dictates of Sharia and the whims of Allah set strict limits on the possible agenda of your life. In the West, you have the choice to pursue your desires & ambitions. You are free as individuals to set the goals and determine the contents of your own lives, and to decide what meaning to give to your lives.

**Western civilization offers liberating doubt. Even the process of politics in the West involves trial & error, open discussion, criticism and self-correction. This quest for knowledge, no matter where it leads, a desire inherited from the Greeks, has produced an institution that is rarely equaled outside the West, the university. Western universities, research institutes, and libraries are created to be independent institutions where the pursuit of truth is conducted in a spirit of disinterested inquiry, free from political pressures.**

**Behind the success of modern Western societies, with their science & technology, and their open institutions, lies a distinct way of looking at the world, interpreting it, and rectifying problems, by lifting them out of the religious sphere and treating them empirically, finding solutions in rational procedures. The whole edifice of modern science is one of Western man's greatest gifts to the world. The West is responsible for almost every major scientific discovery of the last 500 hundred years, from heliocentrism and the telescope, to electricity, to computers.**

The West has given the world the symphony and the novel. A culture that engendered the spiritual creations of Mozart & Beethoven, Wagner & Schubert, of Raphael & Michelangelo, Leonardo Da Vinci & Rembrandt.

The West gave us the Red Cross, Doctors without Borders, Human Rights Watch, Amnesty International and many other manifestations of the humanitarian impulse. It is the West that provides the bulk of the aid to beleaguered Third-World countries.

The rest of the world recognizes the virtues of the West in concrete ways. When Chinese students cried & died for democracy in Tiananmen Square, they brought with them not representations of Confucius or Buddha but a model of the Statue of Liberty. Millions of people risk their lives trying to get to the West. They flee from theocratic or other totalitarian regimes to find tolerance & freedom in the West, where life is an open book.

Western Civilization must be preserved, but unfortunately for those fleeing the tyranny of the Third-World, the West must close down its borders and restore its White homogeneity. The forced integration of non-White populations into established White territories, coordinated by International Jewry (*Kalergi Plan*), will most certainly destroy Western Civilization. This demographic displacement of White people is White Genocide. This is an intentional act of war!

**It is a historical truth that those who form the majority of the population, in any territory, will ultimately end up determining the nature of that society. This is an iron law of demographics! No matter how technologically proficient, no matter how militarily capable, no matter how determined, no racial group in the minority can indefinitely resist the power of demographics. Homogeneity is the key to survival!**

Thus, the White race must preserve its homogeneity, expel International Jewry, end usury, secure its borders, stop the employment of cheap foreign labor, return to nature and restore European indigenous folkways. Demographics is destiny!

**In this way, the great ideas of Western Civilization will survive & thrive.**



## Addendum PP:

### **GERMANIC DEMOCRACY**

One of the most important aspects of Indo-European (*Pagan*) law is the concept of personal responsibility. This was an essential part of their ethics and it found its greatest expression in a "Germanic Democracy".

A Germanic Democracy means that all free members of society elect a courageous leader who will organize everything necessary for fulfilling the wishes of the folk.

To rule in such a Democracy required outmost courage because the ruler bore in his shoulders the whole responsibility, and he could be deposed, even sacrificed to the gods if he displayed little talent for his duty.

In Hitler's book, "Mein Kampf" he wrote about Germanic Democracy. He said, "As a contrast to this (*modern representative*) democracy we have the Germanic Democracy, which is a true democracy; for here the leader is freely chosen and is obliged to accept full responsibility for all his actions & omissions. The problems to be dealt with are not put to the vote of the majority; but they are decided upon by the individual, and as a guarantee of responsibility for those decisions he pledges all he has in the world and even his life."

"The objection may be raised here that under such conditions it would be very difficult to find a man who would be ready to devote himself to so fateful a task. The answer to that objection is as follows... We thank God that the inner spirit of our Germanic Democracy will of itself prevent the chance careerist, who may be intellectually worthless and a moral twister, from coming by devious ways to a position in which he may govern his fellow-citizens. The fear of undertaking such far-reaching responsibilities, under Germanic Democracy, will scare off the ignorant and the feckless."

"But should it happen that such a person might creep in surreptitiously (*secretly*), it will be easy enough to identify him and apostrophize (*exclaim*) him ruthlessly. Be off, you scoundrel. Don't soil these steps with your feet; because these are the steps that lead to the portals of the Pantheon of History, and they are not meant for place-hunters, but for men of noble character."



**Hitler took his ideas of personal responsibility from Germanic Indo-European Pagan traditions.**

Modern (representative) “Democracy” has of course nothing to do with a Germanic Democracy. The word “Democracy” meant literally ‘the rule of the race’, and not the rule of the “masses”. In Romanized languages we have to be content simply with “the people”, although “Das Volk” in German, or the Greek “Demos”, means people of common (*racial*) ancestry as opposed to any other groups of people. Thus, the closest description in English & Romance languages of a Democracy would be “the rule of the race”.

A “rule of the race” requires people who think of themselves as a race and decide accordingly, and that is precisely what a Germanic Democracy meant back in those times.

Furthermore, a Germanic king saw himself as king of a race and not of a country or state. The Swedish king bears still today the title “king of the Swedes”. Frederick the Great had the title “king of the Wends”. The king’s duty was to secure the future of his tribe, regardless of where in the world they found themselves. That is precisely what National Socialist policy attempted. Hitler was the first European ruler since the Middle Ages who saw himself as ruler of a people (*race*) and not of a state or country. And again, just like Hitler, the Germanic ruler fulfilled the will of his people (*race*), with all available means, using creativity and not limited by bureaucracy.

**Nothing, other than National Socialism, resembles today the original “Democracy”, as it was originally understood. Hitler used Germanic law & traditions to design his political ideology. The Third Reich brought this ideology back into use, restoring “Germanic Democracy” to Germany.**

Adendum QQ:

## ***“BARBARIAN” vs. ROMAN TECHNOLOGY***

***“Our clean-skinned “Heathenish” ancestors with all their vital forces unimpaired, were relly the nobler type of animal. We, on the other hand, with our corrupt, irresolute, uncivilized hearts, our trembling nerves, our fragil anemic constitutions, are actually the lower, viler (immoral) type.”***

***-Ragnar Redbeard***

A “barbarian” (*heathen*) is a commonly known to be a human who is perceived to be either uncivilized or primitive; an unenlightened person; lacking culture or moral principles. The designation is usually applied as a generalization based on a popular stereotype. The term used by the Chirstianized Romans, and later Christians in Europe, to demonize the Germanic Pagan tribes. This label is still used today to as a smokescreen to hide the amazing inventons of the “barbarian” peoples in ancient Germania.

***Note: In regards to “Barbarian” vs. Roman technology, the following revelations should not take away from the overwhelming technological achievements that the Greco-Roman civilization has achieved.***

### ***Numbers & Writing***

Few people know that the early Indo-Europeans had already an autochthonous numerical system which was found inscribed on sickles, a short-handled farming tool with a semicircular blade.

Historically, numerical systems have often evolved into written languages. The Danube civilization, Central Europe around 5000 B.C., had already a writing system, which is today regarded as the oldest one in the world.

Later on came the Germanic “Runic” script. The earliest runic inscriptions date from around 150 A.D.

Vikings thought of runes not merely as letters but as having potent virtues within themselves of a metaphysical or even magical nature. The Norse and other Germanic peoples did not use runic writing the way we do now, or even the way Mediterranean and other neighboring cultures did then. Instead, runes were for inscriptions of great importance. They could be carved into rune stones to commemorate ancestors, and mark the graves of heroes. Because they had inherent spiritual meaning, they could be used as a means of communication between the natural & supernatural, and could thus be used as spells for protection or success.

Carved on sticks or other objects, they could be cast and deciphered to discern the present or predict the future. Rather than being penned on vellum or parchment, runes were usually carved on wood, bone, or stone, hence their angular appearance. While evidence suggests that most Vikings could read the runes on at least a basic level, for them the true study & understanding of these symbols was a pursuit fit for the gods.

### ***Clothing & Personal Care items***

Scientists performed a study comparing modern thermal clothing for sailors with ancient Viking counterparts; the results were surprising. Viking clothes were found to protect from cold even better than modern ones. But the Viking achievement regarding clothing doesn't end there. According to some scholars, the vertical loom developed by the Vikings was better than the ones being used in the Mediterranean empires, allowing them to create textiles of better quality.

The Vikings also had sails made up of wool instead of linen. This seemed at first glance counter-intuitive, but scientific studies recognized that it was a special kind of impermeable wool, bred by the Vikings, which worked better than linen.

The beautiful Scottish pattern which we still use in clothing today was invented early on by the Celts, and this was found even in the clothing of the Indo-European Tocharian mummies unearthed in China. The Tocharians, credited with grounding the famous Silk Road (*trading routes*), were also the ones who introduced wagons and better textile technologies to China.

Neither the Romans, nor the Greeks, had soap; it was invented by the Celts or the Germanic. The Vikings were the first to invent spectacles, an invention succeeded only later in the Middle Ages by the appearance of reading glasses.

Barrels were invented either by the Celts or the Germanics, a much more practical way of keeping & transporting liquids and all kinds goods than the Roman amphorae. Furthermore, the Celts & Germanics far surpassed the Romans in making trousers & laced boots, and they even had an early safety pin.

***Note: Excavations of Viking sites have turned up tweezers, razors, combs and ear cleaners. Vikings bathed at least once a week, much more frequently than other Europeans of their day; and enjoyed dips in natural hot springs.***

### ***Agriculture & Homesteading***

The scythe was invented by the Celts, which did away with the back-braking work of the Greco-Roman sickle. The heavy plow was invented by the Germanics at a time when other cultures in the world, including the Romans, had to be content with more primitive technology, like the scratch plow.

The Three-Field-System of crop rotation is a Celto-Germanic invention, as well as animal breeding & domestication, fertilization and the perfected form of the long house. The harrow (*plow*) is an implement consisting of a heavy frame set with teeth that is dragged over plowed land to break up clods, remove weeds and cover seeds. This invention appeared around the 5<sup>th</sup> Century, around the same time that the Celts invented horseshoes. Horses were used later on for agriculture purposes.

***Note: They Vikings would collect a fungus called touchwood from tree bark and boil it for several days in urine before pounding it into something akin to felt. The sodium nitrate found in urine would allow the material to smolder rather than burn, so Vikings could take "fire" with them on the go or used on the homestead.***

## **Weapons**

Historians noticed that Roman words for war wagons, long shields and specialized armor are of Celtic origin, indicating that the Romans borrowed this technology from the Celts. The Romans had their own military equipment, which was borrowed from the Greeks, but at some point they realized that the Celtic neighbors had a better ones, so they decided to copy it.

Roman generals were astonished by the virtuosity of Celtic charioteers and the quality of these chariots, but the Celts had also better wagons for transportation and those were borrowed by the Romans too. The Latin word “carrus” is of Celtic origin, the same word from which modern “car” originates.

The Romans had only primitive carts without brakes, whose front axles could not pivot. Not surprisingly, anything of substantial weight seldom moved very far over land.

Chain Mail armor is a Celtic invention too, and contrary to what some modern documentaries claim, these were incredibly effective for protection. This technology was used during the crusades, where warriors came from the battlefield against Muslim archers “looking like porcupines; arrows sticking out in all directions, none of them having penetrated deeply enough to wound.”

**The Germanics were able to produce a special kind of steel for the cutting edge of their swords, or battle-axes, which was unequalled until the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, and was infinitely superior to that which the imperial arms factories were producing during the later Roman Empire.**

Early medieval texts reveal practically nothing of this Germanic technical knowledge, most likely because it was reserved to initiates who had no contact with clerics.

***Note: The Viking sword, “Ulfberht”, was made of metal so pure it baffled archaeologists. It was thought the technology to forge such metal was not invented for another 800 or more years, during the Industrial Revolution.***

## ***Metallurgy***

**Note:** When it comes to metallurgy things get a little complicated because modern sources contradict each other; you can find an article claiming the oldest finding is 10,000 years old, using a source that claims the same finding is only 9,000 years old, and so on. Also many sources ignore some other findings. The following dates are estimations.

### ***-Copper-***

Copper (9000 B.C.) was used in the Middle East much earlier than anywhere else in the world, but this has a very easy explanation; copper is one of the few metals that appear in nature ready to use in its raw form, the other one is iron from meteorites. Evidence suggests that the copper used in Europe relied on casting and the use of technology, as opposed to just finding the metal accidentally, ready to be used.

### ***-Bronze-***

According to the newest findings bronze was “discovered” around the same time in Europe as in Asia Minor (5000-4500 B.C.); however, European bronze, made of tin, was far superior in quality. Arsenic bronze, from Asia Minor, was easier to prepare. The use of bronze in great civilizations like Egypt, China and Mesopotamia came actually later than in Europe, although we are supposed to believe that Central Europe had at this time “no great civilizations”.

### ***-Iron-***

The oldest use of iron is invariably attributed to the Indo-European Hittites around 1800 B.C. It reached Central Europe around 1200 B.C.

## ***The Wheel & Roads***

**The consensus holds today the view that the wheel was invented independently in Central Europe and in Mesopotamia around the same time (4000 B.C.). This time scale, however, ignores the fact that around 4680 B.C. there are already paved roads in Germany intended for wagons.**

**Around 4000 B.C. the oldest traces made from wagons were found on the ground in Germany, whereas in Mesopotamia, around the same time, evidence of only wheels, without wagons, nor roads,**

In Central Europe (3000 B.C.) different types of wagons were made, with more sophisticated techniques and uses than in Mesopotamia, and spread through different cultural zones.

**The most logical conclusion is that by the time the wheel appeared in Mesopotamia, Europeans had already enough experience with it in order to develop wagons, and to spread that technology into different areas, leading to the observed diversity of types in Europe.**

It is also conclusive that those roads in Germany, more than 500 years older than the wheel in Mesopotamia, required many years of older development, pushing the date back to maybe a 1000 years older. Thus, the first use of the wheel in Europe was probably in 6000 B.C. and 4,000 B.C. for Mesopotamia.

In addition, Asia Minor neither domesticated horses, nor had war chariots before the arrival of the Indo-Europeans (*the Hittites*), indicating that the independent discovery of the wheel in Asia Minor never went beyond primitive carts, whereas in Europe it continued evolving.

***Note: The Celts invented rimmed wheels, already in full use around 1,000 B.C. This technology consisted in making metallic edges for the wheels and inserting them while still warm. These contracted as they cooled down, requiring amazing exactitude & ability from the smith in order for these edges to fit perfectly, without cracking the delicate wooden wheels.***

One of the difficulties dealing with Germanic inventions is the materials used. The Greeks & Romans constructed with stones believing that their creations should last forever, while our Germanic & Celtic ancestors constructed with wood, a material which returned to Nature and gave the chance to build anew with improvements.

Roads are no exception to this rule. The oldest roads found in Germany date as far back as 4680 B.C. and they were made out of wood, with a tremendous width of 4.5 meters, reaching stretches of 20 kilometers long. Later around 3000 B.C. there were also wooden roads in Aurich, eastern Friesland, which, with 4 meters wide, were clearly designed for the traffic of wagons.

The wooden roads of our ancestors fulfilled their function even better than the Roman ones made out of stone because wood is milder to the feet and better absorbs the movement of wheels.

As for the Roman roads, nothing was involved than being able to shape & lay paving stones. The undue admiration for the Roman road system originated with classicists who either never actually inspected one of the many surviving examples, or were so lacking in practical experience that they failed to notice the obvious shortcomings. The Roman roads were very narrow, and in many places were far too steep for anything but foot traffic.

These inadequacies existed because the sole purpose of Roman roads was to permit soldiers to march quickly from one part of the empire to another. But even the soldiers preferred to walk along the side of the roads whenever possible, and that's where nearly all civilian traveled. This was because paved stones were hard on legs when dry and very slippery when wet.

**Thus, Germanic roads were intended for all people and to be renewable, whereas Roman roads didn't serve most of people, and were nevertheless intended to last forever.**

*Note: A finely-cast bronze wagon was found in Strettweg, Austria, dating back to 700BC. In addition, "The Dejbjerg wagon, was discovered in Juteland, which dates between 500-50 B.C. This wagon contains an astonishing sophisticated roller bearing system of wooden pins in a bronze brace, to facilitate the turning of the wheel on its axle. A stunning technological feat!*

### **Construction**

Germanic talent for architecture dates very far back in the past. The first farmers invented not only the long houses, but also the so called 'blockbau' technique of construction that we still use today.

Later, when the Germanics entered in contact with the Romans, the Lombards and the Burgundians, they became worldly famous because of their talents in carpentry, and judging from the words in the Meseburg incantations, it seems that the Germanics understood the chemistry of glue.



Germanic abilities for architecture have influenced world culture so much that the Germanic word “Saloon” (*Saal*) was borrowed into Latin & Arabic languages. This is the result of Germanic originality in architecture in comparison with Greco-Roman counterparts, a “originality” that reached amazing horizons in the Stave churches of Scandinavia.

When later in the high-Middle Ages, the Germanics constructed the beautiful Gothic cathedrals with stone, it was a way of demonstrating that they could build better than Roman cultures who preferred to use stone. These Germanic Cathedrals retained the elegance & lightness which before was possible only with wood, resulting in a real masterpiece of genius.

### ***Astronomy***

The Nebra disc is one of the most fascinating Germanic discoveries; with an age of 1600 B.C., it is recognized today as the oldest depiction of the cosmos to have ever been found in the world.

*Note: The Lascaux cave paintings in France, dating back to 20,000 B.C., reflected an earlier, very ancient understanding of the Zodiac.*

**The Nebra disc demonstrates an accurate knowledge of the heavens, older than the astronomy of the Egyptians, or in the cultures of Mesopotamia. Some scientist even believe that it is some kind of ancient computer used for “calculating” the difference between the solar & lunar cycles in the form of adding a 13th lunar month, something which is required every two or three years.**

The Nebra disc shows us that the Germanic peoples had a very old tradition of astronomical knowledge that would have remained totally unknown to us if it wasn't because of archeology. Another clue of advanced astronomy among them is the fact that in the Old Norse poem “Song of the Sun” (*Solarljoo*), by the poet, Dagstjarna, literally means star of the day. This implies that they recognized the sun as just another star in the universe, a knowledge not seen in any other ancient cultures.

The Celts had a very sophisticated calendar whose traces were found in the Coligny calendar. The Celts developed a calendar that united the properties of a lunar (*masculine*) with a solar one (*feminine*), by means of starting each month at the new moon (*lunar*) without their festivals losing their exact place in the seasons (*solar*).

**This feat of Astronomy required such a tremendous achievement of computistics & calculus that it took almost one-hundred years since the unearthing of the Coligny calendar until researchers were able to decode it. Per their research, “the calculation system (*the Celts*) used was in advance of anything else devised for many centuries, and the math involved was pretty overwhelming.”**

### ***Navigation***

The oldest depictions of ships are the stone carvings found in Scandinavia with 3800 old, these being even older than the ones in Medinet Habu, Egypt, which are 3200 years old. It is also interesting that all Spanish words for navigation, coined during the late Spanish domination of the seas are of Germanic. For example, the Germanic “keel” became the Spanish “quilla, and “starboard” became “stribor” and “backboard” became “babor”.

**This should not surprise us because it was the Germanic peoples who invented the art of navigation, leaving older attempts from the Greeks in the shadows. The historian John Haywood demonstrates in his work that greater navigational skills from the Germanics didn’t start with the Vikings; they were also known and used by the Saxons, Cheruscher and other tribes against the Romans, reported as early as the 1st century, thus, long before the Viking invasions.**

**The implications are that the Germanics had a strong tradition of navigation, reaching back perhaps even before their separation into different tribes. The Viking ships were only the crowning stage of that tradition. Germanics had the best ships in the world at that time; using technology, with neither counterparts, nor precedents in other cultures, they were able to discover new lands before any of the great centralized empires of the time.**

**This was quite an achievement; even more amazing considering that the Germanics were composed of small groups of modest farmer-warriors.**

### ***Medicine***

The consensus claims that pain relievers were discovered only in modern times, although, Germanics made good use of them in the form of plants. Their use & knowledge is demonstrated by the prohibitions from the Church. Women were expected from the church to have pain during child-birth and attempts of using pain relievers by the midwives were condemned as heretic (*Pagan*) practices.

Philologist & doctor, Otto Korner, demonstrated in his research that the Indo-Europeans, namely the Greeks, possessed sophisticated knowledge about anatomy, like the role of the heart in the circulatory system, the heritability (*genetics*) of physical characteristic and surgery; they could even differentiate between diseases caused by infections and the ones caused by other sources.

This kind of knowledge was not lost to the Germanics either, because in the few writings that do exist, Vikings are advised to burn the clothes of a person who has died of disease, presumably as a way of avoiding further infection.

### ***Art, Music & Drama***

Romans invented concrete; it was cheap, multi-purpose, ugly and was intended to last forever. In contrast to that, our Germanics were experts in working with wood, which was elegant, beautiful and renewable when used by small communities, as it was the case among them.

This contrast of materials is to be found in their fine arts too. Roman sculptures, to some critics were “robust, prosaic, showing little facial expression and mostly made out of stone”, whereas these same critics would describe Germanic sculpture, preserved from the Middle Ages, as “delicate, made out of wood, with rather slim shapes and mystical, very emotional facial expressions.”

During the early Middle Ages it was the Germanic peoples who set the stakes regarding art in all of Europe, including the Roman Empires. Scandinavia was a creative center of art at that time, and the artistic patterns developed there spread throughout all Europe, reaching even the Roman cities.

There seems to have been a guild of sculptors who preserved Pagan themes in churches, disguised as ornaments, usually involving the face of Odin emanating a breath of life in the form of snakes, together with images of the Fenrir wolf from Germanic mythology.

There is evidence of the Germanics having some kind of theater at Uppsala, Sweden, where myths were reenacted, which speaks of developed skills in literature, although in oral form, and dramatism.

Trumpets are a Celto-Germanic invention, and as early as the 8<sup>th</sup> Century the Germanics invented the musical notation in Metz, Germany. Polyphony, the style of simultaneously combining a number of parts, each forming an individual melody, and harmonizing with each other, appeared around 900 A.D. These musical achievements surpassed any other civilizations of the time.

### ***Education***

To build such Germanic masterpieces of engineering, like the Viking ships, required a lot of patience & discipline, and it would be absurd to believe that the same people who achieved that, had no better educational system than that of the big empires of the time, whose technology was inferior.

The approach to education was very different between Celto-Germanic societies and Classical Empires; The Romans were mostly interested in oratory and the art of manipulating the masses through language and logical tricks, an approach later resumed & perfected by the church, whereas the Pagan Celto-Germanics were more concerned on the service given to the community, and on fostering the talents of individuals.

Another interesting fact is the role of mythology in education. It would take many centuries before Carl Gustav Jung discovered how archetypes, hidden in mythology, shape our world view more strongly than anything else.

Celto-Germanics knew somehow that myths were more powerful in order shape all aspects of society than rational arguments alone.

According to Jungian theory, archetypes like the wizard, the warrior, the king, the lover, etc. are to be found in every human being, and our mythology is like a drama of the soul, showing us how these archetypes interact with each other and the world. Really deep & powerful stuff! This understanding escaped Classical culture and even the so called Enlightenment of the 18<sup>th</sup> Century.

Celto-Germanics must have had two complementary forms of education; one based on traditional stories & myths, which communicated values & insights about the soul (*feminine*), while the other was based on daily work, apprenticeship, learning an occupation, etc. (*masculine*). Thus, they had a holistic form of education, in comparison to modern one in which every field is considered in isolation.

A healthy interaction of archetypes would allow the Celto-Germanics to build strong characters and develop extraordinary abilities, and this is precisely what seems to have happened among these “barbarians”, resulting with the development of better technology than the bigger, centralized and over-militarized Roman Empire.

Even later during the Middle Ages, it is in precisely in Viking Iceland where the best literature of the time arose, namely the Sagas, something which scholars today name “the birth of the modern novel”. Here we have a “barbarian” society, which outdid Rome in literary achievements, without a formal education, just as the great Icelandic scholar Snori Sturlusson was educated at home, and nevertheless, wrote the best treatises of poetry in those times.

These Pagan Northern European societies seem to have had their philosopher geniuses, who shared their insights & knowledge with the society through their poetry & stories. They collected & delivered their knowledge “exclusively” in oral form, something which any modern philosopher or academic scholar would find extremely challenging to duplicate.

Addendum RR:

## ***CREATING A GENETICALLY-STABLE ETHNO-COLONY***

One of the most frequently asked questions about the concept of creating a new ethno-state colony is that of numbers. How big must a settlement be before it can be said to be viable, or be the germination pool of a European survival?

The answer is... far fewer than you might think; dramatically fewer. The first way to establish this is to examine what evidence there is for the size of original European founding populations. While it is by the very nature of the historical process, impossible to determine exact numbers 40,000 years or more ago, DNA studies & archaeology can provide some fairly good indicators.

One indicator on the DNA level is a report published in the journal "Science", which analyzed the Y chromosome taken from 1,007 men from 25 different locations in Europe. The analysis showed that four out of five of the men shared a common male ancestor about 40,000 years ago. Researchers looking at the 1,007 chromosome samples from Europe identified 22 specific markers that formed a specific pattern of change, and found that about 80 percent of all European males shared a single pattern, suggesting that they had a common ancestor thousands of generations ago.

**The implications of that finding are significant; it means that the European founding population was tiny, a few thousand or maybe even a few hundred strong.**

Archaeological evidence backs this up. A report dealing with the replacement of Neanderthals by Homo sapiens compared the number of positively-discovered Neanderthal settlement sites with the number of positively-identified Homo sapiens sites during the transition from the Chatelperronian to the Aurignacian periods around 45,000 years ago.

According to the researchers, there are 108 identified human dwelling sites during the period, and only 30 Neanderthal ones. The density of tools and the number of animal remains used by modern humans was at least twice as many as those used by Neanderthals.

The lead researcher in that project, Paul Mellers from Cambridge University, said that although the exact number of each population is nearly impossible to know, “there may have been several hundred Neanderthals in the area studied by the researcher, compared with several thousand humans.”

More recently, Dr. Cameron Smith, an anthropologist & prehistorian at Portland State University in Oregon, completed a report for the non-profit scientific organization Project Hyperion, which is a collection of scientists from around the world devoted to trying to find way to make interstellar travel a reality. Dr. Smith’s report focused on the numbers of people which would be needed in order to make the survival of a human colony on another planet viable, and which would avoid genetic problems caused by possible inbreeding.

**We are not here concerned with Project Hyperion’s still science fiction discussions of interplanetary travel. What is however of value is a present-day leading geneticist’s evaluation of the numbers of people which would make a colony viable. According to Dr. Smith’s study, as published in the journal “Acta Astronautica”, a colony could be created with between 14,000 and 40,000 people.**

The implications of this are weighty!

**It means that a relatively tiny base population, properly selected and geographically isolated, can form the basis of a new colony and regenerated racial type; as long as the area has been secured & established. This conclusion does not even take into account the possibility of human embryo & sperm freezing, artificial insemination and other technologies which are already real and in use, which can be further used to boost population levels of any incipient ethnostate.**

The broader implications of are that those who seek the survival of the European people, do not have to concern themselves with the “saving of all Europe”. In all likelihood, as discussed in Nova Europa, the vast majority of Europeans, if no immediate action is taken against International Jewry, are going to pass away, either through self-imposed childlessness, miscegenation, or be murdered off by the growing non-White population’s more violent elements.

As long as an easily-defensible & defined geographic area is obtained, a founding population does not have to be millions strong. In fact, given current political & social conditions in North America, Australia, New Zealand and Western Europe, it is likely that any new “Nova Europa” settlement, once formally defined, will automatically attract numbers far in excess of what the scientists say is necessary to “start over”. These facts are a source of inspiration, and confirmation that the ethno-state option is indeed viable.

*Note: Reportedly, the founding European-population, in upper-paleolithic times, consisted of only a few 100,000 people.*

Addendum SS:

## **NATIVE PROPHECIES - ANCIENT ARYANS**

*“All men, all kins of men and all peoples, and, too, all visable things, were the different expressions of various powers in God (Creator).”  
-Rud Mills, prominent Australian Odinist*

*“Ancient Odinists, who believed that all men and all nations with their differences comprised a unity, and that the differences acted & re-acted on each other, that all differences were valuable, that there was no separation of Earthly time from Eternity.”  
-Rud Mills*

*“The violation of moral Order, must inevitably bring upon the transgressor, tragedy & destruction.”  
-The Havamal, book of Viking wisdom*



### ***An Ancient Aryan Awakening***

Several waves of White migrations have happened in ancient times. Knowledge of these migrations has been lost for centuries. Evidence of lost White migration is now surfacing. Rediscovered archeological finds of lost White “Ancient Aryan” civilizations or settlements has been discovered all over the map that proves early White migration across the seas & continents.

It was the ancient White race, with their mastery of astronomy, astrology, cultural & moral sophistication and building techniques, which earned them the reputation from others as “those who from Earth rose to the heavens”. The ancient White race was seen by some as its masters, and they were called sky-people. These Whites were even mistaken to have come from the sky as their skin was light as the moon and their hair as fiery as the sun.

Over time, especially with the attempts by Christianity to exterminate European Pagan beliefs & rituals, memories of our Aryan past and our contributions to the human family have been forgotten. Fortunately, the European Folk Soul is awakening and beginning to piece together what was lost.

The past is a great mystery, just as much as the Great Mystery behind all creation. There is no doubt that the Ancient Aryans contributed to the fountain of past knowledge that has assisted many races, tribes and people. It is also probable that the Aryan race was receptive to receiving cultural gifts & wisdom teachings back from others who we have made contact with.

**One thing for sure; all over the planet, indigenous tribes are carrying ancestral gems of advanced understandings that deal with the quantum universe and the protocols that relate to cosmic relationships between all living things. This “understanding” is sacred & universally understood by many native peoples who have kept their traditional spiritual practices in use, despite pressure from outside forces to integrate into the “civilized” Western World.**

### ***A return to our “Original Instructions”***

**It is urgent that today’s descendants of the “Ancient Aryans” return to the sacred & universal “understanding” that we share with the human family and bring “balance” back to the Western World that we have built. Without balance, the pillars of Western “civilization” will come tumbling down.**

This is not a call for Judaic “universalism”; this is a call for open dialog between the tribes in the spirit of “cultural exchange”. Much that was lost can be found! “Understandings”, which some call our “Original Instructions” are within reach.

**There is “Strength through Unity, not diversity”. We must return to our “Original Instructions” & “Ancestral Understandings”, while at the same time respecting the purity of blood relations that differentiate the races, tribes and people from one another as nature intended. In addition, the parasitic influence of International Jewry over the affairs of all nations must be cleansed.**

The Ancients believed that the end of each cycle brought forth a “destroyer of evil”, which appears at the dawn of a new Cycle opening. The Aryans of India referred to this destroyer as “Kalki”, and the Norse Germanic Pagans refer to this dawn of a new Cycle as “Ragnarok”. Most traditional teachings of indigenous tribes around the world have a similar concept of Time as cycles.

**Let’s put the bloody age of Conquest in the past. A return to racial warfare, at this special time of celestial cyclic renewal, will only hasten the demise of all tribal people who have forgotten their very ancient “Original Instructions” of living from the heart of humanity within the heart of nature.**

Since we cannot solve problems with the same level of thinking (*consciousness*) that created them, mankind would benefit greatly by calling into council our indigenous tribal elders (*grandmothers & grandfathers*), our prophecy keepers & medicine people (*shamans*) from the 4 directions. They have a great stake in securing the safety & security of the next 7 generations to come. In addition, their indigenous folk practices, throughout the ages, have strived to maintain the balance between mankind and our Earth Mother. These wise ones, including some of our very own native European Pagan practitioners, carry wisdom & understanding that is in accordance with the Laws of Nature and reflects the racial folk soul identity of their represented tribes.

Our European Folk Soul has the spiritual maturity & potential to unlock the “suppressed” secrets of Free-Energy (*Quantum Field*) (*Zero-Point Energy*) that can service all of our planetary energy needs and greatly assist efforts to daily feed ourselves. This can be done if humanity allows Western Civilization to prosper, despite some of the perceived wrongs that may have occurred in the past. If humanity does not, eventual racial warfare and conflicts over scarce resources will result, leading us all into destruction at the end of the Age.

***Note: Western Civilization should never be forced upon Native peoples who choose to live a traditional path, off the grid, in accordance with their ancient belief system & folkways.***

### ***Native Prophecies are calling us into Council***

In Norse Germanic Paganism, “Yggdrasil” is the World Tree that holds the Nine Worlds together. The cosmos is held within the branches & roots of the World Tree; the vertical axis of the universe, which both separates the underworld, the world of humans and the over-world, unites them within its structure. To the Iroquois of North America, the Tree of Great Peace is held in similar reverence to the World Tree.

Per the Iroquois belief, “Roots have spread out from the Tree of Great Peace. These are the Great White Roots, and their nature is Peace & Strength. If any man or any nation shall obey the Laws of Peace (*Original Instructions*), they may trace back the roots of the Tree. They shall be welcomed to take shelter beneath the Great Evergreen Tree.”

**Unbeknownst to most, over the last 60 years, spiritual tribal elders of the Iroquois have been meeting in council with other native medicine people (*shamans*), like the Hopi, the Sioux, the Mayans, the Cherokee, the Q'ero of Peru, the Kogi Mamos of Colombia, the Dogon of Africa, the Tibetans, the Australian aborigines, etc. For the last 30 years, council space has been extended to the European family as well. In private (*Above-Time*), “roots have spread out from the Tree of Great Peace”; just in time for the European Folk Soul Awakening to “trace back the roots of the Tree” with our earth brothers & sisters.**

***Note: "Above-Time" refers to being in a wakeful meditative state of cosmic-bliss that only a few select yogis, trained ascetics and shamanic practitioners have mastered. There are also those few who have no training, and have naturally acquired the ability to be "at peace" in the world (Above-Time), while living among it as ordinary people.***

Our Swedish brethren, Carl Calleman, a friend to the Mayan Elders and scholar of their ancient timekeeping system, has done a lot of research into the "Ninth Wave", which began on March 9th, 2011. This Ninth Wave is hugely affecting our human consciousness at this time. Carl gives us the assurance that a "new world can only be born out of chaos and the chaos from which the new world will be born is now being created by the Ninth wave. This chaos means that our established habits will be disrupted in order to make us open to be part of manifesting the purpose of the cosmic plan."

The Grand Elder of the Mayas, Wandering Wolf made the following summation. "Ceremonial action is the order of the day for our immediate survival. We have to unify! We must gather our nations together to mend the Sacred Hoop."

The Navajo & Hopi prophecy of the Whirling Rainbow concurs with the elder, Wandering Wolf.

"There will come a day when people of all races, colors and creeds will put aside their differences. They will come together in love, joining hands in unification, to heal the Earth and all her children. They will move over the Earth like a great Whirling Rainbow, bringing peace, understanding and healing everywhere they go. Many creatures thought to be extinct or mythical will resurface at this time; the great trees that perished will return almost overnight. All living things will flourish, drawing sustenance from the breast of our Mother, the Earth."

"The great spiritual teachers who walked the Earth and taught the basics of the truths of the Whirling Rainbow Prophecy will return and walk amongst us once more, sharing their power and understanding with all. We will learn how to see and hear in a sacred manner. Men & women will be equals in the way Creator intended them to be; all children will be safe anywhere they want to go. Elders will be respected and valued for their contributions to life. Their wisdom will be sought out. The whole human race will be called 'The People' and there will be no more war, sickness or hunger forever."

From the Aryan perspective, “In the eloquent legends of all old nations, an ideal society at the dawn of Time is said to have been naturally so. There was, then, nothing to be changed; nothing for which to shed one’s own or other people’s blood; nothing to do but to enjoy in peace the beauty & riches of the sunlit earth, and to praise the wise gods; the ‘devas’ or ‘shining Ones’, as the Ancient Aryans called them.”

“In an ‘Age of Truth’, a ‘Golden Age’, every man & woman, every race, every species was in its place, and the whole divine hierarchy of Creation was a work of art to which, and from which, there was nothing either to add or to take away. Violence was unthinkable.”

Brothers & Sisters (*Above-Time*), Native Prophecies are calling us all into council. Take heed!

*“In the time of the Seventh Fire, a New People would emerge. They would retrace their steps to find the wisdom that was left by the side of the trail long ago. Their steps would take them to the Elders, who they would ask to guide them on their journey. If the New People remain strong in their quest, the sacred drum will again sound its voice.” -William Commanda (Algonquin)*

*“I see a time of Seven Generations when all the colors of mankind will gather under the Sacred Tree of Life and the whole Earth will become one circle again.” -Chief Crazy Horse (Oglala Sioux)*

*“This is not my personal vision (Rainbow Prophecy), but the cosmic vision presented by all the Elders, a vision that we all share.”  
- Wandering Wolf (Mayan)*

*“Respect the man of noble races other than your own, who carries out, in a different place, a combat parallel to yours, to ours. He is your ally. He is our ally, be he at the other end of the world.”  
-Savitri Devi (Aryan mystic)*



**Addendum TT:**

## ***WHITE HISTORY TIMELINE - EIGHT GREAT RACE WARS***

### **(First) ATILA THE HUN: 372-454 AD**

The Huns were a Mongoloid-base group who originated from the Asiatic Steppes. They were a wild aggressive group who lived by force of arms. Although, they shared some genetic commonality with the Chinese, they waged war on those people as well.

While the Indo-European Goths and the Romans were grappling with one another, the former Visigothic lands were being seized by the Huns. At this stage, the racial balance of Europe could have swung decisively in favor of the Asiatic Mongoloids. All of the original Indo-European ancestral homelands in the Black Sea basin had either been destroyed or occupied by the Huns.

In addition, the Huns also occupied large parts of western Russia and portions of Central & Eastern Europe. Parts of the central Germany, Hungary and Romania were also occupied.

At the Battle of Nedao, in 454 AD, the greater Germanic tribes (*Goths, Slavs, etc.*) won one of the most significant battles in White history, defeating the Huns, destroying their power forever.

### **(Second) THE CRUSADES: 1095-1270**

The rise of Islam from a tiny cult in Saudi Arabia to the status of a major world power is a factor which has dominated much of White history from around 800 AD right through to present-day. Indeed, many of the growing conflicts in the contemporary world can be ascribed to this militant & fierce religion.

Beginning in 1095, a total of 7 crusades by European Christian armies, called Crusaders, were launched as counterattacks on territories that Islam had previously seized. The Crusaders created a number of short-lived feudal states in the Middle East, the first European colonies outside of the European mainland.

Hopelessly outnumbered in a sea of non-White foes, the feudal states were quickly reduced in size to a few major fortifications. The last remaining major fort city, Acre, was overrun by Islamic armies in 1291.

### **(Third) The Moors invade Europe 711-1492**

The invasion of Western Europe by a non-White Muslim army, after 711AD, nearly extinguished Europe. Certainly, the threat was no less serious than the Hunnish invasion, which had earlier created so much chaos.

The Moors, also known as the Saracens, were mixed-race; Arabic & Black with elements remnant of European stock which had been on the southern side of the Mediterranean since ancient times. The Moors conquered nearly all of Spain, and were only turned back from occupying all of Western Europe by a desperate White counterattack in France led by Charles Martel.

It was only with the rise of two great leaders, Queen Isabella I & King Ferdinand V, that the Moors were finally driven from Europe following the Granada War (1482-1492). After the expulsion of the Moors, and Jews who have aided them, Spain had entered into its Golden Age. It created a huge empire, along with Portugal, and became one of the most powerful nations in Europe.

The liberation of Spain saved Western Europe from Islamic domination.

### **(Fourth) BULGARS, AVARS, MAGYARS, KHAZARS: 550-950**

Wars were waged for centuries over large parts of the present-day states of Russia, Turkey and southeastern Balkans. The combatants were various White tribes versus an assortment of Asiatic, Mongol and mixed-race Muslim invaders.

The Avars of Asiatic stock, were halted by the Franks in one of the wars that followed the collapse of the Western Roman Empire.

The Magyars were of Asiatic & Mongoloid stock. In the midst of their rise, a new power in Europe entered the fray. The Norsemen emerged from Denmark & southern Scandinavia. These Norsemen had established settlements along the Baltic Sea and had sent expeditions into central Russia, with fortified settlements at Novogrod & Kiev and smaller trading posts further south in Khazar territory. This tribe, mixing with other Indo-European peoples, would eventually become the “Rus”, which is where the name “Russia” originated from.

The Khazars were a mixed-race of Old European, Semitic (*Arab*) and Mongoloid elements. They also incorporated Jewish Semites, fleeing north from Palestine in 70 AD, into their gene pool. In 965, the Rus army crashed through Khazar territory and completely defeated the Khazars and their slave trading empire.

The Bulgars were Huns who were defeated by the Germanics in 454 and retreated to the area around the Sea of Azov (*Bulgaria*). In 967 they were defeated by the Rus army, along the Danube River.

In Central Europe, the Magyars moved out from their base in Hungary, which they had earlier seized from the Bulgar Huns. They launched raiding parties, reaching as far as parts of Germany, France and Constantinople. In 955, the Magyar army invaded Augsburg, in Bavaria, Germany. Saxon king, Otto I counterattacked with a specially prepared army in the Battle of Lechfeld and annihilated the Magyars.

### **(Fifth) GENGHIS KHAN & THE MONGOLS: 1220-1650**

Genghis Khan played a relatively minor role in the invasion of Europe. His real contribution to the Mongol influence was that he was the one who finally united the Asiatic tribes and consolidated their power. They were only able to launch their invasion into Europe once they were unified.

Genghis Khan's first raid into Europe began with Russia in 1221. The Mongol invasion of Europe was interrupted by Genghis' unexpected death in 1227. In 1237, his grandson, Batu, assumed leadership of Genghis's army and resumed the westward invasion.



In 1240, the Mongols smashed the Russian city of Kiev, then pushed into Poland, Bohemia and Hungary. Other Mongol armies reached deep in to the Balkans, Northern Russia, Poland and Central Germany.

In 1242, after a series of key victories for the Mongols, they penetrated the suburbs of Vienna, Austria. It seemed as if all of Central Europe would fall. At that critical point, the non-White invasion ceased of its own accord. A messenger arrived from their homeland in Mongolia. He announced that Ghenghis's Khan's successor, Ogedei, had died and there would once again be a tribal council to determine his successor.

Even though the Mongols withdrew from Central Europe, all of Southern Russia was under their occupation, where Batu created the "Khanate of the Golden Horde". In 1330, the Grand Duke Dimitry of Moscow led an army against the Mongols, who were weakened due to a series of fratricidal wars. The Russians won, inflicting the first major defeat on the Mongols since their invasion started. However, a new Mongol warlord, Tamerlane, counterattacked and re-conquered much of the original Mongol Empire of Russia, in 1395.

Russian re-conquest of Southern Russia began in the mid-16<sup>th</sup> Century. Bands of Russian peasants, known as Cossacks, developed a fearsome reputation as warriors and engaged the Mongols in combat, which forced them to retreat bit by bit. By the mid-17<sup>th</sup> Century the majority of Mongols had been cleared from Central & Southern Russia.

The last of the Mongol states vanished a century later.

### **(Sixth) THE OTTOMANS: 1300-1919**

The invasion of Europe by the Ottoman Turks was without a doubt the most single prolonged attack on Europe by any non-White nation in history. This attack was sustained by a group of racially-mixed Muslims, driven by fanaticism molded in their religious worldview. They occupied vast stretches of Central & southern Europe, and were twice turned back at the gates of Vienna in their attempts to seize all of Europe.

The city of Constantinople fell to the Ottomans in 1453, which officially ended the Eastern Roman Empire. The city became the new Muslim capital. Spurred on by this great victory, the Muslim Ottomans proceeded to seize all of Greece, Albania and Bosnia.

In 1529, the Ottomans marched to the gates of Vienna, but failed to break the city's defenses. They tried again in 1683. The renewed offensive was seen as a critical battle that would determine whether or not all of Europe would fall to the Ottomans. As a result, a rare display of European unity took place. A multi-national army was assembled to defend the Austrian city, composed of troops from Austria, Germany and the Polish-Lithuanian commonwealth.

The 180,000 invading Muslim Ottoman army met the opposing European army, which eventually, after reinforcements came in, totaled some 84,450. Towards the end of the battle, the 20,000 strong European "Holy League" cavalry attacked the Ottomans, make history as one of the largest cavalry charges ever. The Vienna garrison then stormed out of the city, and attacked the Muslims, forcing them to fight from both sides. After 3 hours of fighting, the Ottomans fled in complete disarray.

After many battles & conflicts, by the end of the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, the Ottoman Empire was in permanent decline. They seized an offer extended by Germany and the Austro-Hungarian Empire to form an alliance against the French & British. World War 1 would turn out to be the death of the Ottoman Empire.

### **(Seventh) THE AMERINDIANS OF NORTH AMERICA: 1565-1924**

The settlement of North America by the White European settlers & pioneers was achieved at the expense of the non-White Native people already living on the continent, the Amerindians, commonly referred to as "Native Americans" or "American Indians".

The Amerindian culture fell because the population makeup of continental North America changed, not because of any military defeat, although there were many bloody wars & conflict between opposing sides. The Amerindians lost demographic control of their territory, mostly through disease and uncontrolled European immigration into the territory. The story of their dispossession contains a lesson which present-day America ignores at its own peril.

### **(Eighth) THE MEXICANS: 1827-1848**

The Amerindians were not the only racial threat that early White Americans had to face. To the South lay a large, mixed-race population, antagonistic to their White neighbors in the North, made up of a mix between the Spanish, the Amerindians and Black slaves who had formed the majority population of Mexico.

During the 19<sup>th</sup> Century, both America & Mexico were interested in expanding their territorial claims over what was then still “unclaimed” parts of the continental United States. It was inevitable that these competing aims would lead to a clash.

The Mexican-American War was an armed conflict between the United States and the United Mexican States (*Mexico*) from 1846 to 1848. It followed in the wake of the 1845 American annexation of the independent Republic of Texas.

The 1848 Treaty of Guadalupe forced onto the remnant Mexican government, ended the war and enforced the Mexican Cession of the northern territories of Alta California & Santa Fe de Nuevo Mexico to the United States. The U.S. agreed to pay \$15 million compensation for the physical damage of the war and assumed \$3.25 million of debt already owed earlier by the Mexican government to U.S. citizens. Mexico acknowledged the loss of what became the State of Texas, and accepted the Rio Grande as its northern border with the U.S.

### **(Ninth?) NON-WHITES IN AMERICA, EUROPE AND ELSEWHERE: 1964-Preset**

*“I don’t see much future for the Americans. In my view, it’s a decayed country. And they have their racial problem, and the problem of social inequalities. Those were what caused the downfall of Rome, and yet Rome was a solid edifice that stood for something. Moreover, the Romans were inspired by great ideas.” -Hitler*

Presently, Whites in the United States are facing a “demographic war” with people of Mexican & Hispanic descent, both legal & illegal, and other non-Whites, similar to the “demographic war” that the Amerindians faced with the Europeans.

**The dominant liberal ideology, due to the meddling of International Jewry, has allowed immigration policies & border protections to falter, especially since the passing of the 1965 Immigration & Nationality (*Hart-Celler*) Act, which greatly limited Western Europe immigration in favor of Third-World immigration.**

Whites in Western Europe, Canada, Australia and New Zealand are also facing a “demographic war” with uncontrolled mass Third-World immigration, as Internationally Jewry is implementing its Kalergi Plan to destroy the indigenous White peoples of Europe and their descendants who have emigrated abroad.

White South Africans are also in a “demographic war” after foolishly turning over their country to the former Communist terrorists of the ANC, which had the backing & blessings of International Jewry.

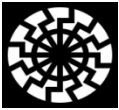
**Unless mass immigration is halted & reversed, Whites in North America, Western Europe, Australia and New Zealand will cease being a majority before the year 2050. The exponential & explosive growth of the earth’s non-White population, which doubles itself every 30 years, means that by the year 2100, only 3% of the earth’s population will be White, a dramatic drop from 1900, when Whites made up 30% of the globe’s population.**

*Note: The world population doubles every 30 years.*

History has shown, time & time again, that when the “founding” population of any society changes or loses its dominant majority position, then the culture & nature of that society changes accordingly.

**In other words, it is a historical truth that those who form the majority of the population, in any territory, will ultimately end up determining the nature of that society. This is an iron law of demographics! No matter how technologically proficient, no matter how militarily capable, no matter how determined, no racial group in the minority can indefinitely resist the power of demographics.**

**Homogeneity is the key to survival!**



*"We, Americans must realize that the altruistic ideals which have controlled our social development during the past century, and the maudlin (tearfully) sentimentalism that has made America "an asylum for the oppressed", are sweeping the nation toward a racial abyss. If the Melting Pot is allowed to boil without control, and we continue to follow our national motto and deliberately blind ourselves to all "distinctions of race, creed or color", the type of native American of Colonial (European) descent will become as extinct as the Athenian of the age of Pericles, and the Viking of the days of Rollo."*  
*-Madison Grant, author of "The Passing of the Great Race" (1916)*

*"We must learn from Athens & Sparta. America's bond with Europe is a bond of Race, and not political ideology. If the White race were ever seriously threatened, it may then be time for us to take our part in its protection, to fight side by side with the English, the French and Germans, but not with one against the other for our mutual destruction."*  
*-Charles Lindbergh, America patriot & aviator*

*"Now, we must hearken again to the voice of our ancestors and protect our essence from alien influences; protect that which wants to grow out of our own souls. Stronger than any army is the man who wields the power which resides within him."*  
*-Wulf Sorensen (Heinrich Himmler)*

*"Problems involving the future of the great races demand a solution. It is now imperative to prepare for distant events, to mold young generations with a different ideal. The governments of nations by men who estimate time in function of their own duration, leads, as we well know, to confusion and to failure. We have to stretch our temporal outlook beyond ourselves."*  
*-Alexis Carrel, Nobel Prize-awarded French biologist*

*"If I were asked, 'What is the greatest danger which threatens the American Republic today?' I would certainly reply, 'The gradual dying out among our people of those hereditary traits through which the principles of our religious, political and social foundations were laid down, and their insidious replacement (immigration) by traits of less noble character.'"*  
*-Henry Fairfield Osborn, paleontologist (1916)*

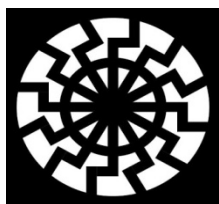




*Note: The race-realist, Joseph Arthur Comte de Gobineau, correctly wrote, "While the blood of the civilizing race is gradually drained away by being parceled out among the peoples that are conquered or annexed, the impulse originally given to these peoples still persists. The institutions which the dead master had invented, the laws he had prescribed, the customs he had initiated, all these live after him. No doubt the customs, laws and institutions have quite forgotten the spirit that informed their youth; they survived in dishonoured old age, every day more sapless & rotten. But so long as even their shadows remain, the building stands, the body seems to have a soul, the pale ghost walks."*

*"Societies perish because they are degenerate... The people have no longer the same intrinsic value as it had before, because it has no longer the same blood in its veins, continual adulterations having gradually affected the quality of the blood. By this time... the degenerate man, properly so called, is a different being, from the racial point of view, from the heroes of the great ages... He is only a very distant kinsman of those he still calls his ancestors."*





These Norwegian recruits taking an oath of loyalty to Hitler were among the Europeans who fought alongside the German army.

